



William R. Cutter

NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES

GENEALOGICAL AND MEMORIAL

A Record of the Achievements of Her People in the Making of Commonwealths
and the Founding of a Nation

COMPILED UNDER THE EDITORIAL SUPERVISION OF

WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A. M.,

Historian of New England Historic-Genealogical Society; Author of "The Cutter
Family," "History of Arlington," Etc.

THIRD SERIES

VOLUME I



ILLUSTRATED

NEW YORK
LEWIS HISTORICAL PUBLISHING COMPANY
1915

OTHER GENEALOGICAL PUBLICATIONS BY THE LEWIS HISTORICAL PUBLISHING COMPANY

"NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES, GENEALOGICAL AND MEMORIAL;" "GENEALOGICAL AND PERSONAL MEMOIRS, MASSACHUSETTS," ALSO SIMILAR SEPARATE WORKS ON BOSTON AND EASTERN MASSACHUSETTS, WORCESTER COUNTY, AND MIDDLESEX COUNTY; "GENEALOGICAL AND FAMILY HISTORY OF CONNECTICUT;" "GENEALOGICAL AND FAMILY HISTORY OF MAINE;" "GENEALOGICAL AND FAMILY HISTORY OF VERMONT;" "GENEALOGICAL AND FAMILY HISTORY OF NORTHERN NEW YORK," ALSO SIMILAR SEPARATE WORKS ON SOUTHERN NEW YORK, AND ON WESTERN NEW YORK.; "GENEALOGICAL AND FAMILY HISTORY OF NEW JERSEY," ETC., ETC.

FOREWORD

THE present work, "New England Families," presents in the aggregate a great amount and variety of genealogical and personal information and portraiture. It contains a vast amount of ancestral history never before printed. The object, clearly defined and well digested, is threefold:

First: To present in concise form the history of established families of the region.

Second: To preserve a record of its prominent present-day people.

Third: To present through personal sketches, linked with the genealogical narrative, the relation of the prominent families of all times to the growth, singular prosperity and widespread influence of New England.

There are numerous voluminous narrative histories of this section, making it unnecessary in this work to even outline its annals. What has been published, however, principally relates to the people in the mass. The amplification necessary to complete the picture of the region, old and nowadays, is what is now supplied by these Genealogical and Personal Memoirs. In other words, while others have written of "the times," the province of this work is to be a chronicle of the people who have borne a conspicuous part in founding and developing a nation.

No other region offers so peculiarly interesting a field for such research. Its sons—"native here, and to the manner born" and of splendid ancestry—have attained distinction in every field of human effort. An additional interest attaches to the present undertaking in the fact that, while dealing primarily with the history of native New England, this work approaches the dignity of a national epitome of genealogy and biography. Owing to the wide dispersion throughout the country of the old families, the authentic account here presented of the constituent elements of her social life, past and present, is of far more than merely local value. In its special field it is, in an appreciable degree, a reflection of the development of the country at large, since hence went out representatives of the historical families, in various generations, who in far remote places—beyond the Mississippi and in the Far West—were with the vanguard of civilization, building up communities, creating new commonwealths, planting, wherever they went, the church, the school house and the printing press, leading into channels of thrift and enterprise all who gathered about them, and proving a power for ideal citizenship and good government.

This work everywhere conveys the lesson that distinction has been gained only by honorable public service, or by usefulness in private station, and that the development and prosperity of the section of which it treats have been dependent upon the character of its citizens, and the stimulus which they have given to commerce, to industry, to the arts and sciences, to education and religion—to all that is comprised in the highest civilization of the present day—through a continual progressive development.

Truly as heroic poems have been written in human lives in the paths of peace as in the scarred roads of war. Such examples, in whatever line of endeavor, are

of much worth as an incentive to those who come afterward, and such were never so needful to be written of as in the present day, when pessimism, forgetful of the splendid lessons of the past, withholds its effort in the present, and views the future only with alarm.

The custodian of records concerning the useful men of preceding generations, who aids in placing his knowledge in preservable and accessible form, of the homes and churches, schools and other institutions, which they founded, and of their descendants who have lived honorable and useful lives, performs a public service in rendering honor to whom honor is due, and in inculcating the most valuable lessons of patriotism and good citizenship. The story of the Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay colonies lies at the foundation of the best there is in American history, and the names of Brewster, Winslow, Bradford, Standish, Alden, Warren, Howland—all of whom came in the “Mayflower” and were prominent in the Old Colony, with Freeman, Gorham and Sears—all these of Plymouth, and Winthrop, Saltonstall, Dudley, Wilson, Bradstreet, and others, of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, have an undying fame, and these names are prominent to-day in the entire world. These early settlers erected an original form of government, pledging themselves to maintain and preserve all their liberties and privileges, and in their vote and suffrage, as their conscience might them move, as to best conduce and tend to the public weal of the body without respect of person or favor of any man. Their heroism was exhibited in their conflicts with savages. In statesmanship they builded better than they knew. Their code of laws known as the “Body of Liberties” has been termed an almost declaration of independence, opening with the pronouncement that neither life, liberty, honor nor estate were to be invaded unless under express laws enacted by the local authorities, and when this bold declaration led to the demand of the English government that the colonial charter should be surrendered, the colonists resisted to a successful issue. In later days Faneuil Hall became the cradle of American Liberty, and from its platform were proclaimed the doctrines which bore fruit in resistance to the Stamp Act, in the Boston Massacre, and the engagement of contesting armed forces at Lexington and Concord and Bunker Hill.

The above applies with equal force to the Providence, Hartford and New Haven colonies, whose founders partook of the same character as those of Massachusetts. In Providence we find the first colony founded on religious liberty, and the story of the “Charter Oak” illustrates again the sturdy nature of the Hartford colonists. From these pioneer settlements spread out a people whose God-fearing lives and heroic struggles with a savage foe, while conquering the forest wilderness, bore fruit in establishing a hardy nation and set an example for succeeding generations.

When came the momentous question whether a free and liberal government “of the people, by the people, and for the people,” was to perish from the earth, the sons of their illustrious sires were not found wanting in patriotism and devotion, but freely sacrificed comforts, property and life for the vindication of the principles inherited from the fathers.

Here, too, were developed in highest degree the arts of peace. Religion, education, science, invention, labor along all the lines of mechanical and industrial progress, here made their beginnings, and, while their ramifications extended throughout the length and breadth of the land, the parent home and the parent stock held their preëminence, as they do to the present day.

The work has had editorial supervision by an antiquarian and genealogist of

high standing, Mr. William Richard Cutter, A.M., corresponding secretary and historian of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, librarian emeritus of Woburn Public Library, author of "The Cutter Family," "History of Arlington," etc., etc. Efficient aid has also been given by the following named gentlemen: Wilfred Harold Munro, L.H.D., professor of History, Brown University, president of Rhode Island Historical Society, ex-governor Society of Colonial Wars; Samuel Hart, D.D., D.C.L., dean of Berkeley Divinity School, president of Connecticut Historical Society; Ezra Scholay Stearns, ex-Secretary of State, N. H., member American Antiquarian Society, New England Historic-Genealogical Society, New Hampshire State Historical Society, corresponding member Minnesota State Historical Society; John Ellsworth Goodrich, D.D., Latin Professor Emeritus, University of Vermont, vice-president of Vermont Historical Society; Albert Roscoe Stubbs, librarian of Maine Genealogical Society; and John Reynolds Totten, editor of "New York Genealogical and Biographical Record," member of Mayflower Society, etc.

If in any case a narrative is incomplete or faulty, the shortcoming is usually ascribable to the paucity of data obtainable, many families being without exact records in their family line; while, in some instances, representatives of a given family are at disagreement as to the names of some of their forbears, important dates, etc.

It is confidently believed that the present work will prove a real addition to the mass of annals concerning the historic families of New England, and that, without it, much valuable information would be inaccessible to the general reader, or irretrievably lost, owing to the passing away of custodians of family records and the consequent disappearance of material in their possession.

THE PUBLISHERS.



NEW ENGLAND.

The following critique was prepared and read by invitation of the president by Mr. MATHER William R. Cutter at the annual meeting of the Rumford Historical Association in Woburn, Massachusetts. This is its first appearance in print.

In character not always understood by his contemporaries or by posterity Cotton Mather probably accomplished more good than he is often accredited with. He was born February 12, 1663; was graduated at Harvard College, 1678; was ordained a colleague with his father, May 13, 1685 (aged twenty-two), and was a precocious scholar.

The diary of Cotton Mather is a minute record of his religious and personal experiences.* The actual interest in original documents is the documents themselves; and this diary, as printed, is furnished with only a few illustrative notes. It is fortunate that in our communities there are societies with means and ability enough to print such valuable sources of contemporary history from which we learn what the people were thinking of and what they were doing in remote times. In spite of his egregious vanity and excessive egotism Cotton Mather was the most eminent and learned clergyman of his time in America, pastor of the largest church in Boston, in the habit of preaching to the largest congregations wherever he went, having in his house the largest library or collection of books to be found on this side of the Atlantic, author of more books and tracts than there were days in the year, and vastly learned in ancient and foreign languages. Benjamin Franklin expressed his obligations to Mather's tract, "Ways To Do Good," as one of his greatest inspirations to usefulness. Mather had one quality common to the New England clergyman of former days—and that, too, not a bad quality in itself—that of taking an interest in relatives, even to those of a remote degree. He died February 13, 1727-28, one day beyond his sixty-fifth birthday. His life was, therefore, shorter by twenty years than that of his father, and shorter by about eight years than that of his grandfather. His father was president of Harvard[†] College for sixteen years,

*Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., 7s vii, Diary of Cotton Mather, 1709-1724, Boston; published by the Society, 1912. (Diary, vol. 2).

and his grandfather was the third minister, in succession, of the town of Dorchester. His ancestors were both scholarly and influential. His defects were largely due to the overabundant nature of his qualities. He was three times married, and had fifteen children by his first and second marriages. His last wife, like his second, was a widow at the time he married her. She was uncritical as to his faults, even when entreated to explain them, but owing to an outbreak of insanity, which appears to have gradually come upon her, she became a source of great trouble in his family, and almost drove him distracted himself. He said:

My glorious Lord has inflicted a new and sharp chastisement upon me. The consort, in whom I flattered myself with the view and hopes of an uncommon enjoyment, has dismally confirmed it unto me, that our idols must prove our sorrows. Now and then, in some of the former years, I observed and suffered grievous outbreaks of her proud passions; but I quickly overcame them with my victorious love, and in the methods of meekness and goodness * * * I do not know that I have to this day spoke one impatient or unbecoming word unto her, though my provocations have been unspeakable, and, it may be, few men in the world would have borne them as I have done. But this last year has been full of her prodigious paroxisms, which have made it a year of such distresses with me as I have never seen in my life before. When the paroxisms have gone off, she has treated me still with a fondness, that, it may be, few wives in the world have arrived unto. But in the returns of them (which of late still grow more and more frequent) she has insulted me with such outrages that I am at a loss which I should ascribe them to—whether a distraction (which may be somewhat hereditary), or to a possession whereof the symptoms have been too direful to be mentioned.

In the first place she took such an objection against his writings (evidently of the diary variety) that he was obliged to lay them where he thought she could not find them. For fear of what might happen he wrote not one disrespectful word of this "proud woman" in all the papers. But, nevertheless, by rummaging she found them and hid them, and informed him that he would never see them any more. He offered to blot out with the pen whatever she would not have there, but unavailingly. She gave him to understand that she might return the papers of the four or five preceding years which she had got into her possession. Mather claimed that they were of more value

to him than any temporal estate he could pretend unto. He began to believe that before another birthday (he was in his fifty-sixth year) his life would be finished. His theme was upon the article of "Good Devised," which stood for it three hundred and sixty-five times in a year. He concludes by saying that "while those who destroyed Jeremiah's roll got nothing by it, so this unhappy woman will get nothing by what she does unto mine."

He was also in a continual anguish of expectation that his wife, by exposing her madness, would bring ruin on his ministry, and he was also troubled about what might occur when her own reputation was made public. His family, too, were made unhappy by her furious and froward conduct. He even resorts to the use of the Latin and Greek languages to express her unaccountable passions. They seemed little short of Satanical, and on one occasion, after unrepeatable invectives, he was compelled by her to rise at midnight and retire to his study; while she, calling up two other persons, went over to a neighbor's house for a lodging. She told numberless lies, "which a tongue set on fire of hell would make no conscience of." He claimed that there was no other husband who treated his wife with greater efforts to please her and make her comfortable at home and reputable abroad. She invented occasions for outrages, and then at lucid intervals would be filled with expressions of the most enamored fondness. The poor husband, at last, when rebuking her lying tongue, used terms which he had not been used to. She was the most heavy scourge that he had ever met withal. But, at last, came the occasion of her recovery. "In the evening of the day," says her husband, "my poor wife, returning to a right mind, came to me in my study, entreating that there might be an eternal oblivion of everything that has been out of joint, and an eternal harmony ever afterwards."

Out of Cotton Mather's fifteen children, a number of whom died young, there was one son who was a very bad young man, who gave his father much anxiety—an example of the saying, "ministers' sons and deacons' daughters." After a scandalous career he was reported lost at sea in the West India Islands. His vessel had been out five months on a comparatively short voyage and had not arrived. An untrue rumor was brought to his father that the son was yet living, but in a day or two it was found that the news applied to another vessel. Surely the life of Cotton Mather was very human!

In Cotton Mather's writings we discover coincidences between his times and ours. He mentions cold weather in winter and hot weather

in summer. He caught cold from going out damp winter evenings. On one occasion he was attacked by a painful malady which I should diagnose as the *tic-douloureux*. He wrote:

I have been for some time afflicted with grievous pains in my head * * * A neighboring minister last night asked me, whether the Dragon (that is the Devil) might not be, by the wise permission of Heaven, taking some revenge upon me, for some notable mischief, which my head may have lately done unto his kingdom. * * * All methods and medicines for my cure fail me. I have used unguents, and plasters, and cataplasms, and epispastics, and sinapisms, and cathartics, and what not, but all to no purpose.* My physicians are of no value. My pains this morning are more violent than they use to be. I lie down like a stag in a net, with a very despairing discouragement. However, I thought I would make one more experiment. (In his characteristic way, he commended his case to his Maker). Behold, I had no occasion for any further application. My pains immediately went off. And as yet (I write the day following) I have no return of them. After two or three days of unaccountable repose, I suffered some return of my pain * * * and I put on an epispastic, which suddenly and mightily relieved me.

He was an admirer of the rainbow in the sky, and preached a sermon and wrote a book upon the subject. The fuel of the people was wood, and the wooden city of Boston was subject to conflagrations in which many buildings were destroyed. His aged father was worried because his people wanted to swarm into a new church (people at that day, as well as this, were desirous of a change) and he did what he could to comfort him. For the restraining of profaneness in a considerable number of unruly children on the Lord's Day in his congregation, he found a person to look after them whom he accordingly employed and rewarded for that service. In 1713 he wrote:

There are knots of riotous young men in the town. On purpose to insult piety, they will come under my window in the middle of the night, and sing profane and filthy songs. The last night they did so, and fell upon people with clubs, taken off my wood-pile.

At about this time an epidemic of the measles in Boston caused the deaths of five members of his family, including his second wife. This occasioned him to give a list of the names of his children, and this mathematical calculation upon their number: "Of 15, dead 9, living 6."

Some foolish and froward people in the flock fall out about their seats. I must use the methods of prudence and piety to manage such roots of bitterness. [We shall hear some more about this subject of seating the meeting-house, later on.]

*In present day terms, unguents are ointments, cataplasms are poultices, epispastics are blisters, and sinapisms are cataplasms with a mustard ingredient, i. e., a mustard poultice.

This day [August 14, 1716,] a singular thing befell me. * * * I was prevailed withal to do a thing, which I very rarely do; not once in years. I rode abroad with some gentlemen and gentlewomen, to take the country air, and to divert ourselves at a famous fish-pond. [Spy Pond, now in Arlington.] In the canoe on the pond my foot slipped, and I fell overboard into the pond. Had the vessel been a little further from the shore, I must have been drowned. But I soon recovered the shore, and going speedily into a warm bed, I received no sensible harm.

His wife, too, had premonitions "all the former part of the day and all the day before" that this "little journey" would have mischief attending it.

I have discovered in writing the "History of Arlington" that there was, at a very early period, a house very near the shore of this pond devoted to the public entertainment of such visitors as might come to it. The deep waters of this very dangerous lake have probably engulfed, from Mather's day to this, more drowned persons than any similar body of water in this vicinity.

I am very glad that I have had the opportunity to examine closely the pages of these memorial records of the experiences of Cotton Mather. The process of examination has been a mental stimulus, as well as recalling to my mind certain religious beliefs which found rigid followers in the days of my childhood. Cotton Mather said on one occasion:

I feel a very sensible rebuke from Heaven upon me, in shutting me out from the service of the flock. On the last Lord's day I was compelled into sitting still [his father and he were joint pastors of the same church] out of a compliment to a person, who had been asked by my father to preach for him, and yet arrived not so soon, but that my father fearing his failing had got another to supply his room. The young man, to whom I thus, in civility, gave way, was also one, whom for the vanity of his character I did least of all desire to see in our pulpit. This Lord's day I am arrested with a cold, and a cough, and am withal so hoarse, that I am laid by from all public ministrations.

Who is there who has not had differences, certainly in opinion if not otherwise, with the body of his numerous family relations? Mather had certainly in his schemes of doing good included them in the number of his beneficiaries. On one occasion he writes:

I am sorry that among my personal enemies, I must now reckon some of my relatives. Unaccountable creatures! But I have a little penetrated into their inexplicable character and conduct. I must watch over my spirit, and study to carry it as well unto them, as if they were better affected towards me.

On another occasion he said:

I observe a great number of people in the flock, whose employments are so circumstanced, that

while their hands are employed, their minds are very much at leisure; and others, in whose business both hands and minds are so. I would in a sermon propose methods for these neighbors to redeem this time.

People of this kind are not scarce now.

Cotton Mather also had a practice of writing out his sermons fully, in order that the copy might be used for publication, and he sometimes wrote English sentences in the Greek character, in which manner their meaning was obscured to the ordinary reader.

There is no more interesting in the book than that describing Cotton Mather's experience during the terrible visitation of Boston by the smallpox in the year 1721, a time when vast numbers of the people were lying sick of that loathsome disease, and an equally large number died. The disease was apparently brought by a vessel of war which lay in the harbor, on board of which were two or three men sick with the pestilence. Mather's life was in extreme danger from the horrid venom of the sick chambers, which he made it his duty to enter on his pastoral visits. Mather called the attention of the physicians of Boston to the "new method" of inoculation for this dire disease, used by the African people and Asiatics in their own countries, which he had read about in letters from Constantinople and Smyrna, as published by the Royal Society in London. As soon as his project was made public a storm of opposition arose on the part of the New Englanders. The chief moral reason brought against inoculation was that it was a heathen practice, and it was unlawful to learn of the heathen, and, absurd as the argument seemed, its defenders could only point out in reply that all of the physicians of antiquity were heathen and that the colonists of New England had learned from the Indians a corrective to snake bites and the practice of smoking.

Mather also prepared a little treatise on the smallpox, first awakening the sentiments of piety which it calls for, and then exhibiting the best medicines and methods which the world had yet had for the managing of it; and, finally, adding the new discovery to prevent it in the way of inoculation. He instructed the physicians in this new method used by the Africans and Asiatics to abate the dangers and infallibly to save the lives of those that have the smallpox in the natural way. But a horrid clamor was raised against him and a strange possession from the evil one took possession of the people on this occasion; they raved, they railed, they blasphemed, they talked not only like idiots but also like fanatics, and not only himself but the physician who began the ex-

periment were objects of their fury, their furious obloquies and invectives. "This cursed clamor of a people, strangely and fiercely possessed of the Devil," he said, "will probably prevent" the saving of the lives of Mather's two children from the smallpox in the "way of transplantation," another way of describing the operation or process of inoculation. After ten remarkable experiments in his own neighborhood it was decided that his son should undergo the operation of receiving the smallpox in the new way; privately, if possibly the child should die under it. So it was done, not so skillfully as he had wished but successfully. Thereupon, in the words of Mather:

The town became a hell on earth, a city full of lies, and murders, and blasphemies, as far as wishes and speeches can render it so; Satan seemed to take a strange possession of it, in the epidemic rage against that notable and powerful and successful way of saving the lives of people from the dangers of the small-pox.

The situation grew still darker. "This miserable town," said Mather, "is a dismal picture and emblem of Hell." He arraigns the church members as having a fearful share in the false reports and murderous wishes, and the "rage of wickedness among us" was "beyond what was ever known from the beginning to this day." Mather acknowledged in his own hand that in his remarks on the folly and baseness of an absurd and wicked people that he used "too bitter terms." Such terms as miserable and detestable and abominable, as applied to the town, seemed to fall easily and naturally from his lips.

He received a kinsman into his house who was under the inoculation of the smallpox, to whom he gave the use of his chamber. This poor man in the night, as it grew towards the morning, while lying in this room, narrowly escaped being killed by a murderous bomb which some malicious person threw through the window intending it for the unpopular Mather. The circumstances were these:

Toward three o'clock, in the night, some unknown hands threw a fired (or lighted) granado (hand grenade) into the chamber where my kinsman lay, and which uses to be my lodging-room. The weight of the iron ball alone, had it fallen upon his head, would have been enough to have done part of the business designed. But the Granado was charged, the upper part with dried powder, the lower part with a mixture of oil of turpentine and powder, and what else I know not, in such a manner, that upon its going off, it must have split, and have probably killed the persons in the room, and certainly fired the chamber, and speedily laid the house in ashes * * * The grenado, in passing through the window, had by the iron in the middle of the casement, such a turn given to it, that in falling on the floor, the fired wild-fire in the fuse was violently shaken out upon the floor, without firing the grenado.

When the missile was taken up there was found a paper so tied with string about the fuse, that it might outlive the breaking of the shell, on which paper was written an opprobrious and insulting message.

I have been requested by your president to examine the second volume of Cotton Mather's diary, lately issued from the press, to discover further facts, if any, concerning the connection of this celebrated man with Woburn. As there was no index to the first volume, a comprehensive index in the second volume covers all the contents of the first. In the *Woburn Journal* for August 4, 1911, I attempted some review of the first volume under the heading of "Cotton Mather and Woburn," and described certain events in the history of the Woburn First Parish Church, whose early records of those days are now missing, and may be regarded as altogether lost. The substance of what I found in Mather's record was a reference to an evil spirit at Woburn (some reference, perhaps, to the performance of a personal devil, for our forefathers heartily believed in such things); to an account of a sermon preached by Mather at Woburn in 1703, forestalling the settlement of a new minister there—a species of fast for that purpose—that a desirable minister might be had, and an account of an assault upon the action of Mather in reference to the conduct of a wicked man in the Woburn church—a man whom the church had censured for his impious conduct, and who had applied to Mather to help him out of trouble, and Mather had rendered a decision against him. Next Mather was a member of a council held at Woburn to settle the disturbances and differences among the brethren. In the second volume of the diary we find an account of two visits which Mather had made to this place to settle differences among the rather violently disposed Woburn people.

Those who read Mather's reflections on various subjects will be more appreciative of their real value if the person has had some experience, however small, of the puritanical training once accorded to persons residing in this section. Puritanism is a fact whose conditions can be traced to the early history of Greece and Rome. Its conditions are the converse of luxury and vicious living. It is found where a people live the simple, dutiful life of their ancestors, and mainly in the rural portions of the land, away from the enervating influences of the cities. The influences of New England Puritanism existed in modified form in Woburn until after 1840.

In justice to Cotton Mather, it was his intention to do good to all his fellow mortals in

whatever state and condition, and, in illustration, note what he says at the beginning of his fifty-first year, or at the opening of 1713:

Not one day has passed without some contrivance to do good, invented and registered; besides multitudes of such not entered in these poor memorials. Not one day has passed without being able to say at night, something of my small revenues dealt out unto pious uses. Never any time spent with any company without some endeavor of a fruitful conversation in it.

No wonder such a man is said to have placed the sign over his study door: "Be short"; he was so busy about many things.

And now what did he say in his second volume of diary about Woburn, volume two, page 125. Visit, November 4, 1711:

God has blessed my applications unto Woburn, for the bruising of Satan, who had begun to raise grievous contentions. It was thought that it would be a confirming and finishing stroke on that good work, if I would give a lecture unto that people. I assign a time for it; purposing to preach as charming things as I can unto them, on Romans, 15-14, *I am persuaded you are full of goodness.*

Wise Cotton Mather! Three days afterwards, on Wednesday, November 7, 1711, he writes: "This day I accomplished my purpose for Woburn, and had many smiles of Heaven on my journey. Some that were surprising ones."

A reference to Sewall's "History of Woburn," page 186, shows that the trouble had some reference to the "disorderly seating of many persons in the house of God."

On a second visit, volume two, page 167, February 7, 1711-12, Wednesday: "I preached the lecture at Woburn on Rom. 15, 14. *Being Full of Goodness.*" An extension of the same subject and on the same text. When the character of the controversy is understood the implied sarcasm of the text is refreshing, showing that Mather was not slow in turning a ridiculous situation into a lesson of enlightenment.

Examining the work of Sewall we find that at bottom the case was one arising from notions of family rank and station brought over from England, where distinctions of that kind had long been created and cherished, and to which our earliest ancestors here had attached an inordinate importance, and were jealous of any neglect of them by others. Thus the sentiments with regard to rank and condition in society held strongly, while other praiseworthy qualities had been neglected. The superiority of family was strong in many minds, and that when seating the meeting house was done, after repairs and enlargement had been made, a change was made in the method which be-

came very unpopular, which was explained by the following petition from the town records: Many inhabitants were much "aggrieved at the disorderly seating of many persons in the house of God, the ancient behind the backs of the youth, which they apprehended not to be according to the law of God, which requireth the youth to rise up before the hoary head and to honor the person of the old man." In this case the seating had been done on this foolish principle. Namely, to prefer those first who had done the most by their contributions to the building of the original house, and, second, those who had contributed the most towards its recent repairs and enlargements, and, finally, those who paid the largest taxes. Thus the front seats were awarded to the wealthy and liberal, though young, before the aged members of the church and community who were poor. Hence there resulted, and justly, much murmuring and discontent, and a row also resulted, which Cotton Mather's eloquence seems to have quelled.

John Alden, immigrant ancestor, ALDEN was born in England in 1599. He joined the Pilgrims on the "Mayflower" at Southampton as the ship was on its way to America. When the ship stopped there for supplies he was hired as cooper. He had not been with them at Leyden and was probably not a member of the independent church, but soon joined. He cast his fortunes with the Pilgrims, after enduring the hardships of that first terrible winter at Plymouth when so many died. He was doubtless influenced in this decision by his love for Priscilla Mullens, the story of which, with some embellishments, is told in the "Courtship of Miles Standish." She was the daughter of William Mullens, who came on the "Mayflower" with his family. John and Priscilla were married in the spring of 1621. When the common property of the colony was divided in 1627, Alden went with Captain Standish, Elder Brewster, John Howland, Francis Eaton and Peter Brown to Mattakeeset, the Indian name of that territory now included in Duxbury, Marshfield, Pembroke, Hanson and Bridgewater, Massachusetts. For several years they were obliged to return to Plymouth during the winter season to combine all their forces against possible Indian attacks. The residence at Plymouth in the winter also gave them an opportunity to attend worship, and the records show a written agreement of Alden and others in 1632 to remove their families to Plymouth in the winter. In 1633 Alden was appointed assistant to the governor, an office which he held for nearly all of the remainder of his

life, serving with Edward Winslow, Josiah Winslow, Bradford, Prince and Thomas Hinckley. From 1666 until his death he held the office of first assistant; was often called the deputy governor, and was many times acting governor in the absence of the governor. From 1640 to 1650 he was also deputy to the colonial council from Duxbury. Winslow's "History of Duxbury" says of him: "Holding offices of the highest trust, no important measure was proposed or any responsible agency ordered in which he had not a part. He was one of the council of war, many times an arbitrator, a surveyor of lands for the government as well as for individuals, and on several important occasions was authorized to act as agent or attorney for the colony. He was possessed of a sound judgment and of talents which, though not brilliant, were by no means ordinary. Writers who mention him bear ample testimony to his industry, integrity and exemplary piety, and he has been represented as a worthy and useful man of great humility and eminent sanctity of life, decided, ardent, resolute and persevering, indifferent to danger, stern, austere and unyielding, and of incorruptible integrity. He was always a firm supporter of the church, and everything of an innovating nature received determined opposition." From the Puritan point of view Alden was a model, if this description of his virtues is truthful. He took his part in making the lives of the Quakers at Plymouth colony intolerable. On the Alden farm stands the house built by his son Jonathan, having been occupied by eight generations in direct line. It is the oldest house in New England, with three exceptions—the old fort at Medford, built in 1634; the Fairbanks house at Dedham, built in 1636, and the old stone house at Milford, Connecticut, built in 1640. Here Alden spent his declining years. He died in Duxbury, September 1, 1686, aged eighty-seven years, the last of the famous band of Pilgrim Fathers, and the last of the "Mayflower" company.

John Alden had eleven children, only eight of whom are known, namely: John, born about 1622, at Plymouth; Joseph, of whom further; Elizabeth, 1625; Jonathan, about 1627; Sarah, married Alexander Standish, son of Captain Miles Standish; Ruth, married John Bass, of Braintree, from whom the Presidents Adams descended; Mary; David, prominent man of Duxbury.

(II) Joseph, son of John Alden, was born in Plymouth in 1624, died February 2, 1697. He inherited land at Bridgewater, where he settled, and also at Middleborough, Massachusetts. He was admitted a freeman in 1659. He married Mary, daughter of Moses Sim-

mons Jr., who came in the "Fortune" in 1621 and settled at Duxbury. Joseph Alden's will was dated December 14, 1696, proved March 10, 1697. Children: Isaac, married, December 2, 1695, Mehitable Allen; Joseph, mentioned below; John, born about 1675; Elizabeth, married, 1691, Benjamin Snow; Mary, married, 1700, Samuel Allen.

(III) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) Alden, was born in 1667, at Plymouth or Duxbury, died at Bridgewater, December 22, 1747. He settled in South Bridgewater, Massachusetts. He was deacon of the church and a prominent citizen. His will was dated November 12, 1743. He married, in 1690, Hannah Dunham, of Plymouth, daughter of Daniel Dunham. She died January 13, 1748, aged seventy-eight years. Children, born at Bridgewater: Daniel, January 29, 1691; Joseph, August 26, 1693, died December 9, 1695; Eleazer, September 27, 1694; Hannah, February, 1696; Mary, April 10, 1699; Joseph, September 5, 1700, died October 5, 1700; Jonathan, December 3, 1703, died November 10, 1704; Samuel, mentioned below; Mehitabel, October 18, 1707; Seth, July 6, 1710.

(IV) Samuel, son of Joseph (2) Alden, was born at Bridgewater, August 20, 1705, died in 1785. He resided at Titicut, Bridgewater. He married (first) 1728, Abiah, daughter of Captain Joseph Edson. He married (second) in 1752, a daughter of Josiah Washburn. Children, born at Bridgewater: Abiah, 1729; Mehitabel, 1732; Sarah, 1734; Samuel, mentioned below; Josiah, 1738; Simeon, 1740; Silas, died aged twenty-one; Mary; Hosea, killed by kick of a horse.

(V) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) Alden, was born in Bridgewater in 1736, died in 1816. He was a carpenter and lived in Abington, Massachusetts. He was a very worthy man and was a member of the Baptist church in Randolph, now East Stoughton, Massachusetts. He married Hannah Williams, of Raynham, Massachusetts. Children: Daniel; Silas, born 1765; Joseph; Samuel; William, 1772; Hosea, died young; Hannah; Seth, mentioned below; Hosea.

(VI) Deacon Seth Alden, son of Samuel (2) Alden, was born November 3, 1777, died June 3, 1838. He was a deacon of the Baptist church. He was a carpenter of East Stoughton, Massachusetts. He married (first) January 11, 1802, Harmony, born in 1781, died May 24, 1823, daughter of Perez Southworth. He married (second) Betsey, born October 3, 1790, died January 28, 1842, daughter of Nathaniel Littlefield. Children by first wife: Lysander, born August 12, 1804, died November 28, 1808; Eunice, November 27, 1806;

Azel, March 1, 1809; twins, February 22, 1811, died same day; Lysander, January 21, 1812; Samuel, September 12, 1814, Adoniram Judson, May 30, 1817, burned to death, November 22, 1819; Adoniram Judson, November 25, 1819; Southworth (q. v.) and Seth, twins, May 13, 1823. Children by second wife: Ann Amelia, born August 3, 1826; Nathaniel Littlefield, June 13, 1828; Isaac, born December 10, 1830; James, September 7, 1835.

(The Brown Line).

(I) Chad Brown, immigrant ancestor, came from England in the ship "Martin," which arrived in Boston, Massachusetts, July, 1638. He brought with him his wife Elizabeth, son John, then eight years old, and perhaps younger ones. A fellow passenger died on the voyage and Chad Brown witnessed the will soon after his arrival. He did not long remain in Massachusetts, probably because of his religious views, but soon removed to Providence, where he became at once a leader and one of the most valued citizens of that colony. That same year (1638) he and twelve others signed a compact relative to the government of the town. In the capacity of surveyor he was soon after appointed on a committee to compile a list of the home lots of the first settlers of the "Towne Streete" and the meadows allotted to them. His own home lot fronted on the "towne streete," now South Main and Market Square, with the southern boundary to the southward of College and South Main streets. The college grounds of Brown University now comprise a large portion of this lot. In 1640 he served on a committee with three others in regard to the disputed boundary between Providence and Pawtuxet. That same year he, with Robert Cole, William Harris and John Warner, was the committee of Providence colony to report their first written form of government, which was adopted and continued in force until 1644, in which year Roger Williams returned from England with the first charter. Chad Brown was the first of the thirty-nine signers of this agreement. In 1642 he was ordained as the first settled pastor of the Baptist church. In 1643 he was on a committee to make peace between the Warwick settlers and Massachusetts Bay, but their efforts were unavailing. He died September 2, 1650, on which date the name of his widow occurs in a tax list. Children: John, mentioned below; James and Jeremiah, both of whom removed to Newport, Rhode Island; Judah, or Chad, died May 10, 1663, unmarried; Daniel.

(II) John Brown, son of Chad Brown, was born 1630, and died about 1706. He married

Mary, daughter of Rev. Obadiah and Catharine Holmes, of Newport, Rhode Island. He lived in Providence, at the north end, in a house afterwards occupied by his son James. He served the town in various official capacities juryman, commissioner on union of towns in 1654, surveyor of highways, 1659; was freeman in 1655; moderator, member of the town council, deputy in legislature, assistant. He took the oath of allegiance, May 31, 1666. In 1672 he sold the home lot of his father to his brother James, of Newport, who resold the same day to Daniel Abbott. Nearly one hundred years later a part of it was repurchased by his great-grandsons, John and Moses Brown, and by them presented to the College of Rhode Island at the time of its removal from Warren to Providence. The cornerstone of University Hall, for many years the only building, was laid by John Brown, May 31, 1770. Children: Sarah, married, November 14, 1678, John Pray; John, born March 18, 1662; James, born in 1666; Obadiah (q. v.); Martha; Mary, and Deborah.

The lineage of a very large part of the Putnams of New England is traced to John Putnam, the immigrant, the ancestor of several prominent citizens of the early days of Massachusetts. The name comes from Puttenham, a place in England, and this, perhaps, from the Flemish word putte, "a well," plural putten, and ham, signifying a "home," and the whole indicating a settlement by a well. The name has also been connected with the family name of Put, which is still in existence in certain villages in Friesland, and which may very possibly have been borne by some of the Friesland followers of Hengist and Horsa. Some four or five years after the settlement of Salem, Massachusetts, it became necessary to extend the area of the town in order to accommodate a large number of immigrants who were desirous of locating within its jurisdiction, and as a consequence farming communities were established at various points, some of them being considerable distance from the center of population. Several families newly arrived from England founded a settlement which they called Salem Village, and the place was known as such for more than a hundred years. It is now called Danvers. Among the original settlers of Salem Village was John Putnam. He was the American progenitor of the Putnams in New England, and among his descendants were the distinguished revolutionary generals, Israel and Rufus Putnam. Much valuable information relative to the early history of the family is to be found in the "Essex

Institute Collection." In common with most of the inhabitants they suffered from the witchcraft delusion, but were not seriously affected.

(I) The first ancestor of whom definite knowledge is obtainable is Roger, a tenant of Puttenham in 1086.

(II) The second generation is represented by Galo, of the same locality.

(III) Richard, born 1154, died 1189, presented the living of the church of Puttenham to the prior and canons of Ashby.

(IV) Simon de Puttenham was a knight of Herts in 1199.

(V) Ralph de Puttenham, a journeyman in 1199, held a knight's fee in Puttenham of the honor of Leicester in 1210-12.

(VI) William de Puttenham is the next in line.

(VII) John de Puttenham was lord of the manor of Puttenham in 1291, and was a son of William. His wife, "Lady of Puttenham," held half a knight's fee in Puttenham of the honor of Wallingford in 1303."

(VIII) Sir Roger de Puttenham, son of John de Puttenham and Lady of Puttenham, was born prior to 1272, and with his wife Alina had a grant of lands in Penne in 1315. He was sheriff of Herts in 1322, in which year he supported Edward II. against the Mortimers. His wife, perhaps identical with Helen, is called a daughter of John Spigornel, and was married (second) to Thomas de la Hay, king's commissioner, knight of the shire, in 1337, who held Puttenham with reversion to the heirs of Roger Puttenham and land in Penne in right of his wife.

(IX) Sir Roger de Puttenham was pardoned by the king in 1338, probably on account of some political offense. The next year he was a follower of Sir John de Molyns, and was knight of the shire from 1355 to 1374. He had a grant of remainder, after the death of Christian Bordolfe, of the manor of Long Marston in 1370-71. He had a second wife, Marjorie, in 1370.

(X) Robert, son of Sir Roger de Puttenham, in 1346 held part of a knight's fee in Marston, which the Lady of Puttenham held. He was living in 1356.

(XI) William, son of Robert de Puttenham, of Puttenham and Penne, was commissioner of the peace for Herts in 1377, and was called "of Berk Hampstead." He was sergeant-at-arms in 1376. He married Margaret, daughter of John de Warbleton, who died in 1375, when his estates of Warbleton, Sherfield, etc., passed to the Putnams. They had children: Henry, Robert and William.

(XII) Henry Puttenham, son of William and Margaret (Warbleton) de Puttenham, was

nearly sixty years of age in 1468, and died July 6, 1473. He married Elizabeth, widow of Jeffrey Goodluck, who died in 1486, and was probably his second wife.

(XIII) William, eldest son of Henry Puttenham, was in possession of Puttenham, Penne, Sherfield and other estates. He was buried in London and his will was proved July 23, 1492. He married Anne, daughter of John Hampden, of Hampden, who was living in 1486. They had sons: Sir George, Thomas and Nicholas.

(XIV) Nicholas Putnam, third son of William and Anne (Hampden) Puttenham, of Penne, in 1534 bore the same arms as his elder brother, Sir George. He had sons: John and Henry.

(XV) Henry, youngest son of Nicholas Putnam, was named in the will of his brother John in 1526.

(XVI) Richard, son of Henry Putnam, was of Eddelsboro in 1524, and owned land in Slapton. His will was proved February 26, 1557, and he left a widow Joan. He had sons: Harry and John.

(XVII) John, second son of Richard and Joan Putnam, was of Wingrave and Slapton; was buried October 2, 1573, and his will was proved November 14 following. His wife Margaret was buried January 27, 1568. They had sons: Nicholas, Richard, Thomas and John.

(XVIII) Nicholas, eldest son of John and Margaret Putnam, was of Wingrave and Stukeley; died before September 27, 1598, on which date his will was proved. His wife Margaret was a daughter of John Goodspeed. She married (second) in 1614, William Huxley, and died January 8, 1619. Children of Nicholas and Margaret Putnam: John, Anne, Elizabeth, Thomas and Richard.

(I) John, eldest son of Nicholas and Margaret (Goodspeed) Putnam, was of the nineteenth generation in the English line and first of the American line. He was born about 1580 and died suddenly in Salem Village, now Danvers, Massachusetts, December 30, 1662, aged about eighty-two years. It is known that he was a resident of Aston Abbots, England, as late as 1627, as the date of the baptism of the youngest son shows, but just when he came to New England is not known. Family tradition is responsible for the date 1634, and the tradition is known to have been in the family over one hundred and fifty years. In 1641, new style, John Putnam was granted land in Salem. He was a farmer and exceedingly well off for those times. He wrote a fair hand, as deeds on file show. In these deeds he styled himself "Yeoman"; once in 1655, "husbandman." His land amounted to two hundred and

fifty acres, and was situated between Davenport's hill and Potter's hill. John Putnam was admitted to the church in 1647, six years later than his wife, and was also a freeman the same year. The town of Salem in 1644 voted that a patrol of two men be appointed each Lord's Day to walk forth during worship and take notice of such who did not attend service and who were idle, etc., and to present such cases to the magistrate; all of those appointed were men of standing in the community. For the ninth day John Putnam and John Hathorne were appointed. The following account of the death of John Putnam was written in 1733 by his grandson Edward: "He ate his supper, went to prayer with his family and died before he went to sleep." He married, in England, Priscilla (perhaps Gould), who was admitted to the church in Salem in 1641. Their children, baptized at Aston Abbots, were: Elizabeth; Thomas, grandfather of General Israel Putnam, of the revolutionary war; John, Nathaniel, mentioned below; Sara; Phoebe; John.

(II) Nathaniel, third son of John and Priscilla Putnam, was baptized at Aston Abbots, October 11, 1619, and died at Salem Village, July 23, 1700. He was a man of considerable landed property; his wife brought him seventy-five acres additional, and on this tract he built his house and established himself. Part of his property has remained uninterruptedly in the family. It is now better known as the "old Judge Putnam place." He was constable in 1656, and afterwards deputy to the general court, 1690-91, selectman, and always at the front on all local questions, whether pertaining to politics, religious affairs, or other town matters. "He had great business activity and ability and was a person of extraordinary powers of mind, of great energy and skill in the management of affairs, and of singular sagacity, acumen and quickness of perception. He left a large estate." Nathaniel Putnam was one of the principles in the great lawsuit concerning the ownership of the Bishop farm. His action in this matter was merely to prevent the attempt of Zerubabel Endicott to push the bounds of the Bishop grant over his land. The case was a long and complicated affair, and was at last settled to the satisfaction of Allen and Putnam in 1683. December 10, 1688, Lieutenant Nathaniel Putnam was one of the four messengers sent to Rev. Samuel Parris to obtain his reply to the call of the parish. Parris was afterwards installed as the minister of the parish, and four years later completely deceived Mr. Putnam in regard to the witchcraft delusion. That he honestly believed in witchcraft and in the statements of the afflicted girls there seems to be no doubt; that he was

not inclined to be severe is evident, and his goodness of character shows forth in marked contrast with the almost bitter feelings shown by many of those concerned. That he should have believed in the delusion is not strange, for belief in witchcraft was then all but universal. The physicians and ministers called upon to examine the girls, who pretended to be bewitched, agreed that such was the case. There can be no doubt that the expressed opinion of a man like Nathaniel Putnam must have influenced scores of his neighbors. His eldest brother had been dead seven years, and he had succeeded to the position as head of the great Putnam family with its connections. He was known as "Landlord Putnam," a term given for many years to the oldest living member of the family. He saw the family of his brother, Thomas Putnam, afflicted, and being an upright and honest man himself believed in the disordered imaginings of his grandniece Ann. These are powerful reasons to account for his belief and actions. The following extract from Upham brings out the better side of his character: "Entire confidence was felt by all in his judgment and deservedly. But he was a strong religionist, a lifelong member of the church, and extremely strenuous and zealous in his ecclesiastical relations. He was getting to be an old man, and Mr. Parris had succeeded in obtaining, for the time, possession of his feelings, sympathy and zeal in the management of the church, and secured his full coöperation in the witchcraft prosecutions. He had been led by Parris to take the very front in the proceedings. But even Nathaniel Putnam could not stand by in silence and see Rebecca Nurse sacrificed." A curious paper written by him is among those which have been preserved: "Nathaniel Putnam, senior, being desired by Francis Nurse, senior, to give information of what I could say concerning his wife's life and conversation. I, the above-said, have known this said aforesaid woman forty years and what I have observed of her, human frailties excepted, her life and conversation have been to her profession, and she hath brought up a great family of children and educated them well, so that there is in some of them apparent savor of godliness. I have known her differ with her neighbors, but I never knew or heard of any that did accuse her of what she is now charged with." In 1694 Nathaniel and John Putnam testified to having lived in the village since 1641. He married, in Salem, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard and Alice (Bosworth) Hutchinson, of Salem Village. She was born August 20, and baptized at Arnold, England, August 30, 1629, and died June 24, 1688. In 1648 both Na-

thaniel and his wife Elizabeth were admitted to the church in Salem. Their children, all born in Salem, were: Samuel, Nathaniel, John, Joseph, Elizabeth, Benjamin and Mary.

(III) Captain Benjamin Putnam, youngest son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Hutchinson) Putnam, was born December 24, 1664, at Salem Village, and died at the same place about 1715. He was a prominent man in Salem and held many town offices, being tithingman of the village in 1695-96; constable and collector in 1700; selectman in 1707-13, and was often on the grand and petit juries. He was chosen to perambulate the bounds between the towns of Salem and Topsfield, which was his last appearance on the records, in 1712. He held the position of lieutenant and captain; served in the Indian war and received the titles in 1706-11. It appears that he was imprisoned at one time, but for what cause does not appear. Among the signatures to the certificate of character of Rebecca Nurse appear the names of Benjamin and his wife Sarah. Rev. Joseph Green, in his diary, mentions calling on "Landlord Putnam," and that he was very sick and out of his head. December 30, 1709, he was chosen deacon of the church of the village. His will, dated October 28, 1706, was proved April 25, 1715. He gives to his son (minister at Reading) "one hundred and fifty pounds for his learning." "Overseers, Uncle John Putnam and Captain Jonathan Putnam." All his children but Josiah are mentioned. He was married, August 25, 1686, to Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Putnam (according to Colonel Perley Putnam), but on the Salem records the births are recorded as by wife Hannah. His first wife died December 21, 1705, and he married (second) July 1, 1706, Sarah Holton. His children were: Josiah; Nathaniel; Tarrant; Elizabeth; Benjamin; Stephen; Daniel, mentioned below; Israel; Cornelius.

(IV) Rev. Daniel Putnam, sixth son of Benjamin and Hannah (or Elizabeth) (Putnam) Putnam, was born November 12, 1696, in Salem Village, and died June 20, 1759, at Reading, Massachusetts. His father left him in his will "one hundred and fifty pounds for his learning." In 1718 the north precinct of Reading voted to give him twenty acres of land if he would be their minister, also "to build Mr. Putnam an house 28 feet long, 19 feet wide and 15 feet stud, a lenter on the back side 10 feet stud, three chimneys from the ground, and chamber chimney, and convenient parlor and convenient well, in lieu of the 100 pounds, if Mr. Putnam finds nails and glass for the house." He was not ordained until 1720, at which time the church had thirty-nine

members. He was their minister thirty-nine years, and added one hundred and ninety-four persons to the church, baptized four hundred and ninety-one, and married one hundred and eleven couples. He married, February 25, 1718, Rebecca Putnam, born August 16, 1691. Their children were: Rebecca; Daniel, mentioned below; Aaron, died young; Sarah; Hannah; Elizabeth; Mary; Joshua; Aaron; Bethia; Susanna.

(V) Deacon Daniel (2) Putnam, eldest son of Rev. Daniel (1) and Rebecca (Putnam) Putnam, was born November 8, 1721, in Reading, died November 5, 1774, in the same town. He was elected deacon of the church in North Reading in 1754; was selectman of Reading in 1763-68-71, and in 1773 represented his town in the general court. June 4, 1774, Hannah Putnam, spinster, was appointed administratrix on his estate. He married Hannah, daughter of Henry and Hannah (Martin) Ingalls, of North Andover, Massachusetts, who was born September 12, 1723, and died May 11, 1761, in Reading. Their children were: Henry, mentioned below; Daniel; Joshua; Rebecca; Aaron; Sarah.

(VI) Henry, eldest son of Deacon Daniel (2) and Hannah (Ingalls) Putnam, was born May 7, 1755, at North Reading, and died November 27, 1806, at the same place. He was a man of influence in the community, and was chosen deacon of the church in 1778. He responded to the alarm of April 19, 1775, and served nine days in Captain John Flint's company. He married (first) November 9, 1775, Mary Hawkes, of Lynnfield, Massachusetts, who died January 21, 1794, (second) Lucy, daughter of Peter and Ann (Adams) Tufts, of Charlestown, who married (second) in June, 1811, Jacob Osgood. She cared for James Otis, the patriot, for many years, and he was killed by lightning in her house.

(VII) Henry (2), son of Henry (1) and Mary (Hawkes) Putnam, was born June 28, 1778, died in January, 1827, in Brunswick, Maine. He was graduated from Harvard College in 1802; served in many town offices in Brunswick, and in 1808 was named as chairman of a committee to petition the president to withdraw the embargo act. He was representative from Brunswick in 1813. He married, September 13, 1807, Catherine Hunt, daughter of Joseph Pease Palmer, of Roxbury, Massachusetts, who was born in 1783, and died December 12, 1889. She taught school in Brunswick from 1807 to 1825, when she removed to New York. Children: Henry, born 1808, died 1815; Catherine, 1810, died 1827; George Palmer, mentioned below; Elizabeth, 1816, died 1875; Anne, 1819, died 1869.

(VIII) George Palmer, son of Henry (2) and Catherine Hunt (Palmer) Putnam, was born February 7, 1814, in Brunswick, Maine, and died December 20, 1872, in New York. He received his early training with his sisters in his mother's school, a well-known and popular institution of Brunswick. He enjoyed the sports of the times and region, skating on the Androscoggin river in winter and boating up and down the same in summer. When he was eleven years of age he was offered an apprenticeship in Boston to the mercantile business by the husband of his mother's sister, John Gulliver. The latter's son, John Putnam Gulliver, was of the same age as young Putnam, and they became companions in the business training and work of the store. This establishment was devoted chiefly to carpets, and its owner was a man of strict puritanical views. The boys slept together in the rear of the store and were chiefly occupied in keeping the place in order. There were few holidays and the business day was a long one. The Sabbath was observed with a full New England strictness, including morning and evening prayers at home, Sunday school and two long church services. No reading was permitted on the Sabbath except works of a devotional character, and there were very few books then available to the young men. Young Putnam had a strong taste for reading and in later years he often referred to the "literary starvation" which he suffered in Boston, and also referred to the compunctions of conscience he experienced when surreptitiously reading a volume of Miss Edgeworth's tales. This belonged to the forbidden class of fiction and its reading was looked upon as a frivolity.

He remained with his uncle in Boston about four years, and decided in 1829 to try his chances of securing a livelihood in New York. Here he very soon became engaged in literary work, and during the first years after his arrival, when he was fifteen years old, he began a historical manual which was completed in three years' time. In 1833 he completed and published through West & Trow a weekly chronicle entitled the *Publishers' Advertiser*. He undertook to review the current publications which in that year included the first volume of Bancroft's "United States," Abbott's "Young Christian," Mrs. Sigourney's "Sketches," and Cooper's "Letters to My Countrymen." His first introduction to the book trade was made very shortly after his arrival. He speaks of his first studies as conning paragraphs in the papers beginning "Boy Wanted." His second application was made at a little book and stationery store on Broadway, near Maiden Lane, where he en-

gaged himself to do errands, sweep, etc., for which he was to receive a wage of twenty-five dollars per year and board in the family of his employer, George W. Bleecker, who lived over his store. For a short time he was engaged as a canvasser in the interest of a quarto-monthly published by Mr. Bleecker, which took him on a cruise up the Hudson river. He was subsequently employed as first clerk in the Park Place House, an emporium of literature and art, and still later was general clerk and messenger for Jonathan Leavitt, in a two-story building at the corner of John street and Broadway, Mr. Leavitt being the leading publisher of theological and religious books.

About this time Daniel Appleton, founder of the great house of D. Appleton & Company, became connected with Mr. Leavitt. In that era an edition of one thousand copies of a new book was the average, and those of five hundred copies were as usual as any exceeding two thousand. After Mr. Appleton had established his own business he and Mr. Leavitt published jointly an edition of one thousand copies, including some four hundred pages, prepared by young Putnam, entitled "Chronology, an Introduction and Index to Universal History." It had been prepared originally for his own benefit as a reference. It was his custom in these times to repair to the Mercantile Library, then recently opened, after the closing of the store where he was employed, which was usually after nine o'clock. He read almost exclusively works of history. In the shop of Mr. Leavitt he was advanced to two dollars per week, and after a few months to four dollars. With this large income he felt able to rent a seat in the church. In 1833 he entered the employ of Wiley & Long, publishers and booksellers. In 1840 he became a partner, and the firm was styled Wiley & Putnam, Mr. Wiley being about one year the senior of Mr. Putnam. At that time the Appletons and I. & J. Harper were the leading publishers in New York, and the principal retail booksellers were Stanford & Swords. A very large portion of the books then sold in New York were imported from England. In the firm of Wiley & Putnam the publishing division was in charge of the junior partner, while the senior gave his attention chiefly to the selling. Mr. Putnam held to the view that irrespective of nationality or political boundaries contemporary authors should receive the returns secured from the publication of their works, and he became intimately associated with Bryant, Matthews, Halleck, Cooper & Fay. In 1840 he made his first business journey to England, in the effort to establish a closer relation between the book trades of the two countries. In 1841 he made

a second journey to London and established a branch house in that city in Paternoster Row, the old-time center of the London book trade. The business of this agency was the sale of American books and the purchase of English publications for sale in the United States. Thus began the great publishing house now having a world-wide reputation and known as G. P. Putnam's Sons, and which still maintain a London publication office. The firm of G. P. Putnam was established in 1848 and in 1853 began the publication of *Putnam's Monthly*.

In 1862 Mr. Putnam was appointed by President Lincoln collector of internal revenue of New York and this position he acceptably filled for three years. His activities in connection with the spread of literature and art were numerous, and he was one of the founders, and at the time of his death honorary superintendent, of the Metropolitan Museum of Art. In 1872 he was chairman of the American committee on art at the Vienna Exposition. His literary work was early recognized by Bowdoin College, which conferred upon him in 1853 the honorary degree of Master of Arts. The career of Mr. Putnam furnishes an excellent example of the fact that a liberal education is not indispensable in the development of one's best powers, if he be an earnest and painstaking student. He was accustomed to refer humorously to the granting of this degree as a reward for his service in spreading the alarm on one occasion when a fire broke out in the college buildings at Brunswick while he was a small boy.

Mr. Putnam organized in 1837 the earliest of the American copyright leagues or associations, and he was from that date until the year of his death, 1872, the secretary and the working man in the series of leagues and associations which had for their purpose the bringing of the United States into copyright relations with Europe and securing for authors on both sides of the Atlantic, irrespective of political boundaries, the returns due to them for their labor.

He married, in May, 1841, in New York, Victorine, born 1824, daughter of Joseph Haven, and his second wife, Mary Parsons Tuttle. Joseph Haven was a son of Samuel Haven, a merchant of Boston, and was engaged in the china trade of that city. He became broken in health and died there while his daughter Victorine was an infant. The children of George Palmer and Victorine (Haven) Putnam were: Mary Corinna, born 1842, married, 1873, Abram Jacobi, M. D.; George Haven, mentioned below; Edith G., born 1846; John B., born 1848; Amy V., born 1850;

Irving, born 1852; Bayard, born 1854; Kingman, born 1856; Ruth, born 1860; Herbert, mentioned below; Sidney, born 1869. Several of the children were possessed of literary taste and have contributed more or less to American literature.

Among the principal works issued by the father were: "American Facts," London and New York, 1846; "The World's Progress," a manual of historical reference, New York and London, 1832-1871; "Tabular Views of Universal History." This constitutes the second division of "The World's Progress," and has been issued in successive editions from 1832 to 1908. The last edition is rewritten and brought down to date. The elder son is the author of: "The Question of Copyright," New York and London, 1892; "Authors and Their Public in Ancient Times," New York and London, 1898; "The Artificial Mother," New York and London, 1884; "Books and their Makers in the Middle Ages," New York and London, 1900; "The Censorship of the Church, a Study of the Prohibitory and Expurgatory Indexes," with reference to their influence on the production and distribution of books, two volumes, New York and London, 1906-07; "Authors and Publishers," a manual of suggestions for beginners in literature (written in coöperation with J. B. P.), 1899, New York and London; "Abraham Lincoln; the People's Leader in the Struggle for National Existence," 1910. John Bishop Putnam, the second son, co-author of "Authors and Publishers," is also the author of "A Norwegian Ramble." He is the founder and president of the Knickerbocker Press. Ruth Putnam is the author of "William the Silent," two volumes, 1900, New York, Amsterdam and London; "Medieval Princess," 1905, New York and London; "Charles the Bold of Burgundy," 1908, New York and London. Mary Putnam Jacobi, M. D., who died in 1905, had had a distinguished career as a physician. She was the first woman to secure admission to, and a degree from, the School of Medicine in Paris. She was the author of a number of medical treatises, and was a constant contributor to the scientific journals.

(IX) George Haven Putnam, Litt. D., eldest son of George P. and Victorine (Haven) Putnam, was born April 2, 1844, in London, and was educated at Columbia University, New York, at Gottingen and Paris. He enlisted in 1862 in the One Hundred and Seventy-sixth Regiment New York Volunteers and was promoted successively to sergeant, lieutenant, quartermaster, adjutant, and was on retiring commissioned major. He served in the Army of the Gulf, and later under Sheridan, in Vir-

ginia, and participated in the engagements of the Red River campaign, and of Sheridan's campaign in the Shenandoah Valley. In 1865 he was appointed deputy collector of internal revenue and served until 1866. In 1866 he was admitted a partner in his father's publishing house, which is now incorporated under the style of G. P. Putnam's Sons and of which he is head. The establishment occupies quarters extending from Twenty-third to Twenty-fourth street, near Fifth avenue, and in the Putnam building, in Forty-fifth street, near Fifth avenue. Mr. Putnam has taken active part in copyright legislation. He reorganized in 1886 the Publishers' Copyright League, of which he has since been secretary and working member. He was interested in taking up the copyright work that his father had originated, and the league of which he was secretary was finally able to bring about in 1891 the international copyright legislation for which the earlier Putnam had worked for forty years. He is himself the author of numerous volumes bearing upon the relations of author and publisher, as well as of a memoir of his father, which was printed in two volumes for private circulation. He has received honorary degrees from Bowdoin College, the University of Pennsylvania and Columbia University. He is a member of the Century Association, and of the City, the Authors' and the Economic clubs of New York, and of the Legion of Honor (France).

He married (first) in July, 1869, Rebecca Kettell Shepard, who died in July, 1895. He married (second) April 27, 1899, Emily James, daughter of Judge James C. and Emily (Adams) Smith, a graduate of Bryn Mawr, and from 1894 to 1900 dean of Barnard College. His children by his first wife were: Bertha Haven, Ethel Frothingham, Corinna Haven and Dorothy Leslie. By his second wife: Palmer Crosslett, born July, 1900.

(IX) Herbert Putnam, Litt. D., son of George Palmer Putnam, was born September 20, 1861, in New York City, and graduated from Harvard College in 1883. He was librarian of Minneapolis Athenæum and Public Library from 1884 to 1891; was librarian of the Boston Public Library from 1895 to 1899, and in 1899 was appointed librarian of congress, and was delegate to the International Library Conference in 1897, and president of the American Library Association in 1898. He was admitted to the bar in 1886.

Mr. Putnam married, in October, 1886, Charlotte Elizabeth, daughter of Charles W. Munroe, of Cambridge, Massachusetts. Their children are: Shirley and Brenda.

George Willis, the immigrant, WILLIS was born in England in 1602.

He came to New England in 1636 or earlier and settled in Cambridge, Massachusetts. He was a mason by trade and in Cambridge engaged in the manufacture of brick. In 1636 he was a proprietor of the town of Cambridge, and he was admitted a freeman of the colony, May 2, 1638. He petitioned to be excused from training in 1662. He was probably a brother of Michael Willis, cutler, of Dorchester. There were at least seventeen emigrants bearing the name of Willis in Massachusetts and Plymouth colonies before 1650, and it is, of course, impossible to trace the connection between them, if any existed. George Willis acquired considerable land in Cambridge, Brookline, Billerica and vicinity. He resided on the west side of the common in Cambridge. In 1638 he was a deputy to the general court. He married (first) Jane Palfrey, widow, who had children John and Elizabeth Palfrey. The son, John Palfrey, who came to America and joined the church at Cambridge, December 10, 1658, is the progenitor of the Palfrey families in this country. On joining the church in 1640 Jane Willis spoke of formerly being in Newcastle and Heddon, England. George Willis married (second) Sarah ———, who survived him. He died September, 1690. Children of George and Jane Willis: John, born in 1630; Nathaniel, mentioned below; George; Thomas, born December 28, 1638, at Cambridge; Roger, in 1640, settled in Sudbury; Stephen, October 14, 1644.

(II) Nathaniel, son of George Willis, appears to have left practically no record behind him. He owned land in Dorchester. The family history names as his children: Nathaniel, mentioned below; John, married Rebecca Tufts; Andrew, married Susanna ———.

(III) Nathaniel (2), son of Nathaniel (1) Willis, is believed to have had these children: Charles, mentioned below; James, Richard, had a son William at Boston.

(IV) Charles, son of Nathaniel (2) Willis, married, in 1727, Anna Ingalls, probably daughter of John and Sarah (Russell) Ingalls. Her will proved in 1765 mentions only two children: Charles, mentioned below; Anna, born December 29, 1731.

(V) Charles (2), son of Charles (1) Willis, was born in Boston, August 21, 1728. His father appears to have died when he was a child and he was brought up in Boston in the bookstore of John Phillips and Nathaniel Belknap on Cornhill. He was a sailmaker. He married Abigail Belknap, born May 2, 1730,

daughter of Nathaniel and Rebecca (Bailey) Belknap, granddaughter of Joseph and Abigail (Buttolph) Belknap and great-granddaughter of Abraham Belknap, of Boston, ancestor of Rev. Dr. Jeremiah Belknap, of Boston, author of "The History of New Hampshire." His mother was daughter of John Bailey and granddaughter of the gifted Rev. Thomas Bailey, of Watertown. Children: Charles, born 1753; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Abigail, married, 1785, Lieutenant Isaac Collins.

(VI) Nathaniel (3), son of Charles (2) Willis, was born February 7, 1755, died in Ohio, April 1, 1831.

He was a printer by trade. From June, 1774, to January, 1784, he published the *Independent Chronicle*, a Whig newspaper, in Boston, printed in the same building in which Benjamin Franklin had worked at his trade. He was an active man, a fine horseman and a leader of the patriots. He took part in the Boston tea party and was adjutant of the Boston regiment sent on an expedition to Rhode Island under General Sullivan in the revolutionary war. In 1784 he sold his interest in the *Independent Chronicle* and became one of the pioneer journalists of the frontier. He removed first, however, to Winchester, Virginia, where he published a paper for a short time; then to Shepardstown, where for a time he published a paper, and thence in 1790 to Martinsburg, Virginia, where he founded the *Potomac Guardian* and published it until 1796. In that year he removed to Chillicothe, Ohio, and established the *Scioto Gazette*, the first newspaper in what was then known as the Northwest Territory. He was printer to the government of the territory and afterward held an agency in the post office department. He bought and cultivated a farm at Chillicothe, where his death occurred.

He married (first) at New London, Connecticut, Lucy Douglas, born September 22, 1755, at New London, daughter of Nathan and Anne (Dennis) Douglas, granddaughter of Thomas and Hannah (Sperry) Douglas and great-granddaughter of Robert and Mary Douglas, first of Ipswich, Massachusetts, then of New London. She died in Boston, May 1, 17— . He married (second), January 18, 1789, Mary Cartwell, at Winchester, Virginia, born September 7, 1770, died September 9, 1844. Children by first wife: Andrew and Mary, died young; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Rebecca, born July 28, 1782. By second wife: Elijah C., born January 9, 1790; Sarah A., May 10, 1791; Mary A., February 12, 1793; Eliza A., October 7, 1795; Catherine C., May 12, 1797; Martin C., February 19, 1799; Julia A., March 29, 1801; Matilda, November 22,

1802; Henry C., February 5, 1805; James M., January 20, 1808; Madeline C., October 19, 1811.

(VII) Nathaniel (4), son of Nathaniel (3) Willis, was born in Boston, June 6, 1780, died May 26, 1870. He remained there until 1787, when he joined his father in Winchester, Virginia, and was set to work folding newspapers and setting type. At Martinsburg, a few years later, he became postrider and with his time-honored tin horn used to deliver the papers from saddle-bags through the country round about. A sketch of the old office of the *Potomac Guardian* made by Porte Crayon is in the possession of Richard Storrs Willis, of Detroit. At the age of fifteen Nathaniel returned to Boston and entered the printing office of his father's old newspaper, the *Independent Chronicle*, working in the same pressroom in which his father and the great Franklin had worked in their day as apprentices. He also found time while in Boston to drill a militia company, the Fusiliers. In 1803, at the request of a Maine congressman and others of the Republican party, he established at Portland, Maine, the *Eastern Argus*. Party feeling was vehement and the controversies in his newspaper soon involved Willis in costly libel suits. After six years he sold the newspaper to Francis Douglas. At this time, through the influence of Rev. Dr. Edward Payson, the editor turned his attention to religion. From 1810 to 1812 he made efforts to establish a religious newspaper in Portland, but secured no substantial support. In the meantime he supported himself by publishing tracts and religious books. In January, 1816, he started the *Boston Recorder*, which he asserted to be the first religious newspaper in the world. He conducted this paper until 1844, when he sold it to Rev. Martin Moore, and it still lives in the *Congregationalist and Boston Recorder*. Willis also originated the idea of a religious paper for children. *The Youth's Companion*, which he commenced in 1827 and edited for about thirty years, was the first and remains to-day perhaps the best and most successful publication of its kind.

Charles Dudley Warner wrote of him:

The elder Willis, though a thoroughly good man and good father, was a rather wooden person. His youth and early manhood had been full of hardship; his education was scanty, and he had the formal and narrow piety of the new evangelicals of that day, revolting against the latitudinarianism of the Boston Churches. He was for twenty years deacon of the Park Street Church, profanely nicknamed by the Unitarians Brimstone Corner. * * * His rigidity was, perhaps, more in his principles than in his character, and his austerity was tempered by two qualities which have not seldom been found to

consist with the diaconate, namely, a sense of humor—dry of course to the correct degree—and an admiration for pretty women, or, in the dialect of that day, for female loveliness.

Mr. Willis married (first) Hannah Parker, who was a native of Holliston, Massachusetts, "a woman whose strong character and fervent piety were mingled with a playful affectionateness which made her to her children the object of that perfect love which casteth out fear." The testimony to her worth and her sweetness is universal. The Rev. Dr. Storrs, of Braintree, in an obituary notice written on her death in 1844, at the age of sixty-two, spoke of her as "the light and joy of every circle in which she moved; the idol of her family, the faithful companion, the tender mother, the affectionate sister, the fast and assiduous friend." She was born January 28, 1782, died in Boston, March 21, 1844, daughter of Solomon and Elizabeth Parker, descendant of John Parker, a pioneer of Hingham. Mr. Willis married (second), July 8, 1845, Susan (Capen) Douglas, widow of Francis Douglas. She was born October 11, 1790. Children: 1. Lucy Douglas, born May 11, 1804; married Josiah F. Bumstead. 2. Nathaniel Parker, mentioned below. 3. Louisa Harris, born May 11, 1807; married Rev. L. Dwight. 4. Julia Dean, a talented writer in her brother's paper; never married. 5. Sarah Payson, born July 9, 1811; a prolific and successful writer for children under the name of "Fanny Fern;" married Charles Eldridge. 6. Mary Perry, born November 28, 1813, died unmarried, March 22, 1853. 7. Richard Storrs, born February 10, 1819; editor of the *Musical World*, author of "Our Church Music," a poet and musical composer of note; married Jessie Cairns. 8. Ellen Holmes, born September 23, 1821, died February 5, 1844; married, June 12, 1843, Charles F. Dennett.

(VIII) Nathaniel Parker, son of Nathaniel (4) Willis, was born in Portland, Maine, January 20, 1806. He began his school life under the instruction of Rev. Dr. McFarland, of Concord, New Hampshire. Afterward he attended the Boston Latin School, Phillips Academy of Andover, Massachusetts, and Yale College, from which he was graduated with high honors in the class of 1827. While in college he began to write under the signature of "Roy," and he published various religious articles and won the first prize offered by Lockwood, the publisher, for the best poem contributed to his gift book, "The Album." After leaving college he became the editor of the "Legendary" and the "Token," a series of sketches and tales, published by S. G. Goodrich, known as "Peter Parley." In the follow-

ing year, 1828, he established the *American Monthly Magazine*, and conducted it for two years and a half, when it was merged with the *New York Mirror*, and the interesting literary partnership of the editors, Nathaniel P. Willis and George P. Morris, began. Willis went abroad as soon as the partnership was launched and contributed to the *Mirror* the piquant sketches called "Pencilings by the Way," while traveling. He made a long and interesting journey through all the countries of the Continent. During his foreign residence he wrote for the *New Monthly Magazine* the tales and sketches of "Philip Slingsby."

In 1837 Mr. Willis returned home and made his home near the village of Oswego, New York, at "Glenmary." The sudden loss of his income by the death of his father-in-law and the failure of his booksellers, five years later, compelled him to return to the city. For a time he was associated with Dr. Porter in the publication of the *Corsair*, a weekly critical journal. While in London soon afterward he published a collection of stories, poems and letters under the title of "Loiterings of Travel," and another volume, "Two Ways of Dying for a Husband," which contained his plays, "Bianca Visconti" and "Tortosa the Usurer," and when he returned he found the *Corsair* had failed and he engaged with General Morris in the publication of the *New Mirror*, first as a weekly, afterward as a daily. The *New Mirror* passed into other hands while Willis was sick abroad, and upon his return he was again associated with General Morris in the publication of a weekly, the *Home Journal*. As editor and contributor in New York, and at his second country place, "Idlewild," on the Hudson, Willis toiled faithfully through the twenty-one years of life that remained to him. During the civil war he went to the front as correspondent of his paper. He died at "Idlewild," January 20, 1867.

A recent writer says of his early life:

He figured to some extent in the more fashionable society of Boston, gave great care to his dress and personal appearance, and drove a high-stepping bay horse which he named Thalaba. For frequenting the theatre and neglecting his duties in Park Street Church, he was excommunicated from the church. In England Lady Blessington and other persons of less notoriety and perhaps as secure position took him up and made much of him. To women particularly, and often to older women, he was here, as elsewhere, very attractive. He was given the entrée of the best clubs, and found it as easy as it had been at New Haven to make himself agreeable to everybody. No, not everybody, for when his Pencilings were reprinted in England there were those who took him roundly to task for some the things he had said. He fought a duel with Captain Marryat, the author.

He was unquestionably among the foremost poets and writers in this country in his day. No complete edition of his works has been published. Thirteen volumes published by Scribner contained a large part of his writings. A bibliography is given in the biography written by Professor Henry A. Beers, edited by Charles Dudley Warner, and published in the "American Men of Letters" series of the *Riverside Press* in 1885. This list describes twenty-nine books, besides nine others that he edited and wrote in part.

He married (first) in England, Mary Leighton Stace, daughter of a British army officer who won distinction in the battle of Waterloo, commissary-general in command of the arsenal at Woolwich. She was a woman of great beauty, grace and sweetness of character. He married (second), October 1, 1846, Cornelia, an adopted daughter of Hon. Joseph Grinnell, of New Bedford, Massachusetts, a congressman from Massachusetts. She was born March 19, 1825, died in 1904. Child by first wife: Imogene, born June 20, 1842. Children of second wife: Grinnell, mentioned below; Lillian, born April 27, 1850; Edith, born September 28, 1853; John Bailey, born May 30, 1857.

(IX) Grinnell, son of Nathaniel Parker Willis, was born at 19 Ludlow place, New York City, April 28, 1848. He attended the public schools of New Bedford, Massachusetts, and the Friends Academy of that city. He is a partner of the firm of Grinnell Willis & Company, merchants and agents of the Wamsutta Mills, 44 and 46 Leonard street, New York City. Mr. Willis has inherited the literary tastes of his father and has written some poetry, but his life has been devoted mainly to business. He married, October 24, 1874, Mary Baker Haydock, born March 13, 1849, daughter of Robert and Hannah (Wharton) Haydock. Children: Hannah Haydock, born in New York City, December 31, 1875; Cornelia Grinnell, born in New York City, August 31, 1877; Joseph Grinnell, born in Germantown, Pennsylvania, July 24, 1879.

The name of Norton is of ancient origin and the many distinct families in America bearing it are undoubtedly descended from the same source. Their lineage can be traced back to Le Signr de Noruile (Norvile), who crossed the channel with the Norman Conqueror and subsequently served as the latter's constable. This de Norvile married a lady of the famous house of Valois. Dr. Norton, of London, England, has made much research to discover the earliest origin of the family and finds it first in Norway, whence came a large portion

of the inhabitants of Normandy, France, the original home of William the Conqueror. In Norway it had its present form, but the influences of the French language changed it somewhat, being made Nordville and Norvile. A few generations after its arrival in England it was changed to the original form of Norton. The senior William D. Norvile was chamberlain of William the Conqueror at the time of the conquest. A descendant of Cantable de Norville in the sixth generation, anglicized the name into its present form of Norton. Professor Charles Eliot Norton, of Harvard University, is a lineal descendant of the constable in the twenty-first generation. In addition to Norton street, a prominent London thoroughfare, there are in England several important rural communities of this name—Chipping Norton, Sedbey Norton, King's Norton and Phillip's Norton, all of ancient origin and doubtless deriving their name from some prominent family or individual. Several immigrants of this name are mentioned in the early colonial records of New England. Captain Walter Norton arrived in America in 1630. George Norton, of Salem, Ipswich, and other places, who came from London, was made a freeman in 1634, and died in 1659. William Norton, of Hingham and Ipswich, born in England, 1610, came in the "Hopewell" in 1635, and took the freeman's oath the same year. Rev. John Norton, brother of William, born in 1605, probably in London, emigrated to Massachusetts Bay in 1635, shortly after graduating from Cambridge, and located in Ipswich. In 1656 he became pastor of the First Church in Boston, and was noted for his piety and learning. Nicholas Norton, who is thought to have come from the county of Herts, was of Weymouth, Massachusetts, as early as 1638, removed to Martha's Vineyard, and his descendants are still found there. A Francis Norton was admitted a freeman at Weymouth in 1642. Major Peter Norton, an efficient officer in the revolutionary war, was a son of Ebenezer, grandson of Joseph, and great-grandson of Joseph, the Martha's Vineyard settler.

(I) Nicholas Norton was born in 1610, in England, and settled in Weymouth, Massachusetts, among the pioneers. February 20, 1639, he bought of Richard Standerwick, of Broadway, Somersetshire, a clothier, all the cattle in the hands of Mr. Hull, in New England. He was a prominent citizen and held various town offices. He removed to Martha's Vineyard, and died there in 1690, aged eighty years. Children: Joseph, mentioned below; Nicholas; Isaac, born at Weymouth, May 3, 1641; Jacob, March 1, 1644.

(II) Joseph Norton, born about 1640, was a son of Nicholas Norton, and may have been a nephew of some of the other immigrants mentioned in a preceding paragraph, though no actual proof of relationship has been found. He settled in Salisbury, Massachusetts, in the vicinity of which the Nortons named above settled. He took the oath of allegiance and fidelity in 1677, and was a soldier against the Indians in 1697. He died November 16, 1721, at Salisbury. He married, March 10, 1662, Susanna, daughter of Samuel and Dorcas Getchell, who died his widow August 19, 1724. Children, all born at Salisbury: 1. Son, 1662, died young. 2. Samuel, October 11, 1663; a soldier in service at Wells, Maine, in 1696. 3. Joseph, August 14, 1665. 4. Priscilla, December 16, 1667; married John, son of Robert Ring. 5. Solomon, mentioned below. 6. Benjamin, March 24, 1671-72, died October, 1693. 7. Caleb, June 25, 1675; married, March 6, 1699-1700, Susanna Frame; was a soldier in 1697-98, and subsequently removed to Brunswick, Maine. 8. Flower, November 21, 1677. 9. Joshua, October 13, 1680, died January 22, 1692-93.

(III) Solomon, fourth son of Joseph and Susanna (Getchell) Norton, was born January 31, 1670, in Salisbury, and resided in that town, where he died May 2, 1721. His wife bore the baptismal name of Sarah, and they had children in Salisbury: Miriam, born December 4, 1695; Benjamin, mentioned below; John, January 14, 1701; Maria, November 9, 1704; Gideon, August 1, 1711.

(IV) Benjamin, eldest son of Solomon and Sarah Norton, was born February 24, 1699, in Salisbury, and settled in Newbury, where he died February 27, 1756. He married (first) in Newbury, June 14, 1722, Margaret Richardson, born September 27, 1699, in Newbury, daughter of Joseph and Margaret (Godfrey) Richardson, and died there November 11, 1742. There were six children of this marriage: Judith, 1723; Joshua, November 4, 1728; Hannah, died young; Benjamin, August 11, 1734, died young; Hannah, March 5, 1737; Miriam, August 6, 1739. Benjamin Norton married (second) December 5, 1744, Mercy Shute, born April 18, 1710, in Malden, Massachusetts, daughter of Richard and Lydia Shute. Children recorded in Newbury: Mary, born September 12, 1745; Benjamin, mentioned below; Sarah, May 24, 1751.

(V) Benjamin (2), third son of Benjamin (1) Norton and second child of his second wife, Mary Shute, was born January 16, 1747, in Newbury, and died April 28, 1816, in Newburyport. He was a private in the brigantine "Freedom," commanded by Captain John

Clouston, in June, 1776. He married, November 26, 1775, in Newburyport, Sarah Wyatt, born February 7, baptized February 8, 1776, in the Third Church of Newbury, daughter of John Wyatt, and died March 7, 1834, in Newburyport. Children: Benjamin, born July 21, 1777; Joshua, died young; Sarah, November 3, 1780; Hannah, August 11, 1782; Catharine, February 27, 1784; Joshua, January 5, 1786; Stephen, January 8, 1788; Mary Brown, October 31, 1790; William, January 8, 1792; Elizabeth, February 18, 1794; Daniel, mentioned below; Charles, May 4, 1798, the last not on Newburyport records.

(VI) Daniel, sixth son of Benjamin (2) and Sarah (Wyatt) Norton, was born February 18, 1796, in Newburyport, and was engaged in the sailmaking business during the greater part of his active career. He removed to Boston about 1830, and died at Melrose, Massachusetts, August 3, 1884. He married (first) in Newburyport, August 19, 1819, Jane Cheever, born there July 17, 1801, daughter of John and Sarah (Hidden) Cheever, and died October 2, 1820, in Newburyport. Their only child, Jane, born September 9, 1820, died 1897, married Samuel Francis Hunt, of Cambridge, who died the same year; they had four children: Charlotte Jane, born June 30, 1846; Francis Edgar, June 20, 1848, married Rebecca Franklin Nickerson, January 15, 1885; Abigail Elizabeth, died in second year; Alfred Herbert, September 15, 1861, married, April 4, 1900, Kathryn Cecilia Kyle, of Brooklyn, New York, and has children: Alfred Herbert, born June 1, 1901, William Edgar, July 11, 1906, both in Colorado Springs, Colorado. Daniel Norton married (second) in Newburyport, March 20, 1822, Mary Carr, born September 3, 1800, on Carr's Island, Newburyport, Massachusetts, daughter of Levi and Mary (Putnam) Carr, and died in Charlestown, Massachusetts, August 2, 1877. Mary (Carr) Norton was a lineal descendant of George Carr, one of the Mayflower colony, who was born about 1598-99 in England, and was ship carpenter on the Mayflower. He married (first) in England, Lucinda Davenport, who came to America with him and was one of the forty-one who died at Plymouth in the succeeding winter. A few years later he settled at Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he was found of record as early as 1633 and had a house lot in 1635. He removed to Salisbury, Massachusetts, where he received land in the first division in that town in 1640-41-44, and his name appears in most of the early lists of citizens. In 1640 the town granted him Carr's Island, and he established a ferry there in 1641. In 1662 it was agreed that he should

have a common right in Amesbury when any of his sons came to live there, and he received land in 1668. The records give him the title of "Mr.," which was given in those days only to the most prominent citizens. He agreed to keep the ferry in Amesbury at Goodwin's Landing in April, 1670. He died April 4, 1682, in Salisbury. He had married (second) Elizabeth, supposed to have been a daughter of Elder Thomas Oliver, of Boston, as James Oliver, the latter's son, is spoken of in the records as a brother-in-law of George Carr. She survived him, was a member of the Salisbury church in 1687, and died May 6, 1691. Her will was made March 18, 1684, and proved June 30, following her death. Children: Elizabeth, George, Richard (died young), William, James, Mary, Sarah, John, Richard and Anne. Daniel and Mary (Carr) Norton had children: 2. Daniel, born June 4, 1823, died March, 1900; married Hannah Higgins, of Charlestown, who died in 1897; children: i. Ellen Wade, died at the age of twenty-three years; ii. Alice May, born May 22, 1857, married John Randall Heath, of Jamaica Plain, Massachusetts, and had a son Donald, born June 24, 1883; iii. Ada L., June 16, 1859, married Winthrop Messenger, of Melrose, Massachusetts, and has children: a. Winthrop Norton, born October 1, 1883; b. Stuart, February 14, 1891; c. Hazel, September 17, 1893. 3. Mary Elizabeth, June 29, 1826; married (first) January 31, 1847, Allen F. Eastman, who died March 6, 1890; their daughter, Mae Aphia, died in her second year. She married (second) December 18, 1902, John Mitchel Osgood, who died October 14, 1908. 3. Clarissa Ann, February 12, 1829, died June 24, 1909; married July 31, 1857, Edward John Norris, died 1906; children: i. Walter Elliott, died in fourth month; ii. Webster, born October 20, 1859; married Margaret Stetson; iii. Clara Augusta, November 21, 1861, married Arthur E. Roberts, and had daughters: Marjorie, born December 27, 1890, and Emma Norris, died in second year; iv. George Lincoln, January 11, 1866, married Rachel Parker; v. Walter Henry, March 6, 1870, married July 6, 1897, Effie Louise Shapleigh, and has children: a. Elizabeth, born August 8, 1898; b. Katherine, June 7, 1901; c. Edward John, March 21, 1908; d. Emerson Shapleigh, October 31, 1911; vi. Emma Josephine, February 5, 1874, died 1910. 4. Hannah Bartlet, August 24, 1832; married January 15, 1852, Thomas L. Summers; died January 16, 1854. 5. James Carr, February 9, 1835, died at age of twelve days. 6. Sarah, August 15, 1836; married October 5, 1856, Thomas L. Summers, who died January 11, 1886; children: i. Hannah

Frances, born July 5, 1857; married March 26, 1890, William Merritt; ii. Arthur Warren, May 21, 1859; married Mabel Bond, and has children: Grace B., born March 31, 1897; Arline W., December 7, 1898; Arthur Warren, April 18, 1902; iii. Mary Eunette, February 24, 1864. 7. Caroline Duntlin, August 2, 1839; married Thomas W. Griffith; children: i. Mary Eliza, born January 8, 1866, married, August 12, 1890, James Arthur Crawford, and had children: Allen F. E., died in sixteenth year; Phebe Hooper, born March 12, 1896; ii. William Henry, December 13, 1868; married October 2, 1890, Abbie Boston, and has children: Emory, born March 28, 1891; Florence May, January 23, 1893; Harold, February 21, 1895; Ralph, December 21, 1898. 8. William Edward, mentioned below.

(VII) William Edward, youngest child of Daniel and Mary (Carr) Norton, was born June 28, 1843, in Boston, and was educated in the public schools of Charlestown. For a number of years he attended the Lowell Institute science lectures and art classes, and was one of the founders of the life classes at that institute. Mr. George Hollingsworth and Mr. Carleton, art instructors there, were Mr. Norton's first teachers in art. He studied anatomy under Dr. Rimmer, of Boston, and also pursued that subject in the Harvard Medical School, the Royal Academy in London and the Beaux Arts in Paris. When quite young he learned the trade of house sign and decorative painting, but his wonderful artistic talent fitted him for more interesting and higher work. When a mere boy he manifested a talent for art and had a wonderful knack of drawing, especially of horses and ships. In order to satisfy his craving for knowledge of ships and the ocean he went to sea as a sailor. Returning to Boston he studied painting under the renowned George Inness, of that city, and took a studio, soon becoming known as a marine painter. He made two more voyages as a sailor prior to going to London, England, in 1877, and in 1878 exhibited three pictures at the Royal Academy, following which he went to Paris for further study under Jacquesson de la Chevreuse and A. Vollen, and at the Beaux Arts. Some three or four years later he visited Italy and other parts of Europe and afterwards opened a studio in London, where he lived until 1902. At the Salon in Paris in 1895, Mr. Norton received honorable mention, and while in Europe he was a constant and regular exhibitor in the Royal Academy in London, in the Paris Salon, and in many of the public art galleries of other countries. In the United States he has been awarded three

gold medals for his work, besides two Osborne prizes, \$500 each, and the Jordan prize, \$1,000. Since 1902 he has been a resident of New York City, his studio being located at No. 1931 Broadway. Mr. Norton's paintings have been chiefly marine views and scenes pertaining to and having to do with the sea and sailors. One of his well-known paintings is "The English Channel," which adorns the Chamber of Commerce at Boston, and he also painted the celebrated picture entitled, "Fight of the Alabama and Kearsage," which is owned by the Historical Society of Portland, Maine. "Fish Market, Dieppe, France," which hangs in the public library at Malden, Massachusetts, was executed by him, as was also "Crossing the Grand Banks," which is in the Abbot Hall, Marblehead, Massachusetts. Essex Hall, Salem, Boston Art Club, Boston Athletic Club, and Black Heath Art Club of London own examples of his work. Three more of his famous pictures are: "The Thames from London Bridge;" "Tranquillity;" "Midst Fog and Ice." In political conviction Mr. Norton is a stalwart Republican, and in religious matters he is independent. He is affiliated with the Masonic fraternity, having been made a Mason in Winslow Lewis Lodge at Boston, in 1877. He is a member of the Salmagundi Club of New York, and the Boston Art Club, and was formerly a member of the Natural History Society, Papyrus Club, and the Boston Yacht Club of Boston. He is a member of the National Geographic Society of Washington, D. C.

He married, September 23, 1868, Sarah Dorcas Ryan, of Grand Manan, New Brunswick, Canada, where he passed several summers sketching the rugged and picturesque scenery of that locality. Mrs. Norton was born October 3, 1846, and died in New York, May 15, 1904. Children: Gertrude Maud, born October 27, 1871, in Charlestown, Massachusetts; Florence Edith, July 1, 1879, in Paris, France.

Joseph Richards married RICHARDS Agnes ———, who was buried March 31, 1608. They lived in North Leigh, Oxfordshire, England.

(II) William, son of Joseph Richards, was baptized May 20, 1586. He lived in North Leigh, Oxfordshire, England. His wife died about July 18, 1632.

(III) Dr. Joseph (2) Richards, of Newgate, in the parish of Whitney and county of Oxford, England, son of William Richards, was baptized April 27, 1628, died in 1710-11. He was the immigrant ancestor, and he settled on five hundred acres of land near Chester,

Delaware county, Pennsylvania. His will is recorded in Philadelphia, dated July 6, 1710-11, proved February 16, 1711-12. In his will he mentioned his children and grandchildren. He was buried at Old Chichester, Delaware county, Pennsylvania. He married Jane ———. Children: Joseph, married Mary ———; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Ann, married (first) Anthony Weaver, and (second) Humphrey Scarlott; Susanna, married James Lowne, and had four or more children.

(IV) Nathaniel, son of Dr. Joseph (2) Richards, died in 1700. His will was dated December 26, 1699. He married Mary, daughter of Richard Mason. Children: William, probably died young; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Elizabeth, married, about 1716, Roger Kirk; Mary, probably died young.

(V) Nathaniel (2), son of Nathaniel (1) Richards, was probably the only son in this generation to continue the family name. He died in 1730. He married Margaret, who died December 5, 1796, aged ninety, widow of William Carpenter. She left one hundred and thirteen descendants. She was daughter of Allen and Sarah (?) Wiley, and was born about 1706. Children: William Richards, married (first) April 13, 1751, Joanna Jenkins, and (second) May 10, 1759, Jane Miller; Nathaniel; Isaac, mentioned below.

(VI) Isaac, son of Nathaniel (2) Richards, was born in 1727, died in 1821, aged ninety-four. He was only three years old when his father died. He married (first) January 17, 1753, Mary Gregg, of Hockessing. She was daughter of Thomas Gregg, who married, February 10, 1729, Dinah Harlan, and who died September 1, 1748; Dinah was daughter of Michael, died 1729, and Dinah (Dixon) Harlan, married January, 1690; Dinah Dixon was daughter of Henry Dixon; Michael Harlan was son of James Harlan. Thomas Gregg was son of John, born about 1668, died 1738; married, 1694, Elizabeth, daughter of ——— and Elizabeth (Fox) Cocke; John Gregg was son of William, who died July 1, 1687. Isaac Richards married (second) November 10, 1763, Rebecca Miller. Children by first wife: 1. Thomas, mentioned below. 2. Nathaniel, born September 21, 1756. 3. Isaac, born April 18, 1759, died June 22, 1854; remained on homestead at Toughkenamon, Pennsylvania; married (first) Ann Pusey, and (second) Tamsen Hoopes. 4. William, born January 17, 1761. 5. Mary, March 1, 1762. 6. Lydia, twin of Mary.

(VII) Thomas, son of Isaac Richards, was born June 10, 1755, died February 8, 1837, aged eighty-two years. He moved to Cecil county, Maryland, taking his family, about

1795. He married, September 23, 1779, at Uwchlan Meeting, Hannah Cox, born about 1753, died August 7, 1823, aged seventy years, daughter of Lawrence and Sarah (Edge) Cox; Lawrence Cox is said to have come from England to Willistown, where he died about 1760; he married at Middletown meeting, February 5, 1739, his second wife, Sarah, who died December 6, 1805, daughter of John and Mary (Smedley) Edge; John Edge was born May, 1685, died about 1734, married, August, 1709, Mary, born February 3, 1690, daughter of George Smedley, died 1723, and Sarah Kitchin, married 1687; John Edge was son of John and Jane Edge; and this John who was born about 1646, died May 10, 1711, was son of George Edge. Children: 1. Sarah, born 1781, died 1828; married, May 18, 1797, William Moore, born February 24, 1771. 2. Isaac, born 1783, died December 15, 1832; married Lydia Wood, born 1774, died June 19, 1839. 3. Hannah, born September 19, 1785, died November 25, 1859; married, 1819, Samuel Taylor, born April 2, 1768, died April 22, 1852, son of Elisha and Elizabeth Taylor; children: Isaac R., Samuel H., Sarah. 4. Thomas, mentioned below. 5. Mary, born May 7, 1790, died February 14, 1828; married, September 15, 1819, Abraham Metcalf, son of Abraham and Mary Metcalf. 6. Jacob, born September 4, 1793, died August 6, 1881; married, November 4, 1819, Sarah B. Taylor, of Kennett; died March 7, 1868. 7. Rachel, born November 16, 1798; married, 1823, Mahlon McMillan, son of Thomas and Ruth (Moore) McMillan.

(VIII) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Richards, was born November 11, 1787, died October 9, 1868, aged eighty-one. He married, April 14, 1814, Orpah Stubbs (see Stubbs). Children: 1. Ruth Hannah, born May 20, 1816, died February 3, 1909; married Amos Preston, died August 27, 1875, and had two sons, Thomas and Albert W., and a daughter Elizabeth. 2. Isaac Stubbs, mentioned below. 3. Joanna A., born July 10, 1822, died 1855; married Isaac Jackson.

(IX) Isaac Stubbs, son of Thomas (2) Richards, was born September 7, 1819, died April 19, 1864. He married, March 11, 1841, at Oxford, Chester county, Pennsylvania, Mercy Ann Reynolds, and their children were: 1. Ruthanna, born 1843, died March 6, 1896; married Joseph R. Coates, born May 12, 1834. 2. Joseph Thomas, mentioned below. 3. Louis Henry, born 1847, died 1895; married, October 29, 1885, Rebecca Williamson; child, Arthur Louis. 4. Isaac Stubbs, born 1848, died August 19, 1880; married, February 25, 1874, Margaret Deal, and had no children. 5. Jacob Granville, born 1851; married (first) Decem-

ber 26, 1872, Jennie Elizabeth Langdon, and (second) Mae V. Pennington; had four sons by first wife, William, Harry F., Joseph T. and Hampton, and three daughters and one son by second wife, Mae Ruth, Josephine Mercy, Granville P. and Margaret S. 6. William Franklin, born January 12, 1855, died July 19, 1859. 7. Mercy Ann, born and died September 24, 1859.

(X) Joseph Thomas, son of Isaac Stubbs Richards, was born near Rising Sun, Maryland, February 12, 1845. He was educated largely at the West Nottingham Academy, Maryland, Rev. S. A. Gayley, president, and George K. Bechtel, a graduate of Princeton College, principal, and finishing at Polytechnic College of Pennsylvania, of which Dr. A. L. Kennedy was then president. After mastering the profession of civil engineering, he entered the employ of the Pennsylvania Railroad Company in 1869 as a rodman and transitman during the construction of the railroad shops at Altoona, Pennsylvania. He was made supervisor of a division of the main line from Harrisburg to Newport in 1870, leaving this position in 1871 to become chief engineer of the Kent County railroad, on the Eastern Shore of Maryland. After the construction was completed the board of directors elected him to fill the position of superintendent, secretary and auditor. He managed the railroad for about one year, and returned to the Pennsylvania railroad in 1873 as chief of locating engineers for the surveys of three routes over the Allegheny mountains, intended to form a connecting link between the Bedford division and the main line at Altoona and Johnstown, Pennsylvania. After finishing the surveys, with estimates of cost, the work was abandoned because of a financial panic in 1874, and he resigned and accepted the position of mining engineer for the Cambria Iron Company at Johnstown, Pennsylvania. He returned to the Pennsylvania railroad in 1875. He was for one year supervisor of the main line from Newport to Granville, and early in 1876 was promoted to be assistant engineer in charge of constructing the system of tracks, bridges and stations for the Philadelphia Centennial Exposition. After the centennial year he was appointed principal assistant engineer of the United New Jersey Railroad and Canal Company, with office at Jersey City, New Jersey, continuing in that position until 1883, when he was made assistant to the chief engineer with office at Philadelphia. In 1885 his title was changed to assistant chief engineer. In 1893 the maintenance of way department of the railroad was created and he was made the engineer to organize and manage this department,

including all lines east of Pittsburgh and Erie to New York and Washington, becoming chief engineer of the department for the entire system in 1903. This position made him the operating engineer for the company and a staff officer of the general manager, and besides caring for the buildings and tracks he had charge of such construction work as came under the department of the general manager.

Mr. Richards has been deemed an authority on railroad engineering, both in construction and maintenance, for many years, and has written quite extensively on the economy and efficiency of this department of railroading. His address to the American Civic Association at the annual meeting in 1907 at Brown University, Providence, Rhode Island, on "The Railroad as a Factor in Civic Improvement," has been republished extensively throughout the country. The efficiency of his organization was exemplified in the repairs after the Johnstown flood in 1889, when he had about nine thousand organized for the emergency work of rebuilding the lost bridges, buildings and roadbed. In the beginning of this disaster he rebuilt eleven hundred feet of the railroad bridge over the swollen waters of the Susquehanna river at Montgomery, Pennsylvania, in three days and a half, and the entire line from Philadelphia to Johnstown was opened for traffic in fourteen days. Another item of efficiency work done under Mr. Richards' direction was in 1897, when the old metal span of 286.3 feet of double track bridge over the Schuylkill river at Philadelphia was moved twenty-seven feet, replaced by the new structure moved the same distance, without interrupting the regular schedule of trains. The longest interval between trains was thirteen minutes, but the actual time taken to move the old and new spans was but two minutes and twenty-eight seconds. Mr. Richards, at the request of President Frank Thomson, wrote an account of this feat to answer the criticism of an English technical journal, in which it was called an incredible feat and described as "credible, if credible," because "nothing of the kind has ever been done." The journal published Mr. Richards' account, stating that it was a case like Columbus' egg—easy enough when you understand it. Mr. Richards was for a number of years the designing and constructing engineer for the new piers at New York and Philadelphia for the International Navigation Company. The steel pier No. 14 in New York, north of Cortlandt street, North river, was, when finished, considered by a committee of experts as the most complete in its appointments for steamships of any building in the harbor. He cooperated with the late

president, Alexander J. Cassatt, of the Pennsylvania Railroad Company, in planning much of the construction work on the system during his administration, and all the operating details of stations and yards were entrusted to Mr. Richards. The new station constructed by the Terminal Company at Washington, D. C., and owned jointly by the Pennsylvania Railroad Company and the Baltimore & Ohio Railroad Company, built to accommodate all the main lines entering Washington from the south, was planned by a committee of which Mr. Richards was chairman. He was also chairman of various committees of operating officers in charge of the plans and construction of the new Pennsylvania Railroad Station in New York City. This station presented many new problems, the tracks being forty-two feet below the street level, with numerous supports located at the track level for the station building, and the tracks were arranged for operation either by tunnel engines or multiple-unit trains. The United States mail building was constructed over the tracks also. In such a vast expenditure of money it was necessary to secure the greatest possible efficiency and capacity. The architects of the station reported direct to the railroad committees, which had to harmonize many differences of opinion between architects and engineers. The perfect order and train service at the opening of the station demonstrated that every feature of the great undertaking had been worked out successfully.

Mr. Richards is first vice-president of the West End Trust Company; former president of the Engineers' Club of Philadelphia; member of the Union League of Philadelphia, the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, the American Society of Civil Engineers, the American Society for Testing Materials, the American Railway Engineering Association, the American Forestry Association, the American Railway Association, and a member of the board of trustees of the Jacob Tome Institute of Port Deposit, Maryland. In national politics he is a Republican; in religion he is a member of the Society of Friends, as his family has been since early in the seventeenth century.

He married, November 26, 1873, Martha Elizabeth Ernest, born December 5, 1848, daughter of Henry Wooster and Mary Ann (Walters) Ernest. Children: 1. Mercy, born February 11, 1875; married, June 3, 1896, Norman Sturgis Essig, D. D. S., born November 6, 1869; children: Charles James Essig, born March 12, 1898; Joseph Richards Essig, January 14, 1902. 2. Mamie, October 18, 1876, died August 30, 1877. 3. Joseph Ernest, born March 8, 1881; married, March 18, 1905,

Catharine Louise Fletcher, born March 28, 1886; children: Philip and Herold, born January 26, 1909, died next day; Christine Louise, January 11, 1910. 4. Amy, born September 12, 1883; married, February 2, 1909, Edwin Oberlin Fitch Jr., United States navy, born January 6, 1882; child, Susanna Fitch, born November 3, 1910. 5. Martha, born February 20, 1888, died October 21, 1888.

William Frothingham,
FROTHINGHAM immigrant ancestor of
all the colonial families
of this surname, was born in England about 1600, and came from the vicinity of Holderness in Yorkshire, the ancient seat of the family, which probably came thither from Scotland. The name spelled Fotheringham was common in Forfarshire, Scotland, before 1300, at the very beginning of the use of surnames. In the ancient History of Scotland by John Lesley, vol. i, p. vi., the family of Fodringhame together with Crychton, Giffert, Manlis, Borthik "and others" are said to have come from Wugre (Hungary) under Malcolm, King of Scotland, with his wife Queen Margaret. But Hailes raised a doubt of the accuracy of the statement. Indeed, it seems that the final syllable indicates a local origin of Fotheringham, though the surname may have been a place name taken by a Hungarian noble after the custom of the time, eventually becoming the family name.

William Frothingham came from England in Winthrop's fleet, and was one of the proprietors of Charlestown, Massachusetts, in 1630. He was admitted a freeman, March 6, 1631-32. With his wife Anne he was admitted to the church in Boston in 1630 and joined the new church at Charlestown in 1632. He was an adherent of Rev. John Wheelwright who founded Exeter, brother of the celebrated Mrs. Hutchinson, but Frothingham finally renounced his beliefs and remained in the established church of the Puritans at Charlestown. His wife Anne died July 28, 1674, aged sixty-seven years (see gravestone). He had a grant of land from the town on the Mystic side (Woburn) of ten acres. His house and four acres of land were bounded on the north by the Mystic river, east by homesteads of George Bunker and Thomas Ruck; west by E. Melhows and Abraham Pratt. He had eight other parcels of land on record. His will is dated September 31, 1651, and was proved February 6, 1652. The document itself has been in the possession of the family many years, though the records show that it was proved properly. He bequeathed his property to his wife, and the inventory places a value of fifty pounds on

his house and orchard. His widow bought a house and land in Charlestown in 1656 of Grace Palmer. Her will, dated October 4, 1672, was proved October 6, 1674, bequeathing to her son Samuel, J. Kettell, Peter and Nathaniel Frothingham, and Thomas White, who received her house, orchard and barn. Children, born in Charlestown: Bethia, born February 7, 1631; John, August 10, 1633; Elizabeth, March 15, 1635; Peter, April 15, 1636; Mary, April 1, 1638; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Stephen, November 11, 1641; Hannah, March 29, 1642; Joseph, December 1, 1645; Samuel.

(II) Nathaniel, son of William Frothingham, was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, April 16, 1640, died there December 12, 1688. His gravestone is preserved. He died the same day as his brother, Peter Frothingham. He joined the church with his wife, January 22, 1670-71. He lived in Charlestown and was granted two common rights there in 1681. He owned land on what is now called Bunker Hill. He was a legatee of the estate of William Croft, of Lynn, in 1689, or rather his eldest son was, together with the eldest children of his brother Peter. His estate was divided in 1708. He married, February 6, 1667, Mary Hett, and she married (second) in 1694, Samuel Kettell. Children: Mary, born September 25, 1668, died January 9, 1679; Nathaniel, April 16, 1670, died July 28 following; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Hannah, November 26, 1673, died young; Thomas, December 2, 1675; Joseph, October 31, 1677; Benjamin, December 26, 1679; Eliphalet, September 5, 1681; Mary, November 14, 1682; Hannah, May 30, 1685; Abigail, May 10, 1687; Abiel (daughter), May 26, 1689, died June 5, 1689.

(III) Nathaniel (2), son of Nathaniel (1) Frothingham, was born July 2, 1671. He was admitted to the church with his wife, February 17, 1705-06. He was a carpenter. His name was on the tax lists of 1727 and 1729. In 1696, with his father's heirs, he deeded land to Kidder which had been inherited from his father. He bought of his brothers Benjamin and Thomas, in 1702, one-half house joining the north end of his father's house and land below, fifty-two feet broad, and in 1708 he bought of heirs of his father, one-third of an orchard. There are recorded also many other purchases made by him at different dates. His will was dated June 16, 1725-26, and proved August 24, 1730. He bequeathed to his wife and three daughters all the estate during his wife's life, and afterwards it was to be divided among all the children. On June 9, 1760, Benjamin Frothingham was appointed

executor of his estate. He married, April 12, 1694, Hannah Rand, who died April 23, 1760, aged eighty-seven, according to her gravestone. He died July 31, 1730, aged fifty-nine (gravestone). Children: Hannah, born June 8, 1695, died August 15, 1714; Elizabeth, January 20, 1696-97; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Mary, January 19, 1700; Joseph, July 15, 1703; Sarah, December 8, 1705; Benjamin, April 6, 1708; Thomas, January 3, 1709-10; Ruth, August 10, 1712.

(IV) Nathaniel (3), son of Nathaniel (2) Frothingham, was born December 7, 1698, died May 7, 1749, aged fifty, according to his gravestone. He was taxed in 1727-48. In 1723 his father deeded to him a lot of land, and some purchases of other lands are recorded, as well as land which he sold. He was a painter. His widow was made administratrix, May 22, 1749, and the inventory amounted to one thousand four hundred and sixty-six pounds. He married, July 27, 1721, Susanna Whittemore. She married (second) Stephen Badger, in 1756. Children: Nathaniel, mentioned below; Joseph, born January 15, 1723-24; Susanna, October 23, 1725; Hannah, October 17, 1727; William, October 16, 1729; Jabez, July 23, 1731, died November 30, 1748; Jonathan, August 15, 1733; James, August 22, 1735.

(V) Nathaniel (4), son of Nathaniel (3) Frothingham, was born June 2, 1722. He lived in Charlestown and Boston and was a coachmaker. In the shops at one period were four of the family bearing the name Nathaniel, each designated by some peculiar, significant term. He was taxed from 1756 to 1773. In 1746 his father deeded to him one-half house. In 1784 he deeded to his son Nathaniel a lot, and in 1786 he bought a house of Nathaniel and Hepzibah Rand. In 1788 he bought of Nathaniel Prentiss a house and one acre of land partly in Cambridge and partly in Charlestown. In 1796 his son Ebenezer with his heirs sold land to Page; Nathaniel Frothingham's executors in 1798 sold land to Nathaniel Prentiss, and also to John Page, and to Richard Frothingham in 1799. Nathaniel Frothingham married (first) March 1, 1743-44, Mary Whittemore, who died December 18, 1763, aged forty (gravestone). He married (second) in 1765, Ruth Taylor, who died October 12, 1800, aged sixty-one, and on the gravestone is written: "Husband and two wives were all buried here." He died in West street, Boston, March 14, 1791, aged sixty-nine. Children: Nathaniel, baptized February 24, 1744-45; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Richard, March 15, 1748; Mary, baptized July 14, 1754; Ebenezer, December 13, 1756; child, December 11, died De-

ember 12, 1758; Susanna, September 19, 1763; Katharine, May 14, died October 1, 1765; Thomas, November 30, 1767; Peter, November 24, 1775.

(VI) Nathaniel (5), son of Nathaniel (4) Frothingham, was born April 6, 1746. He was a coachmaker in Boston. This Nathaniel Frothingham was one of those patriots who took part in the Boston Tea Party, and disguised as Indians threw the tea overboard in Boston Harbor. In 1784 his father deeded him land on Main street. In 1785 he bought land with cellar of B. Bradish. He bought of Ebenezer Frothingham his levy on Soley & Stearns, and in 1801 he sold land to John Larkin. He married (first) May 16, 1771, Rebecca Austin. He married (second) December 22, 1785, Mary Townsend, who died October 12, 1800, aged forty-two (suicide). He married (third) May 2, 1804, Lydia Kettell. Children: Nathaniel, born 1779; Rebecca, 1781; Samuel, mentioned below; Mary, 1789; Susanna, 1792; Ruth, married John Redman, builder; others who died young.

(VII) Samuel, son of Nathaniel (5) Frothingham, was born at Charlestown, March 4, 1787, died in 1869. He located in Boston, became cashier of the State Bank, and latterly for many years the president of the institution. He was one of the prominent citizens of Boston, taking part in many civic activities. He married, in 1810, Eliza Atkins, born in 1792, died in 1850. Children: Samuel, Harriet, Eliza, Theodore, of whom further; Henry; Cornelia, married Joshua H. Wolcott.

(VIII) Theodore, son of Samuel Frothingham, was born July 5, 1818, in Boston. He received his education in Boston, and after leaving school went into the dry goods business in that city. In 1859 he removed to Philadelphia, continuing in the same kind of business of which he had already made a success, and there he resided until his death. Mr. Frothingham was one of the original members of the Union League Club, and was a very well-known and conspicuous citizen. He married, February 4, 1845, Mary Frances Wolcott, who was from Litchfield, Connecticut. She was born July 9, 1823, at Litchfield, died April 10, 1898, in Philadelphia. Children: 1. Mary Goodrich, born March 1, 1846; married Charles A. Brimlay, died July 15, 1911. 2. Theodore, mentioned below. 3. E. Cornelia, born December 22, 1853. 4. Bessy Wolcott, born January 15, 1857; married Percival Roberts Jr. 5. Harriet Wolcott, born December 28, 1860; married Dr. Herbert Norris.

(IX) Theodore (2), son of Theodore (1) Frothingham, was born in Boston, Massachusetts, March 22, 1848. He was prepared for

college under Reginald Chase, in Philadelphia, and matriculated at Harvard College, joining as sophomore the class of 1870. He graduated with his cousin, Roger Wolcott. After he left college he engaged in business in Philadelphia as a ship broker and commission merchant until the year 1886. He then became connected with the Solicitors' Loan and Trust Company as secretary, and later as vice-president and treasurer; secretary and assistant treasurer of the Schuylkill River East Side Railroad Company since 1886; president of the Commercial Trust Company from 1894 until 1900; vice-president and treasurer of the Philadelphia Securities Company since 1898, and secretary and treasurer of the Assets Realization Company since 1900. He was director of the Young Men's Christian Association for a number of years, and was also director of the Philadelphia Orthopedic Hospital for many years, being for three years its treasurer. He has been director of the Pennsylvania Institute for the Deaf and Dumb for the past ten years, and as director has been connected with a number of other corporations. He was vice-president of the Harvard Club of Philadelphia from 1892 to 1895, and president from 1895 to 1898. He was second vice-president of the New England Society of Pennsylvania from 1901 to 1903, and president from 1903 to 1906. He is a member of the Rittenhouse, Philadelphia, Country and other clubs.

He married, May 22, 1888, Lucy Jaudon Harris, of Philadelphia. They have five children: Theodore, born April 19, 1889; Thomas Harris, April 5, 1891; Huntington Wolcott, September 19, 1893; William Bainbridge, October 30, 1898; Dorothea, May 6, 1909.

Mrs. Theodore Frothingham was the daughter of Captain Thomas Cadwalader Harris, United States navy, and Mary Louise Bainbridge Jaudon. She was born in Philadelphia, December 23, 1866. The father of Captain Thomas Cadwalader Harris was Dr. Thomas Harris, born January 3, 1784, who was the first surgeon-general of the United States navy. He practiced for many years in Philadelphia, and was a prominent man of his time. The father of Dr. Thomas Harris was William Harris, born in Chester county, Pennsylvania, in 1757, and was a revolutionary officer, later serving as brigadier-general. He was a member of the legislature during the years 1779-80, and 1810-11-12. He died September 4, 1812. This patriot was the son of Thomas Harris, born in 1722, who came in 1747 from Ireland, and settled in Chester county, Pennsylvania.

Celtic in origin, the name
MORGAN Morgan in the principality of Wales is older than the advent of the Saxon race or language. The derivation has not been conclusively determined, but Dixon, an English authority on surnames, says it means by sea, or by the sea, which is probably as nearly accurate as any explanation may be. The name is allied to the Scotch *ceann mor*, meaning big headland. Another possible derivation is from the Welsh *more can*, meaning sea burn, which is not essentially different from the former interpretation, by the sea.

The name was common at the time of the Conquest, and appears in the Domesday Book and in the Battle Abbey Roll. Among the Welsh, several sovereign princes and other potentates of the Morgan stock were living as far back as the year 300 or 400. One of these princes, Morgan of Gla Morgan, in 725, is said to have invented trial by jury, a procedure which he called "the apostolic law." "As Christ and the twelve Apostles are finally to judge the world, so human tribunals should be composed of the king and twelve wise men." This institution preceded by a century and a half the time of Alfred the Great, who is generally credited with the law.

In the latter part of the sixteenth century the family from which were derived the ancestors of the American branch, moved from Wales to Bristol, England. The immediate family of Miles Morgan, who came to Massachusetts, was of Glamorganshire, Wales, and there is reason to believe that his father was William Morgan. Among the early families of the American pioneers there was a tradition of a little book owned by James Morgan, the brother of Miles Morgan, dated before 1600, and inscribed with the name of William Morgan of Llandaff. Other evidence in the shape of antique gold sleeve-buttons stamped "W. M.," in the possession of James Morgan, pointed to the same conclusion, and these were said to have been an heirloom from William Morgan of Llandaff.

Arms—*or*, a griffin segreant *sable*; crest—*a reindeer's head coupled or*, attired *gules*; motto—*Onward and Upward*.

(1) Miles Morgan, who founded the family of his name in New England, was born probably in Llandaff, Glamorganshire, Wales, about 1615. Accompanying his older brother, James Morgan, who settled in New London, Connecticut, and John Morgan, who went to Virginia, he sailed from Bristol, England, and arrived in Boston in April, 1636. His first residence was in Roxbury, and there it is

believed he remained for some years. Subsequently he joined the company, which led by Sir William Pynchon, had founded Agawam (Springfield) on the Connecticut river. It is not an historical certainty that he was with the first company which went inland from Boston, or that he was one of the founders of Agawam. That place was established in 1636, and the name of Miles Morgan appears on the records in 1643, showing that he was there before that time, but how long before is not known.

He became one of the leading men of Agawam. He acquired an extensive tract of land, and was also a trader, sailing a vessel up and down the river. One of the few fortified houses in Agawam belonged to him, and he was one of the leaders of the militia, having the rank of sergeant. In all the fighting in which the little settlement was engaged to protect itself from the attack of the surrounding savages, he was much depended upon for his valor and his skill as a soldier. When, during King Philip's War in 1675, the Indians made an attack on Agawam and nearly destroyed the town, his house was the central place of refuge for the beleaguered inhabitants. His sons, following the footsteps of their father, were two noted Indian hunters, and one of them, Peletiah Morgan, was killed by the Indians. In the "records or list of ye names of the townsmen or men of this Towne of Springfield in February, 1664, written by Elizur Holyoke," he appears as Serj. Miles Morgan. In 1655-57, 1660-62-68 he was a selectman. He served as constable one year, and at different times as fence viewer, highway surveyor, and overseer of highways, and also on various town committees. He died May 28, 1699. A bronze statue of a Puritan soldier standing in one of the public parks of Springfield enduringly commemorates his fame.

He married (first) in 1643, Prudence Gilbert of Beverly, Massachusetts. The tradition is that on the vessel on which he came to Boston Prudence Gilbert was also a passenger, and there he made her acquaintance. She was coming to the new world to join members of her family already located in Beverly. After he had settled in Springfield he sent word to her and proposed marriage. She accepted the offer, and the young man with two friends and an Indian guide leading pack horses, marched across Massachusetts from the Connecticut river to the "land of the people of the east," where the two young people were married. After the marriage the household goods of the young couple were laden on the packhorses, and the bride on foot tramped back to Spring-

field, one hundred and twenty miles, escorted by the bridegroom and his friends. She died January 14, 1660. Issue: 1. Mary Morgan, born February 4, 1644; married Edmund Pryngradays. 2. Jonathan Morgan, born November 16, 1646, died 1714; married Sarah Cooley. 3. David Morgan, born September 23, 1648, died May 30, 1731; married Mary, daughter of John and Mary Clark. 4. Pelatiah Morgan, born July 7, 1650, killed by Indians in 1676. 5. Isaac Morgan, born May 12, 1652, died between 1706 and 1708; married Abigail, daughter of Samuel Gardner of Hadley, Massachusetts. 6. Liddia Morgan, born April 8, 1653; married John Pierce. 7. Hannah Morgan, born April 11, 1655, died January 7, 1698; married Samuel Terry, Jr. 8. Mercy Morgan, born July 8, 1658. He married (second) February 15, 1670, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Margaret Bliss. Issue: 9. Nathaniel Morgan, of whom below.

(II) Nathaniel Morgan, son of Miles and Elizabeth (Bliss) Morgan, was born in Springfield, June 14, 1671. He settled in West Springfield, where he made his home during his entire life and was a successful farmer. He died August 30, 1752. He married, January 17, 1691, Hannah Bird, who died June 7, 1751. Of the seven sons and two daughters of this marriage, all the sons and one daughter lived to be over seventy years of age. Issue: Nathaniel, born February 16, 1692; Samuel, born 1694, died in December, 1699; Ebenezer, born 1696; Hannah, born 1698; Miles, born 1700; Joseph, of whom below; James, born 1705; Isaac, born 1708, died November 7, 1796; Elizabeth, born 1710.

(III) Joseph Morgan, son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Bird) Morgan, was born December 3, 1702. He lived on the paternal farm in West Springfield. He died November 7, 1773. He married, in 1735, Mary Stebbins, daughter of Benjamin Stebbins; she was born July 6, 1712, and died December 6, 1798. Issue: 1. Joseph, of whom below. 2. Titus, died in infancy. 3. Titus, born July 19, 1740; married Sarah, daughter of Ebenezer Morgan, a son of David Morgan and a grandson of Miles Morgan. 4. Lucas, born February 26, 1743; married (first) Tryphene Smith, died February 20, 1793; married (second) Betsy Eastman, of Granby, Massachusetts, daughter of William Eastman. 5. Elizabeth, born December 23, 1745, died April 12, 1782; married Thomas White. 6. Judah, born March 22, 1749; married Elizabeth Shivoy. 7. Jesse, born March 22, 1749, died June 15, 1810; married (first) Mercy Stebbins, of Deerfield, Massachusetts, died June 8, 1806; married (second) Widow

Hannah Stebbins, of Deerfield. 8. Hannah, born November 29, 1751; married John Legg.

(IV) Joseph (2) Morgan, son of Joseph (1) and Mary (Stebbins) Morgan, was born February 19, 1736. He was a captain of militia, and in character as well as in physique he was reckoned one of the staunchest men of western Massachusetts. He married, September 9, 1765, Experience Smith, born October 23, 1741. Issue: 1. Eurydice Morgan, born November 28, 1765; married Russell Ely. 2. Huldah, born November 27, 1767, died March 24, 1770. 3. Huldah, born April 18, 1770; married Edmund Ely. 4. Nancy, born July 22, 1772. 5. Achsah, born August 16, 1774; married (first) Samuel D. Chapin, died October 25, 1801; married (second) Nehemiah D. Beardsley. 6. Joseph, of whom below. 7. Betsey, born July 4, 1782, died July 13, 1786.

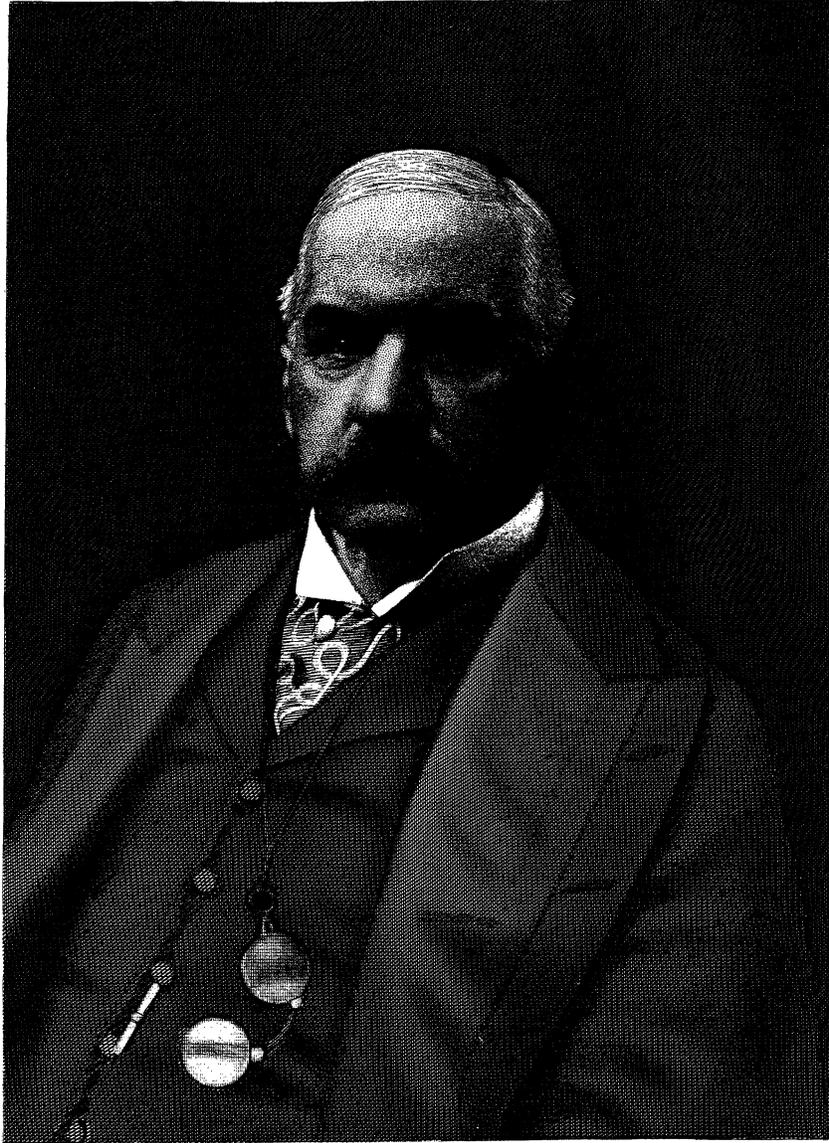
(V) Joseph (3) Morgan, son of Joseph (2) and Experience (Smith) Morgan, was born January 4, 1780. Leaving home when he was a young man he settled in Hartford, Connecticut, and became a successful and respected hotelkeeper. He died in 1847. He married Sarah Spencer, of Middletown, Connecticut. Issue: 1. Mary, married Rev. James A. Smith, a Congregational clergyman of Connecticut. 2. Lucy, married James Goodwin, president of the Connecticut Mutual Life Insurance Company; their son, James Junius Goodwin, was a banker and broker in New York. 3. Junius Spencer, of whom below.

(VI) Junius Spencer Morgan, son of Joseph (3) and Sarah (Spencer) Morgan, was born in West Springfield, Massachusetts, April 14, 1813. His early years were spent in Hartford, Connecticut, where he was educated. When he had grown to manhood he went to Boston and entered the banking house of Albert Wells, where he gained his first knowledge of that business in which he afterward became successful and distinguished. In July, 1834, he moved to New York, entering the banking house of Morgan, Ketchum & Company. Remaining in New York only about two years he returned to his native city and there established himself in business as a dry goods merchant in the firms of Howe, Mather & Company and Mather, Morgan & Company. Subsequently he went again to Boston, and still continuing in the dry goods business became a partner of J. M. Beebe in the famous firm of Beebe, Morgan & Company, which in its prime was one of the largest and most influential houses in that trade in the United States.

Mr. Morgan visited England in 1853, and, upon the invitation of George Peabody, became associated with that great banker as his partner in October, 1854. In ten years he

succeeded entirely to the business of Mr. Peabody, and established the house of J. S. Morgan & Company, which shortly became one of the largest banking houses in the world. The later years of his life were spent largely abroad, but he never lost his love for his native country, and during the civil war he gave substantial assistance to the cause of the national government. He was a man of generous instincts, and contributed handsomely to the support of educational and public institutions. His activity as a layman in the affairs of the Protestant Episcopal church was noteworthy, and among other institutions, Trinity College, of Hartford, Connecticut, owed much to his munificence. He died in Nice, France, in 1895, as the result of an accident. He married, in Boston, in 1836, Juliet Pierpont, daughter of Rev. John and Mary Sheldon (Lord) Pierpont. Issue: 1. John Pierpont, of whom below. 2. Sarah Spencer, born December 5, 1839; married George Hale Morgan, born February 14, 1840, son of George Denison and Caroline A. (Hale) Morgan, of Hartford, Connecticut, and New York City, and a descendant of James Morgan, of New London, Connecticut. 3. Mary Lyman, born November 5, 1844; married in London, England, Walter H. Burus, of New York. 4. Junius Spencer, born April 6, 1846, died young. 5. Juliet Pierpont, born December 4, 1847; married John Brainard Morgan, son of George Denison and Caroline A. (Hale) Morgan.

(VII) John Pierpont Morgan, only son of Junius Spencer and Juliet (Pierpont) Morgan, was born in Hartford, Connecticut, April 17, 1837, died in Rome, Italy, March 31, 1913. He was educated in the English High School in Boston, and then studied in the University of Göttingen, Germany, where he completed a full course, returning to the United States when twenty years of age. He engaged in the banking business with Duncan Sherman & Company, of New York City in 1857, and there obtained a full knowledge of finance in a house which at that time was one of the most prominent in the country. In 1860 he became American agent and attorney for George Peabody & Company, of London, with which house his father was connected, and in 1864 he engaged in banking on his own account in the firm of Dabney, Morgan & Company. In 1871 he became a member of the famous banking house of Drexel, Morgan & Company, the name of which in 1895 was changed to J. P. Morgan & Company. At the same time he was also a member of the firm of J. S. Morgan & Company, of London, of which his father was the founder, and upon the death



Dr. J. P. ...

of his parent, he succeeded him in that concern. Thus he was head of the greatest private bank in America, and of one of the most influential monetary institutions in England.

His preëminence as a banker and financier was recognized for nearly a quarter of a century. In those respects he was one of the most potent powers that the United States has ever known, and rivalled even the strongest men in Europe. In the wonderful industrial and financial development which characterized the closing years of the nineteenth century in the United States, and especially in the development of that movement toward the consolidation of industrial enterprises, Mr. Morgan was not only prominent, but it is not too much to say that at that time he exercised the most powerful and helpful influence ever displayed by any man in the financial history of the country. Particularly will his genius and indefatigable labors in the organization and development of the United States Steel Corporation be long remembered as a masterly achievement, and in the opinion of many, as laying the substantial foundation for the great industrial prosperity of the country which followed in the years immediately after this accomplishment.

Mr. Morgan was connected with nearly all notable financial undertakings of his time, and his influence was always of the soundest character and conducive to the public welfare as well as to the investing interests. A list of the important reorganizations of railroad companies, the organizations of loans, and the underwriting of industrial enterprises which have been handled by him would be long and imposing. Also in public affairs were his services to the country of inestimable value. Especially in 1894 and 1895, and at other times of threatened monetary stringency, he contributed substantially and effectively to protecting the credit of the United States treasury.

Although, when the banking disturbances in New York City in the autumn of 1907 threatened to overwhelm the entire country with supreme disaster, he had been largely retired from active participation in affairs, Mr. Morgan came forward again to save the situation. In the grave emergency which then arose he took the lead in measures instituted to prevent the widespread destruction of public credit and overthrow of industrial and financial institutions that was imminent. His leadership in those trying days was unreservedly accepted by men who were foremost in the financial world in New York City, and as well throughout the United States. Among his associates he was relied upon for

initiative and for powerful influence, and even the national administration depended upon his advice and assistance. After the battle had been won and confidence restored it was everywhere recognized that his financial genius and masterly control of men and affairs had been the main instruments in saving the country, if not the world, from the worst disaster that had impended for a generation. The great masters of finance in London, Paris and other monetary centers of Europe did not withhold their warmest praise and indorsement of his accomplishment, while his associates in the American fields of finance and industry have been profuse in acknowledgement of the preëminent service that he rendered to the country.

Mr. Morgan was also a large investor in the great business enterprises of the country, and a director in more than two score financial, railroad and industrial corporations. Typically foremost among the enterprises in which he held important interests and exercised pronounced influence in the direction of their affairs were the following: The United States Steel Corporation, the Cleveland, Cincinnati, Chicago & St. Louis Railway Company, the First National Bank of the City of New York, the General Electric Company, the Lake Erie & Western Railroad Company, the Lake Shore & Michigan Southern Railway Company, the Michigan Central Railroad Company, the National Bank of Commerce of New York, the New York & Harlem River Railroad Company, the New York Central & Hudson River Railroad Company, the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad Company, the West Shore Railroad Company, and the Western Union Telegraph Company.

A man of broad culture and refined tastes, Mr. Morgan did not confine himself to business affairs. He was particularly interested in art, being one of its most generous patrons, and one of the accomplished connoisseurs of the world. Some of the finest works of the great masters of olden times and of the present were owned by him. His collection of art objects is recognized as one of the largest, most important, and most valuable ever brought together by a single private individual. A considerable part of this great collection was acquired during the ten years or so preceding 1908, and has been kept in Kensington Museum, London, in the Metropolitan Museum of Art, in New York City, and in Mr. Morgan's private galleries in London and New York. It consists not only of rare and valuable paintings, but exquisite porcelains, marble reliefs, bronzes, enamels, fabrics and other objects.

Mr. Morgan's New York residence was on Madison avenue, and he had a country seat, "Cragston," at Highland Falls, New York. He also had a house at Roehampton, near Wimbledon, a suburb of London, and one near Kensington. Adjoining his New York City residence he had a fine private art gallery which contains many of his art treasures. He was a member of the leading clubs of New York City and London, and was one of the founders and president of the Metropolitan Club of New York, and was for several years commodore of the New York Yacht Club. Particularly interested in the Metropolitan Art Museum, he was a generous benefactor to that institution and was its president. He arranged to erect in Hartford, Connecticut, an art building in memory of his father, to be called the Morgan Memorial; the cornerstone of this edifice was laid April 23, 1908. He was one of the trustees of Columbia University, a director or trustee of various other educational and philanthropic institutions, a member of the Protestant Episcopal church, and several times was a lay delegate from the diocese of New York to the general conventions of that religious body.

Mr. Morgan married (first) Amelia, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Cady) Sturgess, of New York City. She died, and he married (second) in 1865, Frances Louise, daughter of Charles and Louise (Kirkland) Tracy, of New York City. Issue: 1. John Pierpont, born 1867; graduated from Harvard University, class of 1889, and since then has been engaged in the banking business of his father; he resides in Madison avenue, New York City, and is a member of the Metropolitan, Union, University, Riding, New York Yacht and other clubs; he married, in 1891, Jane Norton Grew, daughter of Henry Sturgis and Jane Norton (Wigglesworth) Grew, of Boston; she was born in Boston, September 30, 1868; they have one son, Junius Spencer, born in 1892. 2. Louisa Pierpont, married Herbert L. Satterlee. 3. Juliet Pierpont, married W. Pierson Hamilton. 4. Anne Tract.

The surnames Gardner and GARDNER Gardiner are identical and the two spellings have been in use by members of the same family for many generations. According to an old family Bible in a record made in 1790, George Gardner, the immigrant ancestor, was a son of Joseph Gardner, of England, grandson of Sir Thomas Gardner or Gardiner, Knight. George Gardner was evidently a man of education. He was admitted an inhabitant of Newport in 1638, and in 1640 was present at a general

court of election, and from that time until 1677, when he died, his name is often in the public records. Gardner and Gardener were more common spellings in the earliest records than Gardiner. George Gardner, it is thought, was related to Thomas Gardner, who died in Roxbury, Massachusetts, in November, 1638, and whose grandson, Caleb Gardner, son of his son Thomas, also settled in Newport.

About 1640 George Gardner married (first) Herodias (Long) Wickes. She made the statement that she was married to John Wickes in London without the knowledge of her friends, when she was between thirteen and fourteen years old. Soon after coming to Rhode Island the Gardners separated and he went to New Amsterdam. She was divorced and married John Porter, who had also been divorced from his wife. She was a Quaker and once walked to Boston with a young child in her arms to receive a whipping to which she had been sentenced by the Quaker-baiting Puritan authorities there. George Gardner married (second) Lydia Bolton, daughter of Robert and Susannah Bolton. Children by first wife: Benoni, born 1645-47, died in 1731; Henry, died 1744; George, married, February 13, 1670, Tabitha Tafft; William, born in 1651, died in 1711; Nicholas, mentioned below; Dorcas, born 1654, married John Watson; and Rebecca. Children by second wife: Joseph, married, November 30, 1693, Catherine Holmes; Lydia, married, April 4, 1684, Joseph Smith; Mary; Peregrine; Robert, died in Providence in 1690; and Jeremiah.

(II) Nicholas Gardner, son of George Gardner, was born in Newport, Rhode Island, in 1654. He was given a large farm by his wealthy stepfather, John Porter, and settled in Kingstown, Rhode Island. He took the oath of allegiance in 1671, and died in 1712. He married Hannah ———. Among their children was Nicholas, mentioned below.

(III) Nicholas (2) Gardner, son of Nicholas (1) Gardner, was born in Kingstown, Rhode Island, about 1680. He married there, October 13, 1709, Mary Eldred, daughter of Thomas Eldred, of Kingstown. Children, born at Kingstown: Nicholas, born December 6, 1710; Ezekiel, mentioned below; Sylvester, August 3, 1714; Hannah, September 2, 1717; Amey, June 17, 1723; Susannah; Thomas, October 1, 1729; and Dorcas.

(IV) Ezekiel Gardner, son of Nicholas (2) Gardner, was born September 29, 1712, at Kingstown, Rhode Island. He married, August 29, 1734, Dorcas Watson (Rev. Ephraim Gardner officiating). Among their children was Ezekiel, mentioned below.

(V) Ezekiel (2) Gardner, son of Ezekiel

(1) Gardner, was born about 1740, in Kingstown, Rhode Island, or vicinity. He married, May 17, 1763, at North Kingston, formerly part of Kingstown, Sarah or Susannah Congdon (Elder Samuel Mayo officiating). Her name is given as Sarah in the marriage records and as Susannah in the birth records of her children. Children, born at North Kingston: David, born August 6, 1764; Mary, March 3, 1766; Ezekiel, mentioned below; Hannah, March 6, 1770; Dorcas, February 3, 1772; Susannah, April 28, 1774; Ann, March 15, 1776; Elisha, January 28, 1778; William, October 15, 1780; Palmer, April 29, 1783; Oliver, May 20, 1785; Jesse and Almy, March 7, 1789; and Jeffrey, October 21, 1791.

(VI) Hon. Ezekiel (3) Gardner, son of Ezekiel (2) Gardner, was born at North Kingston, Rhode Island, January 19, 1768. He was for many years a magistrate and was commonly called Judge Ezekiel Gardner. He married Ruth Tillinghast. Among their children, born at North Kingston, was George, mentioned below.

(VII) George Gardner, son of Hon. Ezekiel (3) Gardner, was born at North Kingston, Rhode Island, on the farm on Congdon Hill. He followed farming in his native town and died there. He was buried in Elm Grove Cemetery. He married Mary A. Burlingame, who died in North Kingston and was buried by his side. Children: Frances Ann, married Hon. William W. Congdon (see Congdon VII); George Henry, mentioned below; Ruth Emeline, died unmarried, and Mary Esther, who died unmarried.

(VIII) George Henry Gardner, son of George Gardner, was born at North Kingston, Rhode Island. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Lapham Institute. He started in his business career in the wool business, and learned the details of wool manufacture in the employ of the late Edward Harris, of Woonsocket, Rhode Island. He began to manufacture blankets in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and still resides in that city. He is now retired, having acquired a competence in business.

He married (first) Nancy Gardner Greene, who was born in Providence, daughter of William Ellery and Abby (Peckham) Greene. They had two children: George, who died May 26, 1913, unmarried, was postmaster of Wickford; Abbie Peckham, who for many years made her home with her uncle, Hon. William Washington Congdon, of Wickford, where she now lives. George Henry Gardner married (second) Rachel Francenia George, of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and they have

three children: Francis Murray, Ada Josephine and Harriet Langworthy.

(The Congdon Line).

(I) Benjamin Congdon, the immigrant ancestor, was born about 1650, and settled as early as 1671, in Portsmouth, Rhode Island. He bought two hundred and thirty acres of land at Kingstown, Rhode Island, September 20, 1671, and removed thither a few years later. He was admitted a freeman in 1677. In 1683 he was a planter of Portsmouth and he was one of the eighteen purchasers of seven thousand acres of vacant land in Narragansett in 1710. He married Elizabeth Albro, who died November 15, 1720, daughter of John and Dorothy Albro. Benjamin Congdon died June 17, 1718. According to family tradition he was born in Pembrokeshire, Wales, and came with his brother John to this country. His father's name, it is said, was also John and his mother was a daughter of the earl of Pembroke. Children: William, mentioned below; Benjamin and John, settled in North Kingstown; James, in Kingstown; Elizabeth and Susannah.

(II) William Congdon, son of Benjamin Congdon, lived at South and North Kingston. He died at North Kingston in 1761. His will was dated June 1, 1754, and proved February 9, 1761. His second wife Margaret died about 1754. Children: Joseph, William, mentioned below; Margaret, Elizabeth, Abigail.

(III) William (2) Congdon, son of William (1) Congdon, was born at North Kingston, Rhode Island, January 25, 1698. He married, March 30, 1732, Ann Gifford. He lived at North and South Kingston. The record of birth of his children has the names missing in South Kingston. The dates are given, as follows: Ann, born February 28 or 29, 1733; Hannah, March 25, 1735; William, mentioned below; ———, January 11, 1739; ———, March 28, 1741; ———, February 24, 1743; ———, August 24, 1744; ———, April 30, ———; ———, May 17, ———; ———, January 20, ———.

(IV) William (3) Congdon, son of William (2) Congdon, was born at South Kingston, Rhode Island, December 29, 1736. He married Abigail ———. Children, born at North Kingston: Rebecca, born July 22, 1757; Mary, October 22, 1758; William, March 24, 17—, died September 6, ———; Gideon, born February 12, 176—, died young; Abigail, February 5, 176—, died same year; Abigail, June 17, 1770; Daniel, mentioned below; Frances, born September 27, 1775, died September 8, 1777. Following these births are dates rang-

ing from 1768 to 1782 without names, that are doubtless the dates of births and deaths of other children, whose names have been obliterated by time on the old record.

(V) Captain Daniel Congdon, son of William (3) Congdon, was born at North Kingstown, Rhode Island, November 1, 1772. He was a farmer in the village of Hamilton, North Kingstown. According to the vital records he married, January 24, 1797, Hannah Thurston, of South Kingstown. Thurston may be an error of reading for Stanton or she may have been a widow. He certainly married Hannah Stanton, born January 13, 1776, died December 31, 1853, at South Kingstown, and he died there March 20, 1854, in his eighty-third year. Benjamin Stanton, her father, was born September 4, 1740, died October 20, 1787; married, in 1763, Renewed Carpenter, born July 8, 1746, died at South Kingstown, August 23, 1810, daughter of Daniel and Preserved (Smith) Carpenter. John Stanton, father of Benjamin Stanton, was born April 22, 1674, at Newport, died February 22, 1762; married (first) February 9, 1697-98, Elizabeth Clarke, born 1680, died November 10, 1730. John Stanton removed to Westerly in 1733, and married (second) October 16, 1734, Susanna Lamphere, born 1716, died September 25, 1807, aged ninety-one, having married (second) December 14, 1763, Peter Boss. By his first wife John Stanton had twelve children and by his second thirteen children. John Stanton, father of John Stanton, was born at Newport, Rhode Island, August, 1645, died June 8, 1728. He married (first) 1667, Mary Horndale, born July 6, 1647, daughter of John Horndale, of Plymouth, and (second) Mary Clarke, born 1642, died April 7, 1711, daughter of Jeremiah Clarke, and widow of Governor John Cranston, who died March 12, 1680. By his first wife John Stanton had seven children and by his second one child. Robert Stanton, father of John Stanton, and the pioneer in this country, was born in 1599 in England, settled at Portsmouth, Rhode Island, in 1638; was admitted a freeman of Newport; was sergeant in 1655; buried at Newport, June 29, 1672; had children by wife Avis: Sarah, Mary, John, Daniel. Children of Daniel Congdon: Benjamin, Daniel, John, William, Stanton W., mentioned below; Abby, Mary Ann, Sarah, Gideon.

(VI) Stanton W. Congdon, son of Captain Daniel Congdon, was born at North Kingstown. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. When a young man he followed farming, and afterward he was proprietor of a hotel at Wickford and another at Natick, Rhode Island. In politics he was a Whig. He

was a member of the Baptist church. He married twice, his first wife being Izett Hammond, by whom he had the following children: William Washington, mentioned below; Daniel, now deceased, who married Ruth Gardiner, and had one son, Walter B.; Izett Frances, now deceased, who married Cassander Thomas, and had one son, William W. Stanton W. Congdon married (second) Lucy Burlingame, and to this union was born children, namely: Zachariah, living in Providence; Henry S., living in Wickford; Laura, now deceased; Annie, living in Wickford.

(VII) William Washington Congdon, eldest son of Stanton W. and Izett (Hammond) Congdon, was born on the Hammond farm, in the south part of the town of North Kingstown, Rhode Island, February 22, 1831. He acquired his educational training in the district schools of his native town, and upon leaving home went to Providence, in which city he served for two years as an apprentice to the carpenter's trade. His career in Providence was terminated in 1854, however, on account of the illness of his father, and he returned to Wickford and purchased the livery business which his father was then conducting. In connection with the livery business Mr. Congdon also established a line of coaches from Wickford Junction to Wickford, which he successfully conducted until the opening of the Newport and Wickford branch railroad. The opening of this railroad resulted in his abandoning the stage line, and he was offered the position of conductor with the railroad, which he accepted, becoming the first conductor on this road. After filling this position for a period of fifteen years, with efficiency and ability, Mr. Congdon resigned the position.

Mr. Congdon had for many years taken an active and interested part in the affairs of his native town, and in 1894 he was elected to represent his town in the general assembly of the state, and served as a member of that body for a period of four years. In 1898 he was elected a member of the state senate and continued as an influential member of the upper house of the general assembly until 1903, when on account of failing health he declined reelection. During his service as a member of the general assembly he served on various important committees.

In political faith Senator Congdon was a stalwart Republican, and always took an active interest in the affairs and success of that party. For a number of years he was a member of the town council of his native town, and for several years was deputy sheriff of Washington county. In religious faith he was a Bap-



Wm. W. Longdon

tist, attending the First Baptist Church at Wickford. Mr. Congdon was a member of the board of trustees of the Wickford Savings Bank, and a director of the Wickford National Bank for many years, up to the time of the latter's absorption by the Industrial Trust Company of Providence. He was one of the most prominent members of Beacon Lodge, No. 38, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Wickford, of which he was past grand, and he was always deeply interested in the affairs of that order.

Senator Congdon was united in marriage to Frances Ann Gardner, daughter of George and Mary A. (Burlingame) Gardner (see Gardner VII). To this union was born one daughter, Grace Congdon, who died in infancy. Senator and Mrs. Congdon took into their home their niece, Abbie P. Gardner, whose mother died when she was three months old, who continued to make her home with them and tenderly cared for them during their declining years.

Senator Congdon was possessed of an affable and genial manner, and being of a sympathetic and charitable nature won and held the friendship of a large circle of friends and acquaintances. He passed away at his home in Wickford, Rhode Island, August 23, 1905, in the seventy-fifth year of his age, honored and respected by his fellow townsmen as well as by all who knew him.

The Peck family is ancient and numerous in New England, and was prominent and influential through the Colonial period, and as well through the history of a number of commonwealths, which have come out of the older colonies. In Rhode Island and in that part of Massachusetts nearby, they have been a continuous family and for more than two hundred and fifty years the Bristol County (Rhode Island) Pecks have been among the large land owners of their several towns.

Seekonk, afterward Rehoboth, Massachusetts, and still later Barrington, Rhode Island, was the early home and seat of the Pecks with which this article deals—the Barrington Pecks. Their lands, obtained from the Indians, by the "Original Proprietors," were a part of the purchase which was in the area of country now partly Swansea, Rehoboth, Bristol, Warren and Barrington. Joseph Peck, the emigrant settler, while at Hingham, represented the town in the general court a number of times and took an active part in the business of the town, being selectman, justice of the peace, etc., and upon his removal to Seekonk his name continually appears on the records

of the town in its management of affairs. His Barrington descendants have guarded well the family name and reputation, and played well their parts as active and progressive citizens. Lieutenant and Deacon Nathaniel Peck, a grandson of the settler, was also one of the prominent men of the town, frequently honored with public trust. During the Revolution, not less than nine of the Peck name from Barrington entered the service of their country, among them being several officers; and in the late civil war a number of the name were found in the ranks, some of whom never returned. Amos, Benjamin, David, Major Ebenezer, Joel, Lewis, Major Nathaniel, Captain Solomon and Nicholas Peck, all of Barrington, fought for American independence; while Edwin B., Horatio, John H. and Noah A. Peck were among those going from the town in defence of the Union, 1861-65. Among the town's substantial men prominent in public life, useful in citizenship, may be mentioned Hon. Ebenezer Peck, who after honorable service in the Revolution for a number of years represented the town in the state assembly; Joel Peck; Sebea Peck; Bela Peck; Learned Peck; Nathaniel, Ellis, Edwin F. Peck, Asa Peck, and his son Leander R., late president of Asa Peck & Company, Inc.; Walter A. Peck, Albert H. and Horace T. Peck.

(I) Joseph Peck, baptized in Beccles, Suffolk county, England, April 30, 1587, died on Seekonk Plain, December 23, 1663. He was a son of Robert Peck, and a descendant in the twenty-first generation from John Peck, of Belton, Yorkshire, settled at Hingham, Norfolk county, England. Joseph Peck married (first) May 31, 1617, Rebecca Clark, who died in October, 1637. He married a second time. Children: Anna, baptized March 12, 1618; Rebecca, May 25, 1620; Joseph, August 23, 1623; John, about 1626; Nicholas, April 9, 1630; these were baptized in Hingham, England. Samuel, baptized in Hingham, Massachusetts, February 3, 1638-39; Nathaniel, of further mention; Israel, March 4, 1644.

(II) Nathaniel Peck, son of Joseph Peck, was born in Hingham, Massachusetts, where he was baptized, October 31, 1641, died young, and was buried August 12, 1676. He removed with his father and family to Seekonk, and there settled upon the lands given him and his brother Israel, in what is now the town of Barrington, Rhode Island, near what was later the residence of Leander R. Peck. These lands were a part of those purchased by the proprietors of Osamequin, and his son Wamsetta. They had been known by the name of Poppanomscut, alias Phebe's Neck, Sowames

or Sowamsit, are now partly in Bristol, Warren, Swansea, Rehoboth and Barrington. The lands given to Nathaniel and Israel by their father remained undivided, the most of them at least, until after the son of Nathaniel came of age. After the decease of Nathaniel they are referred to as the lands of Israel and the heirs of Nathaniel, and afterwards, as the lands of Nathaniel and his Uncle Israel. Nathaniel Peck married Deliverance ———, who was buried May 1, 1675. He had three children, and left at his decease, as appears by the Massachusetts Colonial records, two children, a son and a daughter. Two of his children were: Nathaniel, of further mention; Elisha, born April 19, 1675, died April 30, 1675.

(III) Lieutenant Nathaniel (2) Peck, son of Nathaniel (1) and Deliverance Peck, was born July 26, 1670, died August 5, 1751. He settled on the lands left him by his father, was a prominent man, and filled various public offices. For several years he is called Lieutenant Nathaniel on the records, then Deacon Nathaniel. He married (first) March 8, 1695-96, Christian Allen, of Swansea, who died June 8, 1702; he married (second) July 18, 1705, Judith Smith, of Rehoboth, who died November 10, 1743. Children: Ebenezer, born April 24, 1697; Nathaniel, July 10, 1699; Thomas, October 4, 1700; Daniel, July 28, 1706; David, November, 1707; Abigail, July 12, 1709; Bathsheba, January 15, 1711; Solomon, of further mention; ———, July 1, 1714; John, February 29, 1716.

(IV) Solomon Peck, son of Lieutenant Nathaniel (2) and Judith (Smith) Peck, was born November 12, 1712, died December 8, 1776. He settled on a part of the homestead. He married, December 29, 1737, Keziah Barnes, who died July 18, 1792. Children: Solomon, of further mention; Keziah, born August 2, 1740; Hannah, February 4, 1743; Samuel, December 30, 1744; Benjamin, June 3, 1747; Amos, May 1, 1749; Esther, May 18, 1751; Daniel, March 24, 1753; Hannah, October 17, 1755; Nathaniel, December 7, 1759; Ebenezer, December 11, 1762.

Five of these sons were patriots of the Revolution, namely: Captain Solomon and Major Ebenezer Peck; Amos Peck was a member of Captain Thomas Allen's company and appears on the Alarm at Bristol, April 1, 1776, and also served as a member of Captain Viall Allen's company in 1780; Colonel Benjamin Peck; Major Nathaniel Peck, who served in Captain Samuel Bosworth's company of artillery, and was one of the guard appointed by Colonel Nathan Miller, June 5, 1777, to serve on Rumstick for fifteen days, and who served on the militia guard of Bar-

rington from April 5 to May 20, 1778, and who later held a major's commission.

(V) Captain Solomon (2) Peck, son of Solomon (1) and Keziah (Barnes) Peck, was born October 29, 1738, died August 22, 1814. He was a resident of Barrington, Rhode Island (place occupied in 1860 by his grandson, Asa Peck, and now known as Osanequin Farm). Captain Peck was a patriot of the Revolution. He acted as clerk of the Barrington Militia as early as March, 1776, and was also clerk under Captain Viall Allen in 1778. He was sent as sergeant to warn the militia draft for the Second Division, to release those on duty, to appear at Colonel Nathaniel Martin's house, Saturday, June 21, 1777. On May 12, 1778, he was commissioned captain of the senior class company of militia of Bristol county by Governor John Collins. He married, December 8, 1763, Widow Abigail Barney, who died June 16, 1821, a daughter of Nathaniel Peck. Children: Abigail, born May 12, 1765; Keziah, September 10, 1766; Solomon, February 13, 1769; Darius, June 25, 1772; Ellis, of further mention; Bebee, born June 1, 1777.

(VI) Ellis Peck, son of Captain Solomon (2) and Abigail (Peck) (Barney) Peck, was born August 2, 1774, was a resident of Barrington, and died July 27, 1854. He married (first) December 10, 1801, Sarah Hill, who died June 3, 1817, a daughter of David Hill; he married (second) in March, 1818, Lucy Bliss, who died December 9, 1853, a daughter of Jacob Bliss. Children: Sarah, born September 10, 1802; Abigail, March 29, 1804; Ellis, May 11, 1806; Hannah D., June 17, 1810; Asa, of further mention; Hannah, May 26, 1815; William H., May 8, 1817.

(VII) Asa Peck, son of Ellis and Sarah (Hill) Peck, was born April 7, 1812, on the farm which he later inherited from his father, and which went to his son, Leander R., and became a drover and cattle broker. Descended from a long line of Puritan ancestors of sturdy character, he inherited and transmitted to his posterity those traits which in his life reached their fullest development, and have produced sons and daughters of the highest standing in their various spheres of activity. He received the usual common school education obtainable in those days, and early in life became a tiller of the soil, which occupation he followed during the whole of his busy life, and for many years of it in connection with his other enterprises. He began the business of buying cattle in the early fifties, and followed it until the formation of the firm of Asa Peck & Company. In the purchase of his cattle he went to Maine, and in the purchase of his hogs

he went to the state of New York, Long Island sound territory being one of his principal fields. This was at a time when cattle were transported on foot and Mr. Peck would collect a herd of about one hundred and fifty and drive them to Brighton, Massachusetts, where they were disposed of. In this line, his keen business instinct stood him in good stead, and he prospered, so much so that in this occupation he laid the foundation of what afterward came to be a large fortune. In 1866 Mr. Peck became the senior member of the firm of Asa Peck & Company, his son, Leander R., being the other partner. This firm was organized for the purpose of handling wool wastes, etc., and he continued as a member of the firm until some years prior to his death.

In its fullest sense Mr. Peck was a typical self-made man. The predominant trait of his character was industry, combined with a pertinacious adherence to the single purpose in his business life. His honesty is best illustrated by a saying of his grandson: "Grandfather would go as far to pay a debt as to collect one, and while he expected a payment to the last cent in any debt due him he was equally insistent in the payment of the last cent where he owed another." It is said that Mr. Peck, making a liberal translation of the motto on the Peck coat-of-arms—Honesty before Riches,—instilled that principle most thoroughly into the minds of his children. While not a member of any church, he was probably a Universalist in his religious belief. He was always interested in public affairs in the town of Barrington, but being a Democrat, and his party in the minority, he had little experience in public office. He was, however, a member of the town council for many years, and also for some time a member of the school committee. Another of Mr. Peck's characteristics was his charity, which manifested itself in giving where help was most needed and without ostentation. No weary wayfarer ever asked of Asa Peck a night's lodging and food in vain; holding, as he did, that the unfortunate were entitled to such consideration, he gave wherever he could, and ungrudgingly. His cheerfulness and fondness for the society of the young was also characteristic. In his wife he found a helpful consort, the loving wife, the devoted mother, the true and consistent friend, the high-minded Christian woman, and one who endeared herself to all by her gracious virtues of heart and mind.

Mr. Peck married, March 4, 1839, Lucretia S., a daughter of Enoch Remington, of Barrington. Children: Adelaide Eliza, born March 22, 1840, married George Lewis Smith; Leander Remington, of further mention;

George Asa, born August 22, 1846, died in the same year; Juliet Lucretia, born November 7, 1848, married Manuel F. Seymour; Walter Asa, born July 19, 1854; Ida Estelle, born January 10, 1857, married James S. Aborn.

(VIII) Leander Remington Peck, son of Asa and Lucretia S. (Remington) Peck, was born February 12, 1843, died in Providence, at his residence, January 28, 1909, and is buried in Princess Hill Cemetery, Barrington. He was educated in Barrington, at the high school in Warren under Professor Cady, and at East Greenwich Academy. When seventeen years of age he came to Providence, February 14, 1860, and took a clerkship in a fancy dry goods and millinery store of his uncle, Jeremiah S. Remington, remaining with him in this capacity three or four years. In 1866, in association with his father, the firm of Asa Peck & Company was formed, for the purpose of purchasing and selling wool waste, shoddies and flocks. At this time this particular line of business was new to Rhode Island, and some efforts to make a success of it had failed. Mr. Peck, however, had gained some insight into the business, and had become thoroughly imbued with the idea that, properly conducted, it could be made a success. The first year or so of the business was experimental, and its success was uncertain. But from the expiration of that period, its success became assured. The firm of Asa Peck & Company, the oldest of the kind in the state, long ago also became the leading one, and is so at the present time. It is no disparagement to anyone else connected with the firm in the past or present to say that to Leander R. Peck more than to anyone else is due its large measure of success. He directed its policy and assumed those duties which were most largely administrative. The members of the firm were Asa Peck, the father, and Leander R., until 1878, when Walter A., the other brother, became a member. The father retired from the firm some time prior to his death, and Walter A. retired in November, 1899. The firm was incorporated, January 1, 1903, under the name of Asa Peck & Company, Incorporated, the officers at the time being: Leander R. Peck, president and treasurer; Frederick S., his son, assistant treasurer and secretary; G. Howard Smith, his nephew, vice-president; W. W. H. Cannon, auditor; and Walter F. Seymour, another nephew, director.

Leander R. Peck was president of the Lawton Spinning Company, and at one time a director and vice-president of the Union Trust Company, of Providence. He was also in the directorate of many other financial corporations, and filled an important place in the com-

mercial life of the county and state. His own success was ample guarantee of his ability that his connection with any enterprise gave it stability and standing. In politics he was an Independent Democrat, and was in the Providence City council four years and the Barrington town council at the time of his death. Although he always took a keen interest in politics he was not active in this field. He was essentially a business man and typified the best element of that class. He picked out the site, purchased the ground, and was among those who started the Pomham Club, and in its early days was for some years chairman of its executive committee, and later its president. He was also a member of several other clubs and societies.

Mr. Peck had his winter home in Providence and his summer home in Barrington, the latter having been the home of his father, and where he and his brothers and sisters were born. The farm on which this house stands is known as the Osamequin Farm, and has never been out of the family since it was set off to them by the "Original Proprietors," to whom it was deeded by the Indians in 1653. It now consists of more than five hundred acres and may well be termed a model farm. The soil is rich and productive, the fields are inclosed mostly with board fences painted white, the buildings, which Mr. Peck tried to keep as nearly as possible in their original form, are also white, and the grounds around the house are spacious, consisting of several acres beautifully lawned and covered with a great profusion of foliage and flowering plants, the whole presenting a most pleasing effect. The greenhouse contains many specimens of orchids. Mr. Peck's farm was one of his enthusiasms along with some fine trotting-bred and trained horses which he owned. He kept and sped these for pleasure only. In the home was the finest private collection of silver and copper lustre in the United States, consisting of seven hundred pieces of all designs and descriptions. Mrs. Peck commenced her collection in 1899 with a small piece left her by an aunt, and one which had belonged to her husband's grandfather. There are also many pieces of antique Delft ware and Wedgewood lustre; old and antique cologne bottles and snuff boxes of various designs; several vases more than one hundred years old; and two valuable candelabra. In one room, which Mrs. Peck called her museum, there is to be found but one piece of modern furniture, a tall standard lamp. "Early lustre wares were chiefly products of the New Hall pottery, at Shelton, England, where in 1814, Peter Warburton,

took out a patent for an invention for decorating china with pure unadulterated gold, silver, platina or other metals, fluxed or lowered with lead or any other substance. We are told that copper lustre was brought over in the 'Mayflower.' At a much earlier date the Waleans were masters of the art of producing lustre of rare beauty."

Mr. Peck married, September 3, 1866, Sarah Gould Cannon, whose line of descent from the "Mayflower" ancestor will be found in connection with this. Children: Frederick Stanhope, of further mention; Edith Remington, born March 14, 1874, married, November 15, 1898, Frank N. Phillips, president of the American Electrical Works, East Providence, and has a daughter, Charlotte, born January 3, 1903, and a son, Donald Kay, born June 2, 1912.

(IX) Frederick Stanhope Peck, son of Leander Remington and Sarah Gould (Cannon) Peck, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, December 16, 1868. He was educated in the public schools, and upon leaving them became associated with his father in the firm of Asa Peck & Company, continuing thus until the death of his father, when he became president of Asa Peck & Company, Incorporated, a position he is still filling. He is also vice-president of the National Exchange Bank, of Providence; vice-president of the Lawton Spinning Company and of the Eastern Coal Company. Like his father he is a man of enterprise and progressive ideas, a man of substance and honorable dealing. In public life he is a Republican, and served as a member of Barrington town council in 1909; as a member of the state central committee since 1907; was elected a member of the state legislature from the town of Barrington in 1910; was a member of the committee on finance; was again elected to the legislature in 1912, serving during the sessions of 1913-14, and was a member of the same committee. His beautiful home, "Belton Court," adjoining Osamequin Farm which is also owned by him, in Barrington, Rhode Island, is one of the finest in that section of the state. He is a member of the following organizations: Bay Spring Volunteer Fire Company, Bristol Reading Room, National Association of Wool Manufacturers, Rhode Island Historical Society, Rhode Island School of Design, Sons of the American Revolution, Society of Colonial Wars, Society of Mayflower Descendants, Boston Wool Trade Association, Bank Clerks' Mutual Benefit Association, and the following clubs: Barrington Yacht, Barrington Grange, Bay Spring Yacht, Commercial, Economic,

Pomham, Providence Art, Providence Central, Rhode Island Country, Squantum Association, Turks Head, and West Side.

Mr. Peck married, June 6, 1894, Mary Rothwell Burlingame, born June 30, 1873, whose ancestral line will be found in connection with this. They have one child, Helen, born December 22, 1895.

(Mayflower Descent of Mrs. Leander R. Peck).

(I) John Howland was one of the Pilgrims who came over in the "Mayflower" in the family of Governor Carver, from Leyden, Holland. He married Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth Tilley, who came on the "Mayflower," at the same time.

(II) Desire, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Tilley) Howland, married Captain John Gorham.

(III) Desire, daughter of Captain John and Desire (Howland) Gorham, married Captain John Hawes.

(IV) Elizabeth, daughter of Captain John and Desire (Gorham) Hawes, married ——— Fitch.

(V) Keziah, daughter of ——— and Elizabeth (Hawes) Fitch, married ——— Osborne.

(VI) Ann, daughter of ——— and Keziah (Fitch) Osborne, married Captain Peter Pease.

(VII) Mary, daughter of Captain Peter and Ann (Osborne) Pease, married Captain Rufus Fisher.

(VIII) Mary P., daughter of Captain Rufus and Mary (Pease) Fisher, married Charles Cannon.

(IX) Sarah Gould, daughter of Charles and Mary P. (Fisher) Cannon, married Leander R. Peck (see Peck VIII).

(The Burlingame Line).

(I) Roger Burlingame appears first at Stonington, Connecticut, in 1654, and at Warwick in 1660, and settled in the part of Providence, now Cranston, in the western portion, known as Meshanticut, before 1670. He was elected deputy to the general assembly in 1690, but on account of some question as to the legality of the election was not accepted. He died September 1, 1718, and his wife, Mary, died in the same year. Inventory of property, one hundred and ninety-nine pounds, thirteen shillings and eight pence.

(II) John Burlingame, oldest son of Roger and Mary Burlingame, born August 1, 1664, married Mary Lippitt, daughter of Moses Knowles Lippitt, date unknown. She was the granddaughter of John Lippitt, one of the original settlers of Providence, one of those to whom was assigned a house lot and a six-acre

lot in 1638. On July 27, 1640, he signed the agreement for a form of government. On May 16, 1647, he was chosen with nine others by the town of Providence to meet with commissioners from three other towns to form a government under the charter. (See Colonial Records of Providence).

(III) Roger (2) Burlingame, second son and child of John and Mary (Lippitt) Burlingame, lived in Cranston, and died April 1, 1768. He married Sarah ———.

(IV) Jonathan Burlingame, second son and child of Roger (2) and Sarah Burlingame, was born in Cranston in 1715, died June 24, 1778. He married Phebe ———.

(V) Benjamin Burlingame, fourth son of Jonathan and Phebe Burlingame, was born in Cranston, June 26, 1751, and settled in Killingly, Connecticut, about 1780, with two brothers. He married three times.

(VI) Samuel Burlingame, eldest son of Benjamin Burlingame and his second wife, was born January 27, 1791, died April 26, 1862. He lived in Killingly, Connecticut. He married Randilla Preston, born April 11, 1795, died March 4, 1867.

(VII) Erastus Nelson Burlingame, eldest son and child of Samuel and Randilla (Preston) Burlingame, was born in Killingly, August 19, 1812, died January 18, 1864. He lived in Cranston, and married, in September, 1835, Lydia Wood, born in 1807, died March 30, 1880.

(VIII) Edwin Harris Burlingame, only child of Erastus Nelson and Lydia (Wood) Burlingame, was born in Warwick, August 13, 1836, died in Ossipee, New Hampshire, August 4, 1912. His boyhood was spent in various mill villages of Rhode Island, as his father was connected with different cotton mill properties. He was a student at Lyon and Frieze's School, also at Barre Academy, Barre, Vermont, where his preparation for entrance to college was completed in 1855. He had intended to matriculate at Brown University, but financial reasons compelled him to enter business life instead, and he started with H. F. Walling of New York in the surveying for, and the making of, county maps. In February, 1857, he became a partner of Mr. Walling, but the panic of 1857 brought about the dissolution of the firm, and for the next five years he was variously employed as school teacher, draftsman and surveyor. During the civil war he served as second and then first lieutenant in the Eleventh Rhode Island Regiment. In 1864 he went to Pottsville, Pennsylvania, as manager for the Norwegian Coal Company, and spent three years there. That was at the height of the Molly Maguire trou-

bles. In 1867-68 he was president of the Potter County Lumber Company, operating in the northern part of Pennsylvania. In the latter part of 1868 he went to Williamsport, Pennsylvania, and was engaged in engineering work there until 1881. He built the water works for that city, two bridges across the Susquehanna river, and developed the hotel and cottage property at Minnequa Springs, famous as a summer resort thirty years ago. He organized, built, and for years was treasurer and general manager of the Williamsport Rubber Company, to-day one of the important plants of the United States Rubber Company. Business reverses came, and in 1881 he went to New York as engineer on the construction of the first Hudson river tunnel. Since 1885 he had been chiefly interested in water works construction. Among the many plants he built are those at Waterford, New York; West Troy, New York; Carthage, New York; Weston, Massachusetts; Salisbury, North Carolina; Spartanburg, South Carolina; Jackson, Mississippi; Clinton, Missouri; Trenton, Missouri; Peoria, Illinois. During the last few years of his life he gave up active work and concerned himself chiefly with genealogical and botanical study. He was a member of Prescott Post, Grand Army of the Republic; Massachusetts Commandery of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion; New England Botanical Club of Boston; Rhode Island Horticultural Society, of which he was president for several years; Rhode Island Historical Society; Providence Franklin Society.

Mr. Burlingame married (first) Mary Russ, of Queechy, Vermont, who died in 1862. He married (second) June 6, 1865, Eliza, born June 13, 1836, died November 22, 1908, a daughter of the late Judge Eli Aylsworth.

(IX) Mary Rothwell, only daughter of Edwin Harris and Eliza (Aylsworth) Burlingame, married Frederick Stanhope Peck (Peck IX).

The Wightman family is
WIGHTMAN said to be of Saxon origin.

The lineage is traced in England to Thomas Wightman, of Burbage, who died about 1400, and was of the landed gentry, according to Burke.

(I) Rev. Edward Wightman, ancestor of the American family, was condemned to death and burned at the stake, April 11, 1611, because of his Baptist faith. He was of the parish of Burton-on-Trent, diocese of Coventry and Litchfield. He is said to have been the last to suffer death in England on account of religion.

(II) John Wightman, said to be son of Rev. Edward Wightman, had five sons emigrate to America. Of these we have trace of three—Daniel, settled at Newport, Rhode Island, one of the twenty constituent members of the Second Baptist Church formed in 1656, and for a long time a preacher and assistant pastor; Valentine, of Warwick, Rhode Island and Providence, member of the general assembly; George, mentioned below.

(III) George Wightman, son of the immigrant ancestor, John Wightman, was born in June, 1632, died in January, 1722. He settled in Kingstown, Rhode Island, and in 1669 he with others was arrested and kept in jail at Hartford for some time because they owned allegiance to Rhode Island. He took the oath of allegiance, May 20, 1671, and was made freeman, May 6, 1673. He was one of the petitioners, July 29, 1679, to the king, praying that he would put an end to the troubles in the colony concerning government, as they were "fatal to the prosperity of the place." He was constable in 1686 and on the grand jury in 1667, and for some years a member of the town council. In 1687 he was on the tax list. On February 19, 1712, he and seventeen others bought seven thousand acres of the vacant lands in Narragansett ordered bought by the assembly. He and his wife Elizabeth sold to William Gardner twenty-seven and a half acres of land. His will was proved February 12, 1722-23. His sons, Daniel and Valentine, were executors, and his friend, John Jones, was overseer. He married Elizabeth Updike, born 1644, daughter of Gilbert and Katharine (Smith) Updike. Children: Elizabeth, born July 26, 1664; Alice, December 29, 1666; Rev. Daniel, mentioned below; Sarah, February 26, 1671; George, January 6, 1673; John, April 16, 1674; Samuel, January 9, 1676-77; Rev. Valentine, April 16, 1681.

(IV) Rev. Daniel Wightman, son of George Wightman, was born January 2, 1668, died August 31, 1750, buried in the Newport Cemetery. He was ordained as a minister and made assistant to Rev. James Clarke, pastor of the Second Baptist Church at Newport, and in 1736 succeeded Mr. Clarke in the pastorate. For nearly fifty years he was identified with this same church. He married (first) Catherine Holmes, born in 1671, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Borden) Holmes, and she died September 8, 1699. He married (second) Mary ———, born in 1669, died November 4, 1732. He married (third) Catherine, born in 1673, died October 28, 1758, widow of Joseph Gardiner and daughter of John and Frances (Holder) Holmes. Children: Two daughters

by the first wife. By second wife: George, mentioned below; Elizabeth; Daniel, born 1707.

(V) George (2) Wightman, son of Rev. Daniel Wightman, was born about 1703. Among his children was George, mentioned below.

(VI) Colonel George (3) Wightman, son of George (2) Wightman, was born November 4 (or 2), 1726. He was called Colonel George. He married, December 21, 1746, Elizabeth Wait, of Exeter, Rhode Island, and she died in February, 1796, aged about seventy years, according to her tombstone in the old Wightman burying ground in North Kingstown, Rhode Island, where several of this family are buried. Children: Holmes, mentioned below; John, born March 4, 1749; Elizabeth, October 23, 1750; Frederick, September 13, 1752; George, January 19, 1756; Mary; Asa; Valentine; Daniel.

(VII) Holmes Wightman, son of Colonel George (3) Wightman, was born January 6, 1748, died January 18, 1817, aged seventy years. He married, April 12, 1768, Comfort Bullock, of Rehoboth, Massachusetts, and she died February 19, 1818, aged seventy-two years. They were buried in the Wightman cemetery at North Kingstown. Among their children was John, mentioned below.

(VIII) Captain John (2) Wightman, son of Holmes Wightman, was born about 1789, died July 21, 1836, aged forty-seven years. He lived at Quidnesett Neck. He married Mary Wightman, who died October 27, 1860, aged seventy-seven years. Children: Henry Holmes, mentioned below; Josiah; Almira; John.

(IX) Henry Holmes Wightman, son of Captain John (2) Wightman, was born December 14, 1805, died November 27, 1866, accidentally killed on the Stonington railroad when nearly sixty-one years of age. He married, December 14, 1829, Emily Greene Chadsey, born April 2, 1809, in Warwick, Rhode Island, died March 28, 1868, aged nearly sixty. She was daughter of Jeremiah Greene and Avis (Wightman) Chadsey, who were married August 6, 1804; he was born December 2, 1780, died May 26, 1872; his wife was born October 7, 1780. He was son of Jabez Chadsey, who was born January 31, 1754, died September, 1820; married, September 30, 1779, Hannah, daughter of Jeremiah Greene, a direct descendant of John Greene, surgeon, one of the founders of the Providence Plantations, who came from Salisbury, Wiltshire, England, in 1635; the line was through James and Jabez Greene; Jabez Chadsey served in the revolution in Sullivan's expedition at New-

port, for which his widow was pensioned; he was son of Jabez and Honour (Huling) Chadsey, and great-grandson of Captain Alexander Huling, of North Kingstown. Children of Henry H. and Emily G. (Chadsey) Wightman: William Henry, born December 25, 1830; George Chadsey, January 4, 1833; Avis Maria, August 9, 1834; Jeremiah Chadsey, July 27, 1836; Joseph, July 24, 1839; Charles Lippitt, July 20, 1840; Hannah Smith, May 1, 1842; Mary Comfort, March 12, 1845; John Albert Chadsey, mentioned below; Alexander Wilson, April 22, 1848, twin; Waity Wilson, April 22, 1848, twin; Emily Frances, January 28, 1850.

(X) John Albert Chadsey Wightman, son of Henry Holmes Wightman, was born March 1, 1847, in North Kingstown. He attended the public schools of his native town and at Boston, Massachusetts, and during his boyhood assisted his father on the farm. He left home in 1868 and began his career as clerk in the grocery store of Canfield & Son, of Woonsocket, Rhode Island. In the following year he was employed as clerk in the store of Standish & Wightman, grocers. In July of that year he became a partner in the firm of Young & Wightman, grocers, and after a dozen years became sole proprietor of the business. He next established a wholesale and retail grain business in Woonsocket and also operated a grist mill. In 1884 he sold his grain business and grocery and became a partner in the firm of Gilbert & Wightman, undertakers, buying the business of I. B. Phillips. In this business he was uniformly successful. All his business ventures, in fact, had been prosperous and he took rank among the foremost business men of the city. In public affairs he had taken a prominent part and he had held various offices of trust and honor. In 1872 he was elected to the town council of Woonsocket and in 1875 he was elected president of the council, serving as such until 1878, when he was elected representative to the general assembly of the state of Rhode Island. After the town was incorporated as a city he served in the common council and board of aldermen for ten years. He was also a school trustee and for three years highway commissioner. For many years he was a director of the Producers National Bank of Woonsocket. He was a prominent member of the First Baptist Church, of which he was a deacon for more than thirty-five years and treasurer for nearly twenty-five years; superintendent of the Sunday school for ten years, chairman of the finance committee from 1870 to the end of his life. In 1891 he was chairman of the building committee in charge of the erection of the

present edifice of the Baptist church. He gave to that church a beautiful memorial window for his son Chester. In 1900 he had charge of building the Congregational church, given by Mrs. Harriet R. Ballou, and in 1903 he built for Mrs. Ballou the Old Ladies' Home, which she dedicated and gave to the corporation and is now known as the Ballou Home for the Aged. He was also active in the Young Men's Christian Association, of which he was president for a number of years. He served as executor and administrator of numerous estates and trustee of various funds for thirty years. He died December 14, 1910, after a short illness at his home in Woonsocket, and was buried at River Side Cemetery, Pawtucket.

He married, November 7, 1871, at North Kingston, Clara E. Pierce, daughter of Calvin Pierce (see Pierce VII). She continues to reside at the homestead on Woodland road. She was born in North Ashburnham, Massachusetts, and was educated in the public schools and the East Greenwich Seminary. Before her marriage she taught school in Providence for three years. She has been prominent in church and social life. She is a charter member of the Woman's Christian Temperance Union in Woonsocket and has been its president for the past seven years. She has been very active in the temperance movement. She is a member of the First Baptist Church and has been a teacher in the Sunday school. She is a charter member of the Fortnightly Club of Woonsocket. She was appointed in 1905 by Governor Utter a member of the State Board of Charities. Mr. and Mrs. Wightman had one child, Chester, a promising boy, who died at the age of three years.

(The Pierce Line).

The genealogist of the Pearse, Pearce, Peirce or Pierce family, descending from the pioneer Richard in this country, claims that twenty generations of ancestry have been traced in England. From Galfred, to whom the famous English family of Percy (identical with Pearse, Pierce, etc) traces its ancestry, the American lineage is given as follows: Galfred (1); William (2); Alan (3); William (4); William (5); Agnes (6); Henry (7); William (8); Henry (9); Henry (10); Henry (11); Henry (12); Henry (13); Henry (14); Henry (15); Ralph (16).

(XVII) Peter Percy or Pearce, son of Ralph Percy or Pearce, had a son, Richard. Peter was standard bearer to Richard III. at the battle of Bosworth Field in 1485.

(XVIII) Richard Percy, son of Peter Percy or Pearce, founded Pearce Hall in York, England, where he lived and died.

(XIX) Richard Pearce or Pearse, son of Richard Percy, changed the spelling to Pearce or Pearse. He resided on the homestead of his father, and had sons, Richard and William.

(XX) Richard Pierce, son of Richard Pearce or Pearse, was born in 1590 in England. He was the American immigrant and will be numbered (1) in the American pedigree that follows.

(1) Richard Pierce, mentioned above as Richard (XX) in the English line, married in England, Martha ———. He resided in Bristol, England, and came to America in the ship "Lyon" from Bristol, commanded by his brother, William Pierce. William was killed by the Spaniards, July 13, 1641, at Providence Islands, Bermuda, as he was taking a load of colonists from Massachusetts to that island. He settled in Boston in 1632 and was a prominent citizen there. He is credited with the authorship of the first almanac published in North America (1639). He was a distinguished master mariner in his day. For the sake of uniformity the spelling used by the particular branch of this family described below will be used hereafter in this sketch. The variation in spelling this name seems to have been a family habit ever since surnames were in use. The more common forms have been mentioned, and while Pearse and Pearce are perhaps more common among the descendants of Richard, all kinds of spellings may be found at the present time, as well as in the early records. Among his descendants bearing the surname Pierse or Pearce are many prominent men in Rhode Island history. Captain Nathaniel Pearce commanded an artillery company at the burning of Bristol, Rhode Island, by the British in the revolution. The name has always figured prominently in the general assembly of the state; Hon. Dutee J. Pearce was a congressman from Rhode Island for more than a decade. Edward Pearce was a prominent merchant in Bristol and his sons after him. At the present time many of the name are prominent in business and public life.

Of Richard Pierce, the immigrant, little is known. He may have returned to England, leaving his sons to settle in Rhode Island.

(1) Captain Michael Pierce, brother of Captain William, John and Richard Pierce, according to various authorities, was born in England about 1615, and was killed by the Indians, Sunday, March 25, 1676, in King Philip's war. He settled at Hingham, and afterward at Scituate. His first wife died in 1662, and he married (second) about 1663, Hannah James, a widow, having a son, Mark James, and daughter, Abigail James, who mar-

ried Charles Stockbridge, born in 1638, son of John Stockbridge. His house was on the Cohasset road, a mile from the present North meeting house. He was in the Narragansett fight in December, 1675. He was commissioned captain by the general court in 1669 and had been an ensign and lieutenant before that. In the spring of 1676 he commanded an expedition against the Indians under Canonchet, was attacked near Pawtucket by a superior force and his command nearly annihilated. The story of the fight, related by Mather and others, is well known history. Captain Pierce fell early in the fight. Fifty-five of the sixty-three Englishmen were slain and ten of the twenty Indian allies. The Indians were commanded by Nanuntenoo, better known as Canonchet, and the place of battle is now called Quinsniket. Captain Pierce's will was dated January 15, 1675. "Being now by appointment of God going out to war against the Indians." He assisted in building the first saw mill in the colony, burned by the Indians, May 20, 1676. Children: Persis, baptized in 1646; Benjamin, 1646; John, married Patience Dobson; Ephraim, mentioned below; Eliza; Deborah; Anna; Abiah; Ruth; Abigail, married John Holbrook.

(II) Ephraim Pierce, son of Captain Michael Pierce, was born about 1650. He married Hannah Holbrook, daughter of John Holbrook, of Weymouth, and removed from Weymouth to Warwick, Rhode Island. He died September 14, 1719, and his will was dated July 18, 1718, proved at Warwick, September 23, 1719. Children: Izricum or Azrikim, mentioned below; Ephraim; Michael, 1676; Rachel, 1678; Hannah, 1680; Experience, 1682; John, 1684; Benjamin, 1686.

(III) Azrikim Pierce, son of Ephraim Pierce, was born January 4, 1671. He married (first) December 31, 1696, Sarah Heyward (Howard), born March 2, 1676, died August 12, 1712; married (second) May 6, 1713, Elizabeth Esten, born April 8, 1683, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (Martin) Esten. He died May 18, 1718. They lived at Warwick, Rhode Island, and Rehoboth, Massachusetts. Children: Azrikim, December 3, 1697; Sarah, born October 2, 1707; Samuel; Joseph, mentioned below; Hopestill and Elizabeth, twins, August 14, 1716; Tabitha, August 27, 1717; Benjamin; Isaac. The order of birth is not known.

(IV) Joseph Pierce, son of Azrikim Pierce, was born April 7, 1714. He was deacon of the church at Rehoboth. He married, October 3, 1734, Mary Martin, born in 1718, died October 16, 1803. He died May 5, 1787, and his

will was proved January 5, 1787. Children: Nathaniel, born July 9, 1736; Stephen, mentioned below; Elizabeth, January 21, 1742; Mary, February 23, 1743; Ann, June 10, 1746; Noah, February 11, 1752; Joseph, December 1, 1752; Amy, November 19, 1754; Rhoby, February 17, 1757; Joseph, December 5, 1759; Hannah, April 18, 1762; Rhoda, August 18, 1764.

(V) Stephen Pierce, son of Joseph Pierce, was born at Rehoboth, Massachusetts, August 7, 1739. He married, March 20, 1758, Anna Wheeler, born October 15, 1737, died in June, 1824, daughter of James Wheeler. He died January 28, 1805. Children: Ruth, born December 7, 1758; Mary, August 23, 1760; Zilpha, September 15, 1762; Anna, January 1, 1764; Stephen, June 24, 1766; Backus, March 13, 1768; Asahel, April 7, 1771; Noah, January 26, 1773; Martha, April 22, 1775; Calvin, mentioned below; Rhoda, February 5, 1783.

(VI) Calvin Pierce, son of Stephen Pierce, was born at Rehoboth, December 2, 1780, died September 15, 1829. He married Constant Bulroomb, born 1765, died September 30, 1837. They had sons: Calvin, mentioned below; Asahel, who died in young manhood; Barnum, who was a well-known manufacturer of Woonsocket.

(VII) Calvin (2) Pierce, son of Calvin (1) Pierce, married, November 25, 1828, Nancy Taft, born January 5, 1810, died February 19, 1875. He died July 19, 1883, at Potowomut, Rhode Island. He resided at Springfield, Massachusetts, and Woonsocket, Rhode Island. For many years he was a mill superintendent. Children: Calvin B., died in infancy; Martha A., died in infancy; Asahel T., born June 30, 1832, married, November 25, 1863, Sarah F. Stephens, of Pawtucket, both now deceased; Nancy M., married Horatio H. Valentine, of Providence, and she is now deceased; Mary E., married Nicholas N. Underwood, of North Attleborough, both now deceased; Clara E., married John A. C. Wightman (see Wightman X).

Captain Samuel Chester, the immigrant ancestor, was doubtless born about 1625 in England. In 1663 he was in Boston, Massachusetts, evidently a man of substance, and in the prime of life. He was commander, owner and factor in the West India trade there. He removed soon to New London, Connecticut, where he was admitted a freeman, being of course a member of the church, in 1669. He continued to carry on some business in Boston for several years. He was in partnership with his nephew, Wil-

liam Condy, who removed to Boston. In a letter dated June 14, 1688, Condy authorized his uncle, Captain Chester, to sell a hundred and fifty acres of land at New London. Captain Chester was skilled in surveying as well as navigation, and was of great service to the colony in laying out grants of land and in other civil engineering in the new settlements. We are told that he was a trustworthy, faithful, just, loyal, judicious and worthy citizen. He had visited many foreign ports and traded in foreign climes. He owned large tracts of land on the east side of the river at what is now Groton, Connecticut, covering the land where Fort Griswold and the Groton monument stand. He also acquired large tracts to the north and south of Groton Point, now Eastern Point, on which Abraham, John and Jonathan Chester, sons or grandsons, settled. Uncas, the Indian Sachem, deeded to him several thousand acres of land at Colchester, Connecticut, June 13, 1683. The family of his son Samuel, it appears to the writer, has been confused with that of the father. Children, baptized at New London: Samuel, mentioned below; John, baptized in 1670; Susannah, baptized in 1670; Mercy, baptized in 1673.

(II) Samuel (2) Chester, son of Captain Samuel (1) Chester, was born probably in 1660 or soon afterward. He was doubtless the Samuel whose will, dated April 23, 1708, proved March, 1709-10, bequeathed to children Abraham, John, Jonathan and Mercy Barrows. His inventory amounted to nearly three hundred pounds. He seems also to have been a master mariner, and in 1689-90 to have been too old to go to sea, and in fact to have settled down to a merchant's life at New London, owning but probably not sailing ships himself. It is not known that his father was living in 1690. Children: John, born about 1690; Child, baptized May 29, 1692; Hannah, baptized March 25, 1694, died young; Abraham, mentioned below; Jonathan, baptized March 21, 1697; Mercy, married ——— Barrows.

(III) Abraham Chester, son of Samuel (2) Chester, married and became father of several children, among whom was Christopher, mentioned below.

(IV) Christopher Chester, son of Abraham Chester, was born October 26, 1757, died June 6, 1831. He served in the Revolution, enlisting in December, 1775, as a private under Captain Gallup and Colonel Parsons, of Connecticut, for twelve months. In April, 1777, he enlisted for six months under Captain Smith and Colonel S. Warner, of New Hampshire, and later for three months he was under guard duty at Groton, Connecticut. He was engaged in the capture of Burgoyne. On

April 1, 1818, he applied for a pension, which was granted. He married, January 3, 1779, Martha Chase, born March 27, 1753, died January 1, 1828. Children, recorded in Westerly, Rhode Island: Martha, born January 16, 1780; Christopher, June 4, 1781, died October 6, 1785; Lemuel, January 5, 1783; John Chase, July 8, 1785; Christopher, mentioned below.

(V) Rev. Christopher (2) Chester, son of Christopher (1) Chester, was born in Westerly, Rhode Island, February 24, 1792 (or 1794), died in Hopkinton, Rhode Island, November 10, 1877. He spent his boyhood and early school days in Westerly. When a young man he was a carpenter by trade, but later was ordained as a minister of the Seventh Day Baptist Church. He preached in Rhode Island and also had charge of a church near Rome, Oneida county, New York. He married, December 9, 1813, Olive Burdick, born in Stonington, Connecticut, June 16, 1795, died December 31, 1883. Children: Christopher N., born November 7, 1814; Benjamin F., mentioned below; John H., November 28, 1818; George D., March 27, 1821; Olive B., September 27, 1823; Martha C., July 18, 1826; Oliver B., January 16, 1829; Daniel C., September 2, 1831; Susan M., March 1, 1835; Sarah E., July 2, 1837.

(VI) Benjamin F. Chester, son of Rev. Christopher (2) Chester, was born September 13, 1816, died January 22, 1889. He lived in Hopkinton all of his life except for one year which he spent in Mystic, Connecticut. He was engaged in the manufacture of cotton batting in Hopkinton, but was a tanner and currier by trade. In politics he was a strong Whig and was active in public affairs. He was a lieutenant in the militia. He married (first) September 15, 1839, Susan Langworthy, daughter of Amos Langworthy, and she died March 26, 1880. He married (second) July 19, 1882, Mary Ann Carey. Children: Albert Langworthy, mentioned below; Gilbert S., December 3, 1844, died June 11, 1903, unmarried; Amos F., born November 28, 1846, living in Westerly; Christopher C., September 14, 1850, died February 14, 1851; Lois Ann, September 14, 1850, died October 20, 1850.

(VII) Albert Langworthy Chester, son of Benjamin F. Chester, was born in Hopkinton, Rhode Island, October 10, 1841. He attended the public schools, the Hopkinton Academy at Ashaway and the Berwick Academy at Berwick, Maine. Afterward he was a teacher in the public schools of Westerly, Rhode Island. He enlisted, September 16, 1862, in Company A, Twelfth Regiment Rhode Island Infantry,



A. L. Chester

and was clerk of his company. He took part in the battle of Fredericksburg, December 13, 1862, and in other engagements. He was mustered out at the expiration of his term of enlistment, July 29, 1863. In April, 1868, he came to Westerly, and for a period of twenty-five years was engaged in the cotton and wool waste business. Afterward, he was in the hardware, real estate and insurance business. He took a prominent part in the public affairs of the town, and was elected to the house of representatives of Rhode Island in April, 1879, serving until December 20, 1882, when he was elected to the state senate to succeed Samuel H. Cross, resigned, and he was reelected in April, 1883, and again in April, 1884. For two years he was a member of the town council of Westerly and from 1891 to 1894, inclusive, was a member of the board of assessors. In politics he was a Republican of prominence, serving as delegate to the Republican National Convention at Chicago in 1884 and at St. Louis in 1896. He was a member of the joint committee of the States of Rhode Island and Connecticut, appointed April 22, 1885, to ascertain and fix the boundary between the state in the waters of the Pawcatuck river, Little Narragansett bay and the sea, a matter that had been in dispute for more than two centuries. He was a director of the Washington National Bank of Westerly, and a trustee of the Westerly Savings Bank from 1880 to the end of his life and vice-president of both banks from 1888 until he became president. He was also president of the Washington Trust Company, into which the two banks were merged. He resigned the presidency, January 1, 1906, but continued as director and member of the executive committee. He was also an incorporator and trustee of the Westerly Memorial and Library Association and its vice-president; president of the Westerly Gas and Electric Light Company until 1903, and treasurer and secretary until 1900 of the Westchester Gas and Electric Company, Westchester county, New York, of which he was one of the organizers; president of the Nichols & Langworthy Machine Company of Hope Valley and of the New York Safety Steam Power Company. He served as commander of Budlong Post, Grand Army of the Republic, and was a member of Franklin Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Palmer Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, and Narragansett Commandery, Knights Templar, of Westerly. He was master of Franklin Lodge and a member of the Grand Lodge, and served as district deputy. In religion he was a Seventh Day Baptist, and member of the missionary board, of which he

was treasurer from February, 1884, to January 1, 1896, and until his death a member of the financial board for investment of the permanent funds of the society. He died June 29, 1906.

He married, November 17, 1866, Elizabeth Ross York, daughter of Benjamin and Prudence (Bliven) York (see York and Bliven). She is a charter member of Phebe Greene Ward Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, her mother having been the daughter of a Revolutionary soldier. She has been delegate to various state and national congresses from her chapter. She is active in the work of the Seventh Day Baptist Church and was one of the organizers of the Westerly Historical Society.

(The York Line).

(I) James York, the immigrant ancestor, was born in 1614, died in 1683, aged sixty-nine years. He came to this country in 1635, when he was twenty-one years of age, in the ship "Philip," which sailed June 20, 1635, from Gravesend, England, for Virginia. If they landed in Virginia, James York did not remain there long. He doubtless came north soon after his arrival, for the first record found of him is in Braintree, Massachusetts. In 1660 he settled in Stonington, Connecticut, when it was under the jurisdiction of Massachusetts and called Southerton. He settled on grants of land which included the present farm of Gideon P. Chesebrough, east of Anguilla or Wequetequock brook, also the farm of Erastus D. Miner and the Simon Rhodes place; he built a house on the north side of the Indian path, now known as the old Post road, and there he lived the remainder of his life. He married Joannah ———, about 1637, and she died in 1685. Children: Abigail, born about 1638 or 1639; James, mentioned below.

(II) James (2) York, son of James (1) York, was born June 14, 1648, died October 26, 1676. He doubtless came to Stonington with his father when a boy, as his name is mentioned in several records before 1672. In that year he sold his estate in Boston, where he had been engaged in business, and settled in Stonington. On January 15, 1667, one hundred acres of land were laid out to him, and he also received land for services in the Indian wars. He was made freeman in Connecticut in 1673. He married, in Stonington, January 19, 1669, Deborah Bell, daughter of Thomas and Anne Bell. She married (second) March 12, 1679, Henry Elliot, and had seven children. Children of James and Deborah (Bell) York: Deborah Bell, born January 8, 1670.

died February 21, 1672; James, mentioned below; William, July 26, 1674; Thomas, October 14, 1676.

(III) James (3) York, son of James (2) York, was born December 17, 1672, died in 1759. He married, November 13, 1695, Hannah Stanton, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Meade) Stanton, of Quonacontaug, now Westerly, Rhode Island. Children: Hannah, born March 28, 1697; Joannah, December 31, 1699; James, mentioned below; Anna, January 21, 1704; Edward, June 21, 1706; Stanton, March 14, 1708; Thankful, February 26, 1710.

(IV) James (4) York, son of James (3) York, was born September 6, 1702. He was made freeman in Westerly, Rhode Island, March 1, 1727, and on June 5, 1738, was chosen constable. He married, January 11, 1728, Elizabeth Case, of South Kingstown, Rhode Island. She was born in Charlestown, Rhode Island, and died in South Kingstown, March 27, 1784, in her seventy-eighth year. Children: Edward, born April 18, 1730; Elizabeth, February 11, 1732; Stephen, May 24, 1735; Hannah, February 28, 1738; James, November 25, 1740; William, mentioned below.

(V) William York, son of James (4) York, was born January 20, 1742, died February 29, 1834. He served in the war of the Revolution, and for two years was sergeant in Captain Congdon's company, Colonel Noyes regiment of Massachusetts troops. He received a pension for his services. He married, November 15, 1766, Anne Peckham, daughter of Daniel and Mary Peckham. She was born September 20, 1742. Children: Benjamin, mentioned below; Hannah, born November 15, 1770; James, April 4, 1776; Isaac, April 4, 1776; Augustus, July 28, 1778; William, October 15, 1780; Elizabeth, March 5, 1785; Anna, August 24, 1788.

(VI) Benjamin York, son of William York, was born September 25, 1767, died June 7, 1850. He married (first) November 4, 1790, Zilpha Crandall, daughter of Caleb and Patience Crandall, of Charlestown, Rhode Island, and she died August 8, 1794, aged twenty-seven years. He married (second) January 21, 1801, Desire Saunders, daughter of Joshua Saunders, of Charlestown, and she died November 29, 1863, aged eighty-five years. She was a direct descendant of Tobias Saunders, who was one of the first settlers of Westerly. Two children by first wife died young. The children given below are by the second wife: Saunders, born October 30, 1801; Isaac, June 24, 1804; Welcome, February 6, 1807, died young; Mary Ann, October

21, 1808; Asenath, March 1, 1812; Coddington, drowned; Benjamin, mentioned below.

(VII) Benjamin (2) York, son of Benjamin (1) York, was born September 20, 1819, died April 27, 1899. He married, January 9, 1842, Prudence Bliven, daughter of Captain Nathan and Mary Bliven, of Westerly, and she died January 14, 1892 (see Bliven IV). He made his home in Westerly and took a prominent part in public affairs. During the Civil war he was provost-marshal of Rhode Island, and for many years served on the police force of Westerly, and during part of the time he was chief of police. For sixty-two years he was a public auctioneer. In his younger days he followed farming until 1855. He made his home on Beach street. He was a member of Franklin Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, and of the Westerly Business Men's Association. Children: Isaac Franklin, born February 8, 1843, died in the Confederate prison at Andersonville while in the service of the government; Halbert Gladding, May 17, 1844, married Jane Larkin; Courtland Davis, April 17, 1846, died young; Caroline Davis, twin of Courtland Davis, died young; Elizabeth Ross, November 22, 1848, married Albert L. Chester (see Chester VII); Mary Ann, November 20, 1851, married Edward C. Brown, and had Bertha May, November 30, 1878, and Jessie Edna, April 16, 1884; Francis Carpenter, twin of Mary Ann, married Lillian Hawkins; Alice Maria, September 11, 1855, died July 1, 1913, married George F. Wells.

(The Bliven Line).

(I) Edward Bliven, the immigrant ancestor, settled when a young man in Westerly, Rhode Island. In some of the vital records his name is given as John, doubtless a clerical error. He married at Westerly, October 2, 1691, Isabel Maccoon, daughter of John Maccoon, a native of Aberdeen, Scotland. Children, born at Westerly: Joan, May 1, 1692; Edward, mentioned below; Rachel, March 19, 1697; James, October 27, 1702; John, January 22, 1707.

(II) Edward (2) Bliven, son of Edward (1) Bliven, was born at Westerly, Rhode Island, August 5, 1694. He married there, May 12, 1719, Freelope Swaros. Children, born at Westerly: Freelope, born December 20, 1719; Joshua, March 21, 1720; Edward, May 30, 1722; Isabel, October 22, 1723; Patience, June 3, 1725; Peter, February 21, 1727; John, September 22, 1730; Nathan, mentioned below; Mary, February 16, 1734; Sarah, May 26, 1736.

(III) Nathan Bliven, son of Edward (2) Bliven, was born November 20, 1732. He

married, March 15, 1755, Elizabeth Lewis, born July 16, 1731, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Lewis) Lewis. Children, born at Westerly: Elizabeth, August 4, 1756; Nathan, mentioned below; Mary, February 15, 1764; Henry, November 27, 1766; Freelove, June 16, 1770; Abigail, November 3, 1774; Joseph Lewis, May 5, 1778.

(IV) Captain Nathan (2) Bliven, son of Nathan (1) Bliven, was born at Westerly, Rhode Island, April 17, 1761. He married, February 1, 1798, Mary Taylor, of Charlestown, born December 16, 1775, died May 21, 1846, daughter of Nathan and Prudence (Wilcox) Taylor. He died September 12, 1843. He was a soldier in the Revolution and afterward a captain of militia. Their daughter Prudence married Benjamin York (see York VII).

The surname Sweet is identical with Swett, Sweat and Sweete, and is variously spelled in the early records. The Sweet family is of ancient English lineage, and has produced many distinguished men. The Rhode Island family has had many prominent surgeons, not only in that state but in Massachusetts and New York. The family is noted for its "natural bone-setters," exhibiting to a remarkable degree hereditary skill in this line of professional work.

(I) John Sweet, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and came early in life to Salem, Massachusetts. He was doubtless related to John Sweet or Swett, who settled in Newbury among the pioneers, and whose descendants have mostly spelled the name Swett. It is very doubtful as to which of the Johns killed the famous wolf dog of Governor John Endicott. He left Salem in 1637 and settled in Providence, Rhode Island. He had a grant of land that year, and also died that year. Afterward his widow received another grant of land there. Rev. Hogh Peters, of Salem, wrote in a letter dated July 1, 1639, of the widow and certain others, that they had "the great censure passed upon them in this our church, and that they wholly refused to hear the church, denying it and all churches in the Bay to be true churches," etc. John Sweet's widow married (second) Ezekiel Holliman. Her will, dated July 31, 1681, gave among other bequests all her interest in the house at Warwick to her son-in-law, John Gereardy, and her daughter Renewed. Children: John, born about 1630, died 1677; James, mentioned below; Renewed, married John Gereardy.

(II) James Sweet, son of John Sweet, was

born in England, in 1622, and died in Kingstown, Rhode Island, in 1695. He lived at Warwick and Kingstown. He was admitted an inhabitant of North Kingstown, June 5, 1648; was commissioner, 1653-55-58-59. He was admitted a freeman in 1655, and was a juror in 1656. He deeded various parcels of land to his sons. To Benoni he gave land in Mashantatuck in 1686. He married Mary Greene, born 1633, daughter of John and Joan (Tattersall) Greene. Children, born at North Kingstown: Philip, July 15, 1655; James, May 28, 1657; Mary, February 2, 1660; Benoni, of whom further; Valentine, February 14, 1665; Samuel, November 1, 1667; Jeremiah, January 6, 1669; Renewed, July 16, 1671; Sylvester, March 1, 1674.

(III) Benoni Sweet, son of James Sweet, was born at North Kingstown, Rhode Island, March 28, 1662. He married Elizabeth ———. Children, born at North Kingstown: James, of whom further; Margaret, September 22, 1687; Margaret, September 22, 1689; Benoni, March 28, 1692; Mary, December 8, 1696; Elizabeth, February 22, 1700; Thomas, August 17, 1703. Probably others.

(IV) James (2) Sweet, son of Benoni Sweet, was born at North Kingstown, Rhode Island, May 28, 1686. The town records of North Kingstown were damaged by fire, and the record of births of children of James are lacking in dates. The name of his wife is missing. A James Sweet married, July 6, 1734, Ann Weeden, of Newport, but if this is the James, son of Benoni, it was a second marriage. Children, born probably from 1710 to 1740: Benoni, Eber, Mary, James, Elisha, Freelove, Job, of whom further; Elizabeth, Margaret.

(V) Job Sweet, son of James (2) Sweet, was born December 1, about 1730. He married at North Kingstown, 1753, Sarah Kingsley, daughter of John Kingsley. Children, born at North Kingstown: Gideon, James, Benoni, Jonathan, Margaret, Lydia, Hannah, Rufus, of whom further; Sarah—all mentioned in the partly destroyed records, and others. According to the state census of 1774, Benjamin, Samuel, James, Jeremiah and Henry were heads of families in East Greenwich, and several at North Kingstown.

(VI) Rufus Sweet, son of Job Sweet, was born in North Kingstown, Rhode Island, December 6 (about 1760, though the printed record has been 174—; the parents were not married until 1753). Rufus and others of the family went to Beekman, Dutchess county, New York, about the time of the revolution, probably earlier. In the census of 1790 there were reported from Beekman: Rufus, with

two sons under sixteen; Thomas, with one son under sixteen and two females; Samuel, with four sons under sixteen, and five females; John, with six sons under sixteen, and one female; Elnathan, with three males over sixteen, one under that age, and five females; David, no children; Amos, with four sons under sixteen, and three females. In an old history of Dutchess county it is stated that the Sweet family came from Long Island, but it is certain that this should have read Rhode Island. Beekman was established as a precinct in 1737. According to family records, Rufus was born at Beekman, April 24, 1765, died July 16, 1847, aged eighty-two years, eleven months and twenty days. This birth date does not correspond with that found in the North Kingstown records, but there is obviously an error, whether in calculating the age at death, or in calculating the date of birth from the age.

(VII) Rufus (2) Sweet, son or grandson of Rufus (1) Sweet, was born in North Kingstown, Rhode Island, and was educated there in the public schools. He made his home in Wickford, Rhode Island, where he engaged in business as a tailor and clothier and general merchant. He died in his native town and was buried in Elm Grove Cemetery at Wickford. He married Mary A. Congdon, of North Kingstown. Children: 1. Abby F., born June 26, 1835; married Frank Reynolds, of Providence; no issue. 2. Samuel C., born October 28, 1836; married Jane Bennett, and they left one son, Frank W., who married Julia Yost. 3. Elizabeth, born December 16, 1837, died young. 4. Daniel Congdon, mentioned below. 5. Hannah S., born August 31, 1844; married Charles H. Church, of Wickford, and they left one daughter, Julia Church. 6. James, born March 4, 1843, deceased, unmarried. 7. Alexander, born August 16, 1845, died young. 8. Seraphine, born July 29, 1846, resides in Boston, unmarried. 9. Rufus, born February 2, 1850, died young. 10. Mary E., born December 7, 1851; married Frank Reynolds, of Newark, New Jersey, and they left one son, Rufus Reynolds. 11. Julia, born November 2, 1854, died young.

(VIII) Daniel Congdon Sweet, son of Rufus (2) Sweet, was born at North Kingstown, Rhode Island, February 11, 1840. He received his early education in the public schools of Wickford and at the East Greenwich Academy at East Greenwich, Rhode Island, from which he graduated. After leaving school he was associated with his father in the mercantile business for a time, and afterward entered the employ of J. B. Barnaby,

whose store was then located at the corner of College and Main streets, Providence. He left this position to become a clerk in the freight office of the New York, Providence & Boston Railway Company under Mr. Nixon, of Providence. About a year later he became a clerk in the insurance office of Snow & Barker, and later in the office of Addison H. White, where he became familiar with every detail of the insurance business. After a time he started in the insurance business on his own account in Wickford and achieved a large measure of success, extending his business to every section of Washington county. He also was in partnership with Herbert Shove and Charles Dyer for a time, later becoming associated with C. W. Beach, conducting a large insurance business in Providence under the firm name of Beach & Sweet. In 1898 Mr. Sweet sold his interests in the Providence business to his partner and devoted his entire time to his business in Wickford, continuing actively in business there to the end of his life. He died April 22, 1904, at his home in Wickford and was buried in Elm Grove Cemetery in that town.

Mr. Sweet was a member of Washington Lodge, No. 5, Free and Accepted Masons, and of Beacon Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Wickford. In politics he was a Democrat, but he uniformly declined all opportunities for holding public office. He was an influential and useful citizen, however, public-spirited and aiding every movement for the public welfare, the progress and development of the town of Wickford. In business he was singularly upright and just, holding fast to the Golden Rule as his guide in all his relations with other men, in business as well as in private affairs and in social life. He made many friends and enjoyed a high degree of popularity in the community where he was known.

He married, November 29, 1880, Harriet M. Arnold, born at Exeter, Rhode Island, daughter of James B. and Elizabeth S. (Arnold) Arnold (see Arnold XI). Mrs. Sweet was educated in the public schools of Wickford. After which she learned telegraphy and became an operator for the Stonington & Providence, now the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad Company at Kingstown. After two years at that station, she was transferred to the station at Wickford Junction, a position she filled with skill and efficiency for a period of eight years. She is a communicant of St. Paul's Protestant Episcopal Church of Wickford.

(The Arnold Line).

The family of Arnold is of great antiquity, having its origin among ancient princes of Wales, according to the pedigree recorded in the College of Arms. They trace from Ynir, king of Gwentland, who flourished about the middle of the twelfth century, and who was paternally descended from Ynir, the second son of Cadwalder, king of Britons. The name is derived from Arn, an eagle, and holt, a grove. One Thomas Arnold married Agnes, daughter of Sir Thomas Gammage, lord of Cpytey, and his son, Richard Arnold, married Emmate, daughter of Pearce Young. Richard Arnold died in 1595, and his son, Thomas, married Alice, daughter of John Gully.

(IV) William Arnold, son of Thomas and Alice (Gully) Arnold, was born at Cheselbourne, Dorsetshire, England, June 24, 1587, and married Christian, daughter of Thomasine Peck, and had children in Leamington, Warwickshire, England, as follows: Elizabeth, born November 23, 1611; Benedict, mentioned below; Joanna, born in 1617; Stephen, born December 22, 1622. They were followers of Roger Williams' party and landed in Hingham, Massachusetts Bay colony, in 1635, and joined Williams on his expedition to Rhode Island and became original proprietors of the colony of Providence Plantations in 1637, and founders of the First Baptist Church in America.

(V) Governor Benedict Arnold, eldest son of William and Christian (Peck) Arnold, was born in December, 1615. He became one of the early settlers of Newport, and in 1637 he became one of the thirteen heads of families who signed the agreement for majority rule. In 1654 he was made assistant for the town of Newport, and in 1657 joined Coddington in the purchase of Quodnoquat Island, and the same year he was elected president of Rhode Island as successor to Roger Williams, who had resigned the office, and he was reelected in 1662-63. Under the royal charter he became the first governor of the colony of Rhode Island, 1663-66, and was reelected to that office four times successively, and under his administration, 1669-78, friendly relations were re-established with the Providence Plantations. He married, December 17, 1640, Damaris, daughter of Stukely Westcott, of Salem, Massachusetts. She was born in 1592, died in 1679. Governor Benedict Arnold died June 20, 1678. Their children were: Josiah, Benedict Jr., Godsgift, Freelove, Lester, Caleb, mentioned below; Damaris, Priscilla, Penelope, John Golding, Elizabeth, Absalom.

(VI) Caleb Arnold, son of Governor Benedict Arnold, was born December 19, 1644, died

February 9, 1719. He was a physician and surgeon. He was deputy to the general assembly in 1671, 1680, 1684, 1706 and 1707. He was captain of a military company and served on a court-martial for the trial of Indians in King Philip's war in 1676 at Newport. His will was dated July 7, 1716, proved March 9, 1719. He resided at Portsmouth. He married, June 10, 1666, Abigail Wilbur. Children: William, born May 31, 1667; Penelope, August 3, 1669; Josiah, December 26, 1671; Peleg; Samuel; Oliver; Joseph, mentioned below; Sarah.

(VII) Joseph Arnold, son of Caleb Arnold, was born about 1675. Among his children was Joseph, mentioned below.

(VIII) Joseph (2) Arnold, son of Joseph (1) Arnold, lived at Exeter, Rhode Island. He married (first) Patience ———, (second) Hannah ———. Children, born at Exeter by first wife: Abigail, January 24, 1733. By second wife: Joseph, born February 3, 1738; Stephen, April 20, 1739; Samuel, January 16, 1741; Josias, December 31, 1743; Patience, July 16, 1745; Mary, October 9, 1747; Peleg, February 15, 1749; Oliver, mentioned below.

(IX) Oliver Arnold, son of Joseph (2) Arnold, was born at Exeter, Rhode Island, October 15, 1750. He married Phebe ———. Children, born at Exeter: Oliver, mentioned below; Amy, June 15, 1785; Mercy, July 16, 1787; Dorcas, March, 1790; James, August 4, 1796.

(X) Oliver (2) Arnold, son of Oliver (1) Arnold, married Dorcas Phillips. Among their children was James B., mentioned below.

(XI) James B. Arnold, son of Oliver (2) Arnold, was born at Exeter, Rhode Island. He was a railroad man, and for many years was division master of the Stonington railroad, now part of the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad Company. He married Elizabeth S. Arnold, daughter of William T. Arnold. Children: 1. Benjamin F., born August 30, 1845; was a soldier in the civil war, drowned while returning from the service; married Ann Weeden and had one child, Ida, who married William Lanphear. 2. Harriet M., born January 7, 1847; married Daniel Congdon Sweet (see Sweet VIII). 3. James E., born December 7, 1859, of Bellville, Rhode Island; married Mary Smith and had one child, Daisy, who married Robert Reynolds and resides in West Haven, Connecticut.

Nicholas Utter, the immigrant
UTTER ancestor, lived in Kings Town and Westerly, Rhode Island, and in Stonington, Connecticut. On November 6, 1687, he was taxed at Rochester (Kings

Town) and August 28, 1709, he joined in the "Shannock Purchase" at Rochester. On April 28, 1711, with about twenty others he purchased two tracts of land in Westerly, one of two hundred and eighty-six acres and the other of one hundred and fifty-six acres. On July 29, 1711, he sold his son Nicholas two hundred and eighty-six acres of land on the Pawcatuck river, and he died at Stonington or near there in 1722. His will was dated July 5, 1722, and proved October 17, 1722, the executors being Peter Crandall, John Maxson and John Richmond, and he mentioned in it his wife, his daughter-in-law Eleanor, wife of Matthew Randall (evidently a step-daughter), his friend John Richmond, sons Jabez, Thomas, Nicholas and William, daughter Millicent Yeomans and children of daughter Sarah Forman; the son Thomas received a double share because of his taking care of his father in his old age. He married (first) ———, and he married (second) Elizabeth ———, widow, who died after 1722. Children: Jabez, married Mary ———; Thomas; Nicholas; Millicent, married John Yeomans; William; Sarah, married ——— Forman.

(II) Thomas Utter, son of Nicholas Utter, was born about 1670. He lived in Westerly, Rhode Island, and among other children had John, mentioned below.

(III) John Utter, son of Thomas Utter, was born January 29, 1703, at Westerly, Rhode Island. Children, born at Westerly: Abraham, mentioned below; Eleanor, born February 10, 1733, married Nathaniel Kenyon; Isaac, born January 4, 1736-37; Jemima, born 1738; Thankful, married Thomas Weeks.

(IV) Abraham Utter, son of John Utter, was born at Westerly, Rhode Island, November 18, 1732. He married (first) November 22, 1759, Hannah White, daughter of Roger White. She died and he married (second) October 14, 1769, Hannah Burdick, daughter of Hubbard Burdick. Among his children were: John; William, mentioned below. He lived in Hopkinton. According to the census of 1774 he lived at Westerly or Hopkinton, and had in his family two males over sixteen, one under that age, three females over sixteen and four females under sixteen. In the census of 1790 we find as heads of families in New York state, Isaac, John, Joseph, Josiah, Samuel, Solomon, William and James, all doubtless of the Rhode Island family. William Utter was living in Northeast, Dutchess county, and another William at Southeast, an adjacent town.

(V) William Utter, son of Abraham Utter, was born at Hopkinton, Rhode Island, about 1795. He removed to Whitesboro, New York.

He married Dolly Wilcox, of Whitesboro. They moved to Plainfield, Otsego county, New York. Among their children was George Benjamin, mentioned below.

(VI) Rev. George Benjamin Utter, son of Benjamin and Dolly (Wilcox) Utter, was born in Plainfield Center, Otsego county, New York, February 4, 1819. He received a common school education at his home at Unadilla Forks and at the Whitesboro Academy until he was thirteen years of age. He then learned the trade of printer and worked two years in Homer, and two in Schenectady, New York. In Schenectady he became a member of the Apprentices Library Association, and it was while studying and reading there that he formed the purpose of classical study. He read many of the library books and took part in the literary exercises and debates of the society. He entered the Oneida Institute at Whitesboro in 1836, and was graduated in 1840. He then began study at the Union Theological Seminary of New York City, from which he was graduated in June, 1843. Three weeks before graduation he was ordained as a minister of the gospel at a meeting of the Seventh Day Baptist Eastern Association. Soon afterwards he was sent by the association to England in order to establish closer relations with the churches of kindred faith there, and also for the purpose of studying in the libraries at London and Oxford the history of Sabbath discussions and of collecting books to form a Sabbath library in this country. In the spring of 1844 he returned to New York and joined with others in the establishing of a weekly newspaper, the *Sabbath Recorder*, which is still published in another city. He was the manager of the paper, which soon became the recognized paper of the Seventh Day Baptist denomination, and he also preached occasionally. He was editor and publisher of this periodical for about twenty-five years, and also had charge of the monthly, quarterly and annual publication, and the books and reports of various kinds issued by his denomination. At the outbreak of the civil war in 1861 he moved his printing establishment to Westerly, Rhode Island, and continued his paper, in connection with a local secular newspaper, the *Narragansett Weekly*. In 1872 he sold the denominational periodicals to a society which wished to use them at an establishment near the university at Alfred Center, Allegany county, New York, and after that he continued the publication of the *Narragansett Weekly* at Westerly. He also published books, pamphlets and reports, and preached at times, as well as carrying out the demands of offices which he held in various benevolent

societies. During his records as a publisher he has issued twenty-five volumes of the *Sabbath Recorder*; twelve volumes of a Sabbath school paper; three volumes of a Seventh Day Baptist memorial; one hymn book; one hymn and tune book; one Seventh Day Baptist manual; and twenty-two volumes of the *Narragansett Weekly*. He "is a representative man in his denomination, and a leading citizen in the southern part of the State, though he has avoided public political positions. His hands have been full of good work, which has been done thoroughly and conscientiously."

He married (first) in 1845, Catharine C. Stillman. He married (second) in 1847, Mary Starr Maxson, a direct descendant of John Maxson, one of the pioneer settlers of Newport. Her mother was a daughter of Jesse Starr, of Newport, a revolutionary soldier, and granddaughter of Vine Starr, also a revolutionary soldier. She was also a descendant of Elder William Brewster, who came in the "Mayflower." He married (third) in 1871, Harriet (Wells) Stillman, widow of Welcome Stillman. Son, by second wife: George Herbert, mentioned below.

(VII) Hon. George Herbert Utter, son of Rev. George Benjamin Utter, was born at Plainfield Center, New York, July 2, 1854. He was but seven years old when his parents came to Westerly, Rhode Island, where he attended private schools. For two years he was a student in the preparatory department of Alfred University. He then attended the Westerly high school for two years and entered Amherst College, from which he was graduated in the class of 1877. He had learned the printer's trade, and after graduating he became associated with his father and uncle in publishing the *Narragansett Weekly*. After his uncle died in 1886 he became a partner of his father, and in 1892, after the death of his father, sole proprietor of the newspaper and printing business. In August, 1893, he established the *Westerly Daily Sun*, a newspaper that in a few years acquired the largest circulation in western Rhode Island and eastern Connecticut. As an editor and publisher Mr. Utter took rank among the most prominent and successful in the state. The *Sun* is unique in that it has no Saturday issue, but is published on Sunday evening. It is published in a Seventh Day Baptist community, where Saturday is observed as the Sabbath.

He was distinguished in public life beyond most of his fellow men. He began his service to the state as member of the school board. From 1883 to 1885 he served on the staff of Governor Bourn. In 1885 he was elected to the general assembly and when the Republican

party again came into power in Rhode Island, in 1888, he was elected speaker of the house. He demonstrated remarkable executive ability and proved a model presiding officer. From May, 1889, to May, 1891, he was a state senator and was a member of the judiciary committee both years and its chairman during the last year, although this position is almost always filled by a lawyer. Then he was elected secretary of state, an office he filled with ability and distinction, until he was obliged to relinquish it, on account of the demands of business, after his father died. In 1894 he became lieutenant-governor of Rhode Island and in that office won the apt nickname of the "Little Giant" in affectionate admiration of masterly intellectual qualities with short stature. At the end of the term he retired to private life and devoted himself energetically to business. He was called to the public service again in 1903 as lieutenant-governor during the administration of Governor Lucius G. Garvin. In 1905 he was elected governor. His administration as governor was characterized by open warfare with the boss of his party, General Charles Brayton. In 1908 he declined renomination. His administration was remarkable for many political and industrial reforms of which he was the prime mover. He was always a staunch and influential Republican, an aggressive and eloquent public speaker, well known to all the citizens of the state. In 1910 he was elected to congress and in 1912 he was reelected. He was active in the campaign of 1912 and a few weeks before his death went west campaigning for President Taft. He returned home on account of illness and underwent an operation at the Providence Hospital for cancer of the liver. He died November 3, 1912.

At a memorial service in the Westerly Opera House after his death, Rev. Clayton A. Burdick spoke of his life as a Christian and member of the Seventh Day Baptist Church; Samuel H. Davis spoke of his service to the town, his public spirit and usefulness as a citizen. United States Senator Henry F. Lippitt pronounced the eulogy. Senator Lippitt reviewed his public services, his character as a public officer and his great service to the state and nation. He said:

Mr. Utter's experience, I believe, is unique in the State of Rhode Island. I am told that almost from his first appearance in Westerly, as a graduate of Amherst College, he began to take an active, if not important, part in the public questions of this community. * * * Many other men have held some of these offices; some other men have held several of these offices, but I believe there is no other man that has held all of them. * * * Mr. Utter was an orator. Throughout his career he

had been a pleasing and popular speaker in every part of this State. As a speaker his methods were those of a practical man talking to a practical people. His addresses were simple in language, clear in their thoughts, direct in the way he treated his subjects. * * * If he was a practical politician who discussed practical questions in a practical way, he was no less a man with lofty ideals of public and personal service, and if he felt and inculcated these ideas towards individuals you may well believe that he was no less desirous of serving the State when he was called upon to serve her in a way that would redound to her glory and to the increase and upholding of her good name.

Governor Utter married, May 19, 1880, Elizabeth Lovina Brown, daughter of Cyrus Henry Brown (see Brown VIII). Children: George Benjamin, mentioned below; Henry Edwin, mentioned below; Mary Starr, born February 21, 1890, graduate of La Salle Academy, 1912; Wilfred Brown, born September 13, 1894, student in the Poughkeepsie Military Academy.

(VIII) George Benjamin Utter, son of Hon. George Herbert Utter, was born April 11, 1881. He was educated in the public schools of Westerly and graduated from the Riverview Academy of Poughkeepsie, New York. He entered Amherst College, from which he was graduated in 1905. Since then he has been associate editor and manager, and since the death of his father the publisher of the *Westerly Sun*. In 1907 he made an interesting trip around the world, joining his classmate at college in India. They visited Egypt and made a tour of Europe in an automobile. His letters to the *Sun* during the seven months of travel were interesting and instructive. He is a member of the Seventh Day Baptist Church and assistant superintendent of the Sabbath school. He is a leader in the Boy Scout movement. He is a member of the Republican town committee of Westerly and of the executive committee of the Rhode Island Republican clubs. He is a member of the Colonial Club.

(VIII) Dr. Henry Edwin Utter, brother of George Benjamin Utter, was born at Westerly, Rhode Island, April 9, 1883. He was educated in the public schools of his native town; was for two years a student in the Riverview Academy, Poughkeepsie, and graduated from Columbia University in 1906. He studied in the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York, and was graduated in 1910 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He was appointed an interne in the Rhode Island Hospital, January 1, 1913, and later in the year an interne in the Babies' Hospital of New York. He is now practicing at Westerly, making a specialty of infants' diseases.

(The Brown Line).

(I) Thomas Brown, son of Nicholas and Elizabeth Brown, was born in Lynn, Massachusetts, in 1628. Nicholas Brown was son of Edward and Jane (Leids) Brown, of Ink-borrow, Worcestershire, England. Thomas Brown married Mary, daughter of Thomas Newhall, of Lynn, an early settler there. She was born about 1637. He died August 28, 1693, and she was appointed administratrix of his estate, October 9, 1693. Children: Thomas, Mary, Sarah, Joseph, Sarah, Jonathan, John, Mary, Jonathan, Eleazer, Ebenezer, Daniel, Ann, Grace, Daniel.

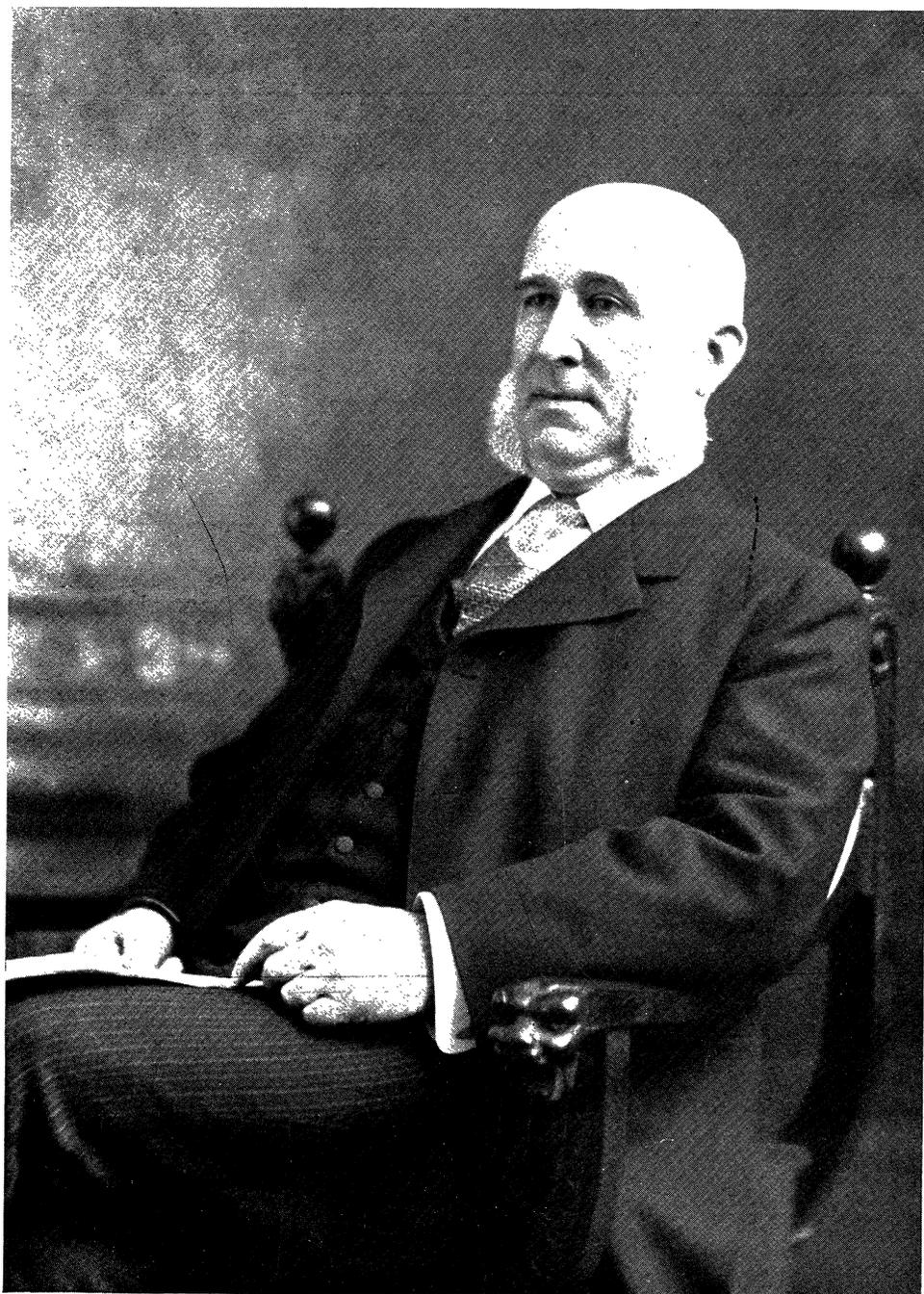
(II) John Brown, son of Thomas Brown, was born at Lynn, Massachusetts, in 1664. He was a carpenter. He lived in Stonington, Connecticut, where he married, October, 1692, Elizabeth, daughter of Ephraim and Hannah (Avory) Miner, granddaughter of Lieutenant Thomas and Grace (Palmer) Miner. She was born April, 1674. Children: John, Jonathan, Elizabeth, Hepsibah, John, Ichabod, Prudence, Jedediah, Mehitabel, Mary.

(III) Jedediah Brown, son of John Brown, was born April 28, 1709, died January 15, 1732. He married, November 27, 1728, Abigail, born February 28, 1703, died June 6, 1732, daughter of Joshua and Fear (Sturgess) Holmes; Fear Sturgess was daughter of Edward Sturgess, the immigrant in 1634. Children of Jedediah Brown: Jedediah Jr., Lucian.

(IV) Jedediah (2) Brown, son of Jedediah (1) Brown, was born March 14, 1729, at Stonington, Connecticut, died October 31, 1791. He married, December 19, 1751, Mrs. Anna Holmes. Children: Jedediah, Lucy, Shubael, Roswell, Taloo, Abigail, Martha, Thatcher, Ephraim, Desire.

(V) Roswell Brown, son of Jedediah (2) Brown, was born in Stonington, Connecticut, August 27, 1760, died October 29, 1799. He married at Stonington, September 6, 1786, Esther Williams, born December 10, 1768, daughter of John and Katurah (Randall) Williams. Children: Cyrus Williams, Roswell, William, Elias Williams, Esther.

(VI) Cyrus Williams Brown, son of Roswell Brown, was born November 30, 1788, at North Stonington, Connecticut, died there August 18, 1861. He was a farmer. He served in the war of 1812, responding to the call for the defence of Stonington, August 9 and 10, 1814, in the Third Company, Jesse Breed captain. He received one hundred and sixty acres of land for his services. He married there, Theda, daughter of Nathan and Lydia (Dewey) Brown, son of Daniel, son of Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Brown. She



J. E. Brown.

was born April 16, 1786, died November 30, 1863. Children: Cyrus Williams, Esther, Lydia, Polly or Mary, Lucy Palmer.

(VII) Deacon Cyrus Williams (2) Brown, son of Cyrus Williams (1) Brown, was born March 11, 1806, died November 30, 1875. He served as representative to the general assembly; as selectman; deacon of the Second Baptist Church. He married, December 12, 1826, Elizabeth Stewart Babcock, born December 28, 1806, died September 22, 1886. Children: Emily Elizabeth, Cyrus Henry, Louisa A., Gideon Perry, Benadam Williams, Thomas Shaler, John Babcock, Sarah Ellen, William S., James S.

(VIII) Cyrus Henry Brown, son of Deacon Cyrus Williams (2) Brown, was born November 24, 1829, at North Stonington, Connecticut. He was author of the Brown Genealogy, published in 1907, which gives the history of the families of Thomas, John and Eleazer Brown, the American immigrants. He taught school in Connecticut and Rhode Island for six years, and in 1856 moved to Brighton, Massachusetts. Until 1897 he was a merchant in Boston and Brookline, Massachusetts. He was superintendent of the Sunday school for twenty-two years, being a member of the Brighton Avenue Baptist Church in Boston. In 1897 he moved to Westerly. He married, at Ashaway, Rhode Island, March 23, 1856, Sarah Catherine Maxson, born March 4, 1837, died at Westerly, Rhode Island, October 1, 1897, daughter of Horace and Lovina (Lamphear) Maxson. Children: Elizabeth Lovina, born at Brighton, June 15, 1858, married Hon. George Herbert Utter (see Utter VII); Henry Edwin, Brighton, April 5, 1861; Katherine Mabel, Brighton, November 5, 1865; Wilfred Merrill, Brighton, April 4, 1870; Horace Clifford, Boston, June 22, 1873; Grace Emily, July 19, 1881.

(III) Theophilus Luther, son
LUTHER of Rev. Samuel Luther (q.
v.), was born October 9, 1665.

He settled at Swansea, Massachusetts. He married Lydia Kinnicutt. Among their children was Theophilus, mentioned below.

(IV) Theophilus (2) Luther, son of Theophilus (1) Luther, was born at Swansea. He married Sarah Child. They had a son Theophilus, mentioned below, and a son Barnabas, who married, October 14, 1762, Mehitable Cole, sister of Esther Cole.

(V) Theophilus (3) Luther, son of Theophilus (2) Luther, was born at Swansea, Massachusetts, May 27, 1734. He was a soldier in the revolution, a private in Captain Peleg Sherman's company, Colonel Thomas Carpen-

ter's regiment, stationed at Slade's Ferry in Swansea, January 6 to April 19, 1777; also of the same company in Colonel John Hathaway's regiment (Bristol county) later in 1777, and in the same company under Colonel Carpenter in 1780 on the Tiverton alarm; also in Captain Jabez Barney's company, Colonel Mitchell's regiment, August to November, 1780, muster roll dated at Rehoboth. (Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, vol. x, p. 66). He married (first) March 13, 1760, Esther Cole, born at Swansea, December 13, 1738, died there April 16, 1776 (see Cole IV). He married (second) Martha Eddy. He married (third) Lovice (Wood) Mace, widow of Captain Mace. Children of first wife, born at Swansea: Benjamin, born February 8, 1761; Esther, July 7, 1763; Sarah, February 11, 1765; Jonathan, March 23, 1767; Mary, May 13, 1769; Theophilus, mentioned below. Child of third wife: Mace, born May 9, 1798, married, January 7, 1833, Eliza Francis, and had S. M. Luther, who is of Garrettsville, Ohio, (compiler of the genealogy).

(VI) Theophilus (4) Luther, son of Theophilus (3) Luther, was born at Swansea, Massachusetts, September 20, 1772, died April 25, 1856. He married (first) February 19, 1795, Mary Mason, who died August 6, 1809. He married (second) January 10, 1813, Mary Hathaway, who died September 30, 1847, in her sixty-ninth year. He married (third) March 30, 1848, Abigail Wheeler. Children by second wife: William H., mentioned below; Sarah; Jonathan R., born September 1, 1817, died January 26, 1848; Letitia.

(VII) William H. Luther, son of Theophilus (4) Luther, was born in 1814 at Providence, Rhode Island. He resided in Providence, and died there February 5, 1877. He married Rachel M. Town, daughter of Aaron Town (see Town VII). Children: Mary E., mentioned below; William H., of Providence, married Laura Whipple; Susan, married Thomas H. Carrique, and had a daughter, Mary A., who married Willard N. Banks; Edwin T., died 1905, married Matilda McCulloch.

(VIII) Mary E. Luther, daughter of William H. Luther, was born in Providence, Rhode Island. She married, April 23, 1863, at Providence, Rhode Island, John Edward Brown, son of John and Isabelle Brown. His father was a mariner. John Edward Brown was born in Boston, Massachusetts, September 19, 1836. He had one sister, Isabelle, who married Nathan H. Daniels, and lived in Boston. John Edward Brown attended the public schools and the English and Latin High Schools of Boston. When a young man he

entered the employ of Foster & Taylor, East India merchants. He left this firm after a number of years, and established himself in business as a broker in Chicago. He was exceptionally successful and for twenty-eight years was a prominent figure in the financial circles of that city. He was a member of the Chicago Board of Trade. After he retired he made his home in Providence, where he spent his last years and where he died August 2, 1909. He was buried at Mount Auburn in Cambridge, Massachusetts. In politics Mr. Brown was a Republican; in religion a Unitarian. His tastes were domestic; he never sought public honors. Their only child, Alice, died at the age of four years. Mrs. Brown resides in Providence at 200 Lexington avenue. She is a member of the Universalist church and of the Rhode Island Woman's Club and the Independence Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, of Providence.

(The Cole Line).

(II) Hugh Cole, son of James Cole (q. v.), was born in London, England, in 1627. He came to this country with his parents. He married (first) January 8, 1654, Mary Foxwell, daughter of Richard and Ann (Shelley) Foxwell, of Barnstable, Massachusetts. He married (second) January 1, 1689, Elizabeth, widow of Jacob Cook, formerly widow of William Shurtleff, and daughter of Thomas and Ann Lettuce. He married (third) January 30, 1694, Mary, widow of Deacon Ephraim Morton. Hugh Cole was a surveyor and shipwright in Barnstable and held various town offices. He removed to Swansea where he was selectman, and from 1673 to 1689, almost continuously, deputy to the general court. He was a friend of King Philip. Children: James, born November 3, 1655; Hugh, March 6, 1658; John, May 15, 1660; Martha, April 16, 1662; Anna, December 14, 1664; Ruth, January 8, 1666; Joseph, May 18, 1668; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Mary, 1676; Benjamin, 1678.

(III) Ebenezer Cole, son of Hugh Cole, was born in 1671, at Swansea, died September 4, 1719. He married Mehitable Luther, daughter of Elder Samuel Luther. She died March 18, 1764. Children: Ebenezer, born October 27, 1699; Phebe, January 10, 1701; Samuel, June 24, 1704; Anne, March 1, 1706; Martha, March 1, 1709; Mary, April 17, 1711; Edward, July 3, 1713; Ebenezer, October 27, 1715; Benjamin, mentioned below.

(IV) Benjamin Cole, son of Ebenezer Cole, was born February 3, 1717, died April 1, 1794. He married, June 24, 1738, Mary Beverly, daughter of George and Esther (Carpenter)

Beverly. She was born July 2, 1717, died April 17, 1799. He was a member of the Baptist church of Warren, elected deacon, December 27, 1764. Children: Esther, born December 13, 1738, died April 16, 1776, married Theophilus Luther (see Luther V); Mehitable, April 19, 1741; Patience, September 12, 1744; Mary, December 24, 1746; Lydia, March 7, 1749; Roby, August 2, 1758.

(The Towne or Town Line).

The surname Towne is an ancient English surname but not of frequent occurrence. It is found as early as 1227. Again in the reign of Henry IV. the coat-of-arms of the Towne family and the family name are found on a memorial window in a church at Kensington, county Kent. The arms are described: Argent on a chevron sable, three crosses crosslet, ermine. It is believed that Richard Towne, of Braceby, Lincolnshire, England, and his wife Ann, were parents of the American immigrant, mentioned below.

(I) William Towne, the American immigrant, was born in England and baptized May 21, 1603. He married, at Yarmouth, county Norfolk, England, March 25, 1620, Joanna Blessing, in the church of St. Nicholas, and there six of his children were baptized. He settled, first, at Salem, Massachusetts, where he had a grant of land in 1640 and resided in the part of the town called Northfields until 1651, when he bought land and moved to Topsfield. In 1652 he sold his Salem property and bought more land at Topsfield. He died at Topsfield about 1672. His widow died ten years later. Children: 1. Rebecca, baptized February 21, 1621; married Francis Nurse; she was executed for witchcraft at Salem, July 19, 1692. 2. John, baptized February 16, 1624. 3. Susannah, baptized October 20, 1625. 4. Edmund, baptized June 28, 1628. 5. Jacob, mentioned below. 6. Mary, baptized August 24, 1634; married Isaac Estey; she was also executed for witchcraft, September 22, 1692. 7. Sarah, baptized September 3, 1648. 8. Joseph, born 1639, baptized September 3, 1649.

(II) Jacob Towne, son of William Towne, was born in England, and baptized at Yarmouth, March 11, 1632. He married, June 26, 1657, Catherine Simonds, of Salem. They lived at Salem twelve years and then removed to Topsfield, where his will was dated November 27, 1704. Children: John, mentioned below; Jacob, born February 13, 1660; Catherine, February 25, 1662; Deliverance, August 5, 1664; Ruth, August 5, 1664; Edmund, July 21, 1666.

(III) Deacon John Towne, son of Jacob

Towne, was born at Topsfield, April 2, 1658, died there in 1740. He married, February 2, 1680, Mary Smith. He settled in Framingham and was elected selectman at the first town meeting in 1712; removed to Oxford, Massachusetts, of which he was elected town clerk and selectman at the first town meeting, July 22, 1713. From the organization of the church there to the end of his life he was deacon and his son Jonathan succeeded him in that office. Children, born at Topsfield: Mary, born June 23, 1681; John, November 25, 1682; Israel, November 18, 1684; Esther, December 13, 1686; Ephraim, April 22, 1688; Jonathan, mentioned below; David, October 22, 1693; Samuel, January 25, 1695; Edmund, May 7, 1699; John, May 31, 1702.

(IV) Deacon Jonathan Towne, son of Deacon John Towne, was born at Topsfield, March 11, 1691, died at Oxford in 1771. He was deacon of the Oxford Church. He married Catherine ———, who died June 8, 1757. Children, born at Oxford: Jacob, born October 20, 1720; Tamar, February 22, 1722; Simon, March 26, 1724; Jonathan, April 26, 1727; John, December 15, 1728; Mary, June 4, 1731; Josiah, mentioned below; Huldah, November 2, 1737.

(V) Josiah Towne, son of Deacon Jonathan Towne, was born at Oxford, August 10, 1734. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war and in the revolution. He married, August 13, 1756, Susannah Rich, of Charlton. He died February 14, 1821; she died November 25, 1788. Children: Catherine, born May 23, 1757; Susanna, June 8, 1759; Josiah, mentioned below; Richard Rogers, May 2, 1764.

(VI) Josiah (2) Town, son of Josiah (1) Towne, was born at Oxford, August 12, 1761, died December 30, 1824. He married (first) 1780, Dorothy Hill, of Killingly, Connecticut. She died in 1791, and he married (second) March 10, 1793, Elizabeth Ware. Children: Aaron, mentioned below; Leonard, born October 31, 1783; Ruth, October 31, 1783, twin; Susanna, May 2, 1790.

(VII) Aaron Town, son of Josiah (2) Town, was born at Charlton, Massachusetts, September 11, 1781, died at Providence, July 23, 1819. He removed to Providence, Rhode Island. He married Nancy Pettis, born August 31, 1782. Children: 1. Mary Ann, born April 11, 1808, married James Murphy. 2. Susan D., born November 27, 1809, married David Slocum. 3. James P., born November 11, 1811. 4. Rachel M., born March 7, 1814, married William H. Luther (see Luther VII). 5. Elizabeth F., born September 2, 1816, married Collins Chase. 6. Aaron, born November 19, 1819.

William Winslow, or Wyncelow, first of the line as traced in England, had children: 1. John, of London, afterward of Wyncelow Hall, was living in 1387-88; married Mary Crouchman, died in 1409-10, styled of Crouchman Hall. 2. William (2), of whom further.

(II) William (2), son of William (1) Winslow, had a son Thomas, of whom further.

(III) Thomas, son of William (2) Winslow, was of Burton, county Oxford, having lands also in Essex. He was living in 1452. He married Cecelia Tansley, one of two daughters, and the heiress of an old family. She was called Lady Agnes. Had a son, William (3).

(IV) William (3), son of Thomas Winslow, was living in 1529. Children: Kenelm, of whom further; Richard, had a grant from Edward VI. of the rectory of Elksley, county Nottingham.

(V) Kenelm, son of William (3) Winslow, purchased, in 1559, of Sir Richard Newport, an estate called Newport's Place, in Kempsey, Worcestershire. He had an older and very extensive estate, in the same parish, called Clerkenleap, sold by his grandson Richard Winslow in 1650. He died in 1607 in the parish of St. Andrew. He married Catherine ———. His will, dated April 14, 1607, and proved November 9 following, is still preserved at Worcester. Only son, Edward, of whom further.

(VI) Edward, son of Kenelm (1) Winslow, was born October 17, 1560, in the parish of St. Andrew, county Worcester, England, and died before 1631. He lived in Kempsey and Droitwich, county Worcester. He married (first) Eleanor Pelham, of Droitwich; (second) at St. Bride's Church, London, November 4, 1594, Magdalene Oliver, the records of whose family are found in the parish register of St. Peter's, Droitwich. Children: 1. Richard, born about 1585-86. 2. Edward, born October 18, 1595, at Droitwich, governor of Plymouth colony; married (first) at Leyden, May 16, 1618, Elizabeth Barker; (second) May 12, 1621, Susan (Fuller) White, who came in the "Mayflower" with Governor Winslow, widow of William White, and mother of Peregrine White, the first-born in the colony. 3. John, born April 16, 1597, died 1674 in Boston; married, October 12, 1624, Mary, daughter of James and Susanna Chilton, who came in the "Mayflower." 4. Eleanor, born April 22, 1598, at Droitwich, and remained in England. 5. Kenelm (2), of whom further. 6. Gilbert, October 26, 1600, came in the "Mayflower" with Edward, signed the compact, re-

turned to England after 1623, and died there. 7. Elizabeth, March 8, 1602, buried January 20, 1604, at St. Peter's Church. 8. Magdalen, born December 26, 1604, at Droitwich, remained in England. 9. Josiah, born February 11, 1606.

(VII) Kenelm (2), son of Edward Winslow, was born at Droitwich, county Worcester, England, April 29, 1599, baptized at St. Peter's Church, May 3, 1599, died at Salem, Massachusetts, September 13, 1672. He was the immigrant ancestor. He came to Plymouth, probably in 1629, with his brother Josiah, and was admitted a freeman January 1, 1632-33. He was surveyor of the town of Plymouth in 1640, and was fined ten shillings for neglecting the highways. He removed to Marshfield about 1641, having previously received a grant of land at that place, then called Green's Harbor, March 5, 1637-38. This grant, originally made to Josiah Winslow, his brother, he shared with Love Brewster. His home was "on a gentle eminence by the sea, near the extremity of land lying between Green Harbor and South Rivers. This tract of the township was considered the Eden of the region. It was beautified with groves of majestic oaks and graceful walnuts, with the underground void of shrubbery. A few of these groves were standing within the memory of persons now living (1854), but all have fallen beneath the hand of the woodman." The homestead he left to his son Nathaniel. Other lands were granted to Kenelm as the common land was divided. He was one of the twenty-six original proprietors of Assonet, now Freetown, Massachusetts, purchased of the Indians, April 2, 1659, and received the twenty-fourth lot, a portion of which was lately owned by a lineal descendant, having descended by inheritance. Kenelm was a joiner by trade as well as a planter. He filled various town offices, was deputy to the general court from 1642 to 1644 and from 1649 to 1653, eight years in all. He had considerable litigation, as the early court records show. He died at Salem, whither he had gone on business, apparently after a long illness, for his will was dated five weeks earlier, August 8, 1672, and in it he described himself as "being very sick and drawing nigh unto death." He may have been visiting his niece, Mrs. Elizabeth Corwin, daughter of Edward Winslow.

He married, in June, 1634, Eleanor Adams, widow of John Adams, of Plymouth. She survived him and died at Marshfield, where she was buried December 5, 1681, aged eighty-three. Children: Kenelm (3), born about 1636; Eleanor or Ellen, born about 1637; Nathaniel, born about 1639; Job (q. v.).

William Reynolds, the immigrant ancestor, settled in Providence, Rhode Island.

REYNOLDS In 1637 he and certain others were to pay two shillings six pence apiece for ground that they had granted to them, and on August 20, 1637, or a little later, he and twelve others signed the following compact: "We whose names are hereunder, desirous to inhabit in the town of Providence, do promise to subject ourselves in active and passive obedience to all such orders or agreements as shall be made for public good of the body in an orderly way, by the major consent of the present inhabitants, masters of families, incorporated together in Town fellowship, and others whom they admit unto them only in civil things." On July 27, 1640, he was one of thirty-nine who signed an agreement for a form of government. On November 17, 1641, he with twelve others complained in a letter to Massachusetts of the "insolent and riotous carriage of Samuel Gorton and his company," and therefore the petitioners desired Massachusetts to "lend us a neighborlike helping hand," etc. On January 30, 1644, he was one of the Providence settlers who testified as to the outrage on Warwick settlers by Massachusetts. On January 27, 1645, he sold to Robert Williams all his houses and home share and three small pieces of meadow, and on the same date he sold to William Field a share of six acres on Fox's Hill. On April 27, 1646, he sold to Thomas Lawton his valley of eighty acres, and three acres of meadow. Child: James, mentioned below.

(II) James Reynolds, son of William Reynolds, lived in Kings Town, Rhode Island, and died in 1700. On May 13, 1665, he signed the petition for land in Kings Province, and May 20, 1671, he took the oath of allegiance. He served as constable in 1671, overseer of the poor in 1687, grand juryman in 1688, conservator of the peace in 1690. On May 2, 1677, he was one of those who petitioned the assembly for instruction, assistance and advice, as to the oppressions they suffered from Connecticut, and on May 24, 1677, he and the others who had been taken to Hartford as prisoners, received the following from the Rhode Island authorities in a letter: "That you might receive all suitable encouragement that as you continue true to your engagement to this colony and upon that account are kept prisoners, we shall equally bear your charges of imprisonment, and with all expedition address ourselves to his Majesty for relief." On July 29, 1679, his name was on the petition to the King for an end to the troubles between the two colonies. He and his wife deeded to son John fifty acres of land, December 26,

1673, and April 29, 1684, they deeded one hundred acres in East Greenwich to their son James. On April 3, 1692, he deeded a slave, named Elizabeth, to his son-in-law, Thomas Nichols, and wife Mercy, if said slave be alive at decease of grantor; January 21, 1699, he deeded a negro boy named John to his son Francis, under same conditions. He deeded fifty acres to his son Henry, March 22, 1699. On June 5, 1699, he ratified a deed to granddaughter, Sarah Aires, and her male heirs, having previously omitted the word heirs when deeding to his son John. On September 21, 1700, a declaration was made by John Sweet that James Reynolds Sr. made a deed of gift to daughter Deborah and her husband, John Sweet, of a negro girl Betty, but that afterwards he gave Betty freedom when she should be thirty years of age, and to this John Sweet and his wife consented. His son James was executor of his will, and March 14, 1703, he took a receipt from his brother Henry and also from Joseph and Francis for their shares in the estate. James Reynolds married Deborah ———. Children: John, born October 12, 1648; James, October 28, 1650; Joseph, mentioned below; Henry, mentioned below; Deborah, 1658; Francis, October 12, 1662; Mercy, 1664; Robert, mentioned below; Benjamin.

(III) Joseph, Henry and Robert Reynolds, sons of James Reynolds, each had a son by the name of John, who may have been ancestor of this Reynolds line.

Joseph Reynolds was born November 27, 1652, died 1722, and lived in North Kingstown, Rhode Island; he married Susanna ———, and she married (second) November 7, 1723, Robert Spencer; he may have had an earlier wife than Susanna. Children: Joseph, Benjamin, George, Samuel, Elizabeth, John, mentioned below, Susanna, Deborah and Mary.

Henry Reynolds was born January 1, 1656, died 1716; lived in Kings Town and East Greenwich, Rhode Island; married Sarah Greene, born March 27, 1664, died after 1716, daughter of James and Deliverance (Potter) Greene. Children: Henry, born July 31, 1686; John, born June 10, 1688; Sarah, born January 5, 1690; Deliverance, born December 2, 1692; Mary, James, Thomas, Deborah, Elisha, born 1706.

Robert Reynolds lived in Kings Town, Rhode Island, and died in 1715; married Deliverance Smith, who died after 1715, daughter of Jeremiah and Mary (Gereardy) Smith. His will, dated August 22, 1713, was proved December 14, 1715, his wife being executrix. Children: Robert, Mary, Deborah, John.

(IV) John Reynolds, son of Joseph Rey-

nolds, was born about 1680. He lived at Exeter, Rhode Island. Children: John; Benjamin; Jonathan; Joseph, mentioned below; Hannah; Mary; Elizabeth.

(V) Joseph (2) Reynolds, son of John Reynolds, was born about 1725, at Exeter, Rhode Island. Children: George, born November 27, 1756; Hannah, born June 29, 1758, married Oliver Arnold; Dorcas, born April 25, 1760, married Caleb Wheaton, of Providence; Joseph, born March 9, 1762, died young; Lucy, born November 25, 1763, died September, 1835, married Stephen Waite; Martha, born October 15, 1766, died in infancy; Martha, born June 9, 1768, married Dean Sanford; Joseph, mentioned below; John, born September 27, 1772, died March 18, 1858; Anne, born February 9, 1775, married ——— Cory; Benjamin, born October 26, 1778.

(VI) Joseph (3) Reynolds, son of Joseph (2) Reynolds, was born September 27, 1772, at Exeter, Rhode Island. He was educated there in the public schools, and engaged in business as a general merchant at Norwich, Connecticut, and later at Wickford, Rhode Island. He became a large owner of land, succeeding to a part of the estate of his father-in-law, Lodowick Updike. His homestead at Wickford is now in the possession of Abigail Updike and Lucy Waite Reynolds, his granddaughters. Mr. Reynolds died there in October, 1843, and was buried in Elm Grove Cemetery. He was a member of the Society of Friends. He married Abigail Updike, daughter of Lodowick Updike (see Updike IV). She died at Wickford, December 19, 1862, aged ninety-three years. She was a member of the Protestant Episcopal Church. She is buried in Elm Grove Cemetery. She was prominent in the work of St. Paul's Church and in charitable work for many years. Children: Abigail Updike, born May 29, 1801, in Norwich, Connecticut, married Jabez Bullock, of Wickford; Alfred Joseph, born at Norwich, October 7, 1805, died in Providence; Lodowick Gilbert, born April 24, 1808; Edwin Halsey, mentioned below.

(VII) Edwin Halsey Reynolds, son of Joseph (3) Reynolds, was born May 14, 1810, at Wickford, Rhode Island. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. When a young man he went to Providence and learned the art of gold and silver plating. He engaged in business in New York City as a gold and silver plater, and afterward in Providence, Rhode Island, where he occupied a factory at the corner of Dorrance and Friendship streets. His business prospered and he became one of the most prominent and successful manufacturers in his line of business

in the city. He continued in business to the time of his death. He had an attractive home on Benevolent street in Providence, and spent his summers on the Reynolds homestead at Wickford. He died July 21, 1878, and was buried at Swan Point Cemetery, Providence. In politics he was a Republican of great earnestness, highly influential and a generous supporter of his party. In all the relations of life he proved himself a capable and useful citizen, of upright character and warm heart and sympathies for those less fortunate. To his family he was always a devoted husband and father.

He married, at Providence, June 29, 1853, Mary Randall Andrews, born at Providence, daughter of William and Delilah (Mason) Andrews. Her father was born in Dighton, son of William and Patience Andrews. William Andrews died April 25, 1885, at Providence, aged eighty-eight years, and his wife died March 11, 1877, aged seventy-nine years. Mrs. Reynolds died August 16, 1879, and was buried at the side of her husband in Swan Point Cemetery. Children: Abigail Updike, who now resides on the Reynolds homestead at Wickford; Lucy Waite, who resides with her sister; Joseph Lodowick, died January 15, 1914, unmarried, and was buried at Swan Point Cemetery, Providence. The Misses Reynolds resided at Wickford in summer and in Providence in winter until 1910. Since then their home has been at Wickford. Both are active in social and church work and are members of St. Stephen Protestant Episcopal Church, of Providence.

(The Updike Line).

(I) Gilbert Updike, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Germany, and after coming to this country lived at Lloyd's Neck, New York, and at Kings Town, Rhode Island. He married September 24, 1643, Katherine Smith, who died before 1664, daughter of Richard Smith, who came from county Gloucester, England, to Taunton, Massachusetts, and Kings Town, Rhode Island; he was born 1596, died 1666; his wife died before 1664. Child: Lodowick, mentioned below.

(II) Lodowick Updike, son of Gilbert Updike, was born in 1646, died about 1737. He lived in North Kings Town, Rhode Island. He married Abigail Newton, who died in 1745, daughter of Thomas and Joan (Smith) Newton. Thomas Newton married, April 16, 1648, Joan Smith, who died before 1664, daughter of Richard Smith, born 1596, died 1666, mentioned above. Abigail Newton was a cousin of Lodowick Updike.

(III) Daniel Updike, son of Lodowick Up-

dike, was born in 1694, died May 15, 1757. He lived in North Kings Town, Rhode Island. He married (first) in 1716, Sarah Arnold. He married (second) December 21, 1722, Anstis Jenkins, born October 28, 1702, daughter of Richard and Mary (Wilkins) Jenkins. Richard Jenkins lived in Bristol, Rhode Island; died February 25, 1704; his wife, Mary (Wilkins) Jenkins, died after 1704, daughter of John and Anstis (Bissett) Wilkins; Anstis Bissett was a widow, born 1639, died October 31, 1711, daughter of ——— Gold, of England; John Wilkins died in 1704; came from Wiltshire, England, to Boston, Massachusetts, and then to Bristol, Rhode Island. Children: Lodowick, mentioned below; Mary, born in 1727, married John Cole; Gilbert, born and died in 1729; Wilkins, born and died in 1729.

(IV) Lodowick (2) Updike, son of Daniel Updike, was born July 12, 1725, died June 6, 1804. He lived in North Kings Town, Rhode Island. Lodowick Updike was educated by private tutors. One of his instructors was Rev. John Checkley, rector of St. John's Protestant Episcopal Church of Providence, an Oxford scholar, and learned divine. Mr. Updike studied law, but never practiced. He owned a large estate in South Kings Town, a fine farm comprising some fifteen hundred acres, which he inherited from his father, and grandfather, Richard Smith. His home was in the old Updike mansion or Smith's Castle, as it was called, near Wickford. He was a prominent man. He was a communicant of the Church of England. He is described as typical Englishman in his small clothes and wig, resembling George III. in appearance. He married, January 25, 1759, Abigail Gardner, born in 1740, died in 1826, daughter of John and Mary (Taylor) Gardner or Gardiner. John Gardner was born July 8, 1696, died July 7, 1770; lived at South Kings Town. Mary Taylor was his second wife. He was a son of William and Abigail (Remington) Gardner. Abigail (Remington) Gardner, born 1681, died March 6, 1763, was a daughter of John and Abigail (Richmond) Remington; Abigail Richmond was born in 1656, died 1744, daughter of Edward and Abigail (Davis) Richmond. Edward Richmond, son of John Richmond, was of Newport and Little Compton, Rhode Island. John Remington died in 1688, was of Kings Town, son of John and Abigail Remington, of Haverhill, Massachusetts, and of Jamestown and Warwick, Rhode Island. William Gardner was a son of Benoni and Mary Gardner. Mary was born in 1645, died November 16, 1729. Benoni Gardner died about 1731, was of North Kings Town, son of

George and Herodias Gardner, of Newport. (See Gardner and Gardiner in this work). Children: Daniel, born 1761, a lawyer of East Greenwich, married Adolissa Arnold; James, born 1765, died unmarried at Wickford; Anstis, born 1765, died aged one hundred, married William Lee, of Providence; Mary, born 1767, married Nathaniel Mundy, merchant, Wickford; Abigail, born 1769, married Joseph Reynolds, of Wickford (see Reynolds VI); Sarah, born 1771, married David Hagan, of Wickford; Lydia, born 1772, married Frederick Crary, of Wickford; Lodowick, born 1774, merchant, of Rhode Island and New York, married Rhoda Baker; Alfred, born 1779, merchant, married Dorcas Reynolds, of Wickford; Gilbert, born 1781, married Hannah Dennis; and Wilkins.

The surname Richmond had its origin in Brittany, France, and is derived from the French words "riche" and "monte" or "monde." In English history it first appears as Rychemond, afterwards as Richemounte and Richemonte, and ultimately as Richmond. Among the various lines of ancestors in England are found those of the Ashton-Keynes and other Wiltshire Richmonds; the former for five generations bore the alias of Webb, first assumed by William Richmond about 1430, when he married Alice, daughter and heiress of Thomas Webb, of Draycott, Wiltshire, England. It is claimed by some eminent genealogists that the Richmonds of New England (though perhaps not in all of the branches in that region, or elsewhere in America) descended through one Roald, son of Roaldus "le Ennase," while others of equal celebrity state that they descend from Alan, another son of Roaldus "le Ennase," asserting that son Roald had no children.

The Richmond genealogy informs us that Roaldus de Richmond was granted lands by the crown in Yorkshire, and tradition has it that this Richmond was a relative of Alan Rufus. Alan Rufus was a kinsman of the Conqueror, and was granted lands in Yorkshire, where he built his castle and was the first duke of Richmond. Tradition also says that John Richmond was born in Ashton-Keynes, and one reputable writer states that in an examination of the old church records at Ashton-Keynes he found the date of baptism of John Richmond in 1597.

(I) This John Richmond was the American ancestor of the particular branch of the family to be treated of in these annals, and it is believed that he came to this country with a

colony of cadets of noble English families on the western coast of Ireland, who had chosen this remote region that they might be able to "engage in commercial and other pursuits without shocking their aristocratic relatives." It is believed that John Richmond came to America in a trading vessel, and it is known that he was engaged in carrying on an extensive and flourishing trade with Saco, Maine, in 1635, for the records show that in 1636 he was in court with a suit brought by him, "to collect from Thomas Lewis six pounds and ten shillings for two barrells of beife." In 1637 he was one of the purchasers and proprietors of Taunton, Massachusetts, and there his daughter Sarah was probably born in 1638, and his daughter Mary in 1639. From the fact that nothing is known of him between the years 1643 and 1655 it is thought that he returned to England and took part in the wars, for family tradition runs to that effect, and also says that he was referred to as Colonel John Richmond. He probably married before coming to New England. He was away from Taunton much of the time, and is known to have been in Newport and other places, but eventually returned to Taunton and died there March 20, 1664, aged seventy years. His children were: 1. John, of whom further. 2. Captain Edward, born about 1632, in England, died in November, 1696; married (first) Abigail Davis, daughter of James Davis; (second) Amy Bull, daughter of Governor Henry and Elizabeth Bull. 3. Sarah, born about 1638, in Taunton, Massachusetts, died in 1691; she married (first) Edward Rew, who died July 16, 1678; married (second) November 4, 1678, James Walker, the immigrant, born in 1618, died February 15, 1690-91; married (third) Nicholas Stoughton. 4. Mary, born about 1639, in Taunton, died October 3, 1715; she married William Paul, of Berkley, Massachusetts, born in 1624, died November 6, 1704.

(II) John (2), eldest son and child of John (1) Richmond, the immigrant, was born about the year 1627, before his father came to America, and died in Taunton, Massachusetts, October 7, 1715, aged eighty-eight years. He appears to have been a man of importance and was chosen to serve in various capacities. In 1672 he was appointed, with James Walker, to purchase lands of the Indians; was member of the town council in 1675-76 and 1690, and also served as constable, commissioner and surveyor in March, 1677; he was distributor of ten pounds "Irish charity," sent from Dublin, Ireland, in 1676, to be divided among the sufferers during King Philip's war. "He was a member of every important committee in Taun-

ton for the purchase, division and settlement of land and other matters of public interest. He was interested in several extensive purchases of land from the Indians in both Massachusetts and Rhode Island." He married Abigail Rogers, daughter of John Rogers, of Duxbury, Massachusetts. She was born about 1641 and died August 1, 1727; both she and her husband are buried in Taunton. Their children: 1. Mary, born June 2, 1654, in Bridgewater. 2. John, born June 6, 1656, in Bridgewater, was killed by the upsetting of a cart September 20, 1672. 3. Thomas, born February 2, 1659, in Newport, Rhode Island, died unmarried, in Middleboro, December 14, 1705. 4. Susanna, born November 4, 1661, in Bridgewater. 5. Joseph, born December 8, 1663, in Taunton. 6. Edward, of whom further. 7. Samuel, born September 23, 1668, in Taunton. 8. Sarah, born February 26, 1671, in Taunton. 9. John, born December 5, 1673, in Taunton. 10. Ebenezer, born May 12, 1676, in Newport, Rhode Island. 11. Abigail, born February 26, 1679, in Newport.

(III) Edward, son of John Richmond, was born in Taunton, February 8, 1665, and died in 1741. In 1687 he and Joseph Richmond bought of John Rogers, of Duxbury, one hundred and fifty acres of land in Middleboro. He married (first) Marcy ———, (second) May 6, 1711; Rebecca Thurston, born November 28, 1689, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah Thurston, and (third) Mary ———. His will was dated June 3, 1738, and proved December 9, 1741. Children by first wife: Marcy, born 1693; Edward, born 1695; Richard; Josiah, of whom further; Nathaniel, born about 1700; Seth; Elizabeth; Phebe, born 1706. Children, by second wife: Sarah, born December 20, 1712; Mary, born 1714; Priscilla, born February 27, 1718; Eunice, born September 23, 1722, died young.

(IV) Josiah, son of Edward Richmond, was born in 1697, in Taunton. He died in 1763, and his will dated January 26, 1762, was proved April 5, 1763. He was a blacksmith by trade and resided in Middleboro. He married (first) Mehitable, born June 6, 1697, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Williams) Deane. He married (second) February 5, 1745-46, Lydia (Eddy) Crocker, widow of Theophilus Crocker and daughter of James Eddy. Children, born in Middleboro: Mary; Josiah (q. v.); Gershom; Benjamin, born 1727; George; Lemuel, born 1733; Miriam, born 1733; Ephraim, born February 12, 1736; Eleazer, born February 27, 1737; Zekiah; Mercy; Mehitable, died young.

(III) Thomas Potter, son of POTTER Ichabod Potter (q. v.), was born at Portsmouth, Rhode Island, about 1663. He married (first) January 30, 1687, Susanna Tripp, daughter of John and Susanna (Anthony) Tripp; and (second) December 8, 1720, Lydia (Wilcox) Sherman, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Cook) Wilcox. He located at South Kings Town, Rhode Island. He died in 1728, and his wife in 1727. Children, all by first wife: Susanna, born June 28, 1688; Sarah, July 25, 1690; Ichabod, September 23, 1692; Thomas, February 8, 1696; John, October 2, 1697; Nathaniel, April 15, 1700; Benjamin, June 19, 1703; Joseph, January 30, 1706; Mary, August 16, 1708; and Martha.

(IV) Thomas (2) Potter, son of Thomas (1) Potter, was born in North Kings Town, Rhode Island, February 8, 1795-96. His father lived near Point Judith. He removed to that part of Westerly which became Hopkinton, because, as he said, "Kings Town was a place noted for want of piety." He married (first) March 19, 1717, Mary Babcock, daughter of George Babcock; and (second) Judith Rogers. His first wife died January 8, 1773, and his second wife in 1805. Children by first wife: Susanna, born February 20, 1718; Thomas, September 14, 1720; Jonathan, 1723; Mary; Elizabeth, January 29, 1727; George, mentioned below; Stephen. By the second wife, Caleb, August 19, 1749.

(V) George Potter, son of Thomas (2) Potter, was born in Westerly, Rhode Island, January 3, 1731-32. He was known as the "honest miller." He remained with his father in Hopkinton and inherited the homestead. For two years he lived in the town of Richmond, removing in 1764 to Westerly, where for seven years he hired the farm owned by Hezekiah Babcock. Early in 1762 a dam was built across the Pawtucket river near what is known as the Meetinghouse bridge and a grist mill was built, but the dam injured much valuable land by flowage, and the farmers of the vicinity tore down the mill. The grist mill was then erected at Potter's hill on the west side of the river and connected with a small saw mill and fulling mill. George Potter bought these mills and two houses and operated the mills in connection with his business as general merchant and ship builder. After the close of the Revolution, he was among the first to sail to Green Island in the Bay of St. Lawrence on a fishing trip. He married, September 18, 1754, Content Maxson, who died in 1815. He died August 9, 1794. Children, born in Hopkinton: Mary, born May 30,



J. H. Beers & Co.

Joseph H. Potter

1755; George, mentioned below; Joseph, mentioned below; Hannah, March 9, 1761; Susan, March 18, 1763; Content, May 25, 1765; Lydia, October 10, 1766; Nathan, May 31, 1769; Lucy, October 10, 1771; and Elizabeth, September 19, 1775.

(VI) Captain George (2) Potter, son of George (1) Potter, was born in Hopkinton, Rhode Island, February 10, 1757. He and his brothers succeeded to the business of their father. He was engaged for many years in the codfish industry. He died in 1801. He married, April 20, 1780, Mary Silliman, daughter of Benjamin Silliman. Children: Nancy, born March 12, 1781; George, April 17, 1783; Benjamin, June 10, 1785; Mary, July 21, 1787; Ephraim, May 30, 1789; Sally, August 11, 1792; John, 1795; Content, August 9, 1797; and Charles, September 7, 1799.

(VI) Joseph Potter, son of George (1) Potter, was born in Hopkinton, Rhode Island, February 6, 1759. He started in business as a general merchant in 1786, and with his brothers, Captain George and Nathan, succeeded to the business of their father in 1794. He finally became the sole owner. In 1792 he built a house on the hill with a store in the west end of the building. For many years he was engaged in foreign trade and sent vessels to the West Indies and to Spain. In 1810 he began to manufacture cotton goods in Westerly. Two years later he built a cotton mill at a cost of \$9,000. In partnership with his brother Nathan he built vessels for the Green Island fishery and also sloops, schooners and at one time a ship, which were framed at Potter Hill and put together on the Pawcatuck river at Westerly. During the war of 1812 the firm built sloop-rigged gunboats Nos. 91 and 92 under the superintendency of Captain Phipps. Joseph Potter died December 14, 1822. He married, April 7, 1784, Phebe Wells, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Thompson) Wells. Children: Thomas Wells, born January 26, 1785; Joseph, August 4, 1787; Henry, March 12, 1790; Robert Thompson, mentioned below; William, May 8, 1800. The three latter were born at Potter Hill.

(VII) Robert Thompson Potter, son of Joseph Potter, was born July 31, 1794, at Potter Hill. He was a manufacturer. He was a strong and forceful character, a devout and faithful Christian. He and his wife were members of the First Hopkinton Seventh Day Baptist Church. He died in the prime of life, of typhoid fever, contracted while caring for others during an epidemic. He married, December 6, 1821, Mary Palmer, born in 1803, on Pendleton Hill, in North Stonington, Connecticut, a daughter of Luther and Sally (Ken-

yon) Palmer. Their only child was Joseph Henry, mentioned below.

(VIII) Joseph Henry Potter, son of Robert Thompson Potter, was born at Potter Hill, October 20, 1823. His father died when he was but four years old. He attended the public schools, and when he was thirteen he was sent by his guardian to the old Bacon Academy at Colchester, Connecticut. Afterward he entered the Potter Mills at Potter Hill and learned the manufacturing business in detail, beginning at the bottom and working his way through the various departments. Desiring further education, however, he studied under the tuition of Solomon Carpenter and his wife, of Westerly, in the old academy on Union street. During his second year in this school, in 1842, he served in the state militia engaged in suppressing the Dorr Rebellion. He then learned the trade of machinist in the shops of J. P. Stillman & Company, of Westerly. In the meantime, the Potter Mills having been sold, he engaged in the iron foundry business in the firm of Langworthy, Potter & Company. In 1846 the firm built the iron foundry on the west side of the river at Westerly, on the site now occupied by C. B. Cottrell & Sons, printing press manufacturers. Mr. Potter's firm manufactured plows and stoves. For two years he was the agent of the company. He then sold his interests to his partners. In 1850 he purchased a half-interest in the drug business of Henry W. Stillman and four years later became the sole proprietor of the business. He admitted E. G. Champlin to partnership, July 1, 1855, and the firm built the drug store on Main street, at that time the finest drug store in the county, and conducted an extensive business, both wholesale and retail. A branch store was also conducted by the firm at Mystic Bridge, Connecticut, under the firm name of Potter & Spicer. In 1864 Mr. Potter sold his share in the business in Westerly to E. G. Champlin & Company, retaining his interests in the Mystic store. About the same time Mr. Potter started another drug store at Stonington, Connecticut, in partnership with B. F. Palmer, under the firm name of J. H. Potter & Company. On account of impaired health, Mr. Potter, in 1865, sold his interests at Mystic Bridge and in 1867 those at Stonington.

He then engaged in the retail clothing business and custom tailoring in a building on High street in Westerly, of which he was a part owner, known as the Hammond Block. Five years later he made an addition to the building. His business prospered and he continued in business until 1883, when he sold his store to H. L. Miner. During his seventeen

years in the drug business and fourteen in the clothing business Mr. Potter demonstrated remarkable capacity and was rewarded by substantial success. In trade he proved himself as successful as his immediate ancestors had been in manufacturing. He was a leading citizen of the town for many years. After he retired it was his custom to spend the winters in the South with his only daughter, Amelia. He built a residence at Daytona, Florida, and became a legal resident of that thriving city, of which he was at one time president of the city council. Some twenty years prior to his death, Mr. Potter's eyesight began to fail him, and for nearly eighteen years before his demise he had been totally blind, although he retained his other faculties to a marked degree.

Mr. Potter was for many years a director of the Washington National Bank of Westerly, and for more than thirty years a trustee of the Westerly Savings Bank. In early life he and his wife joined the First Hopkinton Seventh Day Baptist Church and at Westerly he became a member of the Pawcatuck Seventh Day Baptist Church. His wife died February 21, 1885, and he died in Westerly, August 9, 1909, in the eighty-sixth year of his age. They are buried in River Bend Cemetery, at Westerly.

He married, September 14, 1847, Rhoda Ann Langworthy, born December 5, 1825, daughter of Robert and Lois (Sisson) Langworthy (see Langworthy V). Children: 1. Amelia, born at Stonington, January 21, 1851, resides at the homestead on High street. She is a member of the Seventh Day Baptist Church; of the Phebe Greene Ward Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, of Westerly, and while living in Florida was for several years president of the Palmetto Club, of Daytona. 2. Alice, born January 21, 1851, twin, died in infancy. 3. Henry Robert, born July 25, 1857, at Westerly, died when nearly twelve years old.

(The Langworthy Line).

(I) Andrew Langworthy, of Newport, Rhode Island, was baptized in 1652, at "the mill;" was made freeman in 1656; married, November 3, 1658, Rachel, daughter of Samuel and Tacy (Cooper) Hubbard. She was admitted to the church in 1671, baptized in 1674 by a minister of the Seventh Day Church; he joined the church in 1676, and died in 1680. Children: Samuel and Andrew.

(II) Samuel Langworthy, son of Andrew Langworthy, married Rachel ———, and both died in 1716. In 1711 he joined in the Narragansett purchase. Children: Ann, John, Thomas, Joseph, Samuel, Robert and Mary.

(III) Samuel (2) Langworthy, son of Samuel (1) Langworthy, born about 1708, mar-

ried Mary ———. Children, born in Hopkinton: Mary, born May 11, 1739; Elizabeth, May 31, 1741; Rachel, June 8, 1743; Samuel, mentioned below; Tacy, November 20, 1747; Joseph, February 6, 1749; and Hannah, June 21, 1752.

(IV) Samuel (3) Langworthy, son of Samuel (2) Langworthy, was born November 27, 1745; married, January 24, 1771, Mary, born September 20, 1752, daughter of Tobias Saunders, of Charlestown, Rhode Island. Children, born in Hopkinton: Samuel, born September 11, 1771; Tacy, July 1, 1773; Peleg, October 7, 1775; Nathan, November 29, 1777; Saundice, December 16, 1779; Hannah, February 19, 1782; and Robert, mentioned below.

(V) Robert Langworthy, son of Samuel (3) Langworthy, was born March 14, 1784; married Lois, daughter of Thomas Sisson. Children: Robert Henry, born October 12, 1819; William A., November 7, 1821; Louisa, married Nathan K. Lewis; Rhoda Ann, married Joseph Henry Potter (see Potter VIII); Harriet Amanda, unmarried; and Abbie Sisson, unmarried.

(V) John (2) Reynolds, REYNOLDS son of John (1) Reynolds (q. v.), was born in North Kingstown, Rhode Island. He married there, January 17, 1762, John Reynolds, justice of the peace, officiating, Sarah Carpenter, daughter of Oliver Carpenter (Oliver (3), Abiah (2), William (1)). Children, born at North Kingstown: Infant daughter, born July 11, 1763, died unnamed; Dorcas, born March 15, 1764; Eldred, mentioned below; Ruth, July 23, 1766; Sarah, May 19, 1768.

(VI) Eldred Reynolds, son of John Reynolds, was born at North Kingstown, Rhode Island, April 2, 1765. He was educated in the district schools of his native town and lived there all his active life. He married, at West Greenwich, Rhode Island, Esther Corey, April 26, 1792. She was a daughter of Sheffield Corey. Children: John, Sheffield, Henry, Joseph, a prominent citizen of Monson, Massachusetts; Mary, Esther, Eliza, Henry R., mentioned below.

(VII) Henry R. Reynolds, son of Eldred Reynolds, was born in North Kingstown, Rhode Island, and was educated there in the public schools and made farming his occupation. He died in his native town and was buried in Elm Grove Cemetery. He married Alice Wilcox, of North Kingstown. Children: Ruth, John Marshall, Antoinette, married Thomas Pierce; Lucian Bonaparte, mentioned below.

(VIII) Lucian Bonaparte Reynolds, son of

Henry R. Reynolds, was born in 1843, at Wickford, Rhode Island. He received his early education in the public schools, and began his career as clerk in the railway mail service of the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad Company. He finally resigned on account of ill health and turned to farming on the old Reynolds homestead on the old post road in North Kingstown, on the same farm where his son and daughter now reside. He had fifty acres of land and carried on his farm to the end of his life. He died September 2, 1905, aged sixty-two years, and was buried in Elm Grove Cemetery, at Allenton, Rhode Island. He was an upright and useful citizen, highly respected and esteemed by his townsmen. He married Jennie F. Johnson, daughter of Albert Reynolds and Mary A. (Cranston) Johnson. She died June 7, 1905, and was buried at the side of her husband. She was a faithful member of the Central Baptist Church of Providence. Children: Irving Marshall, died young; Emma Greene, married Walter N. Sherman, and they reside in Providence (see Sherman XII); Oral Munn, resides on her father's homestead; Theodore Munn, resides with his sister on the homestead.

(The Sherman Line).

(VI) Eber Sherman, son of Peleg Sherman (q. v.), was born at North Kingstown, Rhode Island, October 20, 1674. Children: Abigail, born March 22, 1714; William, December 30, 1716; Mary, April 13, 1719; Henry, mentioned below.

(VII) Henry Sherman, son of Eber Sherman, was born January 14, 1724, at North Kingstown, Rhode Island. He married Ann _____. Children: Nathaniel, mentioned below; John, born October 24, 1750; Mary, March 11, 1753; Charles, February 1, 1756; Henry, March 31, 1759; Martha, March 9, 1762; Sarah, March 29, 1765.

(VIII) Nathaniel Sherman, son of Henry Sherman, was born at South Kingstown, Rhode Island, August 15, 1748.

(IX) Nathaniel (2) Sherman, son of Nathaniel (1) Sherman, was born at South Kingstown, Rhode Island. Among his children was William C., mentioned below.

(X) William C. Sherman, son of Nathaniel (2) Sherman, was born at South Kingstown, Rhode Island. He was educated there in the public schools. He followed farming in his native town. Afterward he was employed in the Rodman Mills at Lafayette, Rhode Island, and made his home in North Kingstown. He married Mary Taylor, daughter of John Taylor, of North Kingstown. Children: William C., deceased; George, deceased; John, resides

at North Kingstown; Mary Ann, who married John Weeden and died in Wickford; Frances, who married Charles Wood, of Providence; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Angie Viola, married William Lasalle.

(XI) Nathaniel (3) Sherman, son of William C. Sherman, was born at North Kingstown, Rhode Island, October 7, 1857. He received his education in the public schools, and for many years was employed in the Rodman Mills. Afterward, he became associated in business with his son in Providence, Rhode Island, in the Providence Plate and Window Glass Company, Fountain street. He married Emma A. Greene, born in Exeter, Rhode Island, daughter of Frederick Greene. She died at Wickford, and is buried in Elm Grove Cemetery. Children: Sylvester, resides at North Kingstown; Otis A., resides in Providence; Walter N., mentioned below; Elma E., deceased; Elvina, deceased.

(XII) Walter N. Sherman, son of Nathaniel (3) Sherman, was born at Wickford, Rhode Island, April 24, 1881. He married, April 17, 1907, Emma Greene Reynolds, daughter of Lucian Bonaparte and Jennie F. (Johnson) Reynolds. She was educated in the public schools of North Kingstown and at East Greenwich Academy and in the Bryant & Stratton Commercial College at Providence, where she took a course in shorthand and typewriting. For several years before her marriage she was employed as stenographer in the office of the Joy Line Steamship Company. Mr. and Mrs. Sherman make their home in Providence. Mr. Sherman is a member of the firm doing business under the name of the Providence Plate and Window Glass Company. Children: Clifford Stanley, born July 31, 1909; Leonard Reynolds, August 6, 1911.

William Hacker, the immigrant, settled in Lynn, Massachusetts, between 1650 and 1660, and died there in 1661, when his estate was settled. Little is known of him. He was doubtless a mariner. His name was sometimes spelled Hager and Hecker.

(II) George, son of William Hacker, married, September 16, 1672, Bethia Meacham, daughter of Jeremiah Meacham, and had: Bethia, born July 25, 1673, died young; Bethia, March 9, 1675; George, August 13, 1678; Sarah, 1681; Isaac, mentioned below.

(III) Isaac Hacker, son of George Hacker, was born about 1685. He married Hannah Pope, daughter of Samuel Pope, and granddaughter of Joseph Pope, the immigrant, November 25, 1714. Children: Hannah, born October 24, 1715; Sarah, August 29, 1717;

Eunice, January 24, 1719; Isaac, July 2, 1722, died young; Jeremiah, mentioned below; Isaac, November 28, 1727; Hannah, May 16, 1729; Isaac, March 4, 1730, baptized June 13, 1731.

(IV) Jeremiah Hacker, son of Isaac Hacker, was born in Salem, May 27, 1725. He removed to Brunswick, Maine. In the census of 1790, the only heads of family of this surname in Maine were Jeremiah and his son Jeremiah Jr., both of Brunswick. Jeremiah had two males over sixteen and four females in his family; Jeremiah Jr. had one male over sixteen, one under that age and four females. Jeremiah Hacker was a Quaker. He married Lydia Smith, daughter of John Smith, of Mendon, Worcester county, Massachusetts, March 28, 1747. (See p. 167, printed record of Smithfield, Rhode Island, Friends). In 1790 Caesar Hacker and Mary Hacker were heads of families in Salem. Not all of the family were Quakers. Haysteed Hacker was captain of a privateer from Beverly in the revolution and John Hacker was a midshipman in the revolution.

(V) Isaac Hacker, son of Jeremiah Hacker, was for forty years a teacher of the West School, Salem, now the Hacker School. He was very popular. He died at Salem, September, 1818. Another Jeremiah Hacker, of Salem, born 1799, removed to Philadelphia and married into the Morris family there.

(VI) Isaac Hacker, grandson of Jeremiah Hacker, was born in New Brunswick, December 21, 1802, and was killed in a railroad accident on the Canadian Pacific Railroad, November 14, 1878. He was a pioneer of the town of Fort Fairfield, where he was in business as a general merchant during the greater part of his life. In politics he was a Republican, but later became a Democrat; in religion a Universalist. He was brought up a Quaker, but on his marriage was read out of meeting. He held various offices of trust and honor. He was selectman of the town and state senator of Maine. He married Violet Eastman, in Palermo, Maine, who was born December 16, 1807, in Winthrop, Maine, died February 24, 1887, at Fort Fairfield. She attended the Universalist church. Children: 1. Ann Maria, born September 29, 1836, died in Bangor, July 6, 1856. 2. Ellen Frances, born in Lee, April 11, 1838, died in Lee, January 20, 1842. 3. Jerrie F., mentioned below.

(VII) Jerrie F. Hacker, son of Isaac Hacker, was born in Lee, Maine, April 14, 1842, died at Fort Fairfield, February 10, 1902. He received his early education in the public schools of Bangor, Maine, and in the Lee State Normal School. He came to Fort Fairfield when a young man and was associated in

business with his father. He was one of the most prominent merchants in this section. He was president of the First National Bank from the time of its organization until his death. Mr. Hacker was a Republican in politics in early life, becoming a Democrat at the same time as his father. For many years he was town treasurer of Fort Fairfield. In religion he was a Universalist. He was a member of Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons. He married (first) Cambridge, Massachusetts, October 1, 1867, Almeda Libby, born at Bradford, Maine, April 13, 1843, died at Fort Fairfield, May 15, 1874. He married (second) Lizzie E. Traf-ton. Children by first wife: George Eastman, born Fort Fairfield, May 1, 1869, died April 3, 1870; Frank Elmer, born December 25, 1873, died April 28, 1874; Annie Violet, born September 3, 1871, died March 2, 1874. Children by second wife: Hope E., born June 27, 1879, died July 4, 1883; infant, born December 14, 1880, died December 28, 1880; Charles I., born November 23, 1881, died March 2, 1883; Tom Edgar, mentioned below; Maria L., born October 18, 1890, graduate of the Fort Fairfield high school and of St. Mary's School, Concord, New Hampshire, now living in Fort Fairfield.

(VIII) Tom Edgar Hacker, son of Jerrie F. Hacker, was born at Fort Fairfield, Maine, July 15, 1884. He attended the public schools of his native town and graduated from the high school in 1903. He entered Bowdoin College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1907. He joined the Delta Kappa Epsilon fraternity at Bowdoin. He started in business before he graduated from college, and from 1905 to 1910 conducted a retail shoe store in Fort Fairfield. Since then he has been a dealer in potatoes, hay, farming implements, fertilizers, etc., in partnership with C. Fred Ames. He has been uniformly successful in business. In politics he is an independent Democrat. He is a director of the Fort Fairfield National Bank, and is a member of Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Free and Accepted Masons; of Garfield Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Presque Isle Council, Royal and Select Masters; Houlton Commandery, Knights Templar; Cora Temple, Mystic Shrine, of Lewiston; of Border Lodge, No. 83, Knights of Pythias, of Fort Fairfield, and the Aroostook Valley Grange, No. 485, Patrons of Husbandry. He attends St. Paul's Protestant Episcopal Church.

He married, July 1, 1907, in Belfast, Maine, Sarah Curry Burns, born in Fort Fairfield, October 12, 1886, graduated from the Fort Fairfield high school in 1905 and is a member of Goodwill Chapter, Order of the Eastern

Star, of Fort Fairfield. She is also an Episcopalian (see Burns III). Children, all born at Fort Fairfield: 1. Hope, born October 9, 1909, died February 26, 1910. 2. Jerrie Frank, born January 14, 1910. 3. Mary Elizabeth, born July 4, 1911. 4. Tom Burns, born July 29, 1913.

(The Burns Line).

(I) James Burns, grandfather of Mrs. Tom Edgar Hacker, was born in Ulster province, in the North of Ireland. He was of Scotch ancestry. In 1822, when a young man, he came to America and settled at Sussexcvale, New Brunswick, now called Sussex. He followed farming there and died in that town. His wife was of Dutch descent. Children: 1. William Henry, mentioned below. 2. James, died in Sussex county, New Brunswick. 3. John, died at South Bay, St. John, New Brunswick, a miller by trade. 4. Belle, married John Campbell, of Campbell Settlement, Sussex county, a farmer; she died at St. John.

(II) William Henry Burns, son of James Burns, was born in the North of Ireland, 1818, died at Andover, New Brunswick, 1873. He came to this country with his parents when a child. He was a farmer in Andover. He was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. By his first marriage he had no children. He married (second) Adelaide Murphy, born at Andover, New Brunswick, October 10, 1828. For the past twenty years she has lived with her son, Frank W. Burns. Children: 1. Frank W., mentioned below. 2. Robert Bruce, born 1851; married Nellie Plummer, of Stillwater, Maine; he was chief engineer of two divisions of the Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fé railroad; died June 29, 1905, in Los Angeles, California; his widow resides in Los Angeles. 3. Martha Ann, born 1853, married Adolphus Burpee, of Sheffield, New Brunswick, a farmer; she resides in Skowhegan, Maine, with her third husband, ——— Rowe. 4. Lottie, born 1856, married Lockland Hayes, of St. John, New Brunswick, a miller at Fort Fairfield. 5. William Henry, born 1861; farmer at Andover; married Julia Bartlett, of Presque Isle. 7. Stephen Douglas, born 1863; resides at Oconto, Wisconsin, a lumberman and real estate dealer; was elected sheriff of Oconto county on the Democratic ticket, but is now a Republican. 8. Arthur, born 1865; lumberman, Oregon.

(III) Frank W. Burns, son of William Henry Burns, was born June 12, 1849, in Andover, New Brunswick, and came to Fort Fairfield to live when he was twenty years old. He learned the trade of harnessmaker and followed it for seven years. He then engaged in business and had a livery stable until July

1, 1913. For the past thirty years he has also followed farming. His place is about a mile from the village of Fort Fairfield, and comprises two hundred acres of land, most of which is under cultivation. In politics he is a Republican. From 1878 to 1883 he was sheriff of Aroostook county and he is now deputy collector and inspector of customs, an office he has held for the past sixteen years. He attends the Congregational church. He is a member of Aroostook Valley Grange, No. 485, Patrons of Husbandry, and of Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Free and Accepted Masons. He married (first) December 21, 1873, at Caribou, Maine, Eliza N. Slocomb, born at St. Francis, St. John, New Brunswick, 1855, died at Fort Fairfield, August 9, 1903. He married (second) January, 1904, Mary Elizabeth (Slocomb) Collins, widow of Henry Collins, of Fort Fairfield, a hotel proprietor, sister of his first wife. She was born at St. Francis, New Brunswick, October 10, 1849, died at Fort Fairfield, July 2, 1910. He married (third) Annie P. Perry, born at St. John, 1867. Children, all born at Fort Fairfield, by first wife: 1. William Edgar, born 1874, died aged two years and a half. 2. Harry P., born 1876; married Amanda Brown, of Andover; he is a farmer at Fort Fairfield. 3. William B., born February 14, 1878; deputy collector and inspector of customs; married Cora Barnes; resides at Mars Hill. 4. Pearl, born December 21, 1880; married Rev. David L. Wilson, native of England, now in charge of the Congregational church at Belfast, Maine. 5. Caleb Edgar, born 1882; resides in the Hawaiian Islands; employed by the Baldwin Sugar Cane Syndicate; married (first) Grace Valentine, of Waterville; (second) Florence ———. 6. Sarah Curry, married Tom Edgar Hacker (see Hacker IX). 7. Frank, born August 9, 1889; civil engineer, Hawaiian Islands. 8. Alfred S., born February 15, 1898.

Captain Andrew Newcomb, the immigrant ancestor, came from the "west of England," according to tradition, perhaps from Devonshire or Wales. He was very likely among the earliest settlers of New England. The first mention of him was in 1663, in Boston, Massachusetts, when he married his second wife, Grace, widow of William Rix or Ricks. He was called a mariner or sea captain, and doubtless had always had this occupation. In the Charlestown records for February 28, 1666-67, mention is made of his taking horses on his ship for John Ely and Elikim Hutchinson; on August 28, 1679, in the New York Colonial Manuscripts at Albany,

Andrew Newcomb is named as Master of the sloop "Edmund and Martha," then in New York and bound for Boston, probably from Virginia, a part of the lading being tobacco. Philip Foxwell deposed that Andrew Newcomb was in Saco river from Boston, October, 1684, and this is the last record of him until his will was proved two years later. His second wife, Grace, was born about 1620-25, and had by her first husband, William Ricks: Elisha, John, Thomas and Ezekiel, born in Boston between 1645 and 1656. On February 14, 1672, agreement was made that Andrew Newcomb and Grace should occupy William Ricks' house during their lifetime; that John and Thomas Ricks should have the new house near the former, near the water-mill in Boston, each to have a half of the land, paying to Newcomb twenty pounds each. On April 13, 1681, he bought of Simon Lynde and Sarah, wife of Joseph Goodale, the administratrix of Thomas Ricks, the right to redeem an estate in Boston mortgaged to Lynde by Thomas Ricks in 1677. On April 14, 1681, he and his wife sold to John Ricks all right in the house near Mill Bridge, that had been owned by Thomas Ricks, deceased. His will was dated January 31, 1682-83, and proved December 9, 1686. He doubtless died in November, 1686, though he may have died a year earlier at sea. Although his son Andrew was not mentioned in his will, many facts show that he was doubtless his son. Children of first wife: Andrew, mentioned below; Susannah, born between 1635 and 1650. Child of second wife: Grace, born in Boston, October 20, 1664.

(II) Lieutenant Andrew (2) Newcomb, son of Captain Andrew (1) Newcomb, was born about 1640, and was living in America as early as July, 1666, when he attended a meeting at the Isle of Shoals, near Portsmouth, New Hampshire, of several merchants and men engaged in the fisheries, for the purpose of fixing the price of fish. The first record of land purchased by him was April 20, 1669, at Alfred, York county, Maine, when he, of Kittery, York county, a fisherman, bought of Daniel Moore, of Portsmouth, blacksmith, a dwelling-house in Kittery and six acres adjoining the house at Emberrys (Emery) Point. The place is situated on the southeast side of the mouth of the Spinney Creek, bounded on the west by the Piscataqua river. Andrew Newcomb served as constable, and in 1671 was living at the Shoals. In June, 1673, he was called before the county court at Dover, New Hampshire, to answer a complaint of Francis Small for withholding the "Hull of a fishing shallop of sd Smalls received of Thomas Trickie by virtue of sd

Small's order," but finally the case was withdrawn as there was no cause of action. On July 19, 1673, a deed is recorded at Exeter, New Hampshire, in which he sold a house on Hog Island to Henry Platts. About 1675 he seems to have moved from the Shoals to Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard, Dukes county, Massachusetts, where he remained the rest of his life, dying between March 7, 1703-04, and October 22, 1708. He was one of the proprietors of Edgartown and had several shares in the divisions of land there, also making many purchases of land. He sold the land in 1700 which is the famous camp-meeting ground on Martha's Vineyard. He served as juror at quarter court, September 26, 1677, at Edgartown, also December 28, 1680; was foreman of the jury September, 1681, and foreman of the grand jury, March 7, 1703-04; in 1681 was constable, and was chosen townsman May 10, 1693, overseer, March 16, 1693-94; on April 13, 1691, was chosen lieutenant and was in command of the fortification that year. He very likely was a merchant for several years. He was well-to-do and a prominent man in Edgartown. The land on which the court-house now stands belonged to him.

He married (first) Sarah ———, about 1661, and she died about 1674. He married (second) in Edgartown, in 1676, Anna, daughter of Captain Thomas and Anna (Baker) Bayes; she was born about 1658, and died in the summer of 1731 or in September of that year, aged about seventy-three, having survived her husband for many years. Her name is on the oldest list of church members which has been kept there, July 13, 1717, and also in the list of January 24, 1731. Children of first wife: Simeon, born about 1662; Andrew, about 1664; Simon, mentioned below; Thomas, about 1668; Sarah, about 1670; Mary or Mercy, about 1672; Peter, about 1674. Children of second wife: Anna, 1677; Elizabeth, 1681; Joseph, 1683; Emblem, about 1685; Tabitha, about 1688; Hannah, about 1694; Zerviah, 1698-99; Mary, about 1700.

(III) Simon, son of Lieutenant Andrew (2) Newcomb, was born about 1666, probably at Kittery, York county, Maine, or perhaps on one of the islands of the Shoals, near Kittery. His father moved to Edgartown when he was about eight years old, and here he lived until 1713, when he moved to Lebanon, New London county, Connecticut, where he remained the rest of his life. The first time his name was on record was May 10, 1690, when he was named in the will of William Vinson, of Edgartown, to see that it was carried out. He owned several shares of land on the island

of Chappaquiddick, where he kept large numbers of cattle and sheep. He also received several shares from 1695 on, in Edgartown, as a proprietor, and he bought much land at Poggannut, near Job's Neck. He bought of his father the land called Job's Neck, or Sopataming. Other purchases and grants to him are also recorded, and there are records of the land sold by him, also. His first purchase in Lebanon was September 26, 1711, when he bought of Israel and Mary Phelps, a farm of about 160 acres, on which he lived in Lebanon for nearly a third of a century, leaving it by will to his son Simon. He gave farms to his sons, and made several purchases in Lebanon. In 1710 he was chosen field driver in Edgartown, and was made freeman there; in 1714 was surveyor of highways; grand jurymen, 1718; served on various committees and helped in settling town boundaries. His will was dated July 23, 1741. He died January 20, 1744-45, aged seventy-nine.

He married about 1687, Deborah ———, who died in Lebanon, June 17, 1756, aged ninety-one. Children: John, born about 1688-89; Thomas, 1691-92; Hezekiah, (q. v.); Obadiah, 1695; Deborah, 1696-97; Sarah, about 1698; Benjamin, about 1700; Elizabeth, 1701-02; Simon, about 1705.

The surname Goodhue is GOODHUE found in England as early as 1280. The American family of the name is doubtless descended from the Goodhews of Kent, for the family is not found elsewhere in England at an early date.

(I) William Goodhue, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1612, and came to America in 1635-36, settling in Ipswich, Massachusetts. He had a good education for the times. He was deacon of the First Church of Ipswich, and held various offices of trust in the town; moderator, selectman, deputy to the general court. He was admitted a freeman, December 7, 1636. He had a house lot as early as 1638 and afterwards much other land by grant and purchase. His house was on the street called the East End. He was a weaver by trade. He subscribed to the Denison fund. He was a leader in the revolt against Sir Edmund Andros when he violated the charter rights of the colony, and with the minister, Rev. John Wise, and four others, was arrested, committed to the Boston jail, and denied the right to give bail. They were tried, convicted of contempt, and kept in jail three weeks. William Goodhue had a fine of twenty pounds imposed, and had to give bonds in the sum of five hundred pounds and pay costs. These fines were later paid by the town of

Ipswich. In his advanced age he gave up his Ipswich home, and went to live with his son William in Chebacco, now Essex, where he died in 1699.

He married (first) in England, Margery Watson, native of Kent. She died in Ipswich, August 28, 1668. He married (second) Mary Webb, widow, February 7, 1669-70, and she died at Ipswich, September 7, 1680. He married (third) July 26, 1682, Bethiah Grafton, who died December 6, 1688. He married (fourth) in 1689, Remember Fisk, of Wenham, Massachusetts, who survived him and died at Ipswich, February 16, 1701-02. Children, all by his first wife: Joseph, mentioned below; William, born in Ipswich; Mary.

(II) Joseph Goodhue, son of William Goodhue, was born in 1639 in Ipswich. He married (first) July 13, 1661, Sarah Whipple, daughter of Elder John Whipple. She was born in 1641, and was a woman of great piety. In an instrument executed on the day of marriage by William Goodhue Sr. and Margery, his wife, by John Whipple and Sarah, his wife, according to an agreement made previously, Joseph Goodhue enters into possession of his father's farm and is declared to be entitled to his father's house and lot after the death of him and his wife, and twenty-two acres of salt marsh which had been bought with ten pounds of the twenty-five pounds sent by Joseph's grandfather, Watson, from England in 1646. Sarah (Whipple) Goodhue died at Ipswich, July 23, 1681. She left a farewell address to her husband, children and friends written in very pious and affectionate terms, mentioning her parents as still living, evidently meaning her husband's parents. Joseph Goodhue married (second) October 15, 1684, Rachel Todd, widow, who died in Ipswich in 1691. He married (third) July 4, 1692, Mercy Clarke. He died at Ipswich, September 21, 1697, aged fifty-eight. He served the town as moderator, selectman, assessor, deputy to the general court and was deacon of the Ipswich church. Children of first wife: Joseph, born May 13, 1662, died young; Mary; William, 1666; Sarah; Margery; Susannah; Elizabeth; John, born 1679; Hannah, July 20, 1681. Children of second wife: Ebenezer, July 25, 1685; Joseph, 1687; Benjamin, January 25, 1690, died December 3, 1697. Child by third wife: Samuel, mentioned below.

(III) Deacon Samuel Goodhue, son of Joseph Goodhue, was born April 6, 1696. He moved from Ipswich to Stratham, New Hampshire, and then to Nottingham, New Hampshire, where he owned a large landed property. He was deacon of the Congregational church in Nottingham. After his second marriage he

moved to Hollis, New Hampshire, where he lived the remainder of his life. He died November 7, 1785, in the ninetieth year of his age. He had a good education, and at his death left an address to his descendants, written one hundred and five years after that written by his father's first wife. He left a small legacy and a Bible to each of his thirty grandchildren, and a legacy to the poor of the town of Hollis. He married (first) 1717, Abigail Bartlett, of Newburyport, Massachusetts. He married (second) Widow Rebecca Caldwell. Children, all by first wife: Samuel, born 1719; Joseph, 1722; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Abigail, 1725; Mercy; Josiah, 1728; Mary, died in her eighteenth year; John, December 29, 1734.

(IV) Nathaniel Goodhue, son of Deacon Samuel Goodhue, was born in 1724. He married Lydia Hill, of Nottingham, New Hampshire, where he lived and died. Children: Nathaniel, born 1753; Samuel, 1755; Stephen B., mentioned below; Josiah; Mary; Lydia.

(V) Stephen B. Goodhue, son of Nathaniel Goodhue, married Esther Pike, and lived and died in Campton, New Hampshire. Children: James, born February 7, 1783; Daniel, December 7, 1784; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Samuel, died aged seventeen years; Betsey; Lucinda; Mary; Asa, born January 20, 1798; Stephen; Sally.

(VI) Nathaniel (2) Goodhue, son of Stephen B. Goodhue, was born in Campton, New Hampshire, in 1788, died in Bangor, Maine, in 1864. He married Polly Ward, born in Plymouth, New Hampshire, August 11, 1788, died at Fort Fairfield, Maine, in 1882. He lived for a time in Campton, and then moved to Bangor, where he resided the remainder of his life. Children: Philomelia; Sally; Ira, born 1819; Alfred; Henry; Isaac W., mentioned below.

(VII) Isaac W. Goodhue, son of Nathaniel (2) Goodhue, was born November 23, 1827, in Bangor, Maine, died at Fort Fairfield, Maine, August 6, 1901. In 1859 he moved to Fort Fairfield, where he was a jeweller the remainder of his life. He was a Republican in politics, and was a member of the Episcopal church. He married Eliza White, born in Winterport, Maine, June 18, 1826, died at Fort Fairfield, December 29, 1907. Children, first two born in Bangor, others in Fort Fairfield: 1. Ada, born October 5, 1855; married Frank Wellington. 2. Herbert N., mentioned below. 3. Arthur Frank, born December 13, 1862; married Sadie Hoyt, of Fort Fairfield, where he is a jeweller and optician. 4. Harry Milton, born December 22, 1869; married

Willa Peters, of St. John, New Brunswick, and they live in New Jersey.

(VIII) Herbert N. Goodhue, son of Isaac W. Goodhue, was born at Bangor, Maine, January 31, 1857, died at Fort Fairfield, March 28, 1912. He removed to Fort Fairfield with his parents when he was two years old and attended the public schools there until he was eighteen years old. He learned the trade of harnessmaker. For three years he was clerk in the store of E. Merritt & Sons at Houlton, Maine, and returned to Fort Fairfield to take charge of a large branch store of that firm. Several years later he started in business on his own account as a grocer. His business grew constantly and he had to find larger quarters. He rented the Martin store and afterward built a handsome and commodious store building, which was destroyed by fire, December 19, 1911. He resumed business in the Martin store immediately. Mr. Goodhue also conducted a candy kitchen in the A. F. Goodhue building. He built a residence on High street. Mr. Goodhue was not only one of the leading and most successful merchants of the town, but he was prominent in church, in social life and in public affairs. He was a member and had been president of the board of trade. He was one of the organizers of the Fort Fairfield National Bank. He was a member of the Order of Free and Accepted Masons and of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, a charter member of both, and he held various offices in the Odd Fellows lodge. For more than twenty years he was an active and prominent member of the Congregational church, of which for many years he was superintendent of the Sunday school. He was of exemplary character, upright and honorable in all the relations of life and especially in his business affairs. He gave his financial aid and personal help in every project designed to promote the welfare of the town. He was a prominent worker in various organizations of and for the young men of the town.

He married, November 7, 1882, at Dexter, Maine, Mary Louise Winslow, born at Dexter, January 20, 1859. She is a member of the Universalist church and of the Philomathean Literary Society of Fort Fairfield. Her father, Samuel Adams Winslow, was born at Greene, Maine, November 12, 1826, died at Dexter, in November, 1907. Children: 1. Harold V., mentioned below. 2. Gladys Wyona, born July 11, 1889, in Fort Fairfield, graduate of the high school, student one year in Wheaton Seminary.

(IX) Harold V. Goodhue, son of Herbert N. Goodhue, was born at Fort Fairfield, Au-

gust 15, 1883. He graduated from the high school of his native town in 1903. For two years he was a student in Bowdoin College. He left college in 1905 to take charge of his father's store, which he has since conducted successfully. The entire building is thirty feet wide and one hundred and thirty-three feet long. The cellar has stone walls, with brick pillars, and is so large that eight or ten carloads of stuff can easily be stored away in it, at the same time leaving room for much in the way of smaller goods. The building has steam heat and electric lights throughout, requiring some seventy-five lights, and thirteen switches. It also has an elevator that readily carries goods from the cellar to either the first or the second story. Goods can be unloaded direct from the C. P. R. track into the rear of the store. In this beautiful combined store, bakery and factory, let us begin at the top with the bakery, which is easily the largest north of Bangor. The oven, now nearly completed, is a big one, weighing twenty-six tons, with a capacity of at least a thousand loaves of bread a day. The bottom of the oven is on a cement floor, and its walls are of wire lathing and cement plastering, rendering them fireproof. The framework of this oven is of steel, and the walls of the bakery and of the oven are covered with white enamel, so as to be easily washed and kept absolutely clean and sanitary. Goodhue's "Top Notch" bread, as well as the other products of this bakery, has already become famous over a great part of Maine, and the appliances now at hand for making them even better and more desirable than before will not be lost on the purchasing public. The candy factory comes next. It is in charge of Hubert Smith, an experienced candy manufacturer. The factory itself is on the second floor, the main room being about fifteen by thirty-five feet in size. Here all the candy is made. The wrapping and packing room, adjacent, is about fifteen by twenty-five, large enough to give fine capacity. Goodhue's candy is now sold over a great part of Maine, from Fort Kent to the Atlantic coast, and the demand for it is continually increasing. With the proper facilities for work, such as are here offered, it can not fail to make itself even more widely known. Of course the gem of the building is the main store, which is thirty by seventy-three. There are also two good offices—one for a principal office, the other a private office. All the parts of this building, the main store, office, bakery, manufactory, and all, are closely connected with interphones, so that the owner or manager, seated in his office at the "hub," can easily keep in touch with every part of the establishment, giving off orders without waste

of time and without risk of mistakes by messenger boys. The groceries are kept on the east side of the store, wholly separate from the confectionery and bakery supplies, which will be kept on the west side. For flour, meal, feed, peas, beans, etc., Walker patent bins are used, revolving easily in their places, keeping their contents entirely free from dust or air, and also showing under glass in front samples of what the bins themselves contain. All the interior finish was put in under the superintendence of Howard P. Cogswell, and all the shelf work, which is of cypress, stained mahogany, was done by Mr. Cogswell and H. W. Varney. The shelves themselves are removable. All the floors are of hardwood, and the tops of the counters are also of polished hardwood. Not an old fixture of any kind is used in this store—everything is absolutely new. There are two McCray refrigerator cases, in which to keep meat, fruit, or anything perishable, wholly out of the way of dirt. There are also two Detroit automatic scales of the most recent pattern. Two of the latest style National cash registers, running by electricity, can be found. One of these lights up by electricity every time it is opened. Silent salesmen, or display cases, for candy and bakery products, are found here in plenty. They were made by the F. O. Bailey Company, Portland, whose cases have a fine reputation. An American slicing machine, latest pattern, is also there for service. The store has high side windows, no posts whatever in the interior, a steel ceiling, and some of the brightest, most brilliantly lighted, capacious and attractive show windows to be found in Maine. No tobacco or cigars are sold here, nor any smoking allowed about the establishment. As can easily be seen the store is arranged with everything the most modern and with an eye to sanitation and the absolute keeping out of dirt in every way. There will be no flies on bakery products, on confectionery, on the store—or, let us hope, on the management of the proprietor. Everything is convenient, there being no necessity anywhere of lost motion or wasted effort. In politics Mr. Goodhue is an independent Republican. He is a member of the Congregational church; of Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Free and Accepted Masons, of Fort Fairfield; of Garfield Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; and of Caribou Council, Royal and Select Masters. He is also a member of the Zeta Psi college fraternity.

He married, September 12, 1907, at Portland, Maine, Winnifred Smith Larrabee, born July 8, 1885, at Westbrook, Maine, graduated from the Westbrook high school in 1901 and from the Gorham State Normal School in

1904. She taught school before her marriage for one term in Skowhegan, one in Rochester, New Hampshire, one in Portland and for two years in Fort Fairfield. She is a member of the Congregational church and of the Philomathean Literary Society. They have one child, Paul Herbert, born June 14, 1909.

George Henry Pierson Larrabee, father of Mrs. Goodhue, was born at Portland, Maine, January 31, 1842, and now living there. In politics he is a Republican. He married (first) Jennie Phillips, who died in Portland. He married (second) Ella Margaretta Everett, born at Bath, Maine, May 25, 1847, died at Portland, January 14, 1904. Child by first wife: Harriet Jane, born at Portland, Maine, May 17, 1863, died December, 1908; married Frederick A. Thompson, architect, of Portland. Children by second wife: 1. George Pierson, born at Scarboro, June 17, 1881; married Mary Collens and had George Everett and Frederick Thompson. 3. Winnifred Smith, married Harold V. Goodhue, mentioned above. 4. Sarah Everett, born at Westbrook, September 21, 1886, school teacher of Westbrook, graduate of Gorham State Normal School, 1910. 5. Lena, born April 3, 1888, attended Kent's Hill Seminary and Miss White's private school, Portland. Benjamin Larrabee, father of George Henry Pierson Larrabee, was born at Scarboro, died at Portland.

The name of Burke, Bourke or BURKE Bourck, was originally written de Burgh, and under that form is an ancient name, and signifies "pertaining to a city." It is of much note in the old world, and may be traced back to the eighth century. Its head was Charles, Duc d'Ingheim, fifth son of the Emperor Charlemagne. In the fourth generation from him is Baldwin de Bourg, his great-grandson, a renowned Crusader, whose son Baldwin founded the house of Blois in France, and was a progenitor of the noble families of Burgh and Vesey in Ireland. Early in the fourteenth century lived John, earl of Comyn and baron of Tonsburgh in Normandy, and a descendant of the above, "who, being general of the king's forces, and governor of his chief towns, obtained the surname of de Burgh." The name is mentioned in very early English history, and its owners verify their descent from the old crusader by deeds of bravery, piety and loyalty to their king. The most celebrated was Hubert de Burgh, who became king's judiciary of England under Henry III., was made earl of Kent, and received in marriage the eldest sister of the king of Scotland. In the reign of Henry II. a branch of the de Burghs went over into Ireland, and

from that time down figures in Irish history. It is frequently involved in the wars and struggles which harassed that riotous kingdom, and in most cases is found on the side of law and order.

(I) Richard Burke, the immigrant ancestor, is supposed to have been born about 1640, in England, and died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 1693-94. October 24, 1670, he bought one hundred and thirty acres of land in Sudbury, and March 1, 1685-86, he was granted by the town of Stow thirty acres of upland and swampland for a house lot. July 26, 1687, he had another small grant of land in Stow. He married, in Sudbury, June 24, 1670, Mary Parmenter, born in Sudbury, June 10, 1644, daughter of John and Amy Parmenter, and granddaughter of Deacon John Parmenter, born 1588, who was one of the first settlers of Sudbury, 1639. She survived her husband, and afterward married ——— Allen. Children, born in Sudbury: Richard, mentioned below; John, married Rebecca ———; Joseph, born April 1, 1676; Mary, September 25, 1680; Jonas, January 4, 1683-84; Thomas, November 1, 1686.

(II) Richard (2), son of Richard (1) Burke, was born in Sudbury, April 16, 1671. He lived at Stow, Sudbury and Brookfield, Massachusetts. His name appears upon the records of Stow as late as 1705; in 1708 he is called of Sudbury, and in 1720 had a grant of land in Brookfield. He married Abigail, daughter of Jonathan and Mary Sawtell, and granddaughter of Richard Sawtell, a proprietor of Watertown, 1636-37, and one of the first settlers of Groton, where he was town clerk for the first three years after its organization. Her father was also an original proprietor of Groton. She was born there March 5, 1671-72, and died in Sudbury, April 1, 1716 (?). Children, first three born probably in Stow, last three in Sudbury: Abigail, married John Parmenter; Richard, lived in Brookfield, married Mary ———; Jonathan, mentioned below; Sarah, born 1708; Keziah, February 24, 1710-11; Uziah, twin of Keziah.

(III) Jonathan, son of Richard (2) Burke, was born in January, 1701, and died in Windsor, Vermont, May 18, 1775. He lived in Brookfield, where his name appears on the records as late as 1748, at which time he purchased real estate in Brimfield, Massachusetts. July 10, 1759, he conveyed to his son Jonathan eighty acres of land in Brimfield, and was later of South Brimfield, which was incorporated September 18, 1762. He was often appointed on committees on town and church affairs in the two latter towns. December 15, 1769, he was living in what is now West-



Edward F. Vose

minster, Vermont. He served in the colonial wars, 1722-24; in Major John Chandler's company, August 18 to November 26, 1722; January 8, 1724, on the frontier; in garrison at Brookfield, Massachusetts, April 13 to November 20, 1724. (Authorities: Temple's "History North Brookfield, Massachusetts," quoting from muster rolls among Massachusetts archives in state house, Boston; Burke Alvord Memorial; Hemmenway's *Gazeteer*).

Jonathan married, May 10, 1731, in Northampton, Massachusetts, Thankful, daughter of William and Ann (Webb) Wait; she was born in Northampton, January 27, 1706 (?), and died in Windsor, January 29, 1783. Children, all but the youngest, born in Brookfield, the latter in Brimfield: Keziah, March 3, 1732; Jonathan, February 26, 1733-34; Simeon, May 3, 1736; Jesse, April 8, 1738; Isaiah, June 13, 1740; Richard, "deceast April 13, 1741"; Solomon (q. v.); Silas, November 22, 1744; Elijah; Anna, September 2, 1748.

(III) Lieutenant Henry Vose, son VOSE of Thomas Vose (q. v.), was born at Milton, Massachusetts, April 9, 1663, died March 26, 1752. He married Elizabeth Babcock, born October 24, 1666, died November 19, 1732, daughter of Robert Babcock, of Milton. Children, born at Milton: Waitstill, born July 29, 1688; Mary, January 4, 1691; Robert, October 25, 1693; Elizabeth, January 28, 1696; Martha, August 25, 1698; Abigail, December 14, 1700; Joshua, mentioned below; Hepzibah, February 10, 1704; Beulah, January 29, 1706; Thomas, February 4, 1709.

(IV) Joshua Vose, son of Lieutenant Henry Vose, was born at Milton, Massachusetts, March 3, 1703. He died in Westerly, Rhode Island, September 23, 1778, and was buried in the River Bend Cemetery. He was a justice of the peace in 1774. He married Prudence ———, and among their children was Joshua, mentioned below.

(V) Joshua (2) Vose, son of Joshua (1) Vose, was born at Westerly, Rhode Island, March 15, 1737-38. He made his home in his native town, where he owned and operated a tannery that was later owned by Mr. Rhodes. He was appointed a justice of the peace in 1782 and served for many years afterward. In 1801 he was appointed justice of the court of commissions and general sessions, and served on the bench until 1809. His son Joshua also filled the same office from 1817 to 1825. Joshua Vose died January 28, 1812, aged seventy-five years. He married May 5, 1757, Mary Lamphere. Children, born at Westerly: Abigail, born August 13, 1758;

Lemuel, mentioned below; Joshua, born January 23, 1775, died March 14, 1837, married Prudence Wilcox, daughter of Rev. Isaiah Wilcox, and she died March 9, 1816.

(VI) Lemuel Vose, son of Joshua (2) Vose, was born in Westerly, Rhode Island, December 2, 1767. He was a farmer in his native town, owning large tracts of land there. All his active life was spent in Westerly, and he died there February 19, 1846, and was buried in the River Bend Cemetery. He married Delight Babcock, of Exeter, Rhode Island, March 13, 1794. She died December 25, 1848. Children, born at Westerly: Lemuel, mentioned below; Sophia, born October 8, 1799, married Stephen Wilcox, and had Stephen Wilcox, who was a great public benefactor of Westerly; Charles Babcock, born February 6, 1807.

(VII) Major Lemuel (2) Vose, son of Lemuel (1) Vose, was born at Westerly, Rhode Island, October 9, 1796. He received his education in the public schools of his native town. He engaged in business there as a general merchant, and for many years was in business in partnership with Joseph Lewis. When a young man he served in the state militia and became brigade quartermaster of the Third Brigade of Washington county, Rhode Island, with the rank of major. He was appointed justice of the peace in 1830 and served many years. For nine years he was postmaster of Westerly. Few men were better known or more highly respected. His home was on High street, and is now occupied by his daughter and granddaughter. Major Vose married, December 29, 1825, at Stonington, Connecticut (Rev. Dr. Ira Hart officiating), Mary Ann States, born August 27, 1804, died August 28, 1889, at her home in Westerly, a daughter of Adam and Cynthia (Brown) States. She was buried in the River Bend Cemetery. Major Lemuel Vose and family were members of the Protestant Episcopal church of Westerly. Children, born at Westerly: 1. Henry E., born May 15, 1827, died October 12, 1827. 2. John Denison, born October 27, 1828, died August 11, 1881; married Caroline Brown, who died November 25, 1904, leaving one child, John Denison Jr. 3. Eliza States, born August 7, 1832, resides on the old homestead at Westerly. 4. Francis, born May 22, 1833, died August 18, 1833. 5. Mary Ann, born December 22, 1835; died August 7, 1836. 6. Son, born October 22, 1837, died the same day. 7. William R., born September 26, 1839, died July 10, 1840. 8. Edward Francis, mentioned below.

(VIII) Professor Edward Francis Vose, son of Major Lemuel (2) Vose, was born at

Westerly, Rhode Island, August 28, 1842. He received his early education there in the public schools and was prepared for college. He studied medicine afterward in the Jefferson Medical College at Philadelphia, where he was a student for three years, but finally decided to devote himself to the profession of music. Under musical teachers in Philadelphia and New York he attained a high degree of proficiency. In 1870 he received the appointment as musical instructor at the Connecticut Literary Institute at Suffield, Hartford county, Connecticut, continuing in that position with this institution until his death, covering a period of thirteen years. His musical skill and ability were widely known and he took rank as one of the foremost musical artists of New England. He died at Suffield, September 14, 1883, and was buried with Masonic honors in the River Bend Cemetery of his native town. Kindly and charitable, he won the love and respect of people of all classes of society. To his family he was a devoted husband and father. In religion he was a Baptist, a faithful member of the church. He was a member of the various Masonic bodies, in which organization he had attained the degree of Knight Templar. He was the leader of the Suffield band and director of the Suffield Glee Club for several years. To his profession he gave himself heart and soul. In his students he took an absorbing interest, and he invariably won their affection. The relations between Professor Vose and his pupils were ideal. He was not only a master of his art, but he had the rarer gift of imparting his skill and knowledge to others; he was a natural born teacher.

At a meeting of the executive committee of the Connecticut Literary Institute held in Suffield, October 18, 1883, the following resolutions were unanimously adopted:

For as much as it hath pleased Almighty God, in his wise providence, to remove by a severe and sudden stroke of sickness, from the active duties of life, our much esteemed friend, Professor E. F. Vose, who for upwards of thirteen consecutive years held the office of Musical Instructor in the Connecticut Literary Institute, during which time he conducted the department with such skill and proficiency as to give general satisfaction both to committee and patrons of the school, and that by his general manners, his gentlemanly bearing and his aptness to teach, he won for himself the love and esteem, not only of the pupils, but also of their parents and friends; therefore,

Resolved, That in the death of Professor Vose, the institution has not only lost an able and efficient teacher, but also a strong supporter of all its interests.

Resolved, That with grateful feelings of appreciation we would record our indebtedness to the late Professor Vose for the energy, faithfulness and

scholarly ability with which he brought up the musical department of the school to its present state of efficiency.

Resolved, That we extend to his bereaved wife and little daughter, and also to his mother and sister, in this their hour of sore bereavement, our heartfelt sympathy, praying that our kind Father in Heaven, who doeth all things well, may with his own consoling hand, wipe all tears from their sorrowing eyes, and gently guide them on to a glorious meeting in the better land. In behalf of the Board,

J. R. STUBBART, Secretary.

Putnam, October 24, 1883.

He married, in 1871, Martha Virginia Lawrence, of Baltimore, Maryland, who is now living in Poughkeepsie, New York. They had one child, Mary Lawrence, mentioned below.

(IX) Mary Lawrence Vose, daughter of Professor Edward Francis Vose, was born in Westerly, Rhode Island. She was educated in the public schools and at St. Margaret's Protestant Episcopal School for Girls at Waterbury, Connecticut, and in other private schools in New Jersey. She took up the study of the profession that her father had followed with such success and entered the New England Conservatory of Music in Boston, from which she was in due time graduated with honors. She inherited musical ability of a high order and her training was the best the country afforded. She has followed her profession as a musical artist and has won the public favor for her great skill and fine interpretation of music. She has had gratifying success as a teacher of music in Westerly and many of her pupils have achieved distinction in musical circles. Though devoted to her art, Miss Vose has not neglected other arts and interests. She is popular in social life in Westerly, where she lives with her aunt, Miss Eliza States Vose.

Edward Rawson, the English ancestor, lived at Colnbrook, Langley Marsh, Buckinghamshire. He was a wealthy merchant there. His will was dated February 16, 1603-04, and proved May 4, 1604. He married Bridget _____, probably Bridget Warde.

(II) David, son of Edward Rawson, was a merchant tailor of London. His will was dated June 15, 1616, and it showed that he was well-to-do and a generous man to those not so fortunate as he. He married Margaret, daughter of the Rev. William and Isabel (Woodhal) Wilson. She married (second) William Taylor, of London, and died before 1628. Mr. and Mrs. Rawson lived at Gillingham, Dorsetshire, England, where their son Edward, mentioned below, was born. Margaret Wilson was sister of Rev. John Wilson, minister at Boston, Massachusetts.

(III) Secretary Edward (2) Rawson, the

immigrant ancestor, was born April 16, 1615, at Gillingham, Dorsetshire, England, son of David Rawson. He came to New England in 1637, and settled in Newbury, Massachusetts, where he became one of the grantees and proprietors. He was the second town clerk of Newbury; notary public and register, serving from April 19, 1638, to 1647; was also selectman of the town and commissioner to hear and determine small causes; was deputy to the general court from Newbury in 1638 and nearly every year until 1650; was clerk of the house of deputies in 1645-46 and in 1649. He had a special grant of fifteen hundred acres of land in the Narragansett country on account of his services to the general court. He and Joseph Hills revised the laws of the province. He succeeded Increase Nowell, who had been secretary of the colony from the beginning in 1636, being elected May 22, 1650, and afterwards resided in Boston, being reelected annually until Sir Edmund Andros came into power. His home in Boston was on Rawson lane, now Bromfield street, and he owned several acres bordering on the common. He and his wife were members of the church under Rev. John Wilson, after whose death Mr. Rawson became one of the twenty-eight disaffected persons who left the First Church to form the Third or Old South Church, in May, 1669. He became the agent or steward of an English Society for the Propagation of the Gospel among the Indians in New England, in 1631. He countersigned the warrant sent to Massachusetts for the arrest of the regicides, Goffe, Whalley and Dixwell, but they were never arrested. The one blot on his good record was his participation in the persecution of the Quakers, a pretty general fault of the early Puritans. His salary as secretary was at first twenty pounds a year, later sixty pounds. He was subsequently elected recorder of Suffolk county. His family Bible is now or was lately in the possession of R. R. Dodge, of Sutton, Massachusetts, having descended in direct line. He was an efficient public officer, a useful and distinguished citizen. He died August 27, 1694.

He married Rachel, daughter of Thomas Perne, granddaughter of John Hooker, who married ——— Grindal, sister of Edmund Grindal, Archbishop of Canterbury in the reign of Queen Elizabeth. Children: Daughter, married and remained in England; Edward, graduate of Harvard in 1653; Rachel, married, January 18, 1653, William Aubrey; David, born May 6, 1644; Perne, September 16, 1646; William, May 21, 1651; Susan, died in Roxbury in 1664; Hannah, baptized Octo-

ber 10, 1653, died May 27, 1656; Rebecca, born October 19, 1654, died young; Rebecca, May 23, 1656; Elizabeth, November 12, 1657; Rev. Grindal, (q. v.).

Governor and Captain Thomas WIGGIN Wiggin, the immigrant ancestor, came from England to New England about 1630, and settled at Dover, New Hampshire. He was a leading citizen of large influence in the colony from 1633 to 1636. He was a Puritan and as proprietary governor favored the union with Massachusetts Bay colony. His family Bible, printed in 1609, has been preserved. He was appointed agent and superintendent of the Dover plantations in 1631 and was sent by the colonists to England in 1632 to secure means to develop and support the colony. He returned in 1633, bringing with him a number of families, "some of them men of property and of some account for religion together with some 'of no account'." He was succeeded in 1636 by George Burdett. He married Catherine ———. He died about 1687. After the union with Massachusetts, he became a magistrate. He was deputy to the general court in 1645, and from 1650 to 1664 was one of the assistants of the Massachusetts Bay colony, the only one at that time from New Hampshire. He was one of the principal men of the colony during his life and seems to have enjoyed much of the confidence and respect of the community. He did not, however, escape envy and abuse. In 1655 Philip Chesley was presented for reproachful speeches against the Worshipful Captain Wiggin and was found guilty. Captain Wiggin built a house at what is now Stratham in 1650 and the cellar is still visible. He was buried in a field near his home. Children: Andrew, a prominent man, married Hannah Bradstreet, daughter of Governor Simon Bradstreet and granddaughter of Governor Thomas Dudley; Thomas, mentioned below; Mary.

(II) Thomas (2) Wiggin, son of Governor Thomas (1) Wiggin, was born about 1640, at Dover, New Hampshire. He married Sarah, sister of Captain Walter Barefoot. She survived him and was living in 1688. Barefoot was one of the historical figures of the colony. Children, born at Dover: Thomas, mentioned below; Sarah; Susanna; Catharine, was second wife of Simon Wiggin, son of Andrew Wiggin, grandson of Governor Thomas Wiggin.

(III) Thomas (3) Wiggin, son of Thomas (2) Wiggin, was born about 1670. Children: Samuel; Thomas, mentioned below.

(IV) Thomas (4) Wiggin, son of Thomas (3) Wiggin, was born at Dover, now Strat-

ham, New Hampshire, March 15, 1701-02, died April 26, 1776. He married (first) at Stratham, December 17, 1719, Sarah Piper. He married (second) Mary ———, born at Hampton, New Hampshire, April 10, 1703, died May 3, 1776. Children: Thomas, born September 13, 1720; Martha, April 15, 1729; Samuel, mentioned below; Ann, January 21, 1742-43; Mark, October 25, 1745.

(V) Samuel Wiggin, called "Jr." to distinguish him from his uncle of the same name, was born 1730-35, at Stratham, New Hampshire, died there January 17, 1790. Children, born at Stratham: Mary, May 12, 1751; Ann, May 24, 1753; Phineas, mentioned below; Elijah, November 3, 1760; Andrew, December 27, 1762; Abigail, November 11, 1765; Lydia, February 11, 1767; Hannah, August 16, 1771.

(VI) Phineas Wiggin, son of Samuel Wiggin Jr., was born at Stratham, New Hampshire, June 3, 1757. He was a soldier from his native town in the revolution, in Captain Samuel Gilman's company, Colonel Enoch Poor's regiment, in 1775. He was also in Captain Nicholas Rawley's company, Colonel Abraham Drake's regiment, sent to reinforce the Continental army at Stillwater in September, 1777. He was a farmer at Stratham. (See New Hampshire Revolutionary Rolls, vol. i, pp. 135 and 191; vol. ii, p. 327; vol. iv, p. 6). He removed to Bowdoinham, Maine, where he died September 3, 1820. He married, November 15, 1787, Mehitable Preble. Children: 1. Mary, born September 30, 1788, died January 13, 1875, unmarried. 2. Samuel, born February 26, 1790, died May 8, 1832. 3. Rebecca, born October 26, 1792, died January 11, 1793. 4. Rufus, born October 26, 1793, died February 2, 1864, father of Elizabeth L. A. Wiggin, mentioned below. 5. Olive, born May 26, 1796, died September 13, 1846, unmarried. 6. Merrill, born May 15, 1798, died May 27, 1857. 7. Edward, mentioned below.

(VII) Edward Wiggin, son of Phineas Wiggin, was born at Bowdoinham, Maine, March 7, 1800, died at Bangor, June 22, 1875. He was a stonemason by trade, residing in Bath and during his last years at Bangor. In politics he was originally a Whig, afterward a Republican. In religion he was a Congregationalist. He married, March 1, 1823, Lettice M. Brown, born December 13, 1804, in Bowdoinham, died at San Francisco, California. Children: 1. Charles L., born December 25, 1823, died at San Francisco, in 1891; was a sea captain, who retired and settled in San Francisco, of which he was at one time the mayor; was a prominent Free Mason. 2. Rufus A., born January 18, 1826, died at San Francisco; was a mining engineer. 3. Renaldo

B., born April 13, 1828, died August 1, 1864, in Bangor; was a stonemason; enlisted in 1861 in Company A, Second Maine Regiment; was afterward lieutenant of Bangor Light Infantry; captain of Company A, Second Maine Regiment; died in military hospital at Washington; wounded at Fredericksburg; married Fannie Patten, of Bangor. 4. Albert, born September 7, 1830; residing with Fred Sumner Wiggin; was a farmer at Hodgdon, Maine; enlisted in 1861 in the Second Maine Regiment and served in the ambulance corps to the end of the war. 5. Edward P., born January 4, 1833, died December 29, 1833. 6. Ellen B., born August 20, 1834; married (first) Fred Sargent, a sea captain on the Pacific coast; (second) Alanson H. Phelps; now living in San Francisco. 7. Edward, mentioned below. 8. Elizabeth H., born July 4, 1841, died October 4, 1841. 9. Herbert F., born March 27, 1844, died March 12, 1846. 10. George S., born March 8, 1846, died April 26, 1846.

(VIII) Edward (2) Wiggin, son of Edward (1) Wiggin, was born at Bangor, Maine, November 14, 1837, died at South Paris, Maine, September 21, 1912. He attended the public schools of Bangor and was prepared to enter Harvard College. He taught school for a time at Hodgdon, Maine. From 1869 to 1877 he was collector of United States customs at Fort Kent, Maine. He then bought the farm at Presque Isle, where he lived the remainder of his life. In politics he was a Republican. He was selectman, town clerk and superintendent of schools in Hodgdon. He taught school one term in Presque Isle, and was afterward supervisor of schools there for a number of years. From 1877 until the Rural Free Delivery was established recently, he was postmaster of Maysville, now Presque Isle. He was state senator two terms, 1893-94 and 1896-97. He edited the *North Star*, a newspaper of Presque Isle, for a few years. He was president of the Agricultural Society of Maysville several years; member of the Maine State Board of Agriculture, 1883-85. He was master of the Maine State Grange for two years. For thirteen years he was clerk in the office of the state superintendent of schools at Augusta. He was for ten years state statistical agent for Maine. He was an able writer and an author of note. He published an exhaustive work entitled "A History of Jesus"; an interlinear translation of Virgil and of Cicero's orations; "A History of Maine," and a number of poems. He enlisted in November, 1861, in the Sixth Maine Battery and was mustered in as a private, January 1, 1862, at Augusta. He was at once made a sergeant and afterward an orderly

sergeant. He was commissioned second lieutenant, September 1, 1863, and first lieutenant at Culpeper Court House. He resigned May 2, 1864, on account of the illness of his wife. He took part in the battles of Cedar Mountain, Bull Run, Antietam, and in many other engagements.

He married, in 1855, Elizabeth L. A. Wiggin, born at Hodgdon, Maine, September 25, 1837, died at Presque Isle, September 24, 1908. She was educated in the public schools of her native town. She was a member of the Grange No. 153, Patrons of Husbandry, and of the Congregational church. She was a daughter of Rufus Wiggin, born October 26, 1793, died February 2, 1864, at Hodgdon, mentioned above. Her father was a farmer. In politics he was originally a Whig, later a Republican; was deacon of the Free Will Baptist Church for many years. He married, June 2, 1818, Mary N. Smith, born in New Brunswick, September 27, 1793, died at Hodgdon, February 13, 1874. Children of Rufus Wiggin: 1. Edgar M., born January 24, 1819, died at Hodgdon, February 24, 1875, a farmer; married Lydia Ann White, of Miramichi. 2. Rufus, born July 28, 1820, died in New York City. 3. Samuel P., born February 18, 1822, died in Perham, Maine, a farmer; married Harriet Drake, of Houldin. 4. Thomas P., born March 18, 1824, died at Southern Pines, North Carolina, a tanner; married Annie Ginn. 5. Mehitable A., born May 7, 1826, died at Millville, New Brunswick; married George R. Jones, a blacksmith. 6. Hannah L., born May 30, 1828, died May 7, 1845. 7. Cyrus, born November 26, 1831, a farmer, died at Hodgdon; married Ann Carr. 8. Mary J., born May 16, 1835, died July 2, 1868; married (first) Charles Shaw, of Hodgdon, a merchant; (second) Abner Weeks, of Houlton, a merchant. 9. Elizabeth L. A., married Edward Wiggin, mentioned above. Children of Edward Wiggin: 1. Fred Sumner, mentioned below. 2. Nellie L., born 1862, died aged five years.

(IX) Fred Sumner Wiggin, son of Edward (2) Wiggin, was born at Hodgdon, Maine, April 3, 1857. He attended the public schools there and at Fort Kent, whither his parents moved when he was twelve years old, and afterward a select school at Bangor. He entered the University of Maine in the class of 1877, but left college in 1878. He had taught school at Hiram, Maine, and afterward taught at St. Francis, Maine. He then assisted his father on the homestead at Presque Isle and succeeded to the farm after his father died. He has continued in farming to the present time. He has one hundred and sixty-five acres

of land, of which seventy-five is under cultivation. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of Maysville Center Grange, No. 153, Patrons of Husbandry, in which he has held every office and of which he was master several terms. For the past fifteen years he has been secretary of the grange. He is also a member of Trinity Lodge, No. 130, Free and Accepted Masons, of which he was master two years. He is now state statistical agent for Maine.

He married, November 30, 1881, in Presque Isle, Annie Duff, born at Presque Isle, December 2, 1856, and graduated from the Presque Isle high school. She is also a member of the Grange. She is a daughter of Daniel Duff. They have one child, Frankie, born at Presque Isle, November 19, 1882; graduate of the Presque Isle high school; clerk in the state statistical department, Augusta, for ten years; member of the Grange and communicant of the Roman Catholic church; married Stephen Franklin Pierce, contractor, October 9, 1913; resides in Portland.

Mathew Beckwith, the immigrant ancestor, was born about 1610 in England, presumably in Yorkshire. The history of his life to the time he came to Hartford, Connecticut, is obscure. He bought the homestead of William Pratt, an original proprietor of Hartford, in 1645. About 1652 he was at New London and Lyme, his land lying in both towns. He was able to give land somewhat liberally to his sons and it is recorded that in 1675 thirty acres more were laid out to him, all of which he gave to his son Joseph. He was killed October 31, 1680, "by a fall in a dark night down a ledge of rocks." This gave occasion for a sermon on the providence of God which took away Mathew Beckwith and spared a fellow traveller. The inquest showed that he was then seventy years old, and this is the only evidence as to the year of his birth. He left a widow, Elizabeth, who married Samuel Buckland, and died before 1690. Children: Mathew, mentioned below; John, born about 1639; Joseph; Nathaniel; Elizabeth; daughter, married Robert Grant; daughter, married Benjamin Grant.

(II) Matthew Beckwith, son of Mathew Beckwith, was born about 1637, died at Lyme, Connecticut, June 4, 1727, aged ninety years. In 1671 he moved from Guilford to New London, settling in Lyme in 1676. He married (first) perhaps at Guilford, Elizabeth ———. He married (second) at Lyme, 1691, Elizabeth Griswold, daughter of Matthew Griswold, divorced wife of John Rogers and widow of

Peter Pratt. He married (third) Sarah——, who was named in his will, which was dated March 19, 1714-15. In a deed dated January 30, 1728-29, entered at Saybrook, Mrs. Sarah Beckwith mentions her son Thomas Starkey, from which it would be inferred that Mathew Beckwith's third wife Sarah was widow of—— Starkey. Children, seven by first wife: Matthew, born in Guilford, April 13, 1667; John, born in Guilford, 1669; James, mentioned below; Jonah, born in New London, December 27, 1673; Prudence, born in New London, August 22, 1676; Elizabeth, born in Lyme, February 4, 1679; Ruth, born in Lyme, March 14, 1681; Sarah, born in Lyme, December 15, 1684; Griswold, in Lyme, about 1691.

(III) James Beckwith, son of Matthew Beckwith, was born at New London, Connecticut, June 1, 1671. He lived in Lyme from 1677 until 1732, when he moved to Norwich, Connecticut. He settled in Southington in 1744 and resided there the remainder of his life, dying about 1756. His father appointed his "well beloved son James Beckwith to be sole executor of this my last will and testament." He married, February 18, 1693, at Lyme, Sarah Marvin, born at Lyme in 1673, daughter of Reynold Marvin, granddaughter of Edward Marvin and great-granddaughter of Reynold Marvin (1). Children: James, born at Lyme, May 1, 1695; Matthew, Lyme, August 8, 1697; Daniel, October 13, 1699, died 1700; Sarah, December 23, 1701; Daniel, Lyme, October 26, 1704; Reynold, February 15, 1706-07; Samuel, May 24, 1709, Lyme; Elizabeth, July 23, 1712, Lyme; John, mentioned below; Mary, January 25, 1715-16, Lyme.

(IV) John Beckwith, son of James Beckwith, was born at Lyme, Connecticut, October 10, 1713, died April 18, 1810. He lived at Norwich and Southington, Connecticut, and in 1760 moved to Cornwallis, Nova Scotia, where he lived the remainder of his life. He married, at Norwich, April 20, 1737, Jane Worden, born about 1722, at Stonington. She was daughter of Thomas Worden, who was son of Samuel Worden, son of Peter (2) Worden, son of Peter (1) Worden. Children: John, born March 16, 1738, at Norwich; Hopestill, Norwich, October 22, 1746; Elizabeth, baptized at Southington, June 28, 1745; Worden, mentioned below.

(V) Worden Beckwith, son of John Beckwith, was baptized at Southington, Connecticut, July 9, 1749. He married, at Cornwallis, Nova Scotia, January 12, 1769, Martha Stedman, daughter of John Stedman. She was born November 18, 1750, and was appointed

administratrix of his estate, January 29, 1784. She probably married (second) June 26, 1786, Daniel Harris, and probably died December 20, 1802. Children: John Stedman, born February 23, 1770; Parthenia, December 29, 1771, at Cornwallis; Thomas Worden, mentioned below; Rebecca, July 6, 1776; Enoch, March 21, 1779.

(VI) Thomas Worden Beckwith, son of Worden Beckwith, was born September 3, 1772, at Cornwallis, Nova Scotia, died at Maysville, a part of Presque Isle, Maine, in December, 1854. He settled in Maysville after his marriage and was a farmer there. He was a member of the Free Will Baptist Church, and a Whig in politics. He married Olive Crocker, born in Nova Scotia in 1778, died at Maysville in January, 1855. Children: 1. Eunice, died in Mapleton; married Peter Bull, of Woodstock, New Brunswick, a farmer. 2. Martha, died at Oshkosh, Wisconsin; married (first) James Johnson, (second) Robert Athen, farmers. 3. Olive, died at Maysville; married John Rafford, of New Brunswick, a farmer. 4. John Worden, mentioned below.

(VII) John Worden Beckwith, son of Thomas Worden Beckwith, was born in Chatham, on Sugar Island, in Miramichi river, New Brunswick, probably in 1810, died at Presque Isle, Maine, in 1893. He was a farmer in Maysville (Presque Isle), and a deacon of the Free Will Baptist Church there. He married Sarah Monroe, born in 1809, at Deer Island, Maine, died at Presque Isle in 1891. Children, born in Presque Isle: 1. James Worden, mentioned below. 2. John Stedman, born July 6, 1832, died at Mapleton, April, 1910; a farmer; married Mary Bull, of Mapleton. 3. Enoch, born January 31, 1835; married Mahala Johnson, of Presque Isle, where he now lives, a farmer. 4. Bethanah, born August 7, 1837, died at Augusta, Maine, February, 1896, unmarried. 5. Joel, born December 1, 1839, died at Portland, Maine, July, 1865; served in civil war, Twentieth Maine Regiment, and died on way home. 6. Martha, January 23, 1841; married Asa Gould, who served in civil war two years and nine months in First Maine Cavalry, enlisting 1862; he is farmer in Presque Isle, where they live. 7. Caroline, December 29, 1843; married Abner Eastler, of New Brunswick, a farmer in Presque Isle; she died July, 1910, in Maysville. 8. Eunice Ann, died young. 9. Sarah Ann, died young. 10. Hutchings, died young. 11. Ellen, died young. 12. Rachel, born June 12, 1850; married Daniel B. Gould, born in New Sharon, Maine, January 5, 1849, died in Washburn, Maine,

March 24, 1908; was a farmer; she lives in Washburn. 13. Esther, born April 25, 1851; married Humphrey Clark, of Washburn, where they live on a farm. 14. Nancy, born January 20, 1853; married Jerry Bull, of Mapleton, farmer, deceased; she lives in Washburn.

(VIII) James Worden Beckwith, son of John Worden Beckwith, was born in Maysville, Maine, February 24, 1831, died at Mapleton, December 20, 1862. He was a farmer in Mapleton all his life. He was a Whig in politics. He married, March 19, 1853, in Maysville, Mary A. Lyons, born in New Brunswick, December 26, 1835. She is a member of the Free Will Baptist Church, and lives with her son, John R. Beckwith, at Presque Isle. She married (second) in Presque Isle, November 10, 1867, Henry H. Borchers, born in Germany, February 9, 1822, died in Presque Isle, October 2, 1870; he was a farmer; their children were: 1. Annie P., born September 12, 1868; married Arthur O. Garbin, of Londonderry, New Hampshire; they live at Epping, New Hampshire, and have one child, Ovill. 2. Charles H., born January 18, 1870; married Myrtis Ramsdell, and they live at Salem Depot, New Hampshire, where he is a contractor and builder; children, Henry C. and Evaline Constance. Mary A. (Lyons) (Beckwith) Borchers married (third) in 1875, Eben Oaks, a farmer of Maysville; he died there March 7, 1884. She was daughter of Reuben Lyons, born in Eastport, Maine, April 10, 1802, died at Fort Fairfield, in 1865; he was a farmer in Aroostook county, and finally in Fort Fairfield; member of Calvinist Baptist Church; Whig; married Elizabeth Clark, born in New Brunswick, November 23, 1812, died at Fort Fairfield, 1865. Children of Reuben and Elizabeth (Clark) Lyons, born in Douglas county, New Brunswick, except last two: 1. Mary A., born December 26, 1835; married James Worden Beckwith, mentioned above. 2. Elizabeth, born October 8, 1837; married Alexander Smith, of Amity, Maine, farmer in North Amity. 3. Frances F., born June 21, 1839; married Amariah Harden, of Danforth, Maine, farmer. 4. Thomas G., born June 21, 1840; married Emily Chalmers, of Albion; they live in Lowell, Massachusetts; he is a Baptist minister. 5. Susan K., born June 11, 1842; married Horace Estabrook, of Amity, farmer. 6. Lucy A., born April 24, 1844; married George Grass, of Fort Fairfield, and later Methuen, Massachusetts; served in civil war. 7. Eli C., born February 27, 1846; lives in Minneapolis, Michigan. 8. Lyvona A., born October 19, 1848; married Lewis Tory, of Portland, and they live in South Dakota. 9.

James H., born December 8, 1850; married Minnie Knox. 10. Deborah, born July 7, 1852, at Maysville, died aged twenty. 11. Abigail, born October 9, 1853; married Abraham Owen, of Lubec, Maine. Children of James Worden and Mary A. (Lyons) Beckwith: 1. Sarah Elizabeth, born in Maysville, January 16, 1854; married Daniel Chandler, of Presque Isle, Maine, and they live at Washburn; children: Myrtie, married Herbert Moran; Maude, married Thomas Crawford; Burt. 2. John R., mentioned below. 3. James W., mentioned below. 4. Albert H., born March 5, 1860; married (first) Belle Sinclair, of Haystack, Maine, and had Charles, Burt, George, Roy, Elwood; married (second) Annie Richardson, of New Brunswick, and they had Benjamin. 5. Ernest C., born January 28, 1862; married (first) Ella Ramsdell, of Farmington, Maine, and had Horace; married (second) Jennie English, and had Lucy and Laura, (twins), Orrin, Maude, Byron and Grace; he is a member of Grange and Independent Order of Odd Fellows.

(IX) John R. Beckwith, son of James Worden Beckwith, was born at Mapleton, Maine, July 6, 1856. He attended school there and at Presque Isle. During his youth he assisted his father on the farm, which came into the possession of his brother, Ernest G., and himself, April 1, 1878. Subsequently they divided the farm. In addition to the fifty acres of the homestead Mr. Beckwith has added by purchase a hundred acres of land in Mapleton. In politics he is a Democrat. He has been road commissioner and school agent. He is a member of the Free Will Baptist Church, of which he is clerk and chairman of the finance committee. He is president of the North Aroostook conference. He is a member of Mystic Tie Lodge, No. 141, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of which he is past noble grand. He has been representative to the Grand Lodge twice. He is also a member of Aroostook Union Grange, No. 143, Patrons of Husbandry, and was formerly a member of the Aroostook Potato Growers' Association.

He married, January 18, 1880, at Maysville, Ada C. Morris, born at Maysville, December 6, 1861 (see Morris II). She is a member of the Free Will Baptist Church and of the Young People's Society of Christian Endeavor. Children: 1. Blanche E., born at Maysville, March 14, 1882; graduate of the Aroostook State Normal School, 1905, school teacher in Washburn, Presque Isle, Mapleton and Squa Pan; married, July 28, 1913, David C. Gethchel, farmer of Limestone, Maine. 2. Frank W., born at Presque Isle, September 3, 1884; mar-

ried Ida May Niles, born March 7, 1890, and have Elizabeth Orlene, born at Presque Isle, October 9, 1910.

(IX) James W. Beckwith, brother of John R. Beckwith, was born at Mapleton, Maine, March 23, 1858. He attended the public schools of Presque Isle. When he came of age he bought a farm in partnership with his brother, Albert H. Beckwith. After cultivating it a few years he bought his brother's share and has continued on the farm to the present time. He owns one hundred and twenty-five acres, of which one hundred acres are cleared. In politics he is a Democrat. He is a member of the Free Will Baptist Church, and member of the finance committee; member of Aroostook Union Grange, of Mystic Tie Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, in which he has held a number of offices, and of the Aroostook Potato Growers' Association. He is also a carpenter and built his own house and framed many houses in this section.

He married, April 9, 1890, at Mapleton, Luella Marion Bagley, born at Bangor, January 23, 1871 (see Bagley II). She attended the public schools of Presque Isle. She is a member of the Free Will Baptist Church and of the Grange. Children, born at Presque Isle: 1. Dora Elizabeth, born February 2, 1891; graduate of the Aroostook State Normal School and has taught school at Castle Hill and Mapleton. 2. Wealthy Marion, born July 21, 1892; student in Aroostook Normal School, has taught school one year at Chapman. 3. Walter Worden, born February 6, 1894; graduate of the Presque Isle high school; now assisting his father. 4. Howard France, born February 1, 1896. 5. Vernon Oliver, born October 6, 1898. 6. Zenda Porter, born August 10, 1900. 7. Earl James, born September 30, 1902. 8. Stanley Gregory, born November 7, 1905. 9. Kenneth Gilman, born September 29, 1907. 10. Amy Asaphene, born March 24, 1909.

(The Morris Line).

(I) Isaac Morris was born in Nova Scotia in 1788 and died at California Settlement, New Brunswick, in 1876. He was a farmer in Maysville, Maine, moving to New Brunswick about 1861. He was a Republican, and a member of the Free Will Baptist Church. He married Hulda Nicholas, born in Nova Scotia, died in Maysville. Children: Calvin Luther, mentioned below; William, married Drusilla Fairbanks; Silas, died aged twenty; Henry, served in civil war; Mary Ann, married—— Hill; Amelia, married (first) Edward McDougall, (second) George Packard; Jane, married (first) William Pyles, (second) Dan-

iel Johnson; Margaret, married William McDougall.

(II) Calvin Luther Morris, son of Isaac Morris, was born in Nova Scotia in 1827, died at Eddington, Maine, in 1905. He settled in Maysville before his marriage, and also lived in Mapleton, Fort Fairfield, and finally Eddington; was a farmer; Republican; deacon of the Free Will Baptist Church; married Elizabeth Ann Barto, born in Nova Scotia, 1831, died in 1875, at Mapleton. She was daughter of John Barto (formerly spelled Bartaux), a sea captain of Nova Scotia; he was drowned at sea; married Rebecca Barker; children: James, married Roxanna Hatch; Elizabeth Ann, mentioned above. Children of Calvin L. and Elizabeth A. Morris: Melvin, born 1855, married Sylvia Wood; Melvina, born 1857, married (first) Melvin W. Page, (second) George W. Densmore; Silas, born 1859, died aged twenty; Ada C., married John R. Beckwith (see Beckwith IX); Frank, born 1864, married May Matherson; Elizabeth, born 1865, married Nathan Page, brother of Melvin Page; William, born 1867, died in infancy; Roxanna, died aged three and one-half years.

(The Bagley Line).

(I) Reuben Bagley was born probably in 1794, died in Wakefield, Massachusetts, probably in 1892. He was a carpenter in Bangor, Maine, and in Wakefield; Universalist in religion; married Sarah Campbell, who died in Wakefield. Children: Francis Marion, mentioned below; Henry, a lumber dealer in Winchester, Massachusetts; Nellie, married Frank Smith.

(II) Francis Marion Bagley, son of Reuben Bagley, was born in Bangor, March, 1830, died in Mapleton, Maine, February, 1901. He was a farmer in Presque Isle and Mapleton all his life except for one year, when he was one of the "forty-niners" who sought gold in California. He was a Republican, and a Universalist; member of Castle Hill Grange; married (first) —— French, who died in Bangor; married (second) Lydia A. Hews, born in Bangor, May 6, 1848, died in Mapleton, February, 1889. Children by first wife: Henry Reuben, Walter Francis, Addie H. By second wife: Luella Marion, married James W. Beckwith (see Beckwith IX); George Adelbert, born October, 1873, married Vina Richardson; Fred H., born in Bangor, January, 1875, married Blanche Roberts, was representative in Vermont legislature, 1912; William, born 1879, died 1911, married Maude Dickerson; Charles, born in Mapleton, May, 1881, married Maude Nason; Arthur Stanley, born in Mapleton, 1883.

Richard Currier, immigrant ancestor of the Curriers of New England, was born in England or Scotland, May 3, 1616. He was one of the founders of Salisbury, Massachusetts, in 1640. He was granted land in Salisbury in 1641 and 1642 and in what is now the town of Amesbury in 1654, 1658, 1659, 1662, 1664 and 1668. He sold land, February 16, 1642, to Abraham Morrill, and bought Joseph Moyce's house, January 20, 1644. He was a commoner and taxpayer in 1650. He was one of the signers of the articles of agreement between Salisbury and Amesbury in 1654, and his name heads the list of first commoners of the new town in 1654-55. In 1652 he and Anthony Colby were appointed to lay out a highway from the mill bridge to the plain "that goeth to the Lion's Mouth." He served on various other town committees. In 1656 he and Thomas Macy were empowered to build a saw mill on the west side of the Powow river. Thomas Macy sold his interests in 1658 and Richard Currier operated the mill for many years. He was elected on the prudential committee, March 10, 1660. He was acting clerk of Amesbury, 1660-61, and town clerk in 1662, serving until December 14, 1674, when he was succeeded by his son Thomas. He was also clerk of writs, commissioner to hear small causes and selectman for fifteen years. When he declined to serve further as selectman he was fined. He was on the committee of three to build the meeting house in 1665 and on the committee of two to secure a minister. In seating the meeting house at Amesbury, 1667, his name has the place of honor. He was elected to present a petition to the general court, May 14, 1666, asking for separation of Amesbury and Salisbury and was successful in his mission. The name was changed to Amesbury in 1667 and the change confirmed by the general court, May 27, 1668. He was a planter and millwright, as described in various documents. He deeded his real estate to his heirs before his death, excepting one lot of land and his rights as commoner in Amesbury. Twenty-five years after he died his grandson, Richard Currier, was appointed administrator, November 6, 1710. He was a soldier in King Philip's war and his descendants were granted land in what is now Buxton, Maine, in payment of his service. His last days were spent in the family of his wife's son, Philip Rowell. He died February 22, 1686-87, by drowning. He married (first) Ann ———, (second) October 26, 1676, Joanna Pindar, widow of Valentine Pindar. Children by first wife: Samuel, mentioned be-

low; Hannah, born July 8, 1643; Thomas, March 8, 1646.

(II) Samuel Currier, son of Richard Currier, was born in England about 1636. He was a weaver and millwright. As early as 1665 he settled in Haverhill and took the oath of allegiance to the crown in 1677. He owned the right to a corn mill in Haverhill. He died there March 14, 1712-13. His will was dated March 9, 1713, and proved April 6 following. He married Mary, daughter of Thomas Hardy. Children: Sarah, born at Bradford, married Ichabod Rogers and Amos Singletary; Ann, October 23, 1666; Samuel, born and died February 26, 1669; Richard, December 24, 1670, died April, 1689; John, April 22, 1673; Mary, January 2, 1675; Alice, August 9, 1678; Elizabeth, February 21, 1680; Hannah, January 24, 1682, died soon; Samuel, mentioned below.

(III) Samuel (2) Currier, son of Samuel (1) Currier, was born February 14, 1685, at Haverhill. He was a farmer. He married, June 30, 1714, Abigail, daughter of John and Sarah (Knight) Kelly. She was born March 5, 1691, died May 20, 1734. She was admitted to the Haverhill church, June 19, 1720, and her seven children baptized there 1720-28. She was dismissed to become a charter member of the Methuen church, October 26, 1729. Children: Jonathan, born May 4, 1715; Samuel, mentioned below; Richard, November 13, 1718; Abigail, February 20, 1720-21; Alice, March 28, 1723; William, May 31, 1725; John, May 22, 1728; Amos, September 12, 1730; Asa, May 12, 1734.

(IV) Samuel (3) Currier, son of Samuel (2) Currier, was born February 14, 1716-17. He married Lydia Williams, and had a son Jonathan, mentioned below.

(V) Sergeant Jonathan Currier, son of Samuel (3) Currier, was born at Haverhill, November 27, 1737, died at Valley Forge in the revolutionary army, March, 1778. He removed with his family from Bedford, New Hampshire, to Cornish in that state in 1774. He served in the revolution in Captain Joshua Abbott's company, Colonel John Stark's regiment, and later in Captain Aaron Kinsman's company. He enlisted from Cornish in the Continental army in January, 1777, at that time being a private in Colonel Jonathan Chase's regiment and under Lieutenant Moody Dustin went to join the troops in the field. He was a sergeant in Captain Emerson's company, Colonel Cilley's regiment. He married Sarah Searles, of Dunstable, Massachusetts. She died January 24, 1817. Children: Jonathan, born June 5, 1767, settled at Winthrop, Maine; James; Oliver, December 6, 1771; Dr.

Samuel, 1774, lived at Winthrop and Readfield, Maine, was postmaster of Readfield in 1803, town clerk in 1805; married Patience Stanley; Sarah, died young; David. Perhaps others.

(VI) Moses H. Currier, son or nephew of Sergeant Jonathan Currier, was of this Winthrop family, born about 1780. He had a son Henry C., mentioned below. Readfield was formerly part of Winthrop, Maine.

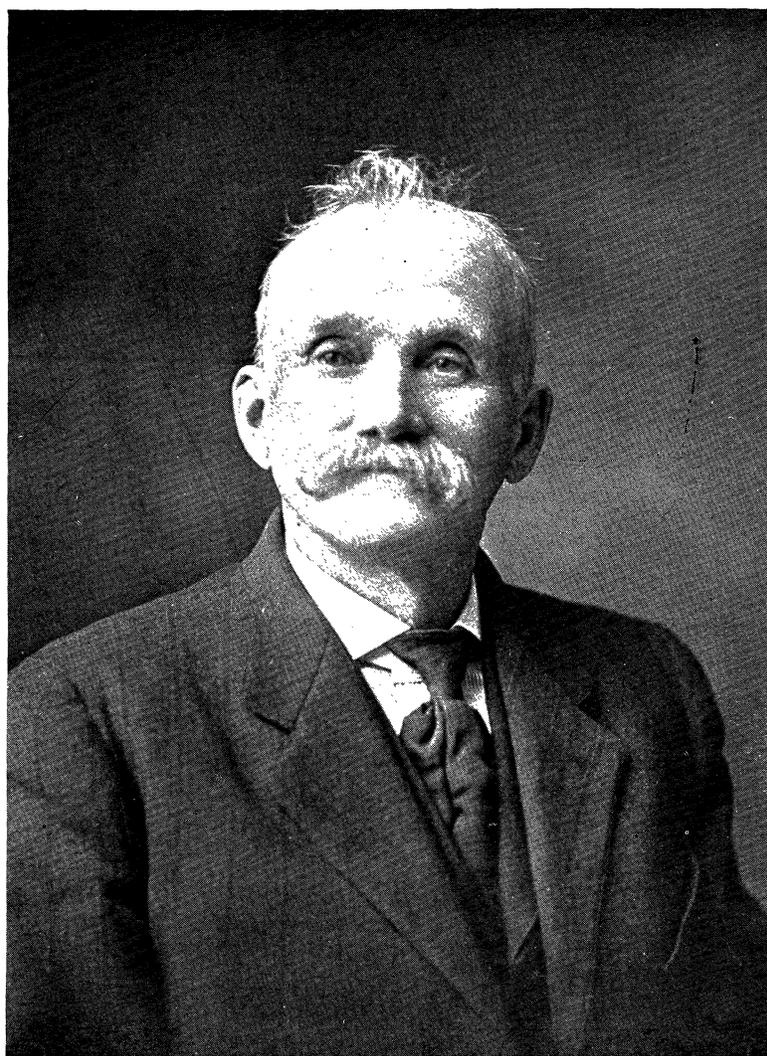
(VII) Henry C. Currier, son of Moses H. Currier, was born at Readfield, Maine, February 24, 1812, died at Fort Fairfield, October, 1848. He attended the public schools of his native town. He resided and worked in Searsmont and Lincoln, Maine, at Red Rapids, New Brunswick, and elsewhere. He removed to Presque Isle and finally to Fort Fairfield, of which he was a pioneer, and cleared a farm there. In politics he was a Democrat. He was school agent, road surveyor and assessor. He attended the Universalist church. He married Mary Stevens, born May 8, 1812, at Bloomfield, Vermont, died in 1893, at Fort Fairfield, daughter of Joseph Stevens, who died in Bloomfield, Vermont. Her father was a farmer, a Democrat and prominent citizen. Children of Henry C. Currier: John F., mentioned below; Sarah E., married Cornelius Estes; Augusta, married George Burt; Olive, deceased, married F. H. Haines; Mary L., married A. L. Haines; Octa, deceased, married Jarvis Barnes; Lucy, deceased, married Stephen Averill; Lucretia A., married Robert Linn.

(VIII) John F. Currier, son of Henry C. Currier, was born at Presque Isle, Maine, January 11, 1842. His parents removed to Fort Fairfield when he was one year old. He received his education in the Fort Fairfield schools. He assisted his father on the farm and at the age of thirty-five succeeded to the property, caring for his father in his declining years. The farm comprises two hundred and forty acres, two-thirds of which was under cultivation, the remainder in timber, but in recent years the timber has been cut and nearly all the land cleared. He sold the farm in 1893 and bought a farm at Staunton, Virginia, but after a year sold out and returned to Fort Fairfield and bought another farm. In 1902 he again sold out and bought a farm at Washburn, Maine. Three years later he sold this farm and bought a smaller place on the Currier road. In 1911 he sold his farm and retired from farming. He has since been living in the village of Fort Fairfield. In politics he is a Democrat. He was road agent of Fort Fairfield for several terms. In religion he is a Universalist. He is a member of Aroostook

Valley Grange, No. 485; of Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Free and Accepted Masons, in which he has held the offices of junior and senior warden.

Mr. Currier married (first) January 8, 1871, in Fort Fairfield, Amanda J. Averill, born in Fort Fairfield, April 12, 1847, died there July 17, 1907. She was a member of the Free Will Baptist Church, and of Aroostook Valley Grange, No. 485, Patrons of Husbandry. Children: 1. George W., born February 23, 1872; married Mildred Poole, of Fort Fairfield, Maine; he is a farmer of Fort Fairfield; children: Blanche and Marion. 2. Henry C., born May 16, 1874, died April 19, 1877. 3. Jesse S. A., born July 19, 1875, died April 22, 1877. 4. Olive, born October 24, 1876; married Charles E. Jones, of Fort Fairfield; resides at Maple Grove. 5. Charles W., born November 14, 1878; married Rena Russell, of Skowhegan, Maine; children: Falvina, Lovisa, Opal, Russell and an infant. Mr. Currier married (second) at Fort Fairfield, September 1, 1908, Mrs. Mary G. (Marr) Campbell, born in Scotland, January 29, 1856. She came to the United States with her parents when she was sixteen years old and settled in the Scotch colony, New Brunswick. She was educated in Scotland. She is a member of the Congregational church, of the Ladies' Aid Society, the Women's Christian Temperance Union, the Philomathean Literary Society, and a former member of Goodwill Chapter, No. 85, Order of the Eastern Star. She is a daughter of James Marr, a Scotch immigrant, who settled in the Scotch settlement. Children of James Marr: 1. James, retired farmer of Caribou. 2. Alexander, a farmer. 3. Ann, resides in Boston, unmarried. 4. Isabelle, married Ruell Shaw, a farmer of Caribou. 5. Daughter, resides in Boston. 6. Mary G., married (first) ——— Campbell, (second) John F. Currier, mentioned above.

William Brown, the immigrant ancestor, was born in the North of Ireland, died in Nashwaak, New Brunswick. His name may have been Jacob instead of William, though the latter is thought to be correct. He came to this country after his marriage, with his wife and children, and settled in Nashwaak, where he was a farmer. Children, born in Ireland: Jacob, died in Nashwaak, a farmer; Isaac, a hotel proprietor; Samuel, mentioned below; David, died in Nashwaak, a farmer; Benjamin, died in Nashwaak, a farmer; John; Betsey, married Samuel Miller, a well-to-do farmer of Nashwaak; seven or eight other children, whose names are not known.



Woodford Brown

(II) Samuel Brown, son of William Brown, was born in 1797, died at Portage Lake, Maine, 1863. He received his education in Nashwaak, and became a farmer and lumberman. About 1851 he left Nashwaak and moved to Portage Lake, where he lived the remainder of his life. In politics he was a Democrat, and in religion a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married Statira McNeil, born in Nashwaak, in 1800, died at Presque Isle, Maine, in August, 1889. She also was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. She was daughter of Lyman McNeil, born in Scotland in 1760, died in Nashwaak, in 1858. Mr. McNeil was a lumberman and farmer in Nashwaak; he had settled first in New England, and served in the revolution before moving to New Brunswick. He married Rachel Lyman, who died in Nashwaak. Children of Lyman and Rachel (Lyman) McNeil: 1. Lyman, died in Nashwaak, a farmer. 2. Thomas, died in Nashwaak; a farmer and lumberman; married Ann Ingram. 3. James, died in Nashwaak; farmer and lumberman. 4. Statira, born 1800; married Samuel Brown, mentioned above. 5. Deborah, died in Nashwaak; married Nemiah Hanson, farmer and hotel proprietor, and sheriff. 6. Ann, died in Nashwaak; married William Cook, farmer. Children of Samuel and Statira (McNeil) Brown, born in Nashwaak: 1. Lavina, died in Nashwaak; married Frazier Fowler, farmer, of New Brunswick. 2. William, born September 14, 1826, died at Portage Lake; married Rebecca Thompson, of Miramichi, New Brunswick; farmer. 3. Julia, born January 15, 1830; married (first) George Savage, of New Brunswick, (second) George Cole, of New Brunswick; she lives in Princeton, Maine. 4. Rachel, born March 3, 1831; lives in Marionette, Wisconsin; married William Shields, of Nashwaak, a farmer. 5. Harriet, born October 20, 1834; lives in Nashwaak; married John Shields, brother of William Shields; farmer. 6. Mary J., born March 25, 1833, died at Cold Stream, New Brunswick, 1909; married Robert Kent, of England, farmer and lumberman. 7. Ludlow, born February 11, 1837, died young. 8. Woodford, mentioned below. 9. Eunice, born April 13, 1840; lives at Presque Isle; married Jarvis Haywood, born in Lincoln, New Brunswick, September 6, 1831, died 1892, a well-to-do farmer and lumberman of Presque Isle. 10. Fred, born August 9, 1842; lived at Crystal Falls, Michigan, a lumberman and hotel proprietor, now in California.

(III) Woodford Brown, son of Samuel Brown, was born at Nashwaak, New Brunswick, September 3, 1838. He was educated in the schools of his native town and of Port-

age Lake, Maine, whither his parents removed when he was twelve years old. He left school at the age of fourteen and assisted his father on the homestead until he was thirty years old. He was also engaged in lumbering, driving a six-ox team and afterward six-horse and eight-horse teams. In 1868 he bought a farm of 150 acres at Portage Lake and cleared it, cultivating it until 1887 when he removed to Presque Isle, where he bought a farm of one hundred and twenty-five acres. He afterward sold the farm at Portage Lake. He is now living on the farm at Presque Isle and has most of the land under cultivation. In politics he is a Republican. He was road commissioner of Presque Isle for two years. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church, and a member of Trinity Lodge, No. 130, Free and Accepted Masons, of Presque Isle; of Garfield Chapter, No. 48, Royal Arch Masons, of Caribou; and of Presque Isle Council, Royal and Select Masters; of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Presque Isle, and of the Encampment and Canton there; and charter member of the Knights of Pythias, of Presque Isle.

He married, November 29, 1868, at Ashland, Maine, Hannah Elizabeth Sylvester, born at Portage Lake, July 25, 1849. She was educated in the public schools of Oakland and Portage Lake. She is a member of the Protestant Episcopal church, and was formerly a member of the Rebekah Lodge and of the Grange. Children: 1. Bertha Ella, born May 6, 1870; married George Rand, of Presque Isle, a farmer of that town; children: Woodford Merchant, a student in Colby College; Ray Randolph, Frank Kilburn, Lucy, Harry, Marjorie, Alice, Helen and Emory. 2. Wallace David, born January 8, 1872, died January 12, 1911, in Menominee, Michigan; proprietor of a livery and training stable, an Odd Fellow and a Free Mason. 3. Newcomb Wentworth, born July 29, 1873; driller of artesian wells at Augusta, Maine, a Free Mason and Odd Fellow. 4. Sarah Lucy, born February 27, 1875; married John Hone, of Houlton, Maine; now living at Presque Isle, where he owns a theatre; children: Jasper Harold, attorney at Portland, Maine; Wendell Verne, student in Bowdoin College; Llewellyn and Woodford. 5. Henry Chesley, born November 24, 1876; graduate of the St. John School, now the State Normal School of Presque Isle; married Caddie McEachron, of Presque Isle; now residing at Falls City, Oregon; he is an electrician; child, Mildred. 6. Fred Fielding, born July 29, 1879; a farmer in Presque Isle; member of Trinity Lodge, No. 130, Free and Accepted Masons. 7. Perley Clyde, born May

23, 1881; married Catharine Pattangill, of Waterville, Maine; residing at Presque Isle; he is a lawyer; member of Trinity Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; of the Modern Woodmen of America; a Progressive in politics, formerly a Republican; has been county treasurer for the past three years, was tax collector three years and county attorney two terms. 8. Frank Otis, born April 15, 1883; married Sadie Bradbury, of Fort Kent; resides in Bangor, Maine; a mail clerk, a Free Mason. 9. Eunice Evelyn, born January 17, 1885; educated in Presque Isle high school, member of the Episcopal church; married (first) Fred Elmer Bennett, a farmer of Presque Isle, where he died March 19, 1910; children: Glen Elmer, born November 10, 1903; Louise Marion, November 8, 1908; Eunice Evelyn married (second) Jerry Watson, of Grand Falls, New Brunswick, now living in Presque Isle, where he is a farmer. 10. George Jarvis, born at Presque Isle, May 17, 1889; graduate of the Presque Isle high school and student in the University of Maine for a year and in the State Normal School at Aroostook for two years; followed civil engineering for two years; now assisting his father; member of Kappa Sigma fraternity; of Trinity Lodge, No. 130, Free and Accepted Masons, and of the Protestant Episcopal church.

(The Sylvester Line).

(I) Joseph Sylvester was born in 1800, probably in Jefferson, Maine, died at Palmyra, Maine, in 1867. He was a farmer there for several years. In politics he was a Republican. He married (first) ———. He married (second) Susanna Noyes, who probably was born in Somerset county, Maine, and who died at Palmyra. Children by first wife: Harriet and Rebecca. Children by second wife: 1. David Weeks, mentioned below. 2. Lois, died at Palmyra; married Ezra Badger, farmer of Maine. 3. Abial, died on Ship Island during the civil war of fever shortly after he enlisted in 1861 in the Fifteenth Maine Regiment of Volunteer Infantry. 4. Susanna, married (first) James Thompson, of Portage Lake, who served in civil war, enlisting in 1861, was brought home and died in hospital; married (second) William Brown, of Palmyra, a farmer.

(II) David Weeks Sylvester, son of Joseph Sylvester, was born in Somerset county, Maine, January 21, 1825, died at Ashland, Maine, October, 1906. He settled at Portage Lake before his marriage and became a farmer there. He was seventeen years old when his parents settled there, and they felled the first trees in the place, clearing a farm. At various times

he owned several farms at Portage Lake. In politics he was a Democrat, and later a Republican, and he served as town clerk and as a member of the school board. In religion he was a Universalist. He married Eliza Coffin, born at Ashland, June 21, 1831, died at Presque Isle, Maine, November 29, 1888. She was a member of the Advent church, and daughter of Grindel Coffin, who was a farmer in Ashland, Maine, and married Hannah Walker, of that place. Children of Grindel Coffin: Mary, married Hazen Walker; Sally, married Daniel Small; Hannah, married Daniel Getchell; Nancy, married William Gardner; Louise, married (first) Benjamin Sylvester, (second) Henry Tilley; Eliza, born June 21, 1831, married David Weeks Sylvester, mentioned above; Levina, married Leonard Ellis; Printha, married Simeon Lord; Elbridge, died at Ashland, farmer, unmarried; Artemas, died at Ashland, farmer; William, died at Ashland, farmer; Stephen, died at Ashland, farmer; Lorenzo, died at Puget Sound, Washington, ranch owner and miner, a "forty-niner"; Rodney, died in infancy; Rufus, twin of Rodney, died at Ashland, a prominent lumberman and farmer.

Children of David Weeks and Eliza (Coffin) Sylvester: 1. Hannah Elizabeth, born July 25, 1849, married Woodford Brown (see Brown III). 2. Wilbert Augustine, a sketch of whom follows. 3. Rufus Coffin, born May 7, 1854; married Jennie Johnson, of California, and they live at Anacortis, Washington; child, Myrtis. 4. Melvina, born June 26, 1856; married Rev. George Bradford; she lives at Thomaston, Maine; he was a Congregational minister; children: Lester, a physician in Rockland, Maine; Walter, a Congregational minister; Jean, living with mother. 5. Charles Wesley, born April 9, 1858; married Christina Ross, of Presque Isle, they live on farm in Bowdoinham, Maine; daughter, Luona, a music teacher. 6. Fred, born January, 1860; married (first) Vera Gardner, of Ashland, and had: Aubert, Woodford, Glen and Vern; married (second) Nellie Smith, of Castle Hill, and they live on farm at Ashland; children: Forest, Charles, Ruth and a baby girl. 7. Walter, born September 7, 1868, died in New Hampshire, 1910; was a Congregational minister, and preached many years in the First Congregational Church at Albany, New York; went to Honolulu, but returned because of ill health and retired.

(III) Wilbert Augustine SYLVESTER Sylvester, son of David Weeks Sylvester (q. v.), was born at Portage Lake, July 24, 1851. He received his education there. He is a farmer

in Ashland, Maine, and is a member of the Advent church. In politics he is a Republican. He married Flora Martin, born in Ashland in 1855, daughter of George Martin, a soldier in the civil war. Children, born in Ashland: 1. Ernest, born 1872, lives at Presque Isle, unmarried. 2. Eva, born January, 1874; married Harry Fall, of Ipswich, Massachusetts, and they live at Portland, Maine; no children. 3. Myrtie, died aged twenty-three, unmarried. 4. Guy Atwood, mentioned below. Born in Castle Hill, Maine: 5. Clinton, born May 1, 1884; educated in Washburn; is a Progressive, and a member of Ashland Grange; married Catherine Skinner, born in Ashland, 1889; is manager of farm of Guy Atwood Sylvester, his brother; children: Eva, born May 2, 1909; Jay Newton, born November 17, 1911, died July 3, 1913; Wilbert, born May, 1913; Norman, born January, 1914. 6. Lena, born August, 1889; married Roland Hews, of Ashland; no children; live at Presque Isle. 7. Laura, died aged two years. 8. Harry, born January, 1899, lives with parents.

(IV) Guy Atwood Sylvester, son of Wilbert Augustine Sylvester, was born March 4, 1878, at Castle Hill, Maine. His parents removed when he was eight years old to Ashland, Maine, and when he was thirteen to Washburn, Maine, and he attended the public schools in those towns. He left school at the age of seventeen and for two years was associated in business with his father. Afterward he was variously employed in Ashland. He kept a restaurant and boarding house and followed farming there. After his marriage he bought a farm in Presque Isle, Maine, where he has since lived. He is also a potato buyer and shipper and agent of a fertilizer company. In politics he was formerly a Republican, now a Progressive. He is a member of the Ashland Grange, Patrons of Husbandry.

He married, December 12, 1904, at Ashland, Ina (Craig) Ervin, born at Hartland, New Brunswick, March 30, 1871. Her parents removed to Castle Hill, Maine, when she was five years old and she attended school there and at Presque Isle high school. She attends the Congregational church, and is a member of Ashland Grange and of the Pythian Sisters. Before her marriage she taught school in Presque Isle, Castle Hill and Mapleton for a period of seven years. She married (first) David Lane Ervin, born in Burlington, Maine, September 20, 1874, died at Burlington, state of Washington, September 18, 1901. He was a carpenter and builder and while in Washington was a cattle dealer. In politics he was a Republican, a member of the Orangemen and Knights of Pythias. By her first marriage she

had no children. Mr. and Mrs. Sylvester have two children: Dawn Myrtie, born at Ashland, November 22, 1905; Carol May, born at Ashland, April 30, 1909.

(The Craig Line).

(I) James Craig, the immigrant ancestor, was born in the North of Ireland, and was of Scotch descent. He settled at St. John, New Brunswick, owning what is now the city of St. John, New Brunswick, and was a farmer, being a pioneer in that place. One day he wandered away from his house and never returned; he was probably murdered, about 1800. His wife married (second) ——— Orser. Children: Christopher; Daniel; other children, names not known, and Jacob, the youngest of all, mentioned below.

(II) Jacob Craig, son of James Craig, was born in 1800, near Hartland, New Brunswick, died there July, 1886, having been a farmer there all his life. He was for many years deacon of the Free Baptist Church, and was one of the founders of that church there. He married (first) Ann Shaw, born at Cold Stream, New Brunswick, in 1808, died at Hartland in 1871. He married (second) Letitia Noble, who was born near Hartland, and lives there now, over ninety years of age. He was over seventy when they were married. Children by first wife, born in Hartland: 1. Stephen, farmer, died in Jacksontown, Maine. 2. Samuel, farmer, died at Hartland; married Matilda Murphy, of Lee, Maine. 3. Maria, died at Cold Stream; married Samuel Foster, of that place, a well-to-do farmer. 4. John Bunyon, died on family homestead at Hartland; married Basha Turner, of Cold Stream. 5. Evard, died at Hartland; married Augusta ———; she married (second) Mr. Grier; he was farmer on family homestead. 6. George, died at Wade, Maine; farmer; married (first) Phoebe Murphy, sister of Matilda Murphy; (second) Martha Turner; (third) Margaret Smith, of Hartland. 7. Jerusha, died at father's house; married William Murphy, brother of Matilda Murphy. 8. Daniel Shaw, mentioned below. 9. Hannah, died at Mapleton, Maine; married John Turner, brother of Martha; first a miller, later a farmer. 10. Phoebe, died at Hartland, aged two years.

(III) Daniel Shaw Craig, son of Jacob Craig, was born at Hartland, New Brunswick, March 28, 1847, died at Ashland, Maine, November 1, 1902. He first engaged in the lumber business, and moved to Castle Hill, 1876, where he also was a lumberman and carried on a farm. He was a member of the Free Will Baptist Church, and was an Orangeman. He married Mary Adelia Rideout (see Rideout

II). She was born in Florenceville, New Brunswick, April 30, 1849, and now lives in Ashland, where she is a member of the Free Will Baptist Church. Children: 1. Sylvester Jacob, born at Hartland, July 11, 1868, died in infancy. 2. Pennington Edward, born at Hartland, August 14, 1869; married Alice Rose, of Presque Isle; children: Hope Eloise, Mary Alice, Daniel Benton. 3. Ina, born March 30, 1871; married (first) David L. Ervin, (second) Guy Atwood Sylvester (see Sylvester IV). 4. Kearney Daniel, died in infancy. 5. Allen, died in infancy. 6. Loren Daniel, born at Hartland, March 20, 1875; married Maude Edwards, of Maysville, a part of Presque Isle, where they have a large farm; children: Clyde Chester, Ivan Lester, Ruel Loren, Erla Eloise, Evalyn Addie, Irene Maude, and Reta May. 7. Frank Henry, born at Ashland, March 28, 1877, died July 18, 1913, in Milford, Massachusetts; lived at Smyrna Mills, Maine; married Ella Brooks, of New Brunswick, and she lives at Smyrna Mills; children: Mildred Frances, Chester Clyde and Helen. 8. Nettie Adelia, born at Ashland, April 13, 1879; married James Howard, of Medway, Maine; farmer; they live at Island Falls, Maine, where he is also a tanner; children: Edith Craig, Mary Emma, deceased, Dorothy Ruth, Kenneth Paul, Hazen James, Frank.

(The Rideout Line).

(I) Abraham Rideout was born in the province of New Brunswick, Canada, and died at Majorville, New Brunswick. He married a Miss Todd, and was one of the pioneers in Majorville, being a farmer there. Children: Abraham, died a young man, unmarried; Nathaniel, died in New Brunswick, farmer; Isaac, deceased; Jacob, mentioned below; Prudence; Naomi; Margaret; Tamer; and two others, names not known.

(II) Jacob Rideout, son of Abraham Rideout, was born at Majorville, New Brunswick, in 1806, died at Castle Hill, Maine, in 1890. He was a farmer at Florenceville, New Brunswick, all his active life, and he lived after his retirement with his son, Isra Allen Rideout, in Castle Hill. He was one of the founders of the Free Will Baptist Church of Florenceville, and was a deacon. He married (first) Mary Kearney, born near Bristol, New Brunswick, in 1808, died at Florenceville, in 1860. He married (second) Julia Squires, from England. Children by first wife: 1. Adeline, died aged five years. 2. Mahala, died at Florenceville; married William Clark, of Westfield, Maine. 3. Isra Allen, lives at Washburn, Maine, aged seventy-eight, farmer; served in civil war in the Fifteenth Maine Regiment;

married Martha (Stevens) Sylvester, widow of Ansel Sylvester, who died in Libby prison during the civil war; he belonged to the Fifteenth Maine Regiment of Volunteer Infantry, and served four years. 4. Sophia Jane, lives in Mapleton, Maine, aged seventy-six, unmarried. 5. Barzilli, died in infancy. 6. Phanuel, died in infancy. 7. Jacob Barzilli, born 1843, died at Los Angeles, California, November 10, 1902; married Martha Hall, of Unity, Maine; she lives at Whittier, California; he was a Presbyterian minister, well known throughout the west as a writer and poet. 8. Sylvanus (called Sylvester S.), lives at Spring Lake, Michigan, born December, 1844; married Charlotte Johnson, of Spring Lake; served in civil war four years in Fifteenth Maine Regiment of Volunteer Infantry, being badly wounded at the battle of Cedar Creek. 9. Noah Nathaniel, born October, 1846; lives at Mapleton, Maine; farmer; married (first) Hattie Dean; married (second) Angeline Dingy, of Lower Peel, New Brunswick. 10. Mary Adelia, married Daniel Shaw Craig (see Craig III). 11. Francis Job, died aged five years. 12. Harriet Adeline, by second wife.

Durgan is a variation of the DURGAN surname Durgin. An account of the immigrant ancestor and of the early generations in New Hampshire is given elsewhere in this work.

(I) Joseph M. Durgan, a descendant of William Durgin, was born in New Hampshire, in 1790, died at Sedgwick, Maine, October 19, 1875. He was a teacher and farmer. He married Nellie Grindel, born in Maine, died at Sedgwick. Children: 1. Joseph, a farmer and miller of Sedgwick, married Phebe Freethy, born in what is now Brooklin in 1811, died about the age of ninety-one years. Her grandmother was Elizabeth Black, the first white child born in that town. 2. Elbridge, a farmer, died at Blue Hill, Maine. 3. Reuben, a farmer, died at Sherman, Maine; married Mary Curtis, of Blue Hill. 4. Israel, a farmer, died at Surrey, Maine; enlisted in the civil war from Sherman in Company C, Twenty-ninth Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry, mustered in December 17, 1863, and served to the end of the war; was sent to the hospital on account of sickness, November 1, 1864. 5. George W., mentioned below.

(II) George W. Durgan, son of Joseph M. Durgan, was born at Sedgwick, Maine, 1835, died in Sherman, Maine, August 18, 1909. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. He was a pioneer in the town of Sherman, where he settled in 1858 and cleared a farm. In politics he was a Repub-

lican. He enlisted, August 18, 1863, and was mustered into service, August 25, 1863. He was wounded, May 16, 1864, at the battle of Drury's Bluff, during a charge, by a bullet fired by mistake by an own comrade. He remained in the military hospital until November, 1865. He married Maria Lucy Grindell, born in Sedgwick, 1840, died at Sherman, April 28, 1899. Children: 1. Fred Grindell, mentioned below. 2. Abby F., born at Sherman, September 18, 1868; married William H. Lewis, of Ripley, Maine; he is a merchant at Sherman; children: Jennie M. and Fred D. Lewis.

(III) Fred Grindell Durgan, son of George W. Durgan, was born at Blue Hill, Hancock county, Maine, July 18, 1858. His parents moved to Sherman in that state when he was six months old and he attended the public schools there until he was eighteen years old. He also assisted his father on the farm and remained on the homestead until he was of age, working in the woods as a lumberman during the winters. At the age of twenty-one he bought a farm in Sherman, where he now owns three hundred and twenty acres, of which a hundred acres are under cultivation. He followed farming until 1910. During the next year and a half he made railroad ties. He engaged in business at Easton, Maine, May 3, 1912, as a general merchant. His business has grown and prospered. At the present time he is enlarging his store to take care of his large and increasing trade. In politics he is a Republican. For three years he was a selectman of Sherman and he has been road surveyor for several years. He is a member of Golden Sheath Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, and of Katahdin Lodge, United Workmen of America, of Sherman.

He married at Patten, Maine, September, 1878, Addie J. Hayden, born at Rawson Plantation, Maine, April 28, 1856, attended the public schools in Sherman and taught school at Monarda, Maine, for two terms. She is a member of the Congregational church (see Hayden VII). Children, all born at Sherman, Maine: 1. George W., born April 12, 1879; attended the public schools of Sherman and the University of Maine, B. S., 1902; was a merchant in Sultan City, Washington, for two years; now associated with his father; member of the Knights of Pythias; unmarried. 2. Charles H., born February 9, 1881; married Mary, daughter of John McNally, a farmer of Sherman; children: Lee James, born June 26, 1908, in Sherman; Lucy Mary, February 4, 1910; Carl Lewis, February 20, 1912, in Sherman. 3. Maria L., born January 16, 1887;

married Harvey I. Benson, of Sedgwick, now of Easton; children: Walter Richard, born September, 1908; Lulu Mae, April 2, 1908.

(The Hayden Line).

The Hayden or Heydon family derives its surname from the name of a town in county Norfolk, England. The history of the family extends back to the time of the Conquest and came into prominence in the thirteenth century.

(I) Thomas de Heydon, resident of Heydon, justice itinerant in county Norfolk in 1221, is the progenitor of all the English Haydens that have been traced. The elder branch of the family remained in Norfolk; a younger branch located in Devonshire about 1273 and another at Hatford, near London. Thomas de Heydon was born about 1155, died in 1250.

(II) William de Heydon, eldest son of Thomas de Heydon, born 1220, died 1272; had the estate at Norfolk.

(III) John de Haydon, son of William de Heydon, was county judge of Devonshire in 1273.

(IV) Robert Haydon or de Haydon, son of John de Haydon, settled in Boughwood, Devonshire; married Joan ———.

(V) Henry Haydon, son of Robert Haydon, married Julian, daughter and heir of Haydon of Ebford.

(VI) William (2) Haydon, son of Henry Haydon, inherited the estate at Boughwood.

(VII) Robert (2) Haydon, son of William (2) Haydon, succeeded his father.

(VIII) John (2) Haydon, son of Robert (2) Haydon.

(IX) Henry (2) Haydon, son of John (2) Haydon, had Boughwood and Ebford in 1397; was succeeded by his son John, who died without issue and was succeeded by:

(X) William (3) Haydon, son of Henry (2) Haydon; he had sons: Leonard, John, Richard, William.

(XI) Richard Haydon, son of William (3) Haydon, was living on the estate in 1476. Children: Richard, John, Jane, married Robert Gilbert.

(XII) Richard (2) Haydon, son of Richard (1) Haydon, had the estates in 1522; married Joan Trent, daughter of Maurice Trent, of Ottery St. Mary. Children: Thomas, John, George.

(XIII) Thomas (2) Haydon, son of Richard (2) Haydon, married Joan Weeks, daughter of Richard Weeks, of Honey Church. Children: Thomas, Jane, Margaret and another daughter.

(XIV) Thomas (3) Haydon, son of Thomas (2) Haydon, inherited the estates of Hills in

Kelmiston, Boughwood and Ebford; married Christiana, daughter of Robert Tidersleigh, of Dorsetshire. Children: Robert, Thomas.

(XV) Robert (3) Hayden, son of Thomas (3) Hayden, inherited the estate of his grand-uncle, John Hayden, a distinguished lawyer, who held the charter for incorporating the church when England broke away from the Roman church in 1536, known as St. Mary Ottery. He married Joan Paulet. Children: Gideon, Amias, Frew, Margaret.

(XVI) Gideon Hayden, son of Robert (3) Hayden, succeeded to the Cadhay and Ebford estates; married Margaret Davy, daughter of John Davy. The family historian says they had seven sons and five daughters, of whom John, William and James emigrated to Boston in 1630-31. In any case, the American immigrants were closely related to the ancestors mentioned above.

(I) John Hayden, the immigrant to America, believed to be son of Gideon Hayden, was born in England, came to Boston in 1630, and was made a freeman, May 14, 1634. He was a proprietor of Dorchester in 1632. In 1640 he was living in Braintree, formerly called Mt. Wollaston, Boston. His will, dated October 31, 1678, proved July 26, 1682, bequeathed to wife and children. Children: John, born 1636; Joseph; Samuel, married Hannah Thayer; Jonathan, born May 19, 1640; Hannah, April 7, 1642; Ebenezer, September 12, 1645; Nehemiah, mentioned below.

(II) Nehemiah Hayden, son of John Hayden, was born at Braintree, Massachusetts, February 14, 1647-48, died January 12, 1717-18. He was a prominent and influential citizen of Braintree and served as selectman ten years, 1706-16, and on important town committees. He and his wife were members of the Middle Precinct church at the time of Mr. Niles' ordination in 1711. His will was dated January 6, 1717-18, and proved February 28, 1717-18, mentioning all the children except Mary. He married Hannah Neale, daughter of Henry Neale. Children: Nehemiah, born May, 1680; Hannah, July 18, 1681; Mary, married Samuel Hayden; Samuel; Benjamin, mentioned below; Rachel, married Samuel Paine; John; Ebenezer; Jonathan.

(III) Benjamin Hayden, son of Nehemiah Hayden, was born at Braintree, Massachusetts, February 22, 1685-86, died intestate in 1738. He married Elizabeth Faxon, daughter of Josiah Faxon, May 12, 1722. His widow Elizabeth was appointed administratrix, September 26, 1738. Captain Richard Faxon was appointed guardian of Charles, Joseph, Thomas and Robert, her minor children, in 1748. Children, born at Braintree: Benjamin, born Au-

gust 21, 1724; Nehemiah, January 5, 1726; Elizabeth, 1727; Charles, December 6, 1730; Ruth, September 4, 1732, died August 12, 1739; Josiah, mentioned below; Robert, January 7, 1735-36; Thomas, July 12, 1738.

(IV) Colonel Josiah Hayden, son of Benjamin Hayden, was born at Braintree, Massachusetts, May 15, 1734, died in 1814. He removed to Bridgewater, to North Bridgewater and finally to Winslow, now Waterville, Maine. He was a prominent figure in the revolution, captain of the Bridgewater minute-men in Colonel Bailey's regiment, on the Lexington alarm; captain in General Thomas' regiment, May 24, 1775, and later in 1775 in Colonel Bailey's regiment. He was afterward major and colonel of the militia. He was clerk, treasurer and moderator of the proprietors of Waterville, Maine, 1787, and afterward. He married, in 1763, Silence Hayward or Howard. Children: Charles, mentioned below; Josiah, Daniel, Silence, Mehitabel, Damaris, Elizabeth, Mary.

(V) Charles Hayden, son of Colonel Josiah Hayden, was born in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, in 1767, and removed with his parents to Winslow, Maine. He was a farmer and surveyor of Waterville. He made a survey around Moosehead Lake. Among his children was Henry, mentioned below.

(VI) Henry Hayden, son of Charles Hayden, was born at Waterville, Maine, in 1800, died at Bangor, in 1827. He was a carpenter by trade. In religion he was a Methodist; in politics a Whig. He married Lucy Davis, who died at Portland, Maine, during the civil war. Children, born at Waterville: 1. Eliza D., born in 1821, died in 1890, at Greene, Maine; married Henry Pulsifer, a carpenter. 2. Martha J., born 1823, died in the west, 1888; married ——— Thompson, of Minnesota. 3. Margaret A., born 1823, twin of Martha J., resided in southern California; married John Hass. 4. Charles Henry, mentioned below.

(VII) Charles Henry Hayden, son of Henry Hayden, was born at Waterville, Maine, September 8, 1825. He is now living in Sherman. He was formerly a farmer in Phillips and Monarda, Maine. In politics he is a Republican. For many years he was selectman. He was on the school board for twenty-five years and town clerk for some years. He was mustered into the army, December 8, 1864, in the First Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry, and served seven months. He was taken prisoner at Petersburg shortly before the end of the war. He was mustered out, June 30, 1865. He married Catherine Smith, born in Alsace, Germany, June 12, 1825, died at Monarda, Maine, April 14, 1892. Her father, Francis Smith,

married Gertrude Walter, also of Alsace. Her parents came to America when she was two years old and settled, finally, at Benedicta, Maine. He was a shoemaker by trade, but followed farming in Benedicta. Francis Smith was born in 1789, died in 1873; his wife was born in 1790, died in 1877. He and his family were Roman Catholics in religion. Children of Charles Henry Hayden: 1. Addie J., married Fred Grindell Durgan (see Durgan III). 2. Charles, born December 16, 1857, a farmer; married Henrietta Williams, of Newport, Maine. 3. Walter, born March 28, 1859; resides at Sultana, Washington, a real estate dealer and promoter; married Elizabeth Branniff, of Pennsylvania. 4. George F., born May 1, 1861; resides at Tampa, Florida, a carpenter; married Clara Moore, of Phillips, Maine; children: Marion, Cora, George F., Julie Belle.

The surname Hawley seems to
HAWLEY have had a Norman origin.

At any rate it was used by a Norman at the time of the Conquest, and appears in the Battle Abbey. The family has been prominent in Derbyshire since about A. D. 1200. We have six generations of an old pedigree in that county. Doubtless many of the families branched off from this line. John Hawley (5), of Banbridge, had an only daughter and heir, Anne, who married Thomas Blount. He was the son of Thomas Hawley, of Ersby, and grandson of Sir William, of Ersby. Sir William's father was also Sir William, and his grandfather was Robert de-Hawley. Coat-of-arms of the Derby family: Vert a satire engrailed argent. Crest: A dexter arm in armor proper garnished or holding in the hand a spear or bend spinster point downwards proper. Motto: *Suivesmoi*.

(I) The father of the three immigrants of this family who came to America and their two sisters is not known, and though it is known that they were of the Derbyshire family, the English lineage has not been traced. Children: Joseph, mentioned below; Hannah, of Milford, Connecticut, married (first) John Ufford, and (second) Captain John Beard; Elizabeth, of Stratford, Connecticut, married John Booth; Thomas, settled in Roxbury, Massachusetts, married Emma ———; Robert, of Rhode Island, married Dorothy (Harrow) Lamb, widow of T. Lamb.

(II) Joseph Hawley, the American immigrant ancestor, was born in Derbyshire, England, in 1603, and died May 20, 1690. He was a yeoman, and evidently of good education and abilities, for he was the town recorder, 1650-66, at Stratford, Connecticut, where he settled soon after coming to this country. He

married Katherine Birdsey, who died at Stratford, June 25, 1692. He bought lands at Stratford in 1650 of Richard Mills, and from time to time he received grants of land when the common lands were divided. He was representative to the general assembly thirty times in thirty-three years, and evidently one of the most prominent men of the town of that time. In his will he bequeathed land at Parwidge, in Derbyshire, to his son Samuel. This is the town of Parwich, nine miles from old Derby. Children, born at Stratford: Samuel, (q. v.); Joseph Jr., born January 9, 1649; Elizabeth, January 26, 1651; Ebenezer, September 16, 1654; Hannah, May 26, 1657; Ephraim, (q. v.); John Esq., June 14, 1661; Mary, July 16, 1663, married Captain John Coe.

The surname Watson is derived from Wat, the familiar form for Walter, with the

WATSON termination son, meaning son of Walter. It is of English origin and the family of Watson dates back to the beginning of surnames of England. The family has several coats-of-arms. That of the family at Rockingham, county Northampton, is described: Parted proper pale first argent on chevron azure three crescents or, between three martlets sable. In America the family is exceedingly numerous. No less than eighteen immigrants came to this country, five of whom were named John Watson, between 1623 and 1635. Numerous Scotch-Irish immigrants came about 1720-50 and in later years immigrants came from England and Scotland.

The family was numerous in Essex county at an early date. Phillip Watson was of Rowley, Massachusetts, 1678, and had lived previously at Salisbury; his son William died December 19, 1657. He was generally known as Philip Watson Challis and most of his descendants, if not all, used the surname Challis.

John Watson was admitted a freeman of Rowley in 1672. He removed to Bradford, where he was one of the original members of the church in 1682. The inventory of his estate was filed in 1685. He married Eunice or Emma Barker, daughter of James Barker, and she was admitted to the Bradford church in 1695. Children of John and Eunice Watson: John, mentioned below; Nathaniel, born December 2, 1676, at Bradford; Eunice, April 20, 1679, died young; Thomas, October 10, 1681; Mary, 1684.

John (2) Watson, son of John (1) and Eunice Watson, settled at Bradford. He married, February 2, 1791-92, Ruth Hartshorn or Harris, and his children, John, Ruth, Abigail, Hannah, Samuel and Shadrach, were born

there. From the similarity of names and dates of birth and the fact that the wife's name is the same the Bradford family has been confused with the Newbury family. The facts show also that these John Watsons must have been closely related.

William Watson, of Newbury, married, December 6, 1670, Sarah Perley. Thomas Watson married, May 19, 1687, Mary Hubbard.

(I) John Watson, nephew of John Watson, was born about 1660, died April 25, 1710. His will was dated April 20, and probated June 5, 1710. He was a signer of the Bradbury petitions. He was a soldier in the Salisbury company, 1710, in Captain Abraham Watson's company, Sergeant Thomas Bradbury's regiment. His first son was named Abraham and it is possible that Captain Abraham was his father. He settled in Salisbury. He married, March 22, 1687, Ruth Griffin, who was admitted to the Salisbury church, August 26, 1706. Children, born at Salisbury: Abraham, born December 13, 1688; John, September 11, 1690, died young; Hannah, April 5, 1695, died young; Jonathan, October 12, 1696; Ruth, baptized November 2, 1707; Ebenezer, mentioned below.

(II) Ebenezer Watson, son of John Watson, was born about 1693, and was mentioned in his father's will, 1710. He married (first) July 10, 1716, Martha Rawlins. He married (second) August 21, 1732, Eleanor Long. Children, born at Newbury: Eliphalet, mentioned below; child, baptized 1719; Rebecca, born September 20, 1724.

(III) Eliphalet Watson, son of Ebenezer Watson, was born at Newbury, Massachusetts, June 1, 1717, and was baptized July 17. He died at Norway, Maine, March 14, 1812. In early life he moved to Maine, and in 1739 was admitted to the church at Falmouth. Soon afterward he went to Gorham, Maine, of which he was a proprietor in 1742, and he remained with a few other settlers during the French and Indian war in 1746, living in the fort for seven years and suffering great hardships. He owned lot 27 on which he build a log cabin and lot 28. A few years later he erected a substantial frame house. Two or more of his children were born in the fort. Mr. Watson became one of the leading citizens of the town and was one of the first deacons of the church. He held various offices of trust and was distinguished by his common sense, wisdom, industry, prudence and honesty. He has been described as a pillar of strength in the community. He married (intentions dated at Falmouth, Portland, April 29, 1740) Elizabeth Phinney, daughter of Captain John and Martha (Colman) Phinney, the first settlers of

Gorham. His wife died April 15, 1795, aged seventy-four years. Children, born at Gorham: John, born September 23, 1741; Martha, December 4, 1743; Susanna, February 1, 1746; Ebenezer, September 28, 1748; Colman P., December 4, 1751; Elizabeth, February 11, 1754; Mary, July 12, 1756; Eliphalet, mentioned below; James, August 3, 1761; Daniel, October 11, 1763.

(IV) Eliphalet (2) Watson, son of Eliphalet (1) Watson, was born at Gorham, Maine, March 20, 1759. He married Zipporah Partridge, of Falmouth. Children, born at Gorham: Ebenezer, September 20, 1782; Nathaniel P., August 21, 1788. He removed to Waterford and had other children.

(V) Eliphalet (3) Watson, son or nephew of Eliphalet (2) Watson, was born in 1810, at Fayette, Kennebec county, Maine. To this town Enoch and Henry Watson came about 1781 with the first settlers, according to the town history, and James, Noah and Thomas came soon afterward. He was educated there in the public schools, and when a young man was a traveling salesman. Afterward he was a merchant and lumberman of Ashland, Maine, and Fort Fairfield. In 1860 he bought a farm at Fort Fairfield, of which he was one of the pioneers. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member and deacon of the Free Will Baptist Church of Fort Fairfield. He married (first) ——— Griffith, born in Boston, Massachusetts, and died there. He married (second) Martha Cole, born 1811, at Parkman, Maine, died at Fort Fairfield, 1895. She was a devout Methodist. Eliphalet Watson had a brother, Joseph Watson, who went to Missouri, was a planter, died there; a brother Richard, a Free Will Baptist minister, who died in Maine. He had several sisters. Child by first wife: Elizabeth, died at Yonkers, New York; married Frank Constant, of Indiana, a merchant; children: Elizabeth, of Yonkers, and Margaret, of Minnesota. Children by second wife: 1. Martha, born at Ashland, 1850; married Clarence V. King, of Hallowell, Maine, now of Caribou, a farmer; children: Cordelia, married Willard P. Hamilton, a lawyer, of Caribou; Lora, married Dr. W. E. Sincock, physician of Caribou. 2. Samuel, born at Fort Fairfield, 1852, died 1869. 3. Eliphalet, mentioned below.

(VI) Eliphalet (4) Watson, son of Eliphalet (3) Watson, was born July 21, 1856, at Fort Fairfield, Maine. He attended the public schools of his native town. During his boyhood he assisted his father on the homestead, which afterward came into his possession and a part of which he still owns. He has added to the farm until he now has two hun-

dred and seventy-five acres, about three miles from the village of Fort Fairfield, on the Conant road. In politics he is a Republican. For six years he has been selectman of the town. He married, June 8, 1892, at Presque Isle, Jane Haley, born at Fort Fairfield, 1865, died there September 22, 1895. They had one child, Katherine, born at Fort Fairfield, July 25, 1895, student in Ricker's Classical Institute, Houlton, Maine, communicant of the Roman Catholic church.

William Haley, father of Mrs. Watson, was born at Inniscortha, Ireland, in 1813, died at Fort Fairfield, Maine, in 1888. He came to this country when a young man and settled in Fort Fairfield, of which he was a pioneer. He lived during the remainder of his life on the farm which he cleared there. In politics he was a Democrat. In religion he was a Roman Catholic. He married ——— Upton, born in New Brunswick, 1829, died at Fort Fairfield in 1901. She was also a Catholic. Children, born at Fort Fairfield: 1. Mary, married Allen Hammond, of Van Buren, Maine, a lumberman in that town; children: Martha Hammond, married Joseph D. Martin, of St. Leonard's, New Brunswick, a merchant; Alice Hammond, married Fred Goud, cashier of the First National Bank of Houlton; Haley Hammond. 2. Katherine, died at Fort Fairfield; married (first) Daniel Douty; children: Winnie Douty, married Lee Parker, a farmer of Presque Isle; James Douty, salesman of Limestone; Katherine married (second) Michael McLaughlin, of Caribou, now of Fort Fairfield, and had one son, Haley McLaughlin. 3. John, resides at Caribou, a farmer. 4. Rose, died at Fort Fairfield; married Michale Findlan, now of the British Northwest, a lumberman; children: Henry Findlan; Michael Findlan, of Caribou; Catherine Findlan, of Bangor, stenographer; Clarence Findlan, of Van Buren, a druggist. 5. Martha, married Clarence V. King. 6. William, married ——— Hale, of Caribou. 7. Jane, married Eliphalet Watson, mentioned above.

The Whitehouse surname is very ancient in England. In this country the family has been prominent in New Hampshire and Maine. Judge William P. Whitehouse, of the Maine supreme court, is of the family, a descendant of the immigrant mentioned below.

(I) Thomas Whitehouse, the American immigrant, was born in England. He settled as early as 1658 in Dover, New Hampshire, and in 1665 was received as an inhabitant of Dover, upon the terms that he was to have

what he brought with him, together with commonage for his cattle, and no other privilege, the town thinking that it had all it could accommodate. He was a blacksmith by trade. He signed a petition to Massachusetts for protection in 1689. He had two sons, Thomas, mentioned below, and Edward.

(II) Thomas (2) Whitehouse, son of Thomas (1) Whitehouse, was born in Dover, New Hampshire, about 1650. He married a daughter of William Pomfret and they had a son Pomfret, mentioned below.

(III) Pomfret Whitehouse, son of Thomas (2) Whitehouse, was born about 1680. He married Rebecca ———. Children, born at Dover: Pomfret, born October 14, 1703; William, mentioned below; Judith and Edward, twins, November 10, 1710; Thomas, April 8, 1713; Rosemes, March 31, 1715; Samuel, April 15, 1716; John, January 8, 1718; Moses, June 13, 1720.

(IV) William Whitehouse, son of Pomfret Whitehouse, was born in Dover, New Hampshire, January 8, 1705. He married Elizabeth ———. He and his daughter were both baptized May 12, 1728, in the Dover Church. Children, born at Dover: Elizabeth, 1728; John, October, 1730; Lucy, April 13, 1733; William, September 21, 1735; Mary, April 2, 1738; Sarah, June 15, 1740; Turner, mentioned below; Nathaniel, November 3, 1745; Moses, May 29, 1748.

(V) Turner Whitehouse, son of William Whitehouse, was born in Dover, New Hampshire, December 19, 1742. He removed from Dover to the adjoining town of Rochester, New Hampshire. He was a tanner and shoemaker by occupation. He married ——— Hanson and had eleven children, of whom Nathaniel is mentioned below.

(VI) Nathaniel Whitehouse, son of Turner Whitehouse, was born in New Hampshire. With several brothers, he settled at Middleton, Strafford county, New Hampshire, near Moose Mountain, and cleared farms there. He married, and among his children was Enoch, mentioned below.

(VII) Enoch Whitehouse, son of Nathaniel Whitehouse, was born in 1781 in New Hampshire, died at Liberty, Maine, in 1872. He was a shoemaker by trade. Children: 1. Benjamin, mentioned below. 2. William, died in southern Maine. 3. Jackson, died at Thomaston; was a ship carpenter; married and had children: William and Elmer. 4. Stacy, died at Rockland, Maine; married ——— Achorn; children: Clara, a milliner at Rockland, married ——— Worthing; Zetta. 5. Seth, was drafted and served in the Confederate army in the civil war. 6. Crowell, deceased. 7. Susan,

deceased. 8. Daughter, married John Manchester, a sea captain, now retired, living at Camden, Maine. 9. Sarah, married Arthur Dodge, formerly of Westfield, Maine, a farmer; children: Byron, deceased; Willis Dodge, a mine promoter, Montana, married — Richards. Three other children, twelve in all.

(VIII) Benjamin Whitehouse, son of Enoch Whitehouse, was born at Liberty, Maine, January 1, 1821, died at Fort Fairfield, February 14, 1902. He attended the common schools in Liberty, and during his boyhood worked at the trade of shoemaker. When he came of age he went to work in the ship-yard at Warren and Thomaston, Maine, as a ship carpenter. He removed, finally, to Mars Hill, where he followed farming several years. After he retired he resided at Fort Fairfield. In politics he was a Democrat. He served as town treasurer at Mars Hill for several years. He married Ellen Sullivan, born at Castine, Maine, in 1829, died at Fort Fairfield in September, 1895. She was a member of the Baptist Church, but attended the Congregational Church of Fort Fairfield. Her father was a sailor, lost overboard at sea. He married — Murch. Their children: 1. Mrs. Whitehouse. 2. Sarah Sullivan, deceased. 3. Susan Sullivan, married William Pike, shoemaker, Newburyport, Massachusetts. 4. Ephraim Sullivan, died at Bucksport, Maine, a farmer; married (first) Nancy Hill; (second) Ann Dodge, now living near Bucksport; child by first wife: Lizzie, now living in Boston; children by second wife: Delia, now living in New York; Mary, married W. R. Roix, lawyer, Ashland, Maine, son Ephraim. 5. John Sullivan, died at Tombstone, Arizona, a miner, unmarried. Children of Benjamin and Ellen (Sullivan) Whitehouse: 1. Ralph Cheney, born at Liberty, Maine, September, 1849; was a lumberman, residing at Columbia, California; died December, 1913, unmarried. 2. Nettie, born at Liberty, Maine, 1851; married C. W. Kimball, of Easton, Maine, now living at Stetson, Maine, a farmer; no children. 3. Emma, born 1858; married — Bashford, of Tombstone, Arizona; both died there; he was a miner; child, Nettie Bashford, died young. 4. Fred Murch, mentioned below.

(IX) Dr. Fred Murch Whitehouse, son of Benjamin Whitehouse, was born at Mars Hill, Maine, April 26, 1868. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Fort Fairfield High School. He entered the Boston Dental College, from which he was graduated in 1890 with the degree of D. D. S. Since then he has practiced his profession in Fort Fairfield. In politics he is a Democrat. He is a member of Eastern Frontier Lodge, No.

112, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Fort Fairfield, of which he is past master; member of Garfield Chapter, No. 48, Royal Arch Masons; Aroostook Council, Royal and Select Masters; Goodwill Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star; of the Modern Woodmen of America, in which he has held the office of escort; a member of Citizens Band and of the Fort Fairfield Masonic Club. He attends the Congregational Church.

Dr. Whitehouse married, July 12, 1893, at Fort Fairfield, Edith E. Armstrong, born at Perth, New Brunswick, May 13, 1871. She was educated there in the public schools. She is a member of the Congregational church, and past matron of Goodwill Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, a member of Philomathean Club, and of the Ladies' Auxiliary of the Congregational church. Wilbert Armstrong, her father, was born in New Brunswick, in 1848. For the past twenty years he has followed farming in Fort Fairfield. He attends the Baptist church. He married Emmeline McLaughlin, born in Perth, New Brunswick. She also attends the Baptist church. Children of Wilbert Armstrong: 1. Ella Armstrong, married Thomas Heney Armstrong, of North Adams, Massachusetts, superintendent of cotton mill there; no children. 2. Lottie Armstrong, married Henry W. Ebbett, of New Brunswick, now of Caribou, Maine, a farmer; children: Raymond, Gretchen, Avis Ebbett. 3. Vina Armstrong, married — Shaw, of Caribou, dealer in horses and automobiles. 4. Millage Armstrong, married Georgia Lovely, of Fort Fairfield; a farmer; children: Freda and Ella. 5. Edith E. Armstrong, married Fred Murch Whitehouse, mentioned above. 6. Henry Armstrong, married Annie Shaw; he is a farmer, Caribou. 7. Wesley Armstrong, married Maud Ebbett; he is a farmer, Caribou. 8. Bernice Armstrong, married Alfred N. Smith, general merchant, North Pownal, Vermont. 9. Gladys Armstrong, married Clement Richardson, farmer, Bangor. Children of Fred Murch Whitehouse: 1. Beatrice Irene, born at Fort Fairfield, April 29, 1894; graduate of the Fort Fairfield High School, class of 1912, and of the Bliss Business College, North Adams, 1913, now a stenographer for H. W. Trafton. 2. Ralph Murch, born March 6, 1898; student in the Fort Fairfield High School, class of 1915.

Robert Fletcher, the immigrant, was born in England, in 1592, died at Concord, April 3, 1677, aged eighty-five. His will was dated February 4, 1672, then "aged about

four-score." The family tradition fixes his birthplace in Yorkshire. He settled in Concord, Massachusetts, in 1630, and became well-to-do and prominent. He was appointed by the general court a constable for Concord, November 2, 1637; was one of the founders of the town of Chelmsford, Massachusetts. He married ———. Children: Luke, born in England; William, mentioned below; Caroline; Francis, 1630; Samuel, 1632.

(II) William, son of Robert Fletcher, was born in England in 1622, died November 6, 1677. He came to Concord with his father. He was admitted to the church there, was made a freeman, May 10, 1643; selectman, 1655, of Chelmsford, the first town meeting being at his house. In 1673 he was appointed a commissioner or magistrate for Chelmsford. He owned the land on which the city of Lowell is located, and a part of the original lot near the meeting house in Chelmsford is still owned by his descendants and has been in the possession of the family two hundred years and more. He married, October 7, 1645, Lydia Bates, of Concord, who died October 12, 1704. Children: Lydia, born January 30, 1647; Joshua, mentioned below; Paul; Sarah; William, born at Chelmsford, February 21, 1657; Mary, October 4, 1658; Esther, April 12, 1662; Samuel, July 23, 1664.

(III) Joshua, son of William Fletcher, was born at Concord, March 20, 1648, died November 21, 1713. He was admitted a freeman, March 11, 1689. He married (first) May 4, 1668, Grissel Jewell, who died in January, 1681. He married (second) July 18, 1681, Sarah Willey. Child of first wife: Joshua, born about 1669. Children by second wife: Paul, 1682; Rachel, June 27, 1683; Timothy, October, 1685; John, May 7, 1687; Joseph, (q. v.); Sarah, January 21, 1690; Jonathan; Jonas, 1694; Elizabeth, June 10, 1698.

The surnames Cockburn, Colbourne, Colburn and Coburn are variations in spelling of the same old English surname. It is believed that the name was of very ancient Scandinavian origin. The family in England bore coats-of-arms. One is described: Argent on a chevron between three bugle horns, stringed sable, as many mullets of the first, on a chief embattled gules, pendant from a riband of the last, fimbriated, azure. Crest: Out of a mural crown, or, a reindeer's head, argent, attired or, between a branch of laurel in the dexter and a branch of palm in the sinister both proper. But various American families, descended from Edward Coburn, mentioned below, have copies of an armorial, not founded in English her-

aldry, described in the Colburn genealogy: Ermine on a shield a chevron or with two cinquefoils in chief, centered sanguine, leaved of the second and in the base a martlet on a sword barwise, winged sable, closed, contourné. Crest: A wolf's head, coupé, contourné. This device has been in use so many years in America, that regardless of its early history it is a valued possession of the Coburns of America.

(I) Edward Coburn, Colborne or Colburn, as the name is variously spelled by his descendants, was born in England. He sailed in September, 1635, in the ship "Defence" and arrived in Boston, October 30. His age was stated as seventeen, and Robert Colburn, aged twenty-eight years, was a fellow passenger. He settled first at Ipswich, Massachusetts, and was a farmer for Nathaniel Saltonstall. He was a soldier in King Philip's war from Chelmsford and was in charge of what was called Colburn's garrison on the Merrimac river, having the rank of corporal. He was guarding the ferry, March 18, 1675, when the Wamesit Indians killed two sons of Samuel Varnum and burned Coburn's home. During King William's war, 1689-90, he again commanded a garrison. He was probably the first settler of Dracut, Massachusetts. He died in 1712. Children: Edward, born 1642; John, 1644; Robert, 1646; Thomas, mentioned below; Daniel, 1654; Hannah, 1656; Ezra, March 16, 1658; Joseph, June 16, 1661; Lydia, August 20, 1666.

(II) Thomas Coburn, son of Edward Coburn, was born at Ipswich, Massachusetts, about 1648, died before 1728. His land was conveyed to him by his father, February 22, 1671. He married (first) August 6, 1672, Hannah Rolfe, (second) November 17, 1681, Remembrance (Underwood) Richardson. Children by first wife: Hannah, born 1673; Thomas, May 14, 1675; Jonathan, May 16, 1677; Daniel, January 19, 1679. Children by second wife: Josiah, March 15, 1684; James, January 31, 1689; Margaret, March 12, 1691; Jonathan, December 22, 1693; Zachariah, April 26, 1697; Mary or Mercy, March 1, 1699; Henry, May 2, 1700; Sarah, October 7, 1703; Ephraim, April 24, 1706.

(III) Zachariah Coburn, son of Thomas Coburn, was born April 26, 1697. He was a seaman on the sloop "Sea Flower" in 1725. He lived at Dracut and Pelham, now New Hampshire. He married Johanna ———. Children: Hannah, born at Dracut, February 7, 1732; Edward, October 9, 1733; Ruth, May 17, 1737; Zachariah, August 8, 1740; Silas, November 14, 1742; Jonas, mentioned below; Nathan, July 31, 1751.

(IV) Jonas Coburn, son of Zachariah Co-

burn, was born at Pelham, now New Hampshire, March 28, 1749. He married, December 6, 1770, Lucy Varnum, daughter of Abraham and Rebecca (Shedd) Varnum, descendant of pioneers in Dracut and Billerica, Massachusetts. She was born July 31, 1751. They lived at Lewiston and Buckfield, Maine. Children: Sarah, born September 5, 1771, married Valentine Matthews, of Turner, Maine; Jonas, January 11, 1774; Asa Varnum, January 19, 1777; Lucy, April 8, 1779, died at Turner, December 10, 1815; Elizabeth, February 13, 1781, soldier in the war of 1812 at Portland; Silas, mentioned below; Hannah, April 14, 1785; Mercy, October 22, 1787; Peter, September 3, 1791.

(V) Silas Coburn, son of Jonas Coburn, was born in Buckfield, Maine, January 24, 1783, died in 1879. He was a soldier in the war of 1812, in the same company with his brother Peter. He married Joan Brigham. They lived at Lincoln, Maine. Children: Silas, mentioned below; Marietta, married (first) ——— Turner, (second) ——— Lombard; Nancy, married ——— Warren; William; Jonas, born February 16, 1821, married Esther Warren.

(VI) Silas (2) Coburn, son of Silas (1) Coburn, was born about 1810 at Buckfield, Oxford county, Maine. He married Laura Forbes in 1847. She was born in Paris, Oxford county, 1811. He was a farmer all his active life. In religion he was a Protestant. In politics a Democrat. They had one child, Christopher Columbus, mentioned below.

(VII) Christopher Columbus Coburn, son of Silas (2) Coburn, was born at Crystal Lake, Maine, May 20, 1848. He was educated in the public schools. His occupations were farmer, hunter and guide. In politics he was a Democrat, in religion a Protestant. He married, August 4, 1874, at Patten, Maine, Nancy Jane Moore, born at Brownville, Maine, December 26, 1858, daughter of William Moore. Children: Lucy, born July 26, 1875, died in infancy; Henry, October 19, 1876, died July 10, 1880; Ferdinand R., mentioned below; Oren W., April 14, 1882; Allard F., August 3, 1884; Arthur C. F., April 15, 1888.

(VIII) Ferdinand R. Coburn, son of Christopher Columbus Coburn, was born at Patten, Maine, November 11, 1880. He attended the public schools of his native town, the Patten high school and the Eastman Business College of Poughkeepsie, New York. During his boyhood he helped his father in the work of the farm. After completing his education he left home, and for three years worked during the summer seasons for H. C. Filer, of East Hampton, New York. He then learned the

printer's trade in the office of E. S. Boughton, of East Hampton, and continued in his employ for eight years. He then purchased the *Ashland Gazette*, Ashland, Maine, and since then has been editor and one of the publishers of that newspaper. The *Gazette* is an influential weekly newspaper of wide and growing circulation, and Mr. Coburn also has an extensive printing business. He has taken an active part in public affairs, and has been especially active in the temperance movement. In politics he is a Prohibitionist. He served on the county committee of the Prohibition party in Suffolk county, New York. He has held all the important offices in the subordinate lodge of the International Order of Good Templars, and is a member of the New York Grand Lodge of that order. He is a past noble grand of Mountain View Lodge, No. 144, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and the financial secretary of Shasta Rebekah Lodge, Odd Fellows. He is secretary of the Aroostook Sportsmen and Guides' Association, of Ashland, Maine. He is an active member of the Union Congregational Church.

He married, at East Hampton, New York, August 19, 1905, Eva Blanch Miller, born at Amagansett, New York, July 11, 1887, daughter of Nathan D. and Ida Elizabeth (Bennett) Miller. Her father was a farmer and fisherman. Children of her parents: Howard Miller, Ira D. Miller, Mrs. Agnes Bassett, Mrs. Hattie Stolberg, Mrs. Ida Merrall, Mrs. Eva B. Coburn, Filmore Miller. Mr. and Mrs. Coburn have two children: Elizabeth Cartwright, born March 16, 1908, and Frances Irene Miller, born December 15, 1913.

The surname Spear is of ancient English origin. The name is also spelled Spere. The family seems never to have been very large.

(I) George Spear, the immigrant ancestor of all the colonial families of this surname in New England and of practically all of the name in this country, came from his native place in England to America in 1642 or earlier, and made his home in Braintree, formerly Mount Wollaston, and part of Boston, Massachusetts. He was admitted a freeman of the colony, May 29, 1644. He lived for a time at Dorchester, and in his old age he removed to New Dartmouth, new Pemaquid, Maine, and is said to have been killed by the Indians. He married Mary ———, who died at Braintree, December 7, 1674. Children: George, married, April 2, 1669, Mary Dering; Sarah, born January 3, 1647-48, married George Witty; Richard, had seven children baptized April 11, 1698; Samuel, born October 16, 1652, died

young; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Hannah, born March 30, 1656-57, died 1668; Samuel, born January 16, 1658-59; Nathaniel, born May 15, 1665, married Hannah Holman.

(II) Ebenezer Spear, son of George Spear, was born at Braintree, Massachusetts, August 3, 1654. He was a farmer in Braintree. He died March 27, 1719. He married, July 16, 1679, Rachel Deering. Children, born at Braintree: Ebenezer, born June 24, 1680; Mary, June 10, 1682; Samuel, May 18, 1684; Rachel, April 10, 1686; Joseph, mentioned below; Nathaniel, May 18, 1693; Abigail, November 7, 1695; Benjamin, February 12, 1699; Deering, November 6, 1700.

(III) Joseph Spear, son of Ebenezer Spear, was born at Braintree, Massachusetts, February 25, 1689. He married Abigail Clegg. Among their children was John, mentioned below.

(IV) John Spear, son of Joseph Spear, was born about 1710, in Braintree, Massachusetts. He married Mary ———. Children, born at Braintree: Mary, born January 4, 1743; Joseph, June 12, 1746; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Joshua, May 11, 1753.

(V) Ebenezer (2) Spear, son of John Spear, was born in Braintree, Massachusetts, January 2, 1750, died March 18, 1821. He married at Wells, Maine, February 18, 1766, Rebecca Annis, who died July 20, 1826. He came to Litchfield, Maine, in 1787, and settled on the lot next to John Magoon's farm on the road from South Litchfield to the Corners. Children: 1. Israel, born June 10, 1767; married, April 12, 1787, Sally Glass in Sanford, Maine. 2. Meribah, born 1768; married Ebenezer Moore. 3. Ebenezer, married, May 9, 1799, Molly Spear, and moved to Ohio. 4. Gideon, mentioned below. 5. Annis, born June 30, 1775; married, April, 1796, Sally Hildreth, daughter of Paul Hildreth; resided at West Gardiner, where he died April 17, 1858. 6. Asa, born April, 1777; married (first) November 26, 1806, Mary Jewell, (second) Jane (Stacy) Silver. 7. Salathiel, married, July 22, 1804, Deborah Jewell; removed to Ohio in 1816. 8. Rebecca, born March 31, 1788; married Andrew Brown and Elisha Thomas. 9. Ivory, born September 8, 1790; married, February 28, 1816, Lois Babb, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Daoughty) Babb; he died August 3, 1849. 10. William, born October 11, 1792; married (first) December 23, 1814, Betsey Brown, (second) Lois Libby, who died December 13, 1863.

(VI) Gideon Spear, son of Ebenezer (2) Spear, was born about 1775. For many years he lived at Litchfield, Maine, near Oak Hill, then removed to Gardiner. He married, Octo-

ber 23, 1800, Susannah Jewell, who died June 4, 1864, aged eighty-three years, daughter of Enos and Deborah (Hall) Jewell. Her father was a soldier in the revolution. Children: 1. Edmund, mentioned below. 2. John, born 1805, died at sea in 1825. 3. Rebecca, born July 24, 1807, died July 22, 1893; lived at Gardiner. 4. Susannah, born May 9, 1809, died December 8, 1835. 5. Salathiel, born October 13, 1811; married (first) Ursula Stevens, (second) Louise W. Durham, March 15, 1856. 6. Ivory, born February 19, 1813, died at sea in 1834.

(VII) Edmund Spear, son of Gideon Spear, was born at Litchfield, Maine, April 5, 1802, died at Gardiner, January 7, 1875. He was a stonemason and farmer. He lived in Gardiner during the greater part of his life. In early life he was a Whig, later a Republican. He was a devout member of the church. He married, March 5, 1827, Susan Hildreth, born in Gardiner, July 17, 1807, died there June 2, 1880. Children, born at Gardiner: 1. Thaddeus H., born April 28, 1828, died at Gardiner, February 5, 1894; married, September 17, 1861, Hannah Douglas, of Gardiner; he was a carpenter by trade; after an accident which disabled him he propagated eels for a livelihood very successfully; was councilman and alderman many years; child, Alice, born July 17, 1864, died May 8, 1875. 2. William H., born March 18, 1833, died at Gardiner, August 7, 1898; married, June 6, 1856, Vesta Averill, of Leominster; children: Ellen, born September 13, 1860, married, August 23, 1879, William H. Hutchings, and she died December 23, 1895; Willie, born 1874, died August 20, 1890. 3. Frederick, born March 7, 1835, died July 19, 1836. 4. Joseph E., mentioned below. 5. Charles E., born August 12, 1849, died February 13, 1891, in a landslide in Idaho.

(VIII) Joseph E. Spear, son of Edmund Spear, was born at Gardiner, Maine, November 11, 1837, died at Limestone, Maine, August 26, 1912. He worked for eight years in the paper mills at Gardiner. He removed to Limestone and cleared a farm, which he cultivated until five years before he died. In politics he was a Republican; in religion a Free Will Baptist. He was a member of Limestone Grange, No. 272, of which he was treasurer several years. He married, February 12, 1865, Mary G. Ward, born at Gardiner, March 18, 1846. She is a member of Limestone Grange, of the Ladies' Aid Society and the Women's Christian Temperance Union. Her father, Josiah Ward, was born at China, Maine, November 19, 1829, died at Limestone, June 10, 1884. He was a farmer in Limestone. In politics he was a Republican. He was a mem-

ber of the Free Will Baptist Church, of the Good Templars and was lodge deputy in Limestone. He married Mary Ann Toole, born at Gardiner, December 19, 1825. Children of Josiah Ward: 1. Mary G. Ward, married Joseph E. Spear, mentioned above. 2. Elias B. Ward, born at China, September 14, 1847, carpenter, Seattle, Washington. 3. Walter Ward, born 1849, died 1851. 4. William B. Ward, born at Gardiner, March 22, 1853; married Ardelia Willey, of Colebrook, New Hampshire; farmer and potato buyer, Limestone. 5. Maria Ward, born at Gardiner, February 22, 1856; married William H. Webster, undertaker, Limestone. 6. Isabella Ward, born March 27, 1859; married Laura Morris, of Iowa. 7. John Ward, born at Limestone, February 17, 1863; married Alice Willey. Josiah Ward, father of Josiah Ward, died in China in 1832. He married Prussia Gifford and had children: Betsey Ward, married Alpheus Ewer; Maria Ward, married Jefferson Wyman; William Ward, brick manufacturer, Idaho, married (second) Caroline Bragg, of China, Maine; Adelaide Ward, married John Moore, of Nova Scotia; Roxanna Ward, married Charles Clapman; Josiah Ward, mentioned above. Children of Joseph E. Spear: 1. Fred Forest, mentioned below. 2. Elwood E., born October 3, 1871, died at Limestone, June 5, 1882. 3. Nettie Maria, born July 28, 1873; married Charles Ernest Noyes, of Freeport, Maine, a farmer at Limestone; children: Elwood, Helen, Laura and Fern Noyes.

(IX) Fred Forest Spear, son of Joseph E. Spear, was born at Limestone, Maine, May 13, 1868. He attended the public schools of his native town and graduated from the high school there in 1888. He assisted his father on the farm until 1890, when he bought a farm in Limestone, consisting of one hundred and fifty acres, all under cultivation except twenty-five acres of woodland. In politics he is a Progressive. He has been selectman for five years, and has also been road commissioner and member of the school board. He attends the Free Will Baptist Church. He is a member of Limestone Lodge, No. 120, Knights of Pythias, of which he is past chancellor commander; member of Limestone Grange, No. 272, Patrons of Husbandry, of which he has been master. He is also a Mason, member of Limestone Lodge.

He married, February 28, 1889, Ellen True Noyes, born in Limestone, February 28, 1868, died May 1, 1914. She graduated from the high school and taught school two terms in Limestone before her marriage. She was a member of the Grange. Josiah Merrill Noyes,

her father, was born at Freeport, Maine, 1838, died 1907. He was a farmer, miller and lumberman of Limestone. In politics he was a Prohibitionist. He was tax collector and selectman of the town. He was a member of the Grange and the Knights of Pythias, and a Free Mason. He married Sybil Davis, born at Freeport, 1844, died at Limestone, 1909. Children of Josiah Merrill Noyes: 1. Charles Ernest Noyes, born February 6, 1863; married Nettie Maria Spear, mentioned above. 2. Eldelia A. Noyes, born February 6, 1863; married Arthur Thompson, of Limestone. 3. Ellen True Noyes, married Fred Forest Spear, mentioned above. 4. Alfred L. Noyes, born September 11, 1877, married Ethel Long, of Limestone; he has a farm, mill and starch factory at Limestone. Moses Noyes, father of Josiah Merrill Noyes, was born in Maine, and followed farming in Freeport. He married Sophronia Merrill, who died at Freeport in 1874. Children of Moses Noyes: Mary Noyes, married a Mr. Thorts, miller, Yarmouth; Josiah Merrill Noyes, mentioned above; Sophronia Noyes, died at Freeport, unmarried; Adelaide Noyes; William Noyes, married Lucinda Merrill; Charles Noyes, died at Pownal; John Noyes, farmer, Freeport. Children of Fred Spear: 1. Forest Lewis, mentioned below. 2. Willa Alice, born October 17, 1891; school teacher. 3. Waldo G., September 3, 1893. 4. Ruby Fay, August 13, 1895, married Lyle Morris and has one child, Mona Helen, born April 19, 1913. 5. William McKinley, March 4, 1897. 6. Otis Elwell, January 13, 1899, died aged sixteen months. 7. Amy Pearl, October 23, 1901. 8. Donald Clare, January 15, 1903.

(X) Forest Lewis Spear, son of Fred Forest Spear, was born at Limestone, April 12, 1890. He attended the public and high schools of his native town and the Houlton Business College. He assisted his father on the homestead until May, 1912, when he bought a farm on Center road, Fort Fairfield, consisting of one hundred and eighty-four acres, of which one hundred and fifty acres are under cultivation. In politics he is a Republican. He attends the Free Will Baptist Church, and is a member of Limestone Grange, of which he has been secretary and assistant steward. He married, December 24, 1912, in Houlton, Fern E. Lundy, born in Fort Fairfield, December 25, 1891, graduate of the Fort Fairfield high school in 1909. She attended the Aroostook State Normal School one year and taught school until her marriage (see Lundy II). They have one child, Helen May, born September 10, 1913.



Mrs. F. F. Spear



F. F. Spear

(The Lundy Line).

(I) William Lundy was born in Dublin, Ireland, died in Fort Fairfield, Maine. He came to this country when a young man and followed farming in Fort Fairfield. In religion he was an Episcopalian. He served in the civil war. He married Sarah Russell, born and died in Fort Fairfield. She was a Roman Catholic in religion. Children, born at Fort Fairfield: 1. Fannie, married Isaac Whitaker, of Presque Isle. 2. John, born September 22, 1847; married (first) Ellen McCarroll; children: George, Ernest, Ellen, Charles, Jeremiah, Sarah, married Charles E. Murphy; Lee. John married (second) January 12, 1898, in Limestone, Ida M. Libby, born December, 1855, in Bradford, Maine. 3. Phebe, married L. S. Osgood, carpenter, of Fort Fairfield, foreman in mill at Presque Isle. 4. William, deceased. 5. George, married Ida F. Mattice, who resides at Pittsville, Wisconsin. 6. Sarah Jane, married Frank Getchell, of Kennebunk, now foreman of a shoe factory at Lynn, Massachusetts. 7. Robert, lost his life in a railroad accident at Youngs Point, Montana. 8. Mana, married Frank Bowser, of Kennebunk, a merchant. 9. Thomas Albert, mentioned below.

(II) Thomas Albert Lundy, son of William Lundy, was born at Fort Fairfield, Maine, 1859, died there January 29, 1895. He was a farmer. In politics he was a Republican; in religion a Roman Catholic. He married, December 24, 1888, in Fort Fairfield, Nettie May Barker, born at Easton, August 29, 1864. Her parents removed to Andover, New Brunswick, when she was ten months old, and she was educated there. Children, all born at Fort Fairfield: Jennie, born June 3, 1890, died October 19, 1903; Fern E., married Forest Lewis Spear (see Spear X); Helen, born May 10, 1894, died July 6, 1902; Earl, died aged ten months. Nettie May (Barker) Lundy married (second) Frederick Russell, born at Fort Fairfield, April, 1872, and had one son, Orrin Joseph, born December 29, 1898.

Orin Barker, father of Nettie May Barker, was born at Norridgewock, Maine, 1834, died near Andover, New Brunswick, February 4, 1908. He was a farmer. He married Jane Small, born at Mirimachi, New Brunswick, 1839, died near Andover, April, 1874. She was a member of the Methodist church. Children of Orin Barker: David Barker, died aged nineteen; Flora Barker, married (first) Amos Fitzherbert, a harness maker, soldier in the civil war; (second) Charles Everett, of Andover; Jane Barker, married Captain Elias Reed, retired sea captain, of Brunswick, Maine; Zebediah Barker, married Emeline Sloat, and lives at Foxcroft, Maine; Nettie

May Barker, married (first) Thomas Albert Lundy, mentioned above; (second) Frederick Russell; Mary Barker, married Michael Dorsey; Charles O. Barker, married Rella Bishop.

Orin Barker had brothers and sisters: Sophronia Barker, married James Stevens, of Ludlow; Mary Barker, married ——— Pingree; Emma Barker, married Ezra Fields; William Barker, married Lydia Morrison; Amos Barker, married Martha Morrison; Daniel Barker, married Mary Small; Greenleaf Barker, died young.

Rev. Hosea Smith was born in SMITH 1776, in the state of Maine, died in 1856, at Charlotte, Maine. He came to Charlotte when a young man and raised his family there. He was a minister of the Christian church, and preached at Lubec and Camp Bello, Maine. He was also a farmer, owning a farm in Charlotte. In politics he was a Whig. He married ——— Damon, a native of Maine, who died in 1870, at Charlotte. Children: 1. John, was a farmer; married Miss McGlauffin; died at Penobscot county, Maine. 2. Hosea, was a farmer and a soldier; he enlisted in the Ninth Regiment of the Maine Volunteer Infantry and served three years; he married Mary Ann ———; he died at Pembroke, Maine. 3. Isaiah D., mentioned below. 4. Zedach, married Miss McAlpine, of Charlotte. 5. Charles, was a minister of the Christian church; died at Portsmouth, New Hampshire. 6. Mary, married John Morgan, of Charlotte. 7. Elmira, married Ephraim Seavy, a carpenter; she died in Minnesota. 8. Lydia, married William Coan, who died in the army; she died at Foxcroft, Maine. 9. Hannah, married (first) Ira Hughes, a veteran of the civil war, and a carpenter; she married (second) George Ingraham, who was overseer of the State Prison, at Thomaston; he came from Camden, Maine, and died at Chapman, where he lived on a farm. 10. Johan, married Luther Laken, who was a farmer and a lumberman; she died in 1914, at Lawrence, Massachusetts. 11. Oliver, was in the civil war; married Abigail Reynolds, from Dennisville, Maine, and died at Presque Isle, Maine. There were two other children; these are not in order of birth.

(II) Isaiah D. Smith, son of Rev. Hosea Smith, was born in 1826 at Charlotte, Maine, died at Mapleton, Maine, in 1907. He was a farmer, also had a meat market in Milltown, where he cut his hand very seriously, after which he became an itinerant merchant. He lived for many years in Charlotte, bringing his family up there. When about sixty years old he moved to Mapleton and retired. He was a

Republican, and attended the Methodist church. He married (first) Harriet Laken, of Charlotte, died 1867. He married (second) Cordelia (Higgins) Milan, widow of William Milan, of New Brunswick. She was born in Wesley, Maine, and died in Boston, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Edwin Augustus, mentioned below. 2. Charles Calvin, born March 19, 1851; he now resides at Mapleton, Maine, a retired farmer; he is a Prohibitionist, and belongs to Eureka Grange, No. 113, Patrons of Husbandry, Mapleton, Maine; he married (first) Ellie T. Emerson, born in Oxford county, Maine, died March 12, 1904; he married (second) Maria (Fields) Tuck, widow of John Tuck, a harness maker, from Presque Isle; children, all by first wife: Jennie H., married Steven Burton, a farmer, now resides at Castle Hill, Maine; Howard, a farmer, resides at Castle Hill, Maine; Gertrude A., married Arthur Roake, a farmer, resides at Mapleton; May, deceased; Ethel C., deceased; Frederick, a farmer, resides at Mapleton, Maine; Lavada, deceased; Clara, married George Rundstrom, a farmer. 3. Frederick, born 1853, died young. 4. Ella B., born March 10, 1856; married John Dow, a farmer at Castle Hill, Maine; children: Warren, principal of high school in Rhode Island; Charles, head clerk in a store, in Seattle, Washington; Thomas, a farmer at Mapleton, Maine; Augustus, a merchant in Seattle, Washington; Marley, a farmer at Mapleton, Maine; John, a farmer at Castle Hill; Senior, a clerk at Bar Harbor; Eleanor, a school teacher at Mapleton, Maine; Percy, lives with his brother John. 5. Lucretia, born 1858, died young. 6. Melvina, born 1861; married Joseph Lee, of Presque Isle, where she now resides; children: Percy, a bookkeeper; Lester, a blacksmith; Harry, Elwood, Richard, Elery. 7. Clara, born 1863, died young. Children by second wife: 8. Harriet, born 1872; married Chester Messer, a merchant in Augusta, Maine; they now reside in Gardiner, Maine; children: Rachel and two others. 9. Elmira, died young.

(III) Edwin Augustus Smith, son of Isaiah D. Smith, was born at Charlotte, Maine, July 2, 1849. He attended the public schools of his native town. During his boyhood he worked on his father's farm and from 1869 to 1871 he followed farming in the employ of various neighbors. In 1871 he bought a farm in Mapleton, consisting of fifty-eight acres, all under cultivation. He conducted this farm until 1908 and since then it has been in charge of his son, Owen H. Smith. Afterward he bought another farm of fifty-seven acres in Chapman and he still owns it. In 1899 he

opened a general store in Mapleton and since then has devoted his attention mainly to the mercantile business. In politics he is a Republican. For twenty-eight years he has been town clerk, and for twenty-six years constable of Mapleton. For ten years he has been a justice of the peace. He was selectman for two years and road commissioner for several years. He is a member of the Free Will Baptist church, and he is a trustee of the Methodist Episcopal church. He is a member of Lodge No. 42, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Presque Isle, in which he has filled all the offices except noble grand; member of the Encampment and Canton of Fort Fairfield; of Trinity Lodge, No. 130, Free and Accepted Masons, of Presque Isle; of Mapleton Grange, and the Pomona Grange, Patrons of Husbandry.

He married, September 23, 1871, at Presque Isle, Zana Maria Chandler, born in Lovell, Maine, April 1, 1857. Her parents removed to Mapleton when she was two years and a half old and she attended the public schools there. She is a member of Mapleton Grange and the Pomona Grange; a former member of Rebekah Lodge; member of the Free Will Baptist church and of the Ladies' Aid societies of both the Free Will Baptist and the Methodist churches. Children of Edwin Augustus Smith: 1. Effie Blanche, born September 20, 1872, died in 1876. 2. Owen H., born May 26, 1874, conducts his father's farm; member of Mapleton Grange and the Pomona Grange; married Flora Dudley, of Castle Hill; children: Harold, born at Mapleton, June 30, 1897; Lionel, March, 1900; Dorothea, August 31, 1902. 3. Selden Harry, born in 1876, died aged eleven months. 4. Zana Belle, born 1878, died young. 5. Anna May, born April, 1880; married William Casey, of Mapleton, farmer, of Chapman. 6. Clyde, born 1882, died June 26, 1899. 7. Cherlene, born 1884; married Clinton Johnson, of Chapman, farmer, Presque Isle; children: Crystal, Leversa, Hope. 8. Maude E., born October 3, 1886; married William Filmore, of Mapleton; she died in October, 1911; he is a farmer and river driver in Mapleton; child, Omar. 9. Hattie, born 1888, died February 16, 1911. 10. Hazel, born July 8, 1892, member of the Ladies of the Maccabees; married Aaron Dicker, born at Springfield, Maine, December, 1888; child, May Dicker, born November 27, 1908. 11. Velma, born January 6, 1895.

Benjamin H. Chandler, father of Mrs. Smith, was born in Chatham, Maine, August 3, 1808, died at Mapleton, March, 1883. He followed farming in Lovell, Maine, and afterward at Mapleton. In politics he was a Re-

publican. He married, October 27, 1834, at Lovell, Nancy C. Hatch, born at Parsonfield, Maine, October 24, 1816. She was a member of the Free Will Baptist church. Children of Benjamin H. Chandler, all born at Lovell: 1. Dean Chandler, born February 5, 1836, died at Lovell, March 25, 1838. 2. Julius C. Chandler, born June 12, 1839, died at Portland, Maine, 1910; was a farmer in Mapleton and afterward a carpenter in Portland, Maine; enlisted in 1861 and served through the civil war; married Carrie Braley, born at Hallowell, Maine, and now lives in Portland. 3. Alphonso L. Chandler, born November 6, 1841, died at Bangor, Maine, February, 1904; was a farmer; served in the civil war; married Matilda ——— and had children: Mary, a trained nurse, and Hettie, both of Bangor. 4. Ruth E. Chandler, born February 15, 1846; married (first) March 4, 1863, Josiah H. Chandler, born at Lovell, March 31, 1835, died May 27, 1870; children: Mabel F., born December 23, 1863, married Mark Grendell, and resides at Chapman; Mark, born March 6, 1867, farmer, Chapman; Ila, born October 24, 1869, farmer, Chapman; she married (second) May 25, 1873, Worth Grendell, born at Newport, Maine, October 14, 1849, a farmer of Chapman; child: Blanche Grendell, born April 20, 1879, married William Akeley, farmer, of Chapman. 5. Anna B. Chandler, born August 31, 1849; married Walter Eaton, of North Reading, Maine, where he resides, a shoemaker by trade; children: Herbert Eaton, resides in New Hampshire; Hovey Eaton, a clerk in North Reading, Maine; Grover Eaton, locomotive fireman, living at North Reading; Lucy Eaton, married Lester Haywood, a butcher, Middleton, Massachusetts; Francis Eaton; Edith Eaton, married Harry Tollman, farmer, Newburyport, Massachusetts; Gertrude Eaton, married Thomas Foley, merchant, deceased; she resides at North Reading. 6. Francis Chandler, born October 4, 1851, died at Mapleton; married Nettie Clark, who married (second) Havelock Demmock. 7. Zana Maria Chandler, married Edwin Augustus Smith, mentioned above. 8. Rebecca W. Chandler, born February 22, 1860; married Asa Gould, of North Andover, Massachusetts; children: Alice Gould, married Murray Eaton, a shoemaker, Beverly, Massachusetts; Sidney Gould, of North Reading; Helen Gould.

The father of Benjamin H. Chandler died in Lovell in 1856, aged over eighty years. Betsey Chandler, sister of Benjamin H. Chandler, married ——— Gray; Charlotte, another sister, married John Chandler, a farmer, of Lovell; Chloe, another sister, died in Pennsyl-

vania, married Thomas Hatch, a farmer of Lovell; Phebe, another sister, died at Fryeburg, Maine, married Seymour Holmes, of Fryeburg.

James Smith, the pioneer ancestor
SMITH of this family in Maine, was born about 1773 in Massachusetts, died at Waterboro, Maine, about 1856. He was a farmer and owned a sawmill in Waterboro for many years. In politics he was a Democrat. He was a soldier in the War of 1812. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; Eunice, died at Waterboro, married ——— Jellison of that town, a farmer.

(II) Samuel Smith, son of James Smith, was born at Waterboro, Maine, in January, 1804, died at Masardis, in September, 1895. He was educated in the public schools and by private study, and for some years was a school teacher. He followed farming in Kingsbury and later in Masardis for a period of thirty years. He took a prominent part in public affairs. He held in succession most of the town offices and in 1856 was representative to the state legislature. He married Olive Decker, born at Clinton, Maine, in 1820, died at Masardis, in October, 1894. Children, all born at Kingsbury, Maine: 1. Lydia, died at Kingsbury; married James Adams, of Wellington, Maine, a farmer. 2. Wentworth, a farmer, died in California, unmarried. 3. Jefferson, resides at South Stillwater, Minnesota. 4. Fairfield, died at Masardis, unmarried; served one year in the Seventeenth Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry, contracted rheumatism in the army and became a cripple from the effects of the disease. 5. Newell Decker, mentioned below. 6. Emeline, married Amasa Goding Jr., of Masardis, a farmer; she is living in Masardis. 7. Clara, died young. 8. George, died young. 9. Cora, married Orrin Robinson, a farmer; resides at Ashland.

(III) Newell Decker Smith, son of Samuel Smith, was born at Kingsbury, Maine, June 23, 1843. He attended the public schools of his native town and was a student for one term in Bloomfield Academy, now Fairfield Academy. From early youth he has followed farming, and during most of his life he has cultivated his farm in Masardis. For two years he was in Minnesota. He enlisted in September, 1864, in the First Maine Regiment of Sharpshooters and served to the close of the war. He took part in the battle of Five Forks and was at Appomattox. At the end of the war he was transferred to the Twentieth Maine Regiment, in which he served for a month and a half and then was mustered out in Portland. In politics he is a Republican and he has been prominent

in public affairs, serving as first selectman for the extended period of fifteen years. He has also filled the other town offices. He was representative to the legislature in 1896-97. He is a member of Knowlen Post, No. 149, Grand Army of the Republic, and is a charter member of Ashland Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, of Ashland.

He married Lucretia W. Trafton in Masardis, April 11, 1870. She was born in Masardis, October 19, 1850. Both Mr. and Mrs. Smith are Congregationalists. Eben Trafton, father of Mrs. Smith, was born in Newfield, 1819, died at Masardis, in February, 1907. He married Lucinda Ellis, born in Dexter, Maine, 1828, died at Masardis, 1898. He was a farmer in Masardis all his active life, having settled there with the pioneers when a young man and cleared the farm which he afterward cultivated. In politics he was a Republican and for many years he was chairman of the board of selectmen. In his younger days he was a school teacher in Masardis. He was a member of Pioneer Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Ashland. Children of Eben Trafton: 1. Melissa Trafton, married Charles Libby, farmer, Oxbow. 2. Sarah, died at Ashland, 1898; married Dr. Edward Duren, of Bangor, a physician. 3. Lucretia W. Trafton, married Newell Decker Smith, mentioned above. 4. Alpheus Trafton, married Louisa Rowe; is a farmer and lumberman of Ashland. 5. William Trafton, died unmarried, at Masardis. 6. Isaac Trafton, died at Masardis; married Matilda Darling, and she is now living on her farm in Masardis. Children of Newell Decker Smith: 1. Nathaniel Jerome, mentioned below. 2. Charles T., a farmer of Masardis. 3. Maude S., married Willis Grant, of Massachusetts; she is a school teacher, a graduate of the State Normal School at Farmington, Maine, and of Emerson College, from which she received the degree of Bachelor of Oratory; he is a pattern maker; they live at Peterboro, New Hampshire. 4. J. Allen, educated at Bucksport Seminary; married Lottie Clayton, of Ashland; he is a potato buyer, living at Masardis. 5. Lucy L., married Willis R. Dresser, who was born in Princeton, Maine, now general manager of the Dominion Fertilizer Company and a manufacturer; they reside at Calais, Maine; she is a graduate of Kent Hill Seminary. 6. Olive E., graduate of Emerson College with the degree of Bachelor of Oratory; graduate of the University of Maine, with the degree of Doctor of Medicine; resides at Fergus Falls, Maine.

(IV) Nathaniel Jerome Smith, son of Newell Decker Smith, was born at Haywood, town of Masardis, Maine, February 7, 1872. He

attended the public schools of Ashland and Masardis and the Bangor Business College. He began his business career in 1889 as a surveyor of lumber in the woods and worked on the river drive until 1895, when he went scaling in the woods of New Hampshire. In 1897 he returned to Maine and built the first potato house in Haywood. In 1898, attracted by the discovery of gold, he went to the Klondike and had a successful year in the mining country. He returned to Maine and in the following spring went to Nome, Alaska, where he followed mining until 1901. He then returned to Masardis and resumed his business of potato buying. In 1906 he established a general store at Haywood (Squa Pan station) in the town of Masardis and bought a farm which he conducted until he sold it in 1912. He has continued with marked success in his mercantile business. In politics he was formerly a Republican, now a Progressive. He attends the Congregational church, and is a member of Pioneer Lodge, No. 72, Free and Accepted Masons, of Ashland.

He married, June 3, 1903, at East Orrington, Maine, Mildred Frances Eldridge, born September 20, 1878, in Brewer, Maine, and was educated in Orrington public schools and the Bucksport Seminary. She taught school for six years in Orrington and Brewer before marriage. She is a member of the Congregational church (see Eldridge II). Children: Nathalie Emma, born May 2, 1904; Newell David, June 22, 1905; Lois Olive, October 18, 1910.

(The Eldridge Line).

(I) Seth Eldridge, a descendant of an old Cape Cod family, was born in Holden, Maine, about 1802, died there aged sixty years. He followed the sea and was afterward a farmer. In politics he was in later years a Republican. He married Sarah Fisher, who died in Holden before 1872. Children, all born in Holden: 1. Seth, born in 1823, died aged thirty-one years, leaving Arno, now of Berkeley, California, and one other child. 2. Sarah, born 1825, died at Bangor, Maine; married (first) Elisha Jones, captain of a Maine company in the civil war, who died in Libby Prison; married (second) Thomas Trickey, of Bangor, a landowner, wealthy and prominent citizen. 4. Messenger Fisher, mentioned below. 5. Benjamin, born 1844, died in 1911 in Brewer, Maine; was a brick mason and contractor; married Elizabeth Rogers, of Orrington.

(II) Messenger Fisher Eldridge, son of Seth Eldridge, was born in Holden, Maine, August 2, 1829, died at Orrington, June 25, 1898. He was a shipwright in Brewer and Orrington. In politics he was a Democrat.

In religion he was a Universalist, but attended the Congregational church. He was a member of St. Andrew's Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Bangor, for many years. He married (first) Lucinda Rogers, of Orrington. She died at Orrington. He married (second) September, 1872, Emma F. Norton, born in Vinal Haven, Maine, November 19, 1855, and was left an orphan at the age of eleven years, one of three children. Luraine and a twin sister died young. She is now living in East Orrington. Four children by first wife died young. Children of Messenger Fisher Eldridge by second wife, all born in Brewer: 1. George Messenger, born October 9, 1873; a mason and contractor, living in Orrington, unmarried. 2. Flora Green, born September 3, 1876; married James Clanson, of Monson, Massachusetts, a chemist, graduate of the University of Maine, now living at Danbury, Connecticut. 3. Mildred Frances, married Nathaniel Jerome Smith (see Smith IV). 4. Arthur, died young.

This is one of the most widely distributed names of the United States, as well as one of the oldest, and has been notable among the pioneers of many states. It is traced to an early period in England, and is conspicuous in the annals of the American revolution, and also in civic life through many generations and representatives. It has carried service in many commonwealths. The Carpenters trace their ancestry to John Carpenter, born in 1303, and head of the ancient house in Herefordshire, parish of Dilwyne, England, to whom the Irish Tryconells also trace their descent. The Hereford family of Carpenters was prominent, taking an active part in all matters of interest to the crown, and probably no family in England has performed more deeds and received more favors. Among the most noted was John Carpenter, town clerk of London, who died in 1442. The line of Lord George Carpenter is the same as that of William Carpenter, of Rehoboth. Coat-of-arms: Argent a greyhound passant and chief sable. Crest: A greyhound's head erased per fesse sable and argent. This is the same as found on the tombstone of Daniel Carpenter, of Rehoboth, who was born in 1669.

(I) John Carpenter, born about 1303, was a member of parliament in 1325. (II) Richard, born about 1335, was a goldsmith by trade and wealthy. (III) John (2) was a cousin of John Carpenter, town clerk of London. (IV) John (3) died about 1500. (V) William, born about 1440, died in 1520, was William of

Homme. (VI) James, son of William Carpenter. (VII) John (4), son of James Carpenter. (VIII) William, son of John Carpenter, was born about 1520, and died in 1550. (IX) William, son of William (2) Carpenter, was born about 1540. (X) William (4), son of William (3) Carpenter, was born in England about 1576, and was a resident of London. He sailed from Southampton for America in the ship "Bevis," landing in May, 1638, and returned to England in the same vessel, possibly having come to this country merely to help in the settlement here of his son and his family.

(I) William (5), pioneer ancestor of the American line, son of William (4) Carpenter, was born in England in 1605, died in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, February 7, 1659. He was admitted a freeman of Weymouth, May 13, 1640; was representative from Weymouth, 1641-43, and from Rehoboth, 1645; constable in 1641; was chosen proprietor's clerk of Weymouth, 1643. He drew lot No. 18, in the divisions of lands in Rehoboth, June 30, 1644, was admitted an inhabitant of the town March 28, 1645, and the following June was made freeman. It was through his influence that the grant of Seekonk, otherwise known as Rehoboth, was made by the general court, then at Plymouth. This was the tract of land selected by Roger Williams for a settlement, when driven out of the Massachusetts colony. In 1647 William Carpenter was made one of the directors of the town, and again in 1655. The legal business of the town and colony was transacted principally by him. He paid eight pounds, seventeen shillings and three pence toward defraying the expenses of King Philip's war, and was one of a committee to lay out a road from Rehoboth to Dedham. About 1642 he received a commission as captain from the governor of Massachusetts, and was called upon to act for the protection and ownership of the Pawtuxet lands. The records show him to have been a yeoman, and his estate was valued at two hundred and fifty-four pounds and ten shillings. Governor Bradford, who married his cousin Alice, favored William Carpenter in all his measures in the Plymouth court, and in all their dealings they were close friends. William Carpenter's wife, Abigail, who died February 22, 1687, had been provided for in his will of April 21, 1659. Children: 1. John, born in England about 1628, died May 23, 1695. 2. William (q. v.). 3. Joseph, 1633, died May 6, 1675. 4. Hannah, in Weymouth, April 3, 1640. 5. Abiah, April 9, 1643. 6. Abigail, twin of Abiah, died March 5, 1710. 7. Samuel, born in 1644.

Charles Randall was born about 1823 in Nova Scotia and is now living at Castle Hill, Maine. He served three years in the civil war. He followed farming during his active life. For several years he has been living, retired, at Castle Hill. In politics he is a Democrat. He attends the Advent church. He was formerly a member of the Castle Hill Grange. He married Eliza Holmes, born in Maine in 1824, died at Wade, Maine, 1889. Children: 1. George W., mentioned below. 2. Jane, married Fred Hilton, of Castle Hill, a farmer. 3. Charles, married Ida Smith, of Maysville; resides at Presque Isle, a farmer. 4. Sarah, resides at Houlton, Maine, a physician. 5. Josephine, married A. F. Locke, of Haverhill, Massachusetts, a farmer, now living at Skowhegan, Maine. 6. Grant, a farmer at Caribou; married Rosa Blackstone. 7. Mark, died young. 8. Nora, died at Castle Hill; married ——— Ellis, of Oxbow, a guide.

(II) George W. Randall, son of Charles Randall, was born at Wade Plantation, November 9, 1841, died in the Houlton Hospital, November 21, 1906. He was educated in the public schools, and followed farming and lumbering all his active life. In politics he was a Democrat. He was road commissioner and tax collector of Wade and held various other town offices from time to time. He attended the Advent church. He was a member of the Maccabees of Masardis. He married, August 17, 1862, Abbie Jordan, born in Carleton county, New Brunswick, June 9, 1842. She is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church, and was formerly a member of the Castle Hill Grange. She resides in Presque Isle. Richard Jordan, her father, was born in Maine in 1804, died at Fort Fairfield in 1880. He was a farmer in Fort Fairfield and had previously cultivated a farm in New Brunswick. In politics he was a Democrat; in religion a Free Will Baptist. He married Mary Flannery, born in New Brunswick in 1806, died at Fort Fairfield, 1883. Children of Richard and Mary Jordan: 1. Samuel Jordan, died at Westfield; he was a farmer and lumberman; married Abbie Giggey. 2. John Jordan, born in New Brunswick, died at Washburn, Maine; served in the civil war for three years; married Mary Ann Bishop, of Bangor, now living in Washburn. 3. Judith Jordan, resides at Washburn; married Richard Reidker, a farmer. 4. Eunice Jordan, married Daniel Giggey, cousin of Abbie, a woodsman, river driver and farmer, now living at Washburn, Maine. 5. Abbie Jordan, married George W. Randall, mentioned above. 6. Martha Jane Jordan, married Henry Randall, of Washburn,

who served in the civil war; is a farmer in Washburn. 7. Richard Jordan, married Amanda Boober. Children of George W. Randall: 1. William Henry, mentioned below. 2. Irene Gertrude, born September 21, 1866; married James Randall, of Nova Scotia, a cook and river driver; she died in Blaine, Maine, March 12, 1892; children: Sherman Randall, a lumberman at Mapleton; Nellie Randall, married John Driver, resides at St. Cloud, Minnesota; Isaiah Randall, a farmer at Castle Hill. 3. Augusta, born August 11, 1872, died at Wade, April 11, 1892, unmarried. 4. Fred, born July 11, 1874; married Mrs. Louisa Blake, widow of Alonzo Blake, a farmer of Westfield; children: Lillian and Annie. 5. Mary E., born September 14, 1876, died October 19, 1876. 6. Lulu Jane, born June 8, 1878; married James K. Butterfield, born in Danforth, Maine, January 21, 1849, manufacturer of last blocks, boot trees, etc.; resides in Danforth; children: Nellie, born at Wade, April 26, 1895, married Perley Richardson, of Castle Hill, a farmer of Presque Isle; Elroy, May 18, 1900. 7. George Burton, born March 31, 1882; married Eva Alley, daughter of George I. Alley; children: Lulu and one other.

(III) William Henry Randall, son of George W. Randall, was born August 27, 1863. He attended the public schools and the Castle Hill high school. During his youth he assisted his father on the homestead. He followed farming and lumbering for a number of years and was employed for several years by A. F. Tille at Castle Hill. In 1910 he bought a farm at Ashland, Maine, and since then has cultivated it successfully. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of Castle Hill Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, and of Mountain View Lodge, No. 144, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Ashland.

Mr. Randall married, June 2, 1911, at Ashland, Harriet Mabel Weaver (see Weaver III), born at Ashland, April 5, 1890, and educated there in the public and high schools, and at the Presque Isle State Normal School. She taught for two years in Ashland and for one term in Portage, Maine. She is a member of Ashland Grange, No. 247, and of Shasta Rebekah Lodge, No. 134. One child, Mavilla Annie, born January 6, 1912.

(The Weaver Line).

(I) Andrew Weaver was born in Miramichi, New Brunswick, died in Ashland, Maine, where he was a pioneer. He cleared a farm upon which he lived to the end of his life. He married Letitia Mills, born in St. John, New Brunswick, died at Readfield, Maine. Among his children was Isaac, mentioned below.

(II) Isaac Weaver, son of Andrew Weaver, was born in Ashland, Maine, died there, January 3, 1884, aged fifty-three years, two months and five days. He was a farmer in his native town all his active life. When a young man he was also a lumberman and teamster in the woods. In politics he was a Democrat. He married, April 28, 1858, Susan Dawson, born at Miramichi, August 3, 1838, and is now living in Ashland. Children: 1. Charles Byron, mentioned below. 2. Alice, born December, 1862; married Eugene McCallar, of Camden, Maine; resides in Minnesota. 3. Clara, born November 22, 1864; married Joseph Kellock, of Ashland; they live on a Montana ranch. 4. Ira, born February 5, 1867, unmarried. 5. Annie, born July 2, 1869, died unmarried. 6. Maude, born January 11, 1873; married Joseph Kinney, of Bristol, New Brunswick, now of Ashland, Maine, a farmer. 7. Marco, born September 8, 1877; a lumberman, Minneapolis. 8. Sarah, born September 13, 1878; married Fred Russell, of Fredericton; resides in Ashland.

(III) Charles Byron Weaver, son of Isaac Weaver, was born April 8, 1859, at Ashland, Maine, and has resided there all his life. He is a potato buyer and does an extensive business. In politics he is a Republican. He has held the office of road commissioner. He attends the Congregational church. He is a member of Ashland Grange, No. 247, Patrons of Husbandry, and the Independent Order of Foresters, of Ashland. He married, April 7, 1889, in Ashland, Mavilla Fenderson, born in Ashland, May 1, 1871. She is a member of Ashland Grange; of Shasta Rebekah Lodge, No. 134, and of the Congregational church. She also belongs to the Women's Christian Temperance Union and to the Ladies' Missionary Society. Children of Charles Byron and Mavilla Weaver: 1. Harriet Mabel, married William Henry Randall (see Randall III). 2. Ernest L., July 18, 1892, student in Bangor Law School. 3. Ralph O., born January 2, 1895. 4. Annie L., born November 30, 1898. 5. Esther O., born January 8, 1901. 6. George R., born August 30, 1902.

William H. Fenderson, father of Mavilla (Fenderson) Weaver, was born at Presque Isle, January 6, 1846, and is now living on his farm in Ashland, where he settled when a young man. In politics he is a Republican; in religion a Congregationalist. He is a member of Ashland Grange, No. 247, Patrons of Husbandry. He married Martha Jane Alieff, born at Greenbush, Penobscot county, Maine, August 27, 1849. Children of William H. Fenderson: 1. Mavilla Fenderson, married Charles Byron Weaver, mentioned above. 2. Daniel

M. Fenderson, born April 1, 1873; married Bertha Farwell, of Patten, Maine; is a farmer of Ashland. 3. Otis H. Fenderson, born January 13, 1875, unmarried. 4. Frank J. Fenderson, born in October, 1877; married Bessie Dickerson, of Smyrna Mills; is a farmer at Ashland. 5. George R. Fenderson, born August 27, 1883; married Etta Thistle, born at Hartland, New Brunswick; he is station agent at Mars Hill. 6. Louise M. Fenderson, born September 17, 1886; married Thomas Braddock, of Washburn, a farmer there.

Daniel Fenderson, father of William H. Fenderson, was born in New Brunswick, about 1789, died at Ashland, about 1859. He came to Ashland with his wife and children, and was one of the pioneers of the town. He married Jeanette Sutter, of Miramichi. Children of Daniel Fenderson: 1. Daniel Fenderson, died young. 2. William H. Fenderson, mentioned above. 3. Frank M. Fenderson, a shoemaker of Auburn, Maine; married Georgia Goss, of Portage. 4. Olive Fenderson, died young. 5. Diantha Fenderson, died young. Jeanette (Sutter) Fenderson, widow of Daniel Fenderson, married (second) ——— Smith, now living in Minnesota, and had children: George, Sarah and Lorenzo Smith.

During the revolution or immediately afterward at least two YOUNG Young families left the states because they were Loyalists and made their homes in New Brunswick. Ephraim Young was one of the first settlers of Fort Andrew, New Brunswick, and died at St. George, New Brunswick, in 1841, aged eighty-eight years. He and his wife lived together for sixty-six years and had thirteen children. At the time of death he had one hundred and eight grandchildren, one hundred and forty great-grandchildren and three great-great-grandchildren.

George Young, another Loyalist, was a grantee of St. John, New Brunswick, in 1783, died there in 1827, aged seventy-one years.

(I) Jacob Young, believed to be son of George Young, was born in New Brunswick about the time of the revolution, died at Oak Bay in that province in 1853. He was a farmer at Oak Bay. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married twice. Children by first wife: 1. Jacob, a sea captain, died at Oak Bay; married Polly ———. 2. Michael, a farmer, died at Oak Bay. 3. Christopher, a mariner, died at Oak Bay. 4. William, a farmer at Oak Bay. 5. John, mentioned below. 6. George, died on the homestead. Children by second wife: 7. Clarissa, married ——— Richardson. And others.

(II) John Young, son of Jacob Young, was

born at Oak Bay, New Brunswick, September 30, 1806, died at Garfield, Maine, February 11, 1880. He came to Ashland in 1844 and removed to Garfield in 1858. His farm was in Garfield, but he remained for some years in Ashland in order that his children might attend school there. He was an Episcopalian in religion. He married Jane Connick, born at Warwick, St. Davids, New Brunswick, February 15, 1810, died at Garfield, Maine, April 19, 1900. She was a devout Episcopalian and active in church work. Thomas Connick, her father, was born in New Brunswick, died at Warwick in that province when about fifty years old. He kept an inn at St. Andrews or Warwick. In religion he was an Episcopalian. He married Jane Kinney, born in New York state. Children, all born in Warwick: 1. Samuel Connick, a farmer, married Ann Thompson. 2. Thomas Connick. 3. Jane Connick, married John Young, mentioned above. 4. Margaret Connick, died in British Columbia; married Captain James Strang, sea captain, who crossed the ocean sixty-two times. 5. Sarah Connick, died at Deer Island, Maine. Children of John Young: 1. Sarah Elizabeth, born April 19, 1833, died at Ashland, March, 1908; married Andrew J. Flint, of Bridgton, Maine, a lumberman and farmer of Ashland; children: Oscar J., went west; Marietta, married Henry Dunn, a farmer of Ashland; Ella Maud, housekeeper for Henry Dunn; Annie Dora, married Millard Brown, blacksmith, now keeping a boarding house at Portage Lake, Maine; Inez C., married Hezekiah Sloane, a farmer of Limestone, Maine; Clara, married Bernard Holmes, of Vancouver. 2. John Cutrell, mentioned below. 3. George, died in infancy. 4. Jane C., born May 1, 1839, resides at Garfield, Maine; unmarried. 5. Marietta, born December 6, 1842; a dressmaker for many years, lived with her sister Margaret Annie, on the homestead; member of the Episcopal church and the Ladies' Aid Society and of Ashland Grange, Patrons of Husbandry; unmarried. 6. Angus, born August 26, 1845; married Elizabeth Kellock; he died at Garfield, November, 1901, and she is living on the farm in that town; children: Leland E. and Newman A. 7. Margaret Annie, born at Ashland, August 5, 1847; resided with her sister Marietta on the homestead; died August 4, 1914; was for the past seven years matron of the Mattawaska Training School at Fort Kent; member of the Protestant Episcopal church and the Ladies' Aid Society and of Ashland Grange, No. 247, Patrons of Husbandry; also member of the White Ribbon Society.

(III) John Cutrell Young, son of John Young, was born at Oak Bay, New Brunswick,

September 9, 1834, died December 22, 1899, in Garfield, Maine. He came to Ashland with his parents when he was ten years old and attended the public schools there. When a youth he worked on his father's farm, and when he was a young man his father gave him half of the homestead, on which he lived the remainder of his days. In politics he was a Democrat. In religion he was an Episcopalian. He was a member of the Lodge of Good Templars of Ashland.

He married, at Ashland, December 5, 1872, Frances A. Thurston, born at Ashland, January 17, 1854. She was educated in the Ashland public schools and graduated from the high school. She is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church, and a member of Shasta Rebekah Lodge, No. 132, of Ashland, and of Ashland Grange, No. 247, Patrons of Husbandry. Children of John Cutrell Young: 1. Josie Maud, born October 26, 1873, died January 19, 1874. 2. Harry, born January 18, 1875; a mail carrier in Ashland; married, in Patten, April 1, 1903; Minnie D. Gould, born January 19, 1877. 3. Martha Emma, born April 29, 1876; married, at St. John, New Brunswick, Milton Blair Gray, born July 27, 1875, died in November, 1913; she resides in Nashville, Maine. 4. Arthur Thurston, born December 24, 1877, died June 13, 1880. 5. Addie Mabel, born December 29, 1878, a trained nurse, living at Zanesville, Ohio. 6. Luella Harvey, born February 12, 1880; married, at Haverhill, Massachusetts, August 5, 1903, Ernest S. Chase, born February 4, 1879; now living at Concord, New Hampshire, where he is manager of a store. 7. Mary Thurston, born June 16, 1883; married, at Mapleton, Maine, June 13, 1904, George L. Sinclair, born November 28, 1874, a farmer; living at Cashmere, Washington. 8. Walter Scott, born July 21, 1885; a fruit grower and farmer at Peshastan. 9. Nancy Thurston, born December 18, 1886, died October 5, 1891. 10. George Austin, mentioned below. 11. Hervey Allen, born April 1, 1891; a steam fitter at Lowell, Massachusetts. 12. Edmund Hovey, born August 5, 1892; a fruit grower at Peshastan, Washington. 13. Elmer John, born April 2, 1894, died July 29, 1900.

Charles Sewell Thurston, father of Mrs. Young, was born in Wolfsboro, New Hampshire, 1825, and died at Ashland, Maine, January 19, 1900. He was a stone mason by trade in Ashland, where he settled before he was married. In politics Mr. Thurston was a Democrat. He was a member of Ashland Lodge of Free Masons. He enlisted in Company H, Maine Regiment, Volunteer Infantry, in 1861, and served fourteen months in the civil war.

He married Mary Goding, who was born in 1836 and died at Ashland in 1892. She was a daughter of Amasa Goding, a native of Maine, who died at Masardis, Maine, about 1875, at the age of about ninety. Mr. Goding lived at Jay, Maine, whence he removed to Masardis later in life and followed farming. He married twice. His second wife was Mary (Goss) Rowe, a widow. Children of Amasa Goding by first wife: 1. William Goding, died at Ashland; married Melinda Kallock. 2. Harriet Ann Goding, died at Strong, Maine; married Philip Smith, a farmer of Strong. 3. Josephine Goding, died at Farmington; married William Morrison. 4. Elmira, died at Masardis; married Daniel Wyman. 5. Eliza Goding, died at Masardis, married Samuel Leavitt. Children by second wife: 6. Amasa Goding, a farmer, married Eveline Smith. 7. Llewellyn, a retired farmer, living at Masardis; married Hannah House; second, Mrs. Harvey, a widow.

Children of Charles Sewell Thurston: 1. Frances A., married John C. Young, mentioned above. 2. John Thurston, died aged fourteen years. 3. Charles Austin, 1859; died in Wisconsin in 1883, unmarried. 4. Edward Wayland Thurston, 1861, married Helen Cushman of Sherman; living in Haverhill, Massachusetts. 5. Herbert Eugene Thurston, 1863. 6. Mary Estelle Thurston, 1868, a trained nurse in Haverhill. 7. James Madison Thurston, 1870, resided in the Philippines in the United States navy, when last heard from. 8. Benjamin Franklin Thurston, 1872; married Marion Owen of Presque Isle; now a provision merchant in Tacoma, Washington. 9. Myrtie B. Thurston, 1874; married George Stone, of Haverhill.

(IV) George Austin Young, son of John Cutrell Young, was born at Garfield, Maine, July 17, 1886. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town. During his boyhood he worked on his father's farm, part of which he inherited and now cultivates. In politics he is a Republican. For the past two years he has been town treasurer. He is a member of Ashland Grange, No. 247, Patrons of Husbandry, in which he has filled the offices of gate-keeper, steward and overseer. In religion he is an Episcopalian. He is also an Odd Fellow, member of Mountain View Lodge, Ashland, Maine.

EATON Francis Eaton, the immigrant ancestor of this family, came from England to Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1620, in the "Mayflower," and signed the famous compact on board that historic vessel. He was a carpenter by trade. He was admitted a freeman in 1633, and March

25, 1633, was rated at nine shillings. His wife Sarah, son Samuel, and infant, came with him. His wife died before 1627; Bradford says she died "in the generall sickness which was in the winter of 1620-21." He married a second wife, who died soon, and he married (third) Christian Penn, who came over in the "Ann," in 1623. He removed from Plymouth to Duxbury, where he died in the latter part of 1633. Administration on his estate was granted to Thomas Prence and John Doane, November 25, same year. In July, 1634, his widow married Francis Billington, by whom she had eight children. Children of Francis Eaton, by first wife: Samuel, born in England or Holland, 1620. By second wife: Rachel, born in Plymouth, 1624-25, married, March 2, 1645, Joseph Ramsden. By third wife: Benjamin, of whom further. There were two other children, one an "ideote," and another who probably died without issue.

(II) Benjamin, son of Francis Eaton, was born in Duxbury, Massachusetts, about 1627. He was apprenticed or bound out February 11, 1635, for fourteen years, including two years at school, to Bridget Fuller, widow. In 1648 he was of Duxbury, and in 1650 of Plymouth, and was admitted to the first church there, March 19, 1693. He married, December 4, 1660, Sarah, daughter of William Hoskins; he was a grantee of Middleboro, but never lived there. Children: William, born about 1662, will proved March 18, 1690-91; Benjamin, of whom further; Ebenezer, born about 1667; Rebecca, married Josiah Richard.

(III) Benjamin (2), son of Benjamin (1) Eaton, was born at Plymouth, in 1664. His trade was that of "housewright" at Kingston, then a part of Plymouth. His will was dated April 3, 1745, and proved December 20 same year. He married (first) December 18, 1689, Mary Coombs, who had twelve children by him. He married (second) Susanna ———, who died April 13, 1739, aged seventy years. Children, born at Kingston: William, June 1, 1691; Hannah, February 16, 1692; Jabez, February 8, 1693, died young; Daniel, 1694; Sarah, October 20, 1695; John, October 6, 1697; Benjamin, 1698; Francis, (q. v.); Elisha, about 1702; Mary, married Zachariah Souls; Elizabeth, married Cornelius Sturtevant; David, born about 1709.

TILLEY The surname Tilley is found in England as early as the Norman Conquest, and appears in the Domesday Book. The name was common also in France and Holland at an early date and is doubtless of Norman-French origin. The name is spelled in the ancient records,

Tillie, Tilly, Teley, Tiley, Tilee and Tely. We have at the present time the surname Tylee, probably of the same English stock.

Edward and John Tilley were among the passengers of the "Mayflower." Edward and his wife Ann both died in the spring of 1620-21. John brought his wife and daughter Elizabeth, and he and his wife also died early in 1621. The only descendants of these Pilgrim Tilleys are through John's daughter, who married John Howland. No person of the name Tilley can claim descent through these ancestors in the male line. There was another John Tilley in Dorchester who came in 1629; left no issue. William Tilley, of Barnstable and Boston, came from Little Minories, England, in the ship "Abigail," in June, 1636, left a daughter Sarah, but no sons that have been found on record. Others of the name came later. George and Elizabeth Tilly had children in Boston, 1727-1748, George, Mary, Elizabeth, Martha, George, William, John. Samuel and Eliphah had children in Boston, 1712-32, Samuel, Eliphah, Eliza, Lewis, William, William, Sarah. Thomas and Katherine Tiley had two children, Eliza, born February 1, 1718, Sarah, August 20, 1724. John and Eliza Tiley had, 1719-27, Eliza, John, Sarah, Lydia. These are probably related to Thomas Tilley who had by wife Hannah a son, Samuel Tilee, in Boston, May 1, 1657. This Samuel Tilee or Tiley had by wife Sarah: 1. John, born March 2, 1693. 2. Hannah, died March 15, 1694. 3. Sarah, born September 1, 1696. 4. William, born November 30, 1697. Whether this Boston family just described is related to that given below we have not learned. The facts of the early generations of this family are from an old genealogy of the Tilley family.

(I) John Tilley lived at or near Exeter, England. Among his children were: 1. William, mentioned below. 2. John, married and had children: John, who remained in England; Elinor, remained in England; William, the rope-maker, born in England, 1641, came to Boston in 1660, and lived on Milk street, near Cow Lane; established a large rope-walk, and Tilley's Wharf and Tilley's Lane were named for him; his wife Isabella died January 13, 1702, and he married (second) Abigail Woodmancy; after his death she married (second) October 19, 1718, Judge Samuel Sewell. He died at Boston in 1717; daughter Isabella married Eliezer Armitage and Grace married Jonas Clarke. From the similarity of names and place of residence of the families it is conjectured that Thomas Tilee was closely related to William, the ropemaker.

(II) William Tilley, son of John Tilley,

lived at Exeter, England. He married and had children: 1. William, born about 1685, came with his two brothers, John and James, to work for their cousin, William Tilley, the rope-maker, in Boston; married, in 1736, Dorcas ———; removed to Newport, Rhode Island; son William, born October 19, 1738. 2. John, mentioned below. 3. James, born 1686; resided at New London, Connecticut, about 1718; gave ten pounds to the First Episcopal Church of New London; married, May 27, 1742, Hannah Savel, daughter of John Savel.

(III) John (2) Tilley, son of William Tilley, was born at Edford, England, about 1787-90. He came to Boston with his brothers, James and William, to work in the rope-walk of their cousin, William Tilley. He was in Boston about 1720; removed to New York state, where he married and had two sons, perhaps other children also. The name of his wife is unknown. Children: 1. Leonard, born 1730-40, in Brooklyn, New York, where he lived until his marriage, then moved to Granby, Massachusetts, and was progenitor of all of the name, without doubt, in western Massachusetts. 2. Samuel, mentioned below.

(IV) Samuel Tilley, son of John (2) Tilley, was born in Brooklyn, New York, about 1740, died in 1820, in the parish of Gagetown, Queen's county, New Brunswick, where he settled in 1783, leaving Brooklyn with the Loyalists. He married, 1765, Mary Morgan, of Brooklyn, and she died at Portland, New Brunswick, in 1834, aged eighty-four years. Children: James, mentioned below; Jacob; Elizabeth.

(V) James Tilley, son of Samuel Tilley, was born September 7, 1773, died November 23, 1850. He married Mary Chase, born April 7, 1776, died July 7, 1866. Children: Anna, Thomas M., James, mentioned below; Rebecca, Phebe, Samuel, Charles, Jacob.

(VI) James (2) Tilley, son of James (1) Tilley, was born in New Brunswick, February 24, 1798. He married, January 24, 1822, Sarah Briggs. Among their children was Henry, mentioned below.

(VII) Henry Tilley, son of James (2) Tilley, was born at Sheffield, New Brunswick, 1824, died at Ashland, Maine, 1906. His father died in New Brunswick and he was the only child. He came to Maine before marriage and settled in Ashland, where he followed farming for three years. He removed to Castle Hill, where he owned a farm, was postmaster and kept a hotel until he was over seventy years old. He retired and spent his last years at Ashland. In politics he was a Democrat. He held various public offices in



L. M. Tilley and Family

Castle Hill. He was a member of the school board, selectman, tax collector and town treasurer. He was a member of Pioneer Lodge, No. 72, Free and Accepted Masons, of Ashland. He married (first) ——— Currier, of Florenceville, New Brunswick. He married (second) Louisa (Coffin) Sylvester, born at Unity, Maine, 1827, died at Ashland in 1907. Child by first wife: James, deceased. Children by second wife: Louis Kossuth, mentioned below; Herbert, born December 12, 1859, in Castle Hill, married (first) Addie Gardner, (second) Carrie Gardner, her sister, now of Ashland; he was a farmer in that town; Everett, born February, 1862, at Castle Hill, died May 11, 1914; married Fannie Watson, of Limestone; they live at Northboro, Massachusetts. By her first husband, Louisa (Coffin) Sylvester had Helen Sylvester, who married Wesley Smith, a farmer of Castle Hill.

(VIII) Louis Kossuth Tilley, son of Henry Tilley, was born at Ashland, Maine, October 3, 1857. He attended the public schools there and at Presque Isle and entered the University of Maine at Orono, where he was a student for two years. He taught school afterward at Castle Hill, Washburn and Mapleton. In 1882 he bought a farm in Castle Hill and cultivated it until 1890 when he sold it to his brother and purchased the general store at Castle Hill. In 1895 he sold the store and returned to agriculture in Castle Hill, continuing for three years. In 1898 he bought a farm of 530 acres in Garfield, where he has resided since that time. In politics he is a Republican. He has held the offices of selectman, tax collector, town treasurer and superintendent of schools at Castle Hill; superintendent of schools in Garfield for six years; tax collector of Garfield, six years; treasurer of Garfield, five years; justice of the peace twenty years. He is now road commissioner. He attends the Congregational church, and is a member of Ashland Grange, No. 247, Patrons of Husbandry; the Independent Order of Foresters of Ashland. For five years he was the master of the Grange at Castle Hill and was the first to hold that office there.

He married, March 26, 1884, at Ashland, Annette Goding, born at Masardis, May, 1859. She is a member of the Congregational church and of Ashland Grange (see below). Children of Louis Kossuth Tilley: 1. Harold Lee, mentioned below. 2. Glenwood G., born September 21, 1888; graduate of the University of Maine, 1913; resides in Fulton, New York; a manufacturer. 3. Ralph R., born October 9, 1890; graduate of Ricker's Classical Institute, 1911; clerk in Ashland; married Helen

Weeks, at Masardis, 1912. 4. Gordon B., born November, 1892; graduate of Ricker's Classical Institute, 1912. 5. Lawrence C., born August, 1894; graduated from Ricker's Classical Institute, June, 1914. 6. George M., born August, 1896; student in Ricker's Classical Institute. 7. Louise K., born September 1, 1900.

(IX) Harold Lee Tilley, son of Louis Kossuth Tilley, was born at Castle Hill, Maine, May 21, 1886. He attended school there until he was twelve years old, and afterward attended the public schools of Garfield and at Ricker's Classical Institute for three years. At the age of nineteen he was employed in surveying in Aroostook county in the woods and for five years he followed this profession in winter and assisted his father on the homestead in summer. In 1910 he went west and spent a year in Colorado and California. In 1911 he entered the Ashland Grange store and was employed there until May 1, 1912. In the meantime, he bought a farm of two hundred acres which he is now cultivating. His principal crops are potatoes, oats and hay. In politics he is a Republican. He attends the Congregational church, and is a member of Mountain View Lodge, No. 144, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Ashland, and of Ashland Grange, No. 247, Patrons of Husbandry. He is unmarried.

William Goding, father of Annette (Goding) Tilley, was born in Kennebec county, Maine, 1844, died at Ashland, 1894. He was a farmer in Ashland for many years, and was formerly of Masardis. He served the town as selectman, and attended the Baptist church. He married Belinda Kallock, born in Ashland in 1841, died there in 1881. Children of William Goding: 1. Annette Goding, married Louis Kossuth Tilley, mentioned above. 2. George Goding, born 1861 at Masardis, died in Ashland; was a farmer; married (first) Abbie Kallock, who married (second) Andrew Estabrook; they reside in Minnesota. 3. Maria Goding, born 1863; married Edward Bartlett, of Ashland. 4. William Goding, born 1865; married (first) Georgia Kallock; (second) Lucretia Winslow; they reside at Kenyon City, Colorado. 5. Alberta Goding, born 1867; married William Chandler, of Castle Hill; she died in Colorado; he is a carpenter and contractor in that state. 6. Annie Goding, born 1869; married Charles Flint, an electrician, who established the Ashland Electric Light Company. 7. Louise Goding, born 1871; married Samuel Stevens, of Portage Lake, where he now lives, a farmer. 8. Felix Goding, born 1874; farmer, Ashland.

The surname Bragdon or BRAGDON Bragden has been in use for several centuries in England, and a lineage of the family appears in a visitation of London as early as 1588. The coat-of-arms of the Bragdon family is: Argent a lion passant azure between three fleurs de lis gules. Crest: A boar issuant out of a rock proper.

Arthur Bragdon, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1598, died in York, Maine, about 1678. He settled in York as early as 1642 and was a citizen of prominence, having large grants of land and holding much property on the south side of the York river. All of this name are his descendants, unless possibly some families of recent immigration. The Bragdons were leading spirits in some of the coast towns of Maine for many generations, filling various positions of trust and honor. Arthur Bragdon and George Puddington deposed July 3, 1647, to the effect that Richard Vines made a grant of land to John Wadlon and Edmund Littlefield in Wells, York county, by deed dated November 20, 1645, in behalf of Sir Ferdinand Gorges, patentee of Maine province. (See York deeds). In a deposition made in York in 1665 his age is stated as "about sixty-seven years." He filled many offices and served on important committees in the old town of York. Just before his death he deeded to his son Thomas, May 20, 1678, all his estate on condition that Thomas "provide all necessary things as long as he and his wife live." His administrator filed an inventory, October 2, 1678. (Part I, fol. 26, vol. V, York Deeds). Among the articles mentioned was "one hatt 5s too ould coats & one peyre of briches 30 s." Evidently the wardrobe of the progenitor was simple enough. The spelling is that of the conveyancer, not of Bragdon, because he signed his deed with a large capital A, the ends of the cross bar and the terminals of each leg of the letter being divided like a forked stick. His son Thomas signed with a mark—plain capital letters, "T. B." We do not find the name of Arthur Bragdon's wife. Children: Arthur, born about 1620; Thomas, born about 1625; perhaps daughters.

The descendants of Arthur Bragdon have been numerous in Maine. One branch of the family located at Knox Station in that state.

(I) Horace Bragdon, a descendant of Arthur Bragdon, mentioned above, was born in Penobscot county, Maine, near the town of Dexter, September 7, 1825, died in Ashland, Maine, in 1886. He was educated in the public schools. He came to Ashland, Maine, when about eighteen years old, bought and cleared a

farm there, and lived upon it the remainder of his life. He was one of the pioneers of the town of Ashland. In politics he was a Democrat. He attended the Congregational church. He married, at Ashland, Priscilla House, also a native of Penobscot county, born near Dexter, May 4, 1836, died at Ashland, 1890. George House, father of Priscilla, was born in Penobscot county in 1813, died at Ashland in 1888. He came to Ashland with his family and lived there during the remainder of his life. In early life he was a Whig in politics, and afterward a Republican. In religion he was a Congregationalist. He cleared the farm which he occupied for many years. Children of George House: 1. Charles House, a farmer at Patten, Maine. 2. George House, died young. 3. Benjamin House, a farmer at Patten. 4. William House, a farmer at Patten. 5. Calvin House, a farmer at Patten. 6. Hannah, married Llewellyn Gordon, a farmer, now retired, of Masardis, Maine, where she died. 7. Betsey Vesta House, died at Portage Lake, 1903, married S. Goss, of Dexter, a farmer. 8. Adeline House, married Silas Rafford, a farmer; she died at Patten. 9. Priscilla, married Horace Bragdon, mentioned above. Children of Horace and Priscilla Bragdon: 1. Sherborn, born May 8, 1853, died at Portage Lake, 1888; married Lydia Hill, of Sheridan, Maine, now of Portage Lake. 2. Franklin, born August 19, 1855, died young. 3. Ai Franklin, born April 29, 1857; married Olive ———, and they live on a farm at Portage Lake. 4. Martha A., born February 23, 1859, died at Portage Lake in 1888; married Albert Boltridge, of Ashland; he is now a farmer at Portage Lake. 5. Ida A., born October 19, 1860; married Fred Boltridge, a brother of Albert Boltridge; they reside on a farm at Portage Lake. 6. George E., born December 1, 1862; a farmer at Portage Lake; unmarried. 7. Almeda A., born October 30, 1864; married Albert Boltridge as his second wife; he is a farmer at Portage Lake. 8. Sumner H., born July 9, 1867, died at Portage Lake, 1897; a farmer. 9. Miles Oscar, born April 17, 1869; married Victoria Meadow, of Wallagrass, Maine; he is a farmer and merchant at Portage Lake. 10. Charles Calvin, born August 6, 1871; married Kate Pinnette, of Wallagrass; he is a farmer and lumberman at Portage Lake. 11. Harper Allen, mentioned below. 12. Hadley, born August 6, 1876; married Albra Wilcox, of Washburn, Maine; now living in Ashland, Maine, on the south half of the homestead of his father. 13. Iva May, born October 6, 1879, died young.

(II) Harper Allen Bragdon, son of Horace

Bragdon, was born at Ashland, Maine, May 30, 1874. He attended the public schools there, and assisted his father on the farm. His father died when he was twelve years old and after that time he worked on the farms of various neighbors until 1892 when he bought a half of his father's homestead. His brother Hadley at the same time bought the southern half of the farm. Mr. Bragdon has eighty-eight acres, of which forty are under cultivation. The land is excellent for potatoes, oats and wheat. He has some valuable timber lands. Mr. Bragdon married, in Ashland, July 17, 1898, Flavilla Leighton Ellis, born in Ashland, July 10, 1877. She was educated in the public schools of her native town, and in religion is a Congregationalist (see Ellis II). Children of Mr. and Mrs. Bragdon, all born in Ashland, Maine: 1. Horace Sumner, born March 8, 1899, died April 1, 1900. 2. Ralph Minor, born February 6, 1900. 3. Forrest Ellis, born January 15, 1901, died February 15, 1901. 4. Bessie Edith, born October 17, 1903. 5. Mildred Flavelle, born May 6, 1904, died September, 1904. 6. Crystal Olive, born October 5, 1905.

(The Ellis Line).

(I) William Ellis, born 1799, died May 1, 1861. He married (first) Abigail ———, who died May 1, 1850, aged fifty-three years. He married (second) Eunice ———, born June 6, 1814, died September 24, 1887. He was for many years a farmer in Ashland, Maine. Children: 1. William, died in Ashland, a farmer, unmarried. 2. Josiah, died February 15, 1862, aged forty-two years. 3. Stephen. 4. Calvin, died September 23, 1846, aged twenty years six months, at Ashland. 5. Charles, died April 19, 1853, aged thirty-five years. 6. Joseph, married ——— Walker; both died at Castle Hill, Maine. 7. Leonard, mentioned below. 8. Daniel, born 1836, died in 1908; was a farmer; married Susan Libby, of Newfields, Maine, where she now lives. 9. Levi, died at Ashland, 1909, aged seventy-one; always lived on the homestead.

(II) Leonard Ellis, son of William Ellis, was born in Dexter, Maine, in 1829, died in Ashland, Maine, April, 1903. He came to Ashland when a young man, a pioneer in that township, and cleared his farm where he lived the remainder of his life. In politics he was a zealous and lifelong Republican. He attended the Congregational church. He married Lavinia Coffin, born near Dexter in 1837, died at Ashland, in May, 1901, daughter of William and Lavinia Coffin. Her uncle, Artemas Coffin, was one of the pioneers and cut the first tree in the beginning of the settlement of

the town. Children of Leonard Ellis: 1. Stephen, born October 3, 1856; married Sarah McManus, of Patten, now of Oxbow, Maine; he died at Oxbow, in August, 1908; was a farmer. 2. Edith, born June 5, 1858; married Minot Bird, a farmer of Ashland. 3. Charles, born April 5, 1860; married ——— Stevens, a widow of Houlton; now living on a farm at Oxbow. 4. William, born 1862, died at Ashland in 1864. 5. Carrie, born May 3, 1866; married Alexander Skinner, of Nova Scotia; now living at Ashland on a farm. 6. Calvin, twin of Carrie, married Carrie Gardner, of Ashland; he is a farmer in that town. 7. Eben, born April 9, 1873; married Filey Pulsifer, of Mapleton; resides in Ashland. 8. Almeda, born September, 1875; married William McCarren, of New Brunswick; he is a miller at Ashland. 9. Flavilla Leighton, married Harper Allen Bragdon (see Bragdon II).

The surnames Cockburn, Colburn, Colburne, Colburn and Coburn are variations in spelling of the same old English surname. It is believed that the name was of very ancient Scandinavian origin. The family in England bore coats-of-arms. It is described: Argent on a chevron between three bugle horns, stringed sable, as many mullets of the first, on a chief embattled gules, pendant from a riband of the last, fimbriated, azure. Crest: Out of a mural crown, or, a reindeer's head, argent, attired or, between a branch of laurel in the dexter and a branch of palm, in the sinister, both proper. But various American families, descended from Edward Coburn, mentioned below, have copies of an armorial not found in English heraldry, described in the Colburn genealogy: Ermine on a shield a chevron or with two cinquefoils in chief, centered sanguine, leaved of the second and in the base a martlet on a sword barwise, winged sable, closed, contourné. Crest: A wolf's head, coupé, contourné. This device has been in use so many years in America, that regardless of its early history it is a valued possession of the Coburns of America.

(I) Edward Coburn, Colborne or Colburn, as the name is variously spelled by his descendants, was born in England. He sailed in September, 1635, in the ship, Defence, and arrived in Boston, October 30. His age was stated as seventeen, and Robert Colburn, aged twenty-eight years, was a fellow passenger. He settled first at Ipswich, Massachusetts, and was a farmer for Nathaniel Saltonstall. He was a soldier in King Philip's War from Chelmsford and was in charge of what was called Colburn's garrison on the Merrimac

River, having the rank of corporal. He was guarding the ferry March 18, 1675, when the Wamesit Indians killed two sons of Samuel Varnum and burned Coburn's home. During King William's War, 1689-90, he again commanded a garrison. He was probably the first settler of Dracut, Massachusetts. He died in 1712. Children: Edward, born 1642; John, 1644; Robert, 1646; Thomas, 1648; Daniel, (q. v.); Hannah, 1656; Ezra, March 16, 1658; Joseph, June 16, 1661; Lydia, August 20, 1666.

James Harris Beckwith, a BECKWITH descendant of Matthew Beckwith, the American immigrant of this name, was born in New England in 1814, died at Fort Fairfield, Maine, in 1889. He was a carpenter by trade and also a farmer. When a young man he removed to Prince Edward Island, where he resided until 1870. He then located in Fort Fairfield, Maine, and followed his trade there to the end of his life. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married Elizabeth McGoogan, born in 1815, died at Fort Fairfield in 1886, of Scotch ancestry. She was also a Methodist. Children, all born on Prince Edward Island: 1. William Millage, mentioned below. 2. John Chipman, farmer, Athens, Maine; married Sarah Marquis, sister of Mrs. William M. Beckwith. 3. Horatio S. 4. Lavinia, died at Minneapolis, Minnesota; married William Strang, a millwright of Prince Edward Island. 5. Jane, died at Fort Fairfield; married Harry B. Bearisto, of Prince Edward Island. 6. Steadman D., a builder and contractor, Fort Fairfield; married Aline Rachliffe, of Easton; children: Linwood, Harris, Helen.

(II) William Millage Beckwith, son of James Harris Beckwith, was born on Prince Edward Island, August 19, 1841, died at Fort Fairfield, Maine, October, 1906. He was a carpenter by trade. In 1868 he left his native place and worked for a time at Cambridge, Massachusetts. He afterward went to St. John, New Brunswick, remaining for two years, and in 1878 removed to Fort Fairfield, Maine, where he spent the remainder of his life, following his trade. In politics he was a Democrat, in religion a Methodist. He married Mary Margaret Marquis, born in Cavenish, Prince Edward Island, July 28, 1849. She is now living in Boston, Massachusetts. William Marquis, her father, was born in New Brunswick, in 1815, died in Massachusetts, in 1895. He was a farmer and carpenter. He removed to Massachusetts. He married Elizabeth Bishop, born on Prince Edward Island,

died in Massachusetts. Children of William Marquis: 1. Robert Marquis, killed by natives in New Zealand; was a ship-builder and explorer. 2. Daniel Marquis, died at Auburn, Maine; was a contractor and builder. 3. George Marquis, carpenter; married a Miss Thayer; resides at Roxbury, Massachusetts. 4. David Marquis, carpenter, died in Massachusetts, unmarried. 5. Alexander Marquis, died in Texas; was a minister. 6. Mary Margaret Marquis, married William Millage Beckwith, mentioned above. 7. Sarah Marquis, died in Fort Fairfield; married John Chipman Beckwith. Children of William Millage Beckwith: 1. James Harris, a carpenter, resides in Fort Fairfield; married Hetty Merrithew, of Tobique, New Brunswick; children: Millage Merrithew, born August 30, 1906; George Chipman, October 4, 1907; Willard Steadman, 1909; Mildred, March, 1912. 2. William Marquis, mentioned below. 3. Frank Worden, resides at Brockton, Massachusetts, is with the Douglas Shoe Company; married Grace Mathers; children: Paul and a daughter. 4. Lillian Stella, married F. R. Street, of Upper Kent, New Brunswick; resides at Caribou; children: Anna, Malcolm, Mary Frances. 5. Mabel Ivalue, married W. O. Blake, now retired, a capitalist living at Hingham, Massachusetts; daughter, Catherine Blake, born August 19, 1913. 6. Filinda Elizabeth, married Herbert Stanley Street, brother of F. R. Street, mentioned above; resides at Seattle, Washington, a merchant; children: Lulu Catherine, Mabel, Dorothy. 7. Robert A., married Ethel Grant, of Fort Fairfield, now of Caribou, a farmer; no children. 8. Clara V., in training for a nurse. 9. Ernest L., married Vita St. Clair Bishop; he is an insurance agent, Roxbury.

(III) William Marquis Beckwith, son of William Millage Beckwith, was born at Cambridge, Massachusetts, March 23, 1871. His parents removed to Fort Fairfield when he was seven years old. He attended the public schools there, and learned the trade of carpenter in the employ of his father. He remained at home and assisted his father until the time of his marriage. He bought a farm of seventy acres on Houlton road, all under cultivation, February 22, 1902. Afterward he bought another farm on the Presque Isle road, five miles from Fort Fairfield, comprising one hundred and forty acres, of which half is cleared and the rest is largely good timber land. He now cultivates both farms. In politics he is a Republican; in religion a Methodist. He is a member of Aroostook Valley Grange, No. 485, Patrons of Husbandry. He married, April 9, 1902, at Fort Fairfield, Ma-

bel Edna Cottle (see Cottle II), born at Alexander, Maine, October 17, 1878. She was educated at Fort Fairfield in the public schools. She is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church and of Aroostook Valley Grange. Children: 1. Merle Evelyn, born August 19, 1903. 2. Lawrence Cottle, born September 25, 1904. 3. Louise Mabel, born April 13, 1906. 4. Hazel, born January 20, 1910. 5. Ethel Cottle, born March 19, 1911.

(The Cottle Line).

(I) ——— Cottle, grandfather of Mrs. William Marquis Beckwith, was born in Maine, in 1806, died at Alexander, Maine, 1851, was killed in an accident while hauling a load of lumber. He followed farming in Alexander. He married Mary Crafts. Children: 1. Sheppard Penny, mentioned below. 2. Samuel, resides at Quilcene, Washington, a farmer, formerly a school teacher; married Mrs. Daisy Miner, a widow. 3. Frederick, died at North Anson, Maine, unmarried. 4. Louise, married Joseph McLean, of Alexander; resides at Augusta, Maine, a farmer, Democrat, road commissioner. Mary (Crafts) Cottle was a native of Maine. She died in Alexander. She married (second) William McLean, of New Brunswick, a farmer, and had two children.

(II) Sheppard Penny Cottle, son of ——— Cottle, was born in Alexander, Maine, May 18, 1845. He was a lumberman when a young man. He bought a farm about five miles from the village of Fort Fairfield and cultivated it until November, 1910, when he retired. He is now living at Quilcene, Washington. In politics he is a Republican, in religion a Methodist. He was formerly a member of Aroostook County Grange. He married, October 28, 1877, in Alexander, Clara Evelyn McPheters, born in Cooper, Maine, February 5, 1850, died in Fort Fairfield, March 20, 1909. She was a member of the Methodist church and of Aroostook Valley Grange. Joseph McPheters, her father, was born in Maine in 1828, died at Alexander in 1888. He was a farmer nearly all his active life in the town of Alexander. In politics he was a Democrat. He married Hannah Bohanon, born in Washington county, Maine, died at Alexander. Children of Joseph McPheters: 1. Clara Evelyn McPheters, married Sheppard Penny Cottle, mentioned above. 2. Charles McPheters, resides at Campello, Massachusetts; a livery stable keeper; married Esther ———. 3. Ida McPheters, married Charles Hunnewell, of Alexander, a blacksmith. 4. Edwin McPheters, a farmer, Alexander. 5. Nellie McPheters, died young. 6. William McPheters, drowned when a young man. Two other children died young. Chil-

dren of Sheppard Penny Cottle: 1. Mabel Edna, married William Marquis Beckwith (see Beckwith III). 2. Arthur Garfield, born March 16, 1880; resides at Fort Fairfield, four miles and a half from the village on the Presque Isle road; married Leola Devoe, of Fort Fairfield; no children. 3. Ervin Llewellyn, born December 21, 1882, died at Fort Fairfield, July 27, 1910; was a farmer, associated with his father; married Emma Maude Gould, of Washburn; child, Ervin Llewellyn, born February 7, 1910. 4. Ethel Pearl, born July 21, 1888; married Ralph C. Miner, of Quilcene, Washington, where he is a farmer; children: Walter and Kenneth Miner.

Israel West, father of Israel West, WEST of this review, was born in Pennsylvania in 1801, died in Andover, New Brunswick, in 1873. His father died in Newmarket, New Brunswick, and he had a brother John, who died at Bear Island, St. John river, 1849, unmarried, and a sister who married ——— Tracy, of New Brunswick, a farmer near Woodstock. Israel West was educated in Pennsylvania, and for a time was a lumberman there, later moving to Newmarket Settlement in New Brunswick, then to Calais, Maine, and finally to Ashland, Maine, where he lived the last six years of his life on a farm which he owned there. In politics he was a Republican, and he was a member of the English church.

He married (first) ——— Howard, of New Brunswick, and she died at the birth of her child, who died at the same time. He married (second) Joanne Manuel, born at Prince William, New Brunswick, in 1822, died at Limestone, New Brunswick, in 1905. She was daughter of Anthony Manuel, born in Portugal in 1752, died at Prince William, in 1861. He came from Portugal before his marriage, and settled in New Brunswick, keeping an inn halfway between Frederickton and Woodstock for more than sixty years; the inn was a stopping place for the stage coaches. At the time he started there were no roads, and he had to reach his place of settlement by way of St. John river. He was a member of the English church. He married (first) Betsey Ross, born in 1773, died in 1858. He married (second) when an old man, ——— Shaw, who was over sixty years of age. Children: 1. John, died at Bear Island; married Betsey Hagerman, of New Brunswick. 2. Joanne, married Israel West, mentioned above. 3. Margaret, died at Andover, New Brunswick; married ——— Hallett, of New Brunswick, a farmer. 4. Asa, died at Woodstock, New Brunswick, farmer; married ———

Morehouse, of New Brunswick. 5. Silas, died at Prince William; married ——— Carr, of New Brunswick; farmer. 6. Betsey, died at Andover; married William Carr, of Scotch descent, farmer of New Brunswick. 7. Fannie, married George Jones, a farmer of Bear Island. 8. Elizabeth, died at Bear Island, New Brunswick; married George Parent, of New Brunswick, farmer. 9. Frederick, died at Woodstock. 10. Simon, lived in Wisconsin; married Maria Hagerman, niece of Betsey Hagerman.

Children of Israel and Joanne (Manuel) West: 1. William, lives in Andover, New Brunswick, eighty-five years of age; was a blacksmith, later a farmer; married ——— Hallett. 2. Jane, died in Limestone, New Brunswick, unmarried. 3. Israel, mentioned below. 4. Anthony, married Jane Ballard, of Limestone, where he owns a large farm. 5. Simon, married Bridget McDonald; owns large farm in Limestone. 6. Sarah, went west. 7. John, died in infancy. 8. Sidney, killed on Aroostook river by having a landing of logs roll over him, 1863; was a lumberman, unmarried.

Israel (2) West, son of Israel (1) West, was born in the Province of New Brunswick, Canada, in the parish of Dumfries, Newmarket Settlement, December 16, 1841. He attended the public schools there until he was fourteen years old. He began to work in the woods when he was but twelve years old and continued after he left school. At the age of eighteen years he was placed in charge of the work in the woods and on the timber drive. He followed lumbering until 1911, and during his long service in this industry he has had charge of more men in the woods than any other man in the county. At the age of nineteen years he bought a farm in Ashland, Maine, and he cultivated it, in addition to his other business, for a period of fourteen years. When he sold this farm, he bought his present farm in Garfield, consisting of one hundred and sixty-two acres of wild land. He has cleared this farm and now has in cultivation one hundred and forty acres. He was one of the pioneers of the town of Garfield. In politics Mr. West is a Republican. He has served the town in the office of road commissioner for three years and assisted in the construction of the county road, the Maine state road and the road from Presque Isle to Ashland. For three years he was truant officer and for one year collector of taxes. He is a communicant of the English church, and has been a member of the Ashland Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, for the past seven years and served on various committees.

He married, at Ashland, September, 1861,

Victoria Bolstridge, born in Ashland, September 2, 1845, daughter of Eben and Amelia (Bradley) Boltsridge. Children, all born at Ashland: 1. Mavilla, born January 10, 1866, died at Masardis, in January, 1886; married Charles Robinson, who was also born at Ashland, and now resides at Masardis, a farmer; children: Alfred Robinson, died in infancy; Dolly Robinson, married John Borton, now of Smyrna, Maine. 2. Eleona, born January 5, 1869, died at Ashland, in October, 1893; married James Fisher, of New Brunswick, now of Caribou, a mail carrier. 3. Alice, born September 15, 1872, died May 28, 1893, unmarried. 4. William, born January 26, 1875, died at Garfield, Maine, October, 1905, a lumberman, and farmer; married Lydia Goss, of Oxbow, now residing in Bangor, Maine; children: Montford, Bradford, John and Geary, now living with their mother. 5. Woodford, born April 23, 1878; a police officer in New Hampshire; married Lizzie Colpit, of Caribou; children: Mildred, Woodford and one other. 6. Lucille, born May 1, 1883, died at Garfield, in December, 1902; married Henry Howes, of Ashland, and had no children. 7. Celestia, born June 15, 1884, died at Ashland, October, 1908; married Granville Hoxley, of Mars Hill, Maine, now living in Garfield, a farmer; child, Flora. 8. Howard, born May 28, 1886; married Alma Clayton; they reside on their farm at Garfield. 9. Jessie, born October 18, 1888; married Bernard O'Neil, of Sherman, Maine, a farmer and joiner; they reside at Garfield; children: Christie and Lala. 10. Daughter, died in infancy.

John and Nathaniel Harmon, HARMON brothers, and perhaps others of the same family came from England to New England about 1640. John Harmon settled at Springfield, Massachusetts, and became a proprietor of the town as early as 1644. He was a town officer. His son Joseph removed to Suffield, Connecticut, and became the progenitor of a large and important branch of the family. Governor Judson Harmon is descended from the Suffield branch.

(I) Nathaniel Harmon, brother of John Harmon, settled in 1640 in Mount Wollaston, afterward called Braintree, Massachusetts, and was admitted a freeman of the colony, May 10, 1643. He married Mary, daughter of Thomas Bliss, of Rehoboth. Children: Nathaniel, Mary, John, Sarah, Jonathan, Ephraim.

(II) John Harmon, son of Nathaniel Harmon, was born about 1650. He removed from Braintree to Wells, Maine, in 1677. He was a soldier in King Philip's war and took part in

the Swamp Fight. He had land granted for his services in the Narragansett war. He married, in 1679, Sarah ———. Children: John, Sarah, Samuel, Mary, William, Nathaniel.

(III) Samuel Harmon, son of John Harmon, was born June 5, 1686, at Wells, Maine. He purchased several large tracts of land at Scottaway Hill, afterward called in his honor Harmon's Hill, in the town of Scarborough, built a mill on the river there and made his home there in 1728. He owned much land and was a prominent citizen of Scarborough. He married, March 19, 1707, Mercy Stinson. Children: Mercy, Sarah, Samuel, John, William, James, George.

(IV) John (2) Harmon, son of Samuel Harmon, was born at Wells, Maine, about 1718, died in Standish, where he lived for some years prior to his death. After the Indian wars, about 1728, he went with his parents to Scarborough. He married (first) December 2, 1742, Mary Hasty, who died December 10, 1853. He married (second) Widow Abigail (Hoyt) Foss. Children by first wife: Abigail, Mary, died young; Daniel, John, Mary. Children by second wife: William, Josiah, Elliot, Rufus, Benjamin, mentioned below; Anna.

(V) Benjamin Harmon, son of John (2) Harmon, was born about 1765. He married, November 20, 1777, at Machias, Maine, Sarah Hill, of Scarborough, daughter of Japhet Hill. He was a soldier in the Revolution from Machias, in Captain Stephen Smith's company, Colonel Benjamin Foster's regiment, December 4, 1778, to January 4, 1779. Children: William, married Mary McAllister; Japhet, married Sarah Getchell; Nathaniel, married Lydia McAllister; Samuel, married Mercy Fisher; Henry, married Sarah Berry; Stephen, mentioned below; Benjamin, married Lavinia Hanscom; Hannah, married William Albee; Rebecca, married James Bean; Sally, married Aaron Sever; Lydia, married Daniel Whittemore.

(VI) Stephen Harmon, son of Benjamin Harmon, was born in Machias, Maine, in 1786, died in Carleton county, New Brunswick, in 1870. He was a farmer. He married ——— Rideout, in Fredericton, New Brunswick. She was born in Carleton county. Children: 1. Avar, a farmer, died at Carleton, New Brunswick. 2. William, farmer and wheelwright of Fredericton. 3. Abraham, farmer of Carleton county, married (second) Lavinia Abbott. 4. Samuel H., mentioned below. 5. Drusilla, married ——— Getchell, farmer of Limestone, Maine. 6. Naomi, resides in Peel, New Brunswick; married Benjamin Atwater. 7. Dingee. 8. Sarah.

(VII) Samuel H. Harmon, son of Stephen Harmon, was born in Peel, New Brunswick, 1832, died at Fort Fairfield, August 14, 1910. He was a farmer in his native town, removing to Fort Fairfield in 1889. He bought the farm now owned by his son in that town. He married Lydia Sawyer, born at St. Stephen, New Brunswick, 1835, died in Carleton county, New Brunswick, in 1907. Children: 1. Allison, carpenter of Woodstock, New Brunswick; married Louise Lewis. 2. Vinal, married Bessie Williams; he is a police officer of the city of Boston. 3. Etta, married Ira Reynolds; resides on a farm four miles from Fort Fairfield. 4. Archie B., mentioned below. 5. Lulu, married Percy Bishop, farmer of Fort Fairfield. George Sawyer, brother of Lydia (Sawyer) Harmon, went to California in 1849 and died there; John Sawyer served in the civil war and died in Kansas City, leaving a son, Dr. Lewis B. Sawyer; James Sawyer was another brother; Sarah Sawyer, a sister, married William Deering, of Danforth, Maine, and Joan Sawyer, another sister, married Moses Rideout, a farmer of Carleton county, New Brunswick.

(VIII) Archie B. Harmon, son of Samuel H. Harmon, was born in Peel, Carleton county, New Brunswick, September 19, 1875. He attended the public schools there until he was fourteen years old. During his boyhood he worked on his father's farm until he was nineteen years old, when he bought the farm and has conducted it since then. He is a member of Greenridge Grange, No. 282, Patrons of Husbandry. He married, May 12, 1901, in Hartland, New Brunswick, Myrtle Perkins, born at Centerville, Carleton county, New Brunswick, December 19, 1879. Isaac Perkins, her father, was born in Centerville, 1824, and died there May, 1887. He was a farmer all his active life. He married Mary Jane Buchanan, born in Centerville in 1830, died at Hartland, New Brunswick, April, 1904. Children of Isaac Perkins: 1. Colonel Guilford D. Perkins. 2. Kate, died aged thirty-five; married Reuben Drew, formerly of Portland. 3. Watts, a boxmaker of Fall River, Massachusetts, afterward a traveling salesman; married Laura Macomber. 4. Gideon, married Maggie Sherer, of Gordonsville, Carleton county, New Brunswick. 5. Waldo, married Edith Comier; he is a veterinarian at Centerville. 6. Ida, married O. A. Miller, a blacksmith at Hartland. 7. Mary, married W. G. Kenney, a machinist of Bangor. 8. Harry, married Maude Foster; he is a carpenter in New Bedford, Massachusetts. 9. Myrtle, married Archie B. Harmon, mentioned above. Isaac Perkins had a brother William who died in

Boston; a brother Joel, a Baptist minister, died at Gordonsville, New Brunswick; a brother David who died in Boston; a brother Aaron who died at Centerville; a sister Katy who married ——— Clark. Among the ancestors of the Perkins family was an early New York Dutch family. James Buchanan, father of Mary Jane (Buchanan) Perkins, was born in Londonderry, Ireland, in 1809, died at Centerville, New Brunswick, 1881. He came to New Brunswick with his parents before he married and followed farming at Centerville. He married ——— McGuire, born in New York City, died in Centerville. Children of James Buchanan: 1. Elizabeth, married Thomas Toms, and both died at Tracy's Mills, New Brunswick. 2. Mary Jane, married Isaac Perkins, mentioned above. 3. Daughter, married William West, farmer, who died near Centerville. 4. Sarah, married David Fitzgerald, shoe dealer of Centerville. 5. James, farmer, married Lydia Irvin, who is now living at East Centerville. Children of Archie B. Harmon: 1. Loris, born June 3, 1903. 2. George Alton, born June 15, 1904. 3. Neta, born February 26, 1907. 4. Gertrude, born September 26, 1909. 5. Pauline, born June 17, 1913. 6. Perry B., born June 16, 1914.

The family of Holbrook is
 HOLBROOK ancient and distinguished in
 England. The ancient coat-
 of-arms is: A chevron between three martlets.
 Several other coats-of-arms were borne by different branches of the family in England.

(I) Thomas Holbroock, or Holbrooke, the immigrant ancestor, aged thirty-four, of Broadway, England, with wife Jane, aged thirty-four, and children, John, aged eleven; Thomas, aged ten; Anne, aged five, and Elizabeth, aged one, came from Weymouth, England, about 1628. He settled at Weymouth, Massachusetts, in 1640, and was on the committee to lay out the way from Braintree to Dorchester. He was admitted a freeman, May, 1645. He was selectman several years. His will was dated December 31, 1669, with codicil, December 31, 1673. He died 1674-76. His widow Jane died before April 24, 1677, when administration of the estate was granted to his son John. Children: John (q. v.); Thomas; Captain William, died 1699, lived at Scituate; Ann, married ——— Reynolds; Elizabeth, married Walter Hatch; Jane, married ——— Drake.

John Conant lived in the parish
 CONANT of East Budleigh, Devonshire,
 England, probably born about
 1520 at Gittisham, an adjacent town; was a taxpayer at East Budleigh, 1571, and in 1577

warden of the church there; was buried March 30, 1596, probably son of John Conant, who died September, 1659, at Gittisham.

(II) Richard Conant, son of John Conant, was born at East Budleigh about 1548, and in 1588 was assessed for land there; church warden in 1606 and 1616. He married, February 4, 1578, Agnes, daughter of John Clarke Sr., of Collyton, who married, June 9, 1544, Anne, daughter of William Macy, of Collyton. Richard and Agnes Conant were buried September 22, 1630. Children: John, Richard, Robert, Jane, John, Thomas, Christopher, Roger, mentioned below.

(III) Roger Conant, son of Richard Conant, was the immigrant ancestor. He was baptized at East Budleigh, April 9, 1592, and received a good education. He married, November, 1618, and had probably been seven years in London as an apprentice to a salter, doubtless living there until 1623, when he came to America. He was first at Plymouth, but owing to differences in religious beliefs he followed Rev. John Lyford to Nantasket (Hull). It was probably while there that he used Governor's Island, which was known for some time as Conant's Island. In 1624-25 he was chosen by the Dorchester Company as governor of the Cape Ann colony, and after a year there he moved with those who did not return to England, to Naumkeag, later Salem, Massachusetts; his house was the first built there. Although he is not universally recognized as the first governor of Massachusetts, he is fairly entitled to that honor, for the colony of which he was the head was the first permanent settlement in the Massachusetts Bay territory. Roger Conant was admitted a freeman, May 18, 1631, and held many important offices; justice of the quarterly court at Salem three years; selectman 1637 to 1641, 1651 to 1654, 1657 and 1658; in 1667 he was an original member of the Beverly church. He had large grants of land in Salem, Beverly and vicinity. He died November 19, 1679. He married, November 11, 1618, in the parish of Blackfriars, London, Sarah Horton. Children: Sarah, Caleb, Lot, mentioned below; Roger, Sarah, Joshua, Mary, Elizabeth, Exercise.

(IV) Lot Conant, son of Roger Conant, was born about 1624, in Nantasket, or at Cape Ann, and settled at Marblehead as early as 1657. He was selectman in 1662; householder in 1674. On November 20, 1666, his father gave him a farm and homestead at Beverly, where he settled, and he was dismissed from the Salem church to join in forming the Beverly church, July 4, 1667. He died September 29, 1674. Many of his deeds are on record.



Joseph A Conant

He married Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. William Walton, who took degrees at Emanuel College, Cambridge, in 1621 and 1625, and was settled over the parish of Seaton, Devonshire, where his daughter was baptized October 27, 1729. He was pastor in Marblehead in 1639, until his death in 1668. Elizabeth, widow of Lot Conant, married (second) January 10, 1681-82, as third wife, Andrew Mansfield, son of Robert and Elizabeth Mansfield. Children: Nathaniel, John, mentioned below; Lot, Elizabeth, Mary, Martha, Sarah, William, twin of Sarah; Roger, Rebecca.

(V) John (2) Conant, son of Lot Conant, was born December 15, 1652, at Beverly, and settled there on the sixty acres of upland on which his father lived. He was a weaver and farmer. He served in King Philip's war in Captain Samuel Appleton's company, 1675. He was admitted to the Beverly church, August 23, 1691. He died September 30, 1724: He married, May 7, 1678, Bethiah, daughter of Andrew Mansfield, born April 7, 1658, died July 27, 1720. Children: Lot, mentioned below; Elizabeth, Bethia, John, Deborah, Mary, Daniel, Rebecca, Benjamin, Jemima.

(VI) Lot (2) Conant, son of John (2) Conant, was baptized June 1, 1679, at Beverly. He moved to Concord, Massachusetts, about 1716, and in April, 1710, bought fifteen acres in Manchester, selling his Concord land to his father and brother Daniel. He died May 15, 1767. He married (first) May 15, 1698, Martha Cleaves, who was admitted to the First Church at Beverly, May 31, 1701, and died at Concord, February 15, 1725, aged forty-four. He married (second) Susanna Clark; (third) Mary ———. Children by first wife, born in Beverly: Robert, mentioned below; Andrew, William, Dinah, Ezra, John, Elizabeth. Born in Concord: Martha, Bethia. By second wife, born in Concord: Ezra, Sarah.

(VII) Robert Conant, son of Lot (2) Conant, was born in Beverly, April 26, 1699. He removed to Concord, Massachusetts, and thence to the adjoining town of Chelmsford, where he was living in 1720. He removed to Stow in 1754, and died March 27, 1773. He was a farmer and carpenter. He married (first) Esther ———, (second) Sarah ———. Children: Samuel, Josiah, Peter, mentioned below; Esther, Martha, Rebecca, Lydia, Daniel.

(VIII) Peter Conant, son of Robert Conant, was born at Chelmsford, 1732, and settled in Stow. He was a soldier in the revolution in Captain Barron's company, took part in the battle of White Plains, and served in the Continental army. He married Sarah Gibson. His will was dated January 12, 1818. Children: Ephraim, mentioned below; Peter, born May

10, 1760; Isaac, Ebenezer, Josiah, Abraham, Mary, Sarah.

(IX) Ephraim Conant, son of Peter Conant, was born at Stow, January 16, 1757. He was a soldier in the revolution and fought in the battle of Lexington. He was in Captain Whitcomb's company, Colonel Prescott's regiment. He removed to Georgetown, Massachusetts, thence to Temple, New Hampshire, to Thomaston, Maine, and finally to Temple, Maine, where he died January 22, 1826. He married Rebecca Hayward. Children: Asa, born 1778; Simeon, 1779; Ephraim, February 7, 1781; Joseph, January 25, 1783; Peter, 1785; Sarah; Abraham, March 7, 1789; Rebecca, 1790; Isaac, mentioned below; Abigail, 1795; Jacob, 1797.

(X) Isaac Conant, son of Ephraim Conant, was born January 18, 1793, died in Waldo county, Maine, about 1863. He was a farmer in Waldo and Aroostook counties and was one of the pioneers of Fort Fairfield. He was colonel of a regiment of state militia. He married Nancy Wentworth, who died at Hope, Maine, December 14, 1838 (see Wentworth XXV). Children; born at Hope: Rebecca, born July 31, 1815, died February 11, 1829; William Bradford (named for Governor William, an ancestor), August 11, 1817, merchant of Belfast; Albert W., May 21, 1820, a "Fortyniner," remained in California until 1887; Benjamin W., January 20, 1823, a sea captain; Elisha H., January 22, 1826, a merchant; Joseph Augustus, mentioned below; Nancy, December 22, 1832; Rebecca, May 15, 1836.

(XI) Joseph Augustus Conant, son of Isaac Conant, was born at Hope, Maine, June 5, 1830, died at Fort Fairfield, August 29, 1909. He was educated in the public schools of Hope. He came to Fort Fairfield when he was fifteen years old and followed farming. He purchased his father's farm of eighty acres and cultivated it with other land which he added to it during the remainder of his active life. To the original farm he added during his life about six hundred acres, making it one of the finest and largest farms in Aroostook county. In politics he was a Republican, and subsequently a Democrat. He was road commissioner of the town. In religion he was in early life a Universalist, afterward an Agnostic. He was a member of the Fort Fairfield Grange. He enlisted in the Twenty-second Maine Regiment and served over a year in the civil war, in 1862-63. He married Julia Ann Johnston, born February 8, 1823, died in Fort Fairfield, July 12, 1878. Children: 1. Benjamin Wentworth, born March 25, 1849, died February 18, 1891; he served three months in the civil war; married Angela Jones; daughter, Nellie

E., married Louis Scott. 2. Abigail Nancy, born January 8, 1851; married John H. Avery, who died April 15, 1905, at Fort Fairfield; children: Ada; Lillian, married Rufus Higgins; John; William; Delbert H., of Tacoma; Nettie, married Fred Ball; Luella A., married John McGill; Mary E., married Orrison A. Brown; Grace D., married Douglas Craig. 3. Stephen Russell (q. v.). 4. Edward, born May, 1853; married Harriet Hitchins, of St. Stephen; resides at Eureka, California, police captain; children: Rex O., of Seattle; George, Leon, Zelma, Alice, Helen. 5. William Bradford, born August, 1855; married Mary Peck; resides at Peshtigo, Wisconsin; daughter Julia married a Mr. Hart. 6. Lyman, born 1857; farmer of Peshtigo. 7. Dudley, born August 4, 1858; married Maria Lovely; he was killed April 26, 1877, in an accident, lumbering; son Dudley, millwright of Presque Isle. 8. Adella M., born July, 1859; married Charles M. Waldron, of East Benton, Maine; children: Earl, Robert J., Elizabeth, Bessie, Joseph, deceased; Jennie. 9. Emma, died in infancy. 10. Joseph Augustus, mentioned below. 11. Abraham Lincoln, born October, 1864, died August 6, 1889; married Cora Johnston; son Harry, a farmer. 12. Isaac, mentioned below.

(XII) Joseph Augustus (2) Conant, son of Joseph Augustus (1) Conant, was born at Fort Fairfield, February 11, 1862. He followed farming in his native town until 1882 when he went into the lumber business in Minnesota. In 1886 he went to Montana and three years later returned to Fort Fairfield and bought a farm. In 1906 he sold his farm and bought a larger one in Presque Isle, containing two hundred and fifty acres, of which one hundred and seventy-five acres are in cultivation. In politics he is a Democrat; in religion an Agnostic. He was a charter member of General Custer Lodge, Knights of Pythias, and he is a member of the Grange. He married, April 8, 1891, Carrie C. Flannery (see Flannery II), born May 12, 1865, a school teacher in Fort Fairfield, Limestone and Washburn, beginning when but fourteen and continuing until her marriage; member of the Grange, the Women's Relief Corps, and of the Episcopal church. Children: 1. Bessie Arlene, born March 22, 1892; teacher in the Gardner School, Presque Isle, member of the County and State Teachers' associations. 2. Thomas Reed, born November 28, 1893. 3. Frank Lewis, born October 15, 1895. 4. Madelyn Janice, born October 11, 1900.

(XII) Isaac Conant, son of Joseph Augustus (1) Conant, was born at Fort Fairfield, Maine, June 14, 1867. He attended the public

schools there until he was sixteen years old. He assisted his father on the homestead, to which he succeeded after his father died. He now owns four hundred acres of land, half of which is under cultivation. In politics he is a Democrat and he has served on the town committee of his party. He attends the Unitarian church, and is a member of Frontier Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; charter member of Border Lodge, No. 83, Knights of Pythias, Fort Fairfield, of which he has been chancellor commander, having filled the lower offices in succession. He is also a member of Fort Fairfield Lodge, Modern Woodmen of America; and of the Aroostook Valley Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He married Delia Flannery, sister of Mrs. Joseph A. Conant. She is a member of the Pythian Sisters, the Aroostook Valley Grange and the Women's Christian Temperance Union. She attends the Episcopal church. Children: Marion L., born August 7, 1899; Harold F., July 1, 1902; A. Beryl, November 25, 1904; Joseph A., September 16, 1912.

(The Wentworth Line).

(I) Reginald Wentworth, or Rynald de Wynterwade, lived at the time of the Norman conquest, 1066. The family was Saxon.

(II) Henry Wentworth, son of Reginald Wentworth, succeeded his father in the lordship of Wentworth, in the Wapentake of Strafford, West Riding of Yorkshire.

(III) Richard Wentworth, son of Henry Wentworth, was his heir.

(IV) Michael Wentworth, son of Richard Wentworth, was succeeded by his son.

(V) Henry (2) Wentworth, son of Michael Wentworth, was succeeded by Hugh.

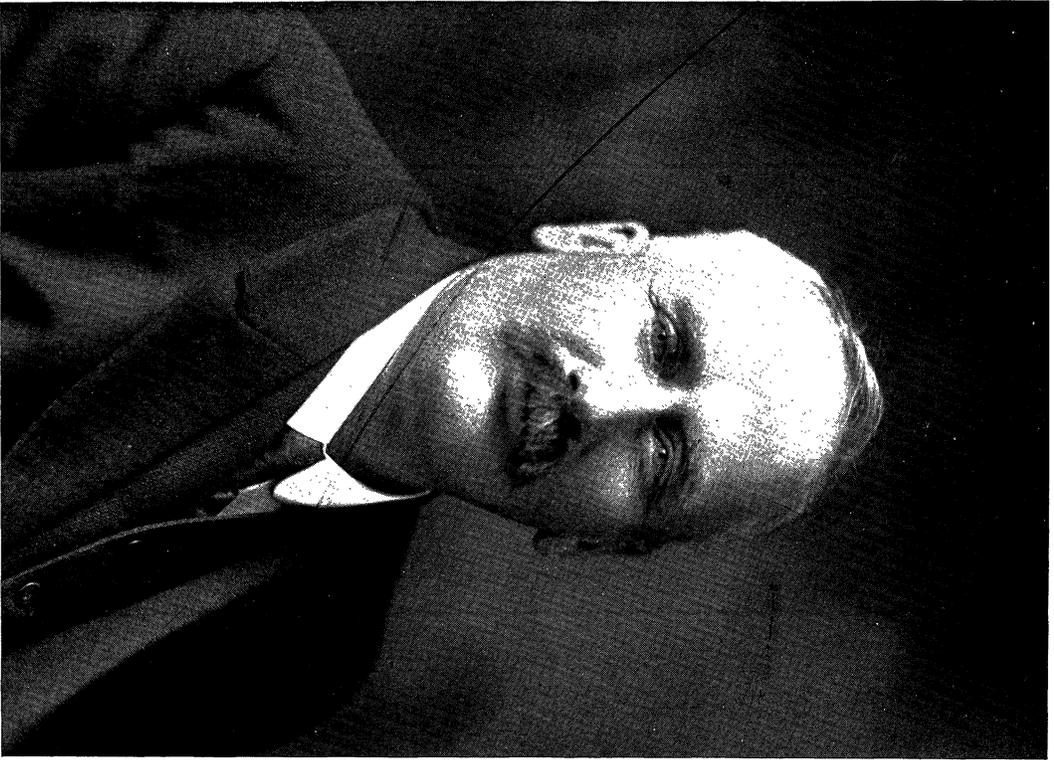
(VI) Hugh Wentworth, son of Henry (2) Wentworth, died in 1200.

(VII) William Wentworth, son of Hugh Wentworth, was succeeded by his son and heir.

(VIII) Robert Wentworth, son of William Wentworth, married Emma Woodhouse, thus acquiring the estate for which the family was later known as the Wentworths of Wentworth-Woodhouse. He lived in the reign of Henry III. and Edward I.

(IX) William (2) Wentworth, son of Robert Wentworth, of Wentworth-Woodhouse, married Beatrice, daughter of Gilbert Thakel, of Yorkshire. Children: William, mentioned below; Richard, prebendary of St. Paul's, bishop of London, 1338, and lord high chancellor of England same year, very distinguished, died 1339.

(X) William (3) Wentworth, son of William (2) Wentworth, married (first) 1288, Dionysia, daughter of Peter de Rotherfield; married (second) Lucy, daughter of Sir Adam



Ed Stewart



Bessie L. Stewart

Newmarch. He died in 1295, in the lifetime of his father, at whose death in 1308-09 the family estate went to William (XI). Children by first wife: William, mentioned below; John, married Alice Bissett.

(XI) William (4) Wentworth, son of William (3) Wentworth, inherited Wentworth-Woodhouse; married Isabel, daughter of William Pollington, Esq., of Pollington, Yorkshire. Children: William, a knight, heir of the estate; John, mentioned below.

(XII) John Wentworth, son of William (4) Wentworth, of North Elmsall, Yorkshire, inherited that estate from his uncle, John Wentworth, situated at no great distance from Wentworth-Woodhouse, in the parish of South Kirkby, about nine miles from Doncaster; married Joan, daughter of Richard Tyas, of Burghwallis, Yorkshire.

(XIII) John (2) Wentworth, only son of John (1) Wentworth, married Agnes, sister and co-heir of Sir William Dronsfield, of West Bretton, in Yorkshire; was living in 1413. Sons: John, mentioned below; Roger, Thomas, Richard.

(XIV) John (3) Wentworth, Esq., son of John (2) Wentworth, of North Elmsall, married Joan (or Elizabeth, according to some authorities), daughter of Richard Beaumont, Esq., of Whitley Hall, Yorkshire. Sons: John, mentioned below; Roger, William.

(XV) John (4) Wentworth, Esq., son of John (3) Wentworth, Esq., married Elizabeth, daughter of William Calverly, Esq., of Calverly, Yorkshire. Children: Jane, Thomas, mentioned below.

(XVI) Thomas Wentworth, son of John (4) Wentworth, Esq., of North Elmsall, married Jane, daughter of Oliver Mirfield, Esq., of Howley, Yorkshire, by Isabel, daughter of Sir John Saville, Knt., of Methley Hall, Yorkshire. He died in 1522. Children: John, Roger, Oliver, mentioned below; William, Thomas, daughter, married William Hawksworth, Esq.; Isabel, married Sir Thomas Wentworth, Knt., of Bretton, her kinsman.

(XVII) Oliver Wentworth, son of Thomas Wentworth, lived at Foxhill, Lincolnshire, a parish extending to the Humber. His will, dated December 7, 1558, was proved January 28, 1559. Children: William, mentioned below; Francis.

(XVIII) William (5) Wentworth, son of Oliver Wentworth, lived in Waltham, Lincolnshire; died May 22, 1574. Sons: Oliver; Thomas, born 1554; Christopher, mentioned below.

(XIX) Christopher Wentworth, son of William (5) Wentworth, was born probably in 1556; married, August 19, 1583, Catherine,

daughter of William Marbury, Esq., and Agnes (Lenton) Marbury, of Girsby, parish of Burgh-upon-Bain, Lincolnshire. He evidently moved frequently, as his children were baptized at five different places; Irby, Great Grimsby, Conisholm, Waltham and Lincoln. Children: William, mentioned below; Anne, Faith, Elizabeth, Frances, Francis, died young; Priscilla, Christopher, died young.

(XX) William (6) Wentworth, son of Christopher Wentworth, was baptized at St. Peter, at Gowts, in the city of Lincoln, June 8, 1584; lived at Alford, 1614 to 1620; married, November 28, 1614, Susanna Fleming, widow, daughter of Edward Carter, of Well; she married (first) July 1, 1613, Uther, son of Robert and Jane Fleming. Children, baptized at Alford, after which he moved to Rigsby: William, mentioned below; Edward, Christopher.

(XXI) Elder William (7) Wentworth, the American immigrant, son of William (6) Wentworth, was baptized at Alford, England, March 15, 1616. He came to Exeter, New Hampshire, with numerous relatives and friends. The first record found is his signature to a compact drawn by Rev. John Wheelwright for the government of Exeter, July 4, 1639. Elder Wentworth probably came over in 1637, with a party of Rev. Wheelwright's friends. In 1642, when Wheelwright was banished by Massachusetts from Exeter and went to Wells, Maine, Elder Wentworth and others in Exeter went with him. In 1642 Elder Wentworth was a juror in Wells, in the county court at York; in 1648 constable; juror in 1647 and 1649. He removed to Dover, New Hampshire, in 1650, in the part later named Somersworth, 1729, and Rollinsford in 1849. Most of his grants were in this vicinity. In 1651 he was selectman of Dover, as well as in 1657, 1660, 1664, 1665 and 1670; moderator, 1661; commissioner to end small causes, 1663; lot-layer in 1657, 1660 and 1661; served on special committees of church and town. The office by which he is best known is that of ruling elder of the First Church of Dover, organized December, 1638. He was elected before 1655 and served in the pastorates of Daniel Maud, John Reyner, John Reyner Jr. and John Pike, more than forty years. He frequently preached in the absence of the pastor, and officiated as minister at Cocheco in 1665-66; he seems to be the first person employed by public authority to preach within the limits of Dover. He preached often at Quamphegan, now South Berwick, Maine, and in Exeter in 1690 and 1693. In March, 1693, the town agreed with him to supply the pulpit for a year, if he be able, and to pay him forty pounds for his services. In

1693 he gave his Cocheco farm to his son Benjamin, whose descendants still own some of the land. The story of the saving of Heard's Garrison by Elder Wentworth is famous. On the evening of June 27, 1689, squaws requested leave to sleep by the kitchen fires in the various garrison houses and were admitted to four of the garrisons, according to a common practice. Just before dawn the Indian murderers were admitted by the squaws and in three of the houses they killed twenty-three and carried away twenty-nine captives. Elder Wentworth was awakened by the barking of a dog and found the Indians entering the open door, pushed them out and managed to hold the door until help came. Two bullets passed through the door above him. He returned to Dover, and died March 16, 1696-97. He married (first) Elizabeth Kenny, and (second) probably, Elizabeth ———, who survived him. Children: Samuel, born 1641; Gershom, Ezekiel, John, mentioned below; Elizabeth, 1653; Paul, Sylvanus, Timothy, Sarah, Ephraim, Benjamin.

(XXII) John (5) Wentworth, son of Elder William (7) Wentworth, was born about 1650, and was in Dover, New Hampshire, from 1668 to 1672; took the oath of fidelity, June 21, 1669. He was of York, Maine, August 28, 1699, and again in 1704 we find him located near Canton, Massachusetts. He married Martha ———. Children: John, born 1675; Edward, Charles, Shubael, mentioned below; Elizabeth, Abigail, Mary.

(XXIII) Shubael Wentworth, son of John (5) Wentworth, settled in Stoughton, Massachusetts, and was town clerk. He married (first) April 11, 1717, Damaris Hawes, who died at Stoughton, December 7, 1739; (second) September 10, 1741, Hannah Andrew, who died December 1, 1759. He died in 1759. Children: David, born January 13, 1718; Hannah, August 12, 1719; Catherine, 1721; Ezekiel, May 26, 1723; Sion, mentioned below; James, April 13, 1727; Bathsheba; Amy, February 26, 1732; Lemuel, February 20, 173—; Benjamin, died in 1760.

(XXIV) Sion Wentworth, son of Shubael Wentworth, was born March 31, 1725, died November 9, 1776. He was a blacksmith. He bought land at Norwich, Connecticut, and at Warren, Massachusetts. He married Hannah Pettingill, who died January 29, 1780. She married (second) July 27, 1779, Joshua Whittemore. Children: Lemuel, born May 28, 1754; Hannah, February 25, 1756; Shubael, January 29, 1759; Benjamin; Enoch, mentioned below; Sion, May 30, 1769; Lydia.

(XXV) Enoch Wentworth, son of Sion Wentworth, was born at Stoughton, now Can-

ton, May 9, 1766. He removed to Maine in 1784. He married, at Friendship, January 4, 1791, Azubah, daughter of Carpenter and Mary (Gay) Bradford. She was born at Truro, Nova Scotia, May 21, 1765, died at Cushing, Maine, November 1, 1823. He died there October 23, 1857. Children: Emily, born October 12, 1792; Nancy, born December 29, 1794, married Isaac Conant (see Conant X); Mary, January 14, 1797; Lucy, December 4, 1798; Sarah, December 6, 1799; Hannah, December 6, 1801; Enoch, November 14, 1802; Charlotte, November 6, 1805; Benjamin, July 13, 1808.

(The Flannery Line).

(I) Thomas Flannery, grandfather of Mrs. Conant, was born in Dublin, Ireland, emigrated to this country soon after marriage, settled in New Brunswick, afterward in Fort Fairfield, Maine, where he was accidentally killed. He married Bridget Kane, born in Ireland, died in Fort Fairfield; she married (second) William White. Children of Thomas Flannery; Ann, John, Patrick, Thomas, mentioned below.

(II) Thomas (2) Flannery, son of Thomas (1) Flannery, was born on the St. John river, New Brunswick, April 16, 1826, died at Fort Fairfield, Maine, June 25, 1885. He married, March, 1848, Phoebe Lovely, born March 28, 1827, in Florenceville, New Brunswick, died at Fort Fairfield, Maine, April 23, 1892, daughter of William Lovely, a native of New Brunswick. Mr. Flannery was a farmer of Fort Fairfield; a Democrat in politics, selectman of the town; member of the Free Will Baptist Church. He enlisted on the first call for volunteers in the civil war, but was rejected for physical disability. Children, born at Fort Fairfield: Isaac, born April 16, 1849; William J., October 19, 1851; Maria, June 25, 1852; Agnes, February 4, 1854; Philena, November 1, 1857; Daniel, April 19, 1863; Carrie C., married Joseph Augustus Conant (see Conant XII); Helen, December 11, 1868; Delia, July 17, 1870, married Isaac Conant (see Conant XII).

(XII) Stephen Russell Conant, CONANT son of Joseph A. Conant (q. v.), was born at Fort Fairfield, December 22, 1851. He attended the public schools of his native town until he was fifteen years old. He assisted his father on the farm during his youth, leaving home at the age of eighteen. For nine years he was employed in lumbering and saw mills in Clearfield county, Pennsylvania. In the spring of 1879 he returned to Fort Fairfield and bought the farm on which his son Edward now lives. He now lives on another farm in Fort Fairfield. In

politics he is a Democrat. He is a member of the Unitarian church. He has been a member of Fort Fairfield Lodge of Odd Fellows since the first year of its organization. He married, April 13, 1879, at Fort Fairfield, Harriet L. Dolley, who was born in Franklin county, Maine, March 27, 1858, daughter of Henry A. Dolley, who was born in Holland, Maine, in 1824, and died in Augusta, Maine, in April, 1863. Her father was a carpenter by trade, and later a school teacher in Fort Fairfield. He married Mary Hogan, who was born in county Tipperary, Ireland, 1832, and died at Fort Fairfield, in February, 1863. She came to this country at the age of sixteen years and lived at first in New York City. Children of Stephen Russell Conant: 1. Edward Lee, mentioned below. 2. Alice May, born May 14, 1882; married Ray Johnson, of Fort Fairfield, where he is in business as a furniture dealer; children: Carl Johnson, born at Fort Fairfield, May 23, 1905; Harriet Johnson, July 19, 1906; Harold Johnson, twin of Harriet, died in infancy; William Johnson, October 9, 1908. 3. Mattie Eloise, born October 16, 1883; married Ray Haines, of Maple Grove, a farmer; children: Eloise Haines, born February 3, 1910; Harriet Haines, March 27, 1911. 4. Delbert, born May 25, 1886; married Inez Devoe, of Fort Fairfield; he is a farmer; children: Marjorie, born May 22, 1910; Adelaide, October 24, 1911. 5. William, born August 21, 1887; married Sarah Saunders, of Fort Fairfield; children: William, born December, 1909; Lewis, March, 1912; Mary Grace, born August 19, 1913. 6. Kathleen, born January 17, 1890; married Fred E. Peterson, of Fort Fairfield, a blacksmith; children: Edwina Peterson, born October 16, 1910; Muriel Peterson, May 20, 1912; Gilbert Peterson, January, 1913. 7. Hazel, born January 20, 1893; married George McBride, of Fort Fairfield, a blacksmith; child, Alice Conant McBride, born December 21, 1912. 8. Benjamin Wentworth, born November 3, 1895; a blacksmith's apprentice. 9. Stephen Bernard, August 11, 1907.

(XIII) Edward Lee Conant, son of Stephen Russell Conant, was born at Fort Fairfield, June 6, 1880. He received his education there in the public schools and assisted his father on the farm until he came of age. He then bought his father's farm, consisting of one hundred and sixty acres, of which one hundred and twenty-five are under cultivation at the present time. He has about thirty-five acres of excellent timber. In politics Mr. Conant is an independent Democrat. In religion he is a Unitarian. He is a member of Fort Fairfield Grange, Patrons of Husbandry; and of the

Knights of Pythias of Fort Fairfield. He married Annie Dorsey, January 12, 1908, at Fort Fairfield. Children: John Stephen, born November 1, 1909; Elizabeth Louise, October 14, 1911.

John S. Dorsey, father of Mrs. Conant, was born at Fort Fairfield, February 5, 1855, and has been a farmer there all his active life. In politics he is a Democrat. He married, April 24, 1881, at Fort Fairfield, Elizabeth Underwood, who was born at Andover, New Brunswick, March 13, 1861. She was educated there in the public schools. She is a communicant of the Roman Catholic church. Mr. Dorsey's home is in the village of Fort Fairfield. Children of John S. and Elizabeth Dorsey: 1. Elizabeth Aldora, born August 27, 1882, died at Fort Fairfield, April 28, 1907, unmarried. 2. Susan, born May 4, 1885; married Jerome McLaughlin, of Limestone, Maine, a farmer of that town; children: Eva and Bessie McLaughlin. 3. Annie, born January 3, 1887, married Edward Lee Conant, mentioned above. 4. Romey, born July 31, 1889; married, April 15, 1912, Mary Evalina McHugh, of Houlton, Maine, born May 24, 1889, now living in Fort Fairfield, on the homestead. 5. John Edward, born April 19, 1893.

William Underwood, father of Elizabeth, was born in Donegal, Ireland, in 1807, and died at Costigan, province of New Brunswick, Canada, October 14, 1869. He emigrated to Canada with his parents, who located at Andover, New Brunswick. He was a farmer in that province all his active life, a Conservative in politics, and a communicant of the Roman Catholic church. He married Mary Gibson, who was born at Latram, Ireland, March 17, 1821, died at Costigan, New Brunswick, July, 1898, also a Roman Catholic in religion. Children, all born in New Brunswick: 1. William Underwood, died young. 2. Thomas Underwood, accidentally killed at the age of thirty-three years, while making railroad ties; unmarried. 3. Becky Underwood, resides at Tilley Settlement, New Brunswick; married Albert Dumas, a farmer, Canada. 4. Mary Ann Underwood, married Frank McDonald, a farmer of Fort Fairfield, where she now lives. 6. Mattie Underwood, married Thomas Sullivan, a farmer now of Costigan. 7. Elizabeth Underwood, married John S. Dorsey, mentioned above. 8. Susan Underwood, married James McDonald, a farmer of Limestone, Maine, where she now lives a widow.

Edward Dorsey, father of John S. Dorsey, was born March 13, 1824, at Fort Fairfield and died on the old homestead of his family in March, 1876. He followed farming there all his active life. In politics he was a Democrat.

He married Hannah Doyle, who was born in Ireland, and is now living in Portsmouth, New Hampshire, aged eighty-four years (1913). Children of Edward and Hannah Dorsey: 1. Miles Dorsey, born May, 1848; married Mary Ann McShay, of Fort Fairfield, who died in July, 1912; he is a real estate dealer and farmer. 2. Edward Dorsey, born 1850; married Alice Webb, of Fort Fairfield, deceased; he has a livery stable in Fort Fairfield, and owns several farms. 3. Hannah Dorsey, born November, 1853, died February, 1890; married Samuel Colbath, of Kennebec county, Maine; he is a farmer in Fort Fairfield. 4. John, born February 5, 1855; married Elizabeth Underwood, mentioned above. 5. Michael, born May, 1858, a farmer of Fort Fairfield; married Mary Barker, of New Brunswick. 6. Annie Dorsey, born August 26, 1865; died October 2, 1882. 7. George Dorsey, born October, 1867, resides on the homestead, unmarried.

The Wright family of Worcester, Massachusetts, of whom the Hon. George M. Wright, mayor of the city, is the present representative, is descended from John Wright, of Woburn, who was among the first settlers of Chelmsford, Massachusetts, where all of his children were born. He married, in 1661, Abigail Warren, of Woburn, Massachusetts. Children: John, of whom further; Joseph, born 1663; Ebenezer, 1665; Jacob, 1667; Abigail, 1668; Priscilla, 1671; Josiah, 1674; Samuel, 1683; Lydia, 1686.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) and Abigail (Warren) Wright, was born in 1662. He married (first) Mary Stevens, (second) Hannah Fletcher. Children by first wife: Jacob, born 1692, died young; Ebenezer, born 1693; Edward, 1695; Jacob, of whom further; Henry, 1700; John and Mary, twins, 1701, died young. Children by second wife: Hannah, born 1704; Thomas, 1707; Simeon, about 1710.

(III) Jacob, son of John (2) and Mary (Stevens) Wright, was born in 1698. He settled in the northern part of Westford, Massachusetts, on the farm recently owned by Bradley V. Lyon. He married Abigail ———. Children: Sarah, born 1721; John, 1723; Ephraim, of whom further; Mary, 1727; Sarah, 1730; Jacob, 1732; Peletiah, 1734; Joseph, 1736; Benjamin, 1738, died 1741.

(IV) Ephraim, son of Jacob and Abigail Wright, was born in 1725-26. He married, in 1751, Abigail Whittemore, of Dunstable. Children: Abraham, born 1752, died same year; Abigail, 1753; Ruth, 1755; Sarah, 1757, died

1762; Ephraim, of whom further; Nathan, 1763; Lydia, 1765, married, 1784, Andrew Fletcher; Jotham, 1767; Hannah, 1770, died 1775; Jacob, 1772.

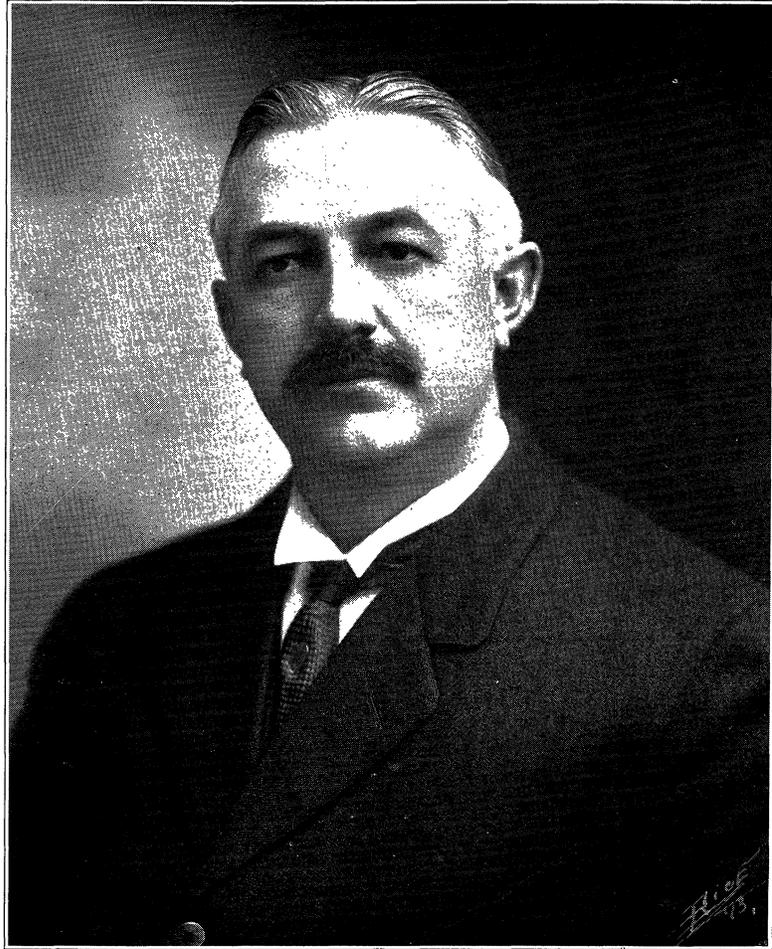
(V) Ephraim (2), son of Ephraim (1) and Abigail (Whittemore) Wright, was born in 1761. He removed to Littleton, Massachusetts. He married Mary Blodgett. Children: Abigail, born 1786, married Elisha Fletcher, of Littleton; Mary, born 1788, died 1814, unmarried; Sarah, born 1791, married Jacob Harrington, of Shirley, Massachusetts; Ephraim, of whom further; Abram, born 1797, died 1827, married Maria Hildreth; Imlah, born 1799, removed to Antrim, New Hampshire; Jesse, born 1802, married Mrs. Mehitable Davis; James Mansur, born 1807, died 1824.

(VI) Ephraim (3), son of Ephraim (2) and Mary (Blodgett) Wright, was born in 1793. He married, in 1820, Asenath Fletcher. Children: Mary Fletcher, born 1821, died 1826; Henry Otis, born 1824, died 1835; Abram, born 1828, resided in Clinton, Massachusetts, married Mrs. Ann Eliza Wood; George Fletcher, of whom further; Mary Alzina, born 1833, died 1834; Martha Asenath, born 1835, married (first) Sampson Fletcher, of Westford, and had two children, (second) William H. Savage, no children; Sarah Peabody, born 1838, married Artemas W. Cummings.

(VII) George Fletcher, son of Ephraim (3) and Asenath (Fletcher) Wright, was born July 25, 1831, and died May 30, 1903. His early life was passed in Westford. In 1850 he was senior member of the firm of Wright & Burt, manufacturers of "horse-powers," later known as tread mills, at Harvard, Massachusetts, later going to Clinton, Massachusetts. For twenty years prior to going into business for himself Mr. Wright served as master mechanic for the pioneer makers of wire cloth in the United States. He then established his own industry and from a small beginning, without any assistance outside of his own family, built up the immense business of the present Wright Wire Company of Worcester, Massachusetts, which is of national fame. The enterprise was first launched in Palmer, Massachusetts, and was from the first a family affair, Mr. Wright having been faithfully assisted by his two sons, George M. and Herbert N. Wright. With only a few thousand dollars of working capital they began to put their plans into concrete form, and from the beginning realized that their efforts would meet with ultimate success. A few years of earnest endeavor were sufficient to cause the Wright Wire Company to outgrow entirely the limited facilities of the orig-



Geo. F. Wright



Geo. M. Wright.

inal plant, and in 1889 the business was transplanted bodily to Worcester, which was a recognized center for the wire business and offered far better accommodations for carrying on the manufacture. Operations were conducted here for four years, when the steadily growing volume of business again made the securing of more room imperative. Once more Palmer was looked upon with favor, and a large wire drawing plant in this town was purchased and quickly put into operation. This, of course, was in addition to the Worcester plant, which was still operated at its full capacity, being enlarged yearly by the erection of new buildings and machinery. Mr. Wright realized from the first the great possibilities of the wire manufacture and the unlimited uses to which wire could be successfully applied, and the result is the Wright Wire Company is to-day one of the greatest enterprises of the kind in the United States. At his death in 1903 Mr. Wright was succeeded in the presidency of the firm by his eldest son, his second son becoming vice-president and treasurer.

Mr. Wright married, September 13, 1860, Harriet Elizabeth Wright, born April 16, 1841, at Littleton, Massachusetts, daughter of Ezekiel Conant and Susan (Stevens) Wright (see Wright VI); she was also a direct descendant through her father's maternal line of John Prescott (see Prescott). Mr. and Mrs. Wright had two children: George Merrill, of whom further; Herbert N., of whom further.

(VIII) George Merrill, son of George Fletcher and Harriet Elizabeth (Wright) Wright, was born in Clinton, Massachusetts, April 12, 1865. He received an excellent education, the foundation of which was laid in the public schools of Clinton; he then attended the high school there, later the Foster Business College, and this was followed by a short term at Monson Academy. At the conclusion of his studies he worked with his father for three years in order to master the details of the business. After accomplishing this his advancement was very rapid, and at the age of twenty-one years he became general manager of the Wright Wire Cloth Company, which office he has held continuously ever since. When he was twenty-three years old he traveled and sold goods on the road, subsequently becoming treasurer of the company and afterwards vice-president. For the first six years of his connection with the business the style of the firm was the Wright Wire Cloth Company; after that for ten years it was known as the Wright and Colton Wire Cloth Company, becoming in 1902 the Wright Wire Company, the name by which it is at present known.

Upon the death of his father in 1903 Mr.

Wright succeeded to the presidency of the company which was thus so largely built up by the activities of father and sons and continued the broad policies already established. He has now been identified with the firm for a period of more than thirty years, during which its growth has been phenomenal, so that it stands to-day among the very largest of the manufacturers of woven wire fabrics in the United States. In 1903 the increase in prosperity necessitated a third factory to be devoted to the manufacture of wire rope, and required a number of large additions to both the other factories. The manufacture of wire rope and cable is now carried on exclusively at Palmer, where another mill was purchased and several departments transferred from the Worcester establishment. The Worcester plant is now devoted exclusively to the weaving and galvanizing of wire cloth and netting.

The steady expansion in equipment, products and sales has been accelerated under the presidency of Mr. Wright, who has so ably advanced the business from its very beginning. From a capital stock of \$20,000 at the time it was first organized as a Massachusetts corporation the amount of capital all paid in reached the sum several years ago of \$650,000, since which time the volume of business has increased a quarter of a million dollars. The mills are not only splendidly equipped for the manufacture of all the conceivable products of the wire industry, but are most excellently manned, many of the company's employees having been in the service for periods ranging all the way from ten to twenty-seven years, and all earnest in their praises of Mr. Wright as an employer. There are about nine hundred hands in all engaged in the mills, the annual pay roll amounting to \$500,000. In Palmer alone the company owns forty-two acres of land. It has sales offices and warehouses in New York, Boston, Philadelphia, Pittsburgh, Chicago and San Francisco, and has a remarkably fine selling force in the field.

Mr. Wright has become identified with the interests of the city of Worcester in many ways, and is one of the most public-spirited citizens who has ever resided there. He was elected to the common council in 1900-01, serving on the committees on education, water, and finance. In 1902 he was elected to the board of aldermen, serving on the committees on water, fire department, military affairs, street lighting and as trustee of the City Hospital. In 1912 he was elected mayor of the city of Worcester, and has proved one of the most efficient and popular public servants ever installed in this community. He is liberal in his opinions, broad-minded, courageous and

honest, and is a thoroughly fit man for the large responsibilities with which he has been entrusted, being a business man of wide and successful experience. He is the first mayor of the city to represent its wire industry. In December, 1913, he was reelected mayor by the largest plurality ever given a mayor at any city election.

Mr. Wright is a very popular man socially, and is a member of a number of clubs and associations. He is a member of Central Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and Athelstan Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons, and has attained the thirty-second degree in that order; also a member of the Worcester Automobile Club, of the Continentals, the Worcester Club and Rotary Club, and is a member, as are also his wife and children, of the Bethany Congregational Church.

Mr. Wright married Minnie E. Searle, daughter of John F. and Emeline Searle. Children: 1. George Francis, born June 1, 1892; educated primarily in the public schools and finishing with a course at the Bryant & Stratton Business School, where he was distinguished by his accomplishments in mathematics, bookkeeping and penmanship, developing also marked mechanical ability. He is now acting superintendent of Wright Wire Company's mill No. 2, at Palmer, Massachusetts. 2. Ralph Wyman, born August 12, 1894; educated in the public schools and under private tutorship. 3. Florence Marian, born in November, 1895; a pupil at the South high school, and now at the Emma Willard School for Girls in Troy, New York.

(VIII) Herbert N., son of George Fletcher and Harriet Elizabeth (Wright) Wright, was born in Clinton, Massachusetts, March 13, 1867. His education was received in Massachusetts, being begun in the public schools of Clinton, which was followed by a course in the high school there. He then removed to Worcester, where he remained for eight or nine months, and he passed the following six years or so of his life at Palmer, Massachusetts, where for a brief period he attended Monson Academy. After concluding his studies there he entered upon his business career, working in the mill of the Palmer Wire Goods Company, which was established with his father, he acted as general manager. It was not until 1885, when the family were in full control of the business, that the name was changed to the Wright Wire Cloth Company. The growth of the business and his connection with it has been given in full in preceding paragraphs. As a business man probably none stands in higher esteem in the community than Mr. Wright, and in social circles his influence

is keenly and widely felt. He is a member of the Worcester Chamber of Commerce, where he has served the chamber on committee on foreign relations. He is also a strong moral factor in the circle in which he moves, being a member of the Young Men's Christian Association, and of the Congregational Club. He is an attendant of the Adams Square Congregational Church.

Mr. Wright married, December 16, 1911, Edith Athena Barber, daughter of Orlando D. and Mary Fidelia (Fessenden) Barber, of Townsend, Massachusetts (see Barber). Mr. and Mrs. Wright have one child, Harriet Prescott, born February 20, 1913.

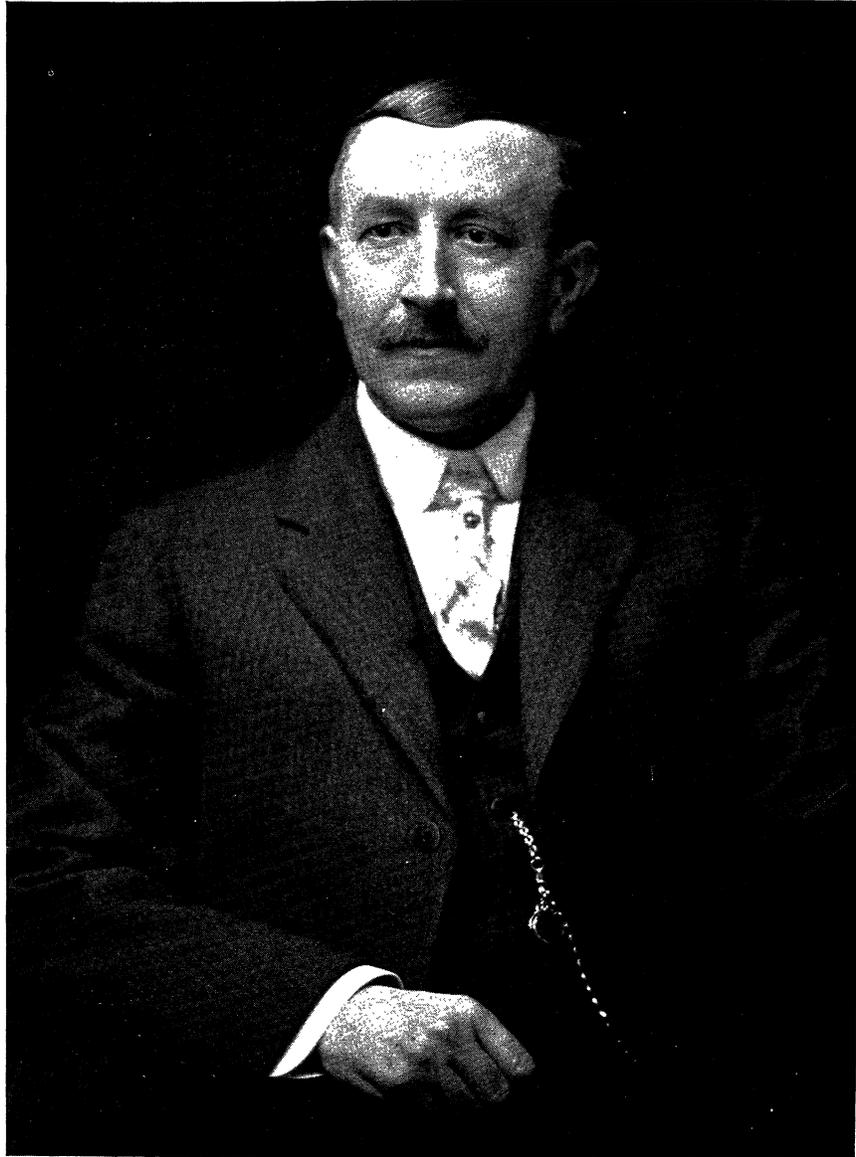
(The Wright Line).

Mrs. George Fletcher Wright, mother of the Wright brothers above mentioned, is also a descendant of John Wright, of Woburn, and his son, John Wright, given above, her descent being traced through Henry, of whom further.

(III) Henry, son of John and Mary (Stevens) Wright, was born in 1700. He married Esther Adams. Children: Hannah, born 1730, married, in 1749, John Underwood; Henry, of whom further; Sybil, born 1734; Olive, 1736; Rachel, 1738; Eunice, 1740; Philip, 1742; Mary, 1745; Sarah, 1747; Huldah, 1749, married, 1771, Sampson Warren, of Littleton.

(IV) Henry (2), son of Henry (1) and Esther (Adams) Wright, was born in 1732. He married, 1753, Sarah Spaulding. Children: Mary, born 1753; Thankful, 1754; Stephen, of whom further; Bridget, 1760; Esther, 1762, married, 1783, Jonathan Johnson Jr.; Rebecca, 1763; Sarah, 1765; Henry, 1767; Hannah, 1768; Abel, 1770; Elijah, 1771, removed to Ashby.

(V) Stephen, son of Henry (2) and Sarah (Spaulding) Wright, was born in 1758. He removed to Littleton, Massachusetts. He married, April 5, 1787, Sarah Prescott, born March 31, 1765, died at Shelburne, Massachusetts, September 21, 1817, daughter of Timothy and Lydia (Fletcher) Prescott (see Prescott V). Children: 1. Stephen, born at Ashby, Massachusetts, October 28, 1788, died at Ludlow, Vermont, November 6, 1857; married, March 8, 1809, Zebiah Richardson, of Westford, who died October 11, 1853. 2. Sally, born 1791, died 1834; married, February 7, 1815, Nathan Wright, of Shelburne. 3. Lucy, born August 4, 1795; married, October 8, 1820, Jacob Pool Kellogg, of Shelburne. 4. Ezekiel Conant, of whom further. 5. Lydia, born 1799, died 1817, unmarried. 6. Mary, born November 1, 1801, died April 29, 1857; married, October 30, 1832, Gilbert Farmer, born March 14, 1802,



Herbert N. Wright,

at Tewksbury, Massachusetts. 7. Rebecca, born 1803, died 1817. 8. Timothy Prescott, born September 23, 1806; removed to Boston in 1858; married, October 2, 1832, Elnora, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Wait) Prescott, born February 19, 1806, died at Boston, May 13, 1861. 9. Elizabeth, born February 8, 1809; married, November 11, 1833, Nahum Childs, of Wilton, New Hampshire.

(VI) Ezekiel Conant, son of Stephen and Sarah (Prescott) Wright, was born May 26, 1797, died August 13, 1856. He married, March 8, 1821, Susan Stevens, of Chelmsford, daughter of Sampson Stevens, born December 12, 1796, died June 20, 1868. Children: 1. Susan Emily Hester, born January 8, 1822, died July 26, 1856; married, May 27, 1852, George W. Wood, and had two children. 2. Ezekiel Atwood, born January 20, 1824, died February 18, 1860; married, December 26, 1852, Hannah L. Files, who died November 8, 1858, leaving one child, Susan Emily, born July 26, 1858, lives in Chelmsford, married Frank Marshall, and has one daughter, Rachel. 3. Sarah Maria, born January 24, 1826; married, May 22, 1851, James A. Parker; had four children, two of whom died, the surviving children being Eugene Blanchard Parker, living in Cuthbert, Georgia, has charge of the Parker Railway News Company, married Elizabeth Conant, of Littleton, Massachusetts, and their children were: George A., died aged twenty; Roger Conant and Donald; Emily F., married Harry Greenwood, and they have one son, Wallace Wright Greenwood, a student at Clark College. 4. Atwill Freeman, born February 18, 1829; married, May 30, 1861, Frances S. Manahan; children: Fred Walter, of Chelmsford and Washington, D. C., and John, of Westford, engaged in the Boston office of the Appleton Mills. 5. Nahum Harwood, born September 15, 1831; married, November 26, 1857, Abbie P. F. Livingston, born December 31, 1836; children: Henry Merrill, a teacher in the English High School, Boston, married and has one son, and Harwood Livingston. 6. Stephen Eugene, born June 25, 1834; married Alice ———; had four children. 7. Merrill Stevens, born July 19, 1837; served in civil war; married Mrs. Elizabeth French; no children. 8. Harriet Elizabeth, born April 16, 1841; married George Fletcher Wright (see Wright VII).

(The Prescott Line).

Although the direct lineage of the American family of this name cannot be traced back further than the time of Queen Elizabeth, it is well known that Prescott was an ancient name in Lancashire, England. James Pres-

cott, of Standish, of that county, was one of the gentlemen required by order of Queen Elizabeth, in 1564, to keep in readiness horses and armor. His son, Sir James, was created lord of the manor of Dryby, in Lincolnshire, and had arms granted him as follows: Ermine, a chevron sable, on a chief of the second two leopards' heads, or. Crest: Out of a ducal coronet or, a boar's head and neck, argent, bristled of the first. Sir James had a son, Roger, who lived in Sherington, in the parish of Standish, and had a son, Ralph, baptized in 1571-72, who live in Sherington, and had a son, John, who became the direct ancestor of the family in America.

(I) John Prescott, son of Ralph Prescott, was baptized at Standish, England, in 1604-05. He married, January 21, 1629, at Wygan, Lancashire, Mary Platts. Owing to religious persecution he came to America with his wife and children, landing first at Barbadoes, in 1638, where he became a landowner. In 1640 he came to New England, landing at Boston, Massachusetts, and settling at Watertown, where he had large grants of land allotted him. Children, all of whom except one lived to great age and had large families: Mary, baptized 1630; Martha, 1632; John, 1635; Sarah, 1637; Hannah, 1639; Lydia, born 1641; Jonathan, probably 1643; Joseph, about 1645; Jonas, of whom further.

(II) Jonas, son of John and Mary (Platts) Prescott, was born at Lancaster, Massachusetts, June, 1648, died December 31, 1723. He settled in Groton; he was a blacksmith; he assisted in rebuilding the town after its destruction by Indians; was town clerk, selectman, captain of militia, justice of the peace, and representative in the general assembly, 1699 and 1705. He married, December 14, 1672, Mary, daughter of John and Mary (Draper) Loker. Children: Mary, born 1674, married Benjamin Farnsworth; Elizabeth, 1676, married Eleazer Green; Jonas, of whom further; Nathaniel, 1680, died 1681; Dorothy, 1681, married John Varnum; James, 1684, died young; Sarah, 1686, married John Longley; Abigail, 1688, married James Parker; Martha, 1690, married Shubael Hobert; Susannah, 1691, married William Lawrence; Deborah, 1694, married Samuel Parker; Benjamin, 1696, married Abigail Oliver, died 1738.

(III) Jonas (2), son of Jonas (1) and Mary (Loker) Prescott, was born October 26, 1678, died September 12, 1750. He lived at Forge Village, since included in Westford; erected iron forges, improved Stony Brook, was captain of militia, justice of the peace, and represented the town in the general court, 1720. He married (first) October 15, 1699, Thank-

ful Wheeler, of Concord; (second) April 30, 1718, Mary Page, born 1687, died 1781. Children: Ebenezer, born 1700, married Hannah Farnsworth; Jonas, of whom further; Thankful, 1705, married Timothy Spalding; Mary, 1711, married Joseph Stone; Sarah, 1712, married Deacon Samuel Minot; Dorcas, 1714, married Deacon Samuel Minot, husband of her sister Sarah.

(IV) Jonas (3), son of Jonas (2) and Thankful (Wheeler) Prescott, was born January 26, 1703, died September 9, 1784, at Westford, where he had lived as a farmer, and where he served as justice of the peace. He married (first) April 30, 1726, Elizabeth Spalding, (second) in 1731, Elizabeth Howard, of Chelmsford, (third) Rebecca Jones, widow of Benjamin Barrett, of Concord. Children by first wife: Jonas, born 1727, married Rebecca Bulkley; Timothy, of whom further. By second wife: Elijah, born 1732; Elizabeth, 1734, married Zachariah Hildreth; Isaac and Benjamin, died young. By third wife: Esther, born 1742, married Colonel David Goodhue; Sarah, 1744, married Abraham Taylor; John, 1752, married Martha Abbott.

(V) Timothy, son of Jonas (3) and Elizabeth (Spalding) Prescott, was born December 1, 1728, died April 30, 1808, at Westford. He was a farmer and miller; selectman for fourteen years; member of Congregational church. He married (first) February 12, 1753, Lydia Fletcher, born 1734, died May 1, 1798, daughter of Gershom and Lydia (Townsend) Fletcher, granddaughter of Joshua and Dorothy (Hall) Fletcher, great-granddaughter of Joshua and Grissies (Jewell) Fletcher, great-great-granddaughter of William and Lydia (Bates) Fletcher, and great-great-granddaughter of Robert Fletcher, the immigrant, born in England, and settled at Concord, Massachusetts, in 1630, with his three sons, Luke, William and Samuel. Mr. Prescott married (second) July 10, 1800, Widow Rebecca Boynton. Children, all by first wife: Lydia, born 1754, died 1812, married (first) Josiah Conant, (second) Jonathan Pierce; Timothy, born 1755, died 1759; Esther, born 1757, died 1759; Lucy, born 1759, died same year; Annie, born 1761, died 1821, married Elnathan Reed; Isaiah, born 1763, married (first) Betsy Wright, of Littleton, (second) Widow Bird, (third) Widow Matilda French; Sarah, born 1765, married Stephen Wright, of Littleton (see Wright V); Elijah, born 1767, married Eunice Walker; Ruth, born 1769, married Abel White; Amos, born 1771, married Polly Emerson; Olive, born 1774, married Caleb Parker.

Note—"Prescott Genealogy" gives dates of

Stephen Wright, of Littleton, who married Sarah Prescott, as born May 24, 1764, died February 16, 1857. Hodgman's "History of Westford, Mass.," gives date of birth, 1758, as used in Wright line V. The same history also gives Ephraim as grandfather of George Fletcher Wright, not Jesse.

(The Barber Line).

George Barber, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1615, and came to America perhaps on the ship "Transport," July 4, 1636, having a certificate from his minister at Gravesend, England, of conformity to the laws. He settled at Dedham, Massachusetts, and was a townsman there December 10, 1640. He belonged to the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston in 1646. He was captain of a militia company. In 1647 he took the freeman's oath. He was an original proprietor, and one of the foremost settlers in Medfield, formerly part of Dedham. In November, 1651, he contracted with the selectmen of Medfield to build a mill for the supply of the town on Mill brook, below Elm street. He sold the mill the following year to Henry Adams. In 1652 he was on a committee to lay out highways and cut timber along Vine brook. In 1663 he was appointed by the town to beat the drum which gave signal to the settlers of Indian alarms and of all gatherings in the meeting house. He was called upon frequently to settle estates. He served ten years on the board of selectmen and was the chief military officer of the town. He was town clerk for twenty-three years, and deputy to the general court for four years. His home was on Main street, near the Bradford Curtis farm. He married (first) September 24, 1642, Elizabeth Clark, who died December 22, 1683. He married (second) Joan (Faxon) Fisher, widow of Anthony Fisher. He died in Medfield, April 13, 1685. Children of first wife: Elizabeth, born 1641, died December 20, 1643; Mary, June 27, 1643; Mary, November 31, 1644; Samuel, June 11, 1646; John, January 13, 1649; Elizabeth, February 11, 1651; Hannah, April 16, 1654; Zachariah, mentioned below; Abigail, October 20, 1659.

(II) Zachariah Barber, son of George Barber, was born in Medfield, Massachusetts, September 29, 1656. He was a farmer at Medfield. He married, August 30, 1683, Abiel Ellis, born October 15, 1662, died at Medfield, April 14, 1716. Their children were: Benoni, born September 9, 1684, died September 23, 1684; Zachariah, mentioned below; Joseph, October 4, 1687; Abiel, April 4, 1691; John, October 12, 1693; Ruth, March 5, 1695-96; Thomas, July 2, 1698, died January 12, 1704-

05; Elizabeth, July 5, 1700; Mary, May 26, 1703.

(III) Zachariah (2) Barber, son of Zachariah (1) Barber, was born October 19, 1685. He married (first) December 14, 1717, Deborah Partridge, who died July 12, 1723. He married (second) February 17, 1725, Mary Allen, who afterward married William Mann, of Wrentham, Massachusetts. He lived in Medfield. Children, born in Medfield: Zachariah, born February 10, 1719; Deborah, November 8, 1720; Elisha, mentioned below.

(IV) Elisha Barber, son of Zachariah (2) Barber, was born in Medfield, Massachusetts, November 23, 1722, died July 7, 1803. He married, July 10, 1751, Silence Fairbanks, born February 26, 1727, died November 14, 1804, aged seventy-seven years. He settled on the farm of Captain Joseph Morse, deceased, in Sherborn, Massachusetts, now or lately owned by Walter Barber. Children: Zachary, married Patience Whitney; Deborah, born May 3, 1754; Sarah, March 17, 1756; Elisha, mentioned below; George, March 9, 1761; Oliver, January 26, 1763; Silence, October 18, 1765.

(V) Elisha (2) Barber, son of Elisha (1) Barber, was born in Sherborn, May 31, 1758. He married, October 16, 1783, Martha Bullard. Children: Julia, born February 5, 1786, died September 22, 1806; Rebecca, March 3, 1789; Vernal, March 3, 1794; Caroline, March 22, 1795; Elisha Dana, mentioned below; Julius, November 11, 1806, died same day. Elisha Barber was a soldier in the revolution from Sherborn, a private in Captain Samuel King's company, Colonel Josiah Whitney's regiment, serving five months and five days in 1776, at Hull, Massachusetts. He entered the Continental army, June 5, 1780, at the age of twenty-two years, according to the old rolls, on which he is described as of light complexion, five feet, seven inches in height. He was discharged December 16, 1780. (See Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, p. 585, vol. i).

(VI) Elisha Dana Barber, son of Elisha (2) Barber, was born at Sherborn, September 15, 1803. He settled in Townsend, Massachusetts, where descendants are now living. He married, April 10, 1827, Sarah Dix, daughter of Benjamin Dix. She died October 10, 1886. He served nine months during the war for the Union in Company H, Fourth Massachusetts Heavy Artillery. He died July 9, 1885. Children, born at Townsend: 1. Eugene Lucette, born May 26, 1828; married, January 8, 1856, Alma M. Curtis; he died January 15, 1897. 2. Polly Ann, born April 29, 1832; married (first) Luther A. Shattuck, (second) Edwin A. Fessenden; died in Milford, Massachusetts,

January, 1913. 3. Orlando Dix, mentioned below. 4. Martha, born March 27, 1837; married, November 26, 1857, George Jefferson Shattuck, of Townsend. 5. Vernal, born December 12, 1840; resides in Townsend; married, September 8, 1886, Abbie Anna Severance.

(VII) Orlando Dix Barber, son of Elisha Dana Barber, was born at Townsend, February 19, 1834, and is now living. He was educated in the public schools. He was a cooper by trade and worked at it many years until his health failed, when he took to farming. In politics he is a Democrat, in religion a Congregationalist. He married, May 21, 1856, Mary Fidelia Fessenden, born June 25, 1837, daughter of Aaron and Sarah (Woods) Fessenden, of Townsend. Mary Fidelia (Fessenden) Barber is a woman of exceptionally strong character. Endowed with robust health and exuberance of vitality, a keen, active mind, and a cheerful disposition, she was naturally fitted to reach an exalted plane of thought and action. After attending the public schools of Townsend she entered an academy at Winchester, Massachusetts. Here she won distinction as one of the most brilliant pupils in the school. While studying at the academy she was stricken with brain fever and upon recovering was obliged to give up her studies and return to her home in Townsend. Soon after reaching her home she was asked to teach a district school in Brookline, New Hampshire, a school noted for the lawlessness of its pupils, who took delight in making the lives of the teachers unbearable. Although but sixteen years of age Mary F. Fessenden accepted the position of school mistress in this district school and taught there successfully for several terms. Many of her pupils were much older than herself. At an early age she showed marked ability as a writer and public speaker, taking an active part in lyceums and public debates, which were among the social functions of that time. Her poems and essays were always in demand for various occasions, and she became celebrated as a public speaker. At the age of seventy she provided the program for a social occasion, taking part in a drama, reciting a poem, reading an essay, and opening the debate on a question that was presented for discussion. Recognizing the power of the Grange as a factor for progress in a town or village she became a charter member of the Brookline (New Hampshire) Grange, and is now at the age of seventy-seven (1914) one of its enthusiastic supporters. For a number of years she was lecturer of this organization. She is an earnest advocate for equal suffrage, and has improved every opportunity to speak on the

subject. Strong and self-reliant by nature, she has ever been a power for usefulness and strength to the weak and helpless. To her children she has been a devoted, sympathetic mother, and an encouraging friend, always endeavoring to impress them with the things of life that are really worth while.

Children: 1. Arthur Dana, born April 26, 1857; married (first) Gelena B. Richards, of Mason, New Hampshire, (second) October 19, 1907, Jennie Litchfield, of Pepperell, Massachusetts; now living in Townsend. 2. David Melvin, born July 9, 1859; conducts the old homestead, making a specialty of fruit and dairy products; unmarried. 3. Nella May, born February 10, 1863; married, January 8, 1891, George Waldo Browne, author, of Manchester, New Hampshire; children: Norman Stanley and Rilma Marion. 4. Edith Athena, born at Townsend, June 5, 1874; married Herbert Nelson Wright, of Worcester, December 16, 1911 (see Wright VIII). 5. Frank Fessenden, born January 8, 1877; has a large fruit and poultry farm at Townsend; married, June 20, 1906, Anna Marie Gabriel, of Eudora, Kansas; children: Arthur Gabriel and Robert Edmund.

Mrs. Edith Athena (Barber) Wright has enjoyed a distinguished career as artist, author and teacher since her completion of a very fine general and artistic education. She was graduated as valedictorian from high school in 1892, after which she taught school in Hollis, New Hampshire, for a year. She then attended Cowles Art School at Boston for a year, after which she returned to Townsend and continued for three years teaching in district number two. At the expiration of this time she became a student at the Massachusetts Normal Art School, from which she was graduated in 1901, after a 'four years' course. While pursuing her art studies at the Normal School Mrs. Wright contributed stories and articles to various periodicals, including the "Homestead" of Springfield, Massachusetts, and Dr. Perrin's paper. She also contributed illustrations for "American Young Folks," published at Manchester, New Hampshire, at age of sixteen, before taking up the study of art.

She voluntarily assisted Dr. Perrin in his charitable work in regard to the conducting of classes in art on Saturday at the "Every Day Church." She took great interest in temperance work among the children at the "Willard Y" Settlement, giving illustrated talks on the subject, and she assisted at the reception for the children. She taught Sunday school for two years after having joined Tremont Temple. During this time she was an earnest student of physical culture and elocution, giving dra-

matic and elocutionary readings in various parts of New England. After her graduation as an artist in 1901, Mrs. Wright became director of art, and went to Northfield, Massachusetts, where she assumed charge of drawing for a year and a half, covering five towns. Removing to Attleboro, she assumed the supervision of fifty teachers, and taught mechanical and free-hand drawing in both day and night schools for a period of three years. She then removed to Newport, where as director of art she supervised the work of upwards of a hundred teachers in charge of three thousand five hundred pupils.

Beside her school work Mrs. Wright gave private lessons in the homes of the Vanderbilts for a period of three years, John Nicholas Brown for two years, Mrs. Woodbury Kane for three or four years, Miss Andrews, daughter of Paul Andrews, for three years. She was secretary of the Unity Club and took part in its dramatic entertainments, for which she prepared notes and extracts. Her literary work included articles on art and industrial education for the "Newport News" and articles on handicraft for the "Ladies' World," "Mothers' Magazine" and "Youth's Companion," all illustrated by herself. At the Current Topics Club she prepared and read various papers.

Mrs. Wright was specially honored by being chosen to deliver an address on art before the Teachers' Institute at Providence, Rhode Island, and on August 5, 1907, she delivered by invitation an address on education for the Old Home Day at Townsend, Massachusetts. For a period of four months Mrs. Wright, in company with Grace Gilpin, of Newport, Rhode Island, traveled through England, France, Switzerland, Italy, Austria, Germany, Holland and Belgium, and upon her return home gave travel talks for the benefit of the Methodist church of Brookline, New Hampshire. The receipts were large and a considerable fund was raised for charitable purposes by her efforts.

In her writings on "Art and Industrial Education," Mrs. Wright treats her subject with rare knowledge, comparing the old district school with its primitive methods to our modern institutions of learning in so skillful a manner that the present day student cannot but appreciate the advantages which he has over the way in which his forefathers were instructed. Mrs. Wright treats the subject of "Making the Home Beautiful" in so delightful a way, writing with so much ease and grace, and withal with so thorough a comprehension of the matter, that the necessity for order, simplicity and fitness to purpose, becomes clear

and imperative. In her "Early History of Worcester" she evinces an intimate historical knowledge of the hardships of the pioneers, their dangers from Indians and wild beasts, and their heroic achievements, which makes most fascinating reading. She is a woman who has been gifted in many ways for the instruction and entertainment of her race. Mrs. Wright is president of Brittain Square Circle of the Parent-Teachers' Association, affiliated with the Adams Square Congregational Church. At a recent meeting she gave an address, "Parents and Their Responsibilities," taking up other important subjects, "Use and Abuse of Food," "Teaching Obedience," "Parent and Child," and others of same trend. Mr. and Mrs. Wright have one child, Harriet Prescott Wright, born February 20, 1913.

This is an ancient Scotch name, MUNRO traced to the eleventh century through a long line of barons, down to William Munro, who settled in Lexington, Massachusetts, about the middle of the seventeenth century. The name was strongly represented in the army of Malcolm II., who expelled the Danes from Scotland. The family has been noted for its advocacy and civil and religious liberty. The family herein described is probably descended from the ancient Scottish barons, but the connection has never been established.

(I) William Munro, born 1672-73, first appears in Bristol, now Rhode Island, then a part of Plymouth county, Massachusetts, in 1698. His farm extended from the Gray farm on the north to Mount Hope farm on the south, and the title deeds remained in the family until after 1900. William Munro was the executor of the estate of his neighbor, Colonel Henry McIntosh (Mount Hope Farm), and managed the property for McIntosh's widow. He died April 28, 1746, in the seventy-third year of his age. He married Mary Lindsay, born 1684-85, died November 8, 1760. Their remains now rest in Major Munro's lot on the Neck, in Bristol. For six generations, beginning with William Munro, members of the family have served as vestrymen in St. Michael's Church, Bristol, in the line below described. William Munro's children were: Hezekiah, born July 27, 1702, died August 15 following; William, born November 20, 1703; Nathan, June 11, 1706; Bennett, mentioned below; George, August 31, 1710; Nathaniel, October 27, 1712; Benjamin, November 16, 1714; Mary, December 15, 1716.

(II) Bennett, fourth son of William and Mary (Lindsay) Munro, was born October 1, 1708, in Bristol, and lived for some years on

Mount Hope Farm. The records show that he had several slaves, and he bore the military title of captain. He died September 25, 1775. He married, in the latter part of 1733 (intentions recorded October 13, 1733) Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah Bosworth, of Bristol, born February 2, 1716, died August 12, 1754. Children: Nathan, born October 3, 1734; Nathaniel, October 20, 1736; William, April 7, 1738; George, August 26, 1740; Sarah, November 25, 1742; James, March 10, 1745; Edward, mentioned below; Bennett, July 28, 1749; Henry, July 30, 1752; Benoni, August 11, 1754. He appears to have had a second wife with the same baptismal name, as the following children of Bennett and Sarah Munro are recorded in Bristol: Jemima, born March 30, 1757; Samuel, November 27, 1758; Royal, October 8, 1762. The second wife died September 25, 1811, aged ninety-two years. Her death was caused by her clothes catching fire.

(III) Edward, sixth son of Captain Bennett and Sarah (Bosworth) Munro, was born April 14, 1747, in Bristol, where his life was passed. No record of his marriage or death appears. His wife, Sarah, born 1749-50, died August 12, 1796. Children recorded in Bristol are: Henry, born May 28, 1771; Sarah, April 3, 1777; Bennett, mentioned below.

(IV) Bennett (2), son of Edward and Sarah Munro, was born December 19, 1785, in Bristol, and passed his life in that town, as before noted a vestryman of St. Michael's Church. He married (first) May 16, 1808, Sally, daughter of Daniel and Susannah (Wardwell) Gladding. He married (second) July 6, 1818, Lucy Abell, of Seekonk, daughter of Preserved Abell, of Warren, who was quartermaster-sergeant of Walker's Massachusetts regiment in the war of the revolution. Children of first marriage: Edward, born April 28, 1810; Phebe Howland, August 19, 1812, died 1815; Elinor, October 6, 1814. Children of second marriage: Sally Gladding, born January 22, 1819; John Bennett, mentioned below; Permelia Abell, October 11, 1822; George, January 2, 1825; Otis, November 10, 1827; Lucy Bennett, January 15, 1830; Frances Sidney, August 3, 1831; Crawford, February 16, 1834; Anne Durfee, July 30, 1837; Charles Bennett, November 17, 1839.

(V) John Bennett, second son of Bennett (2) Munro, and second child of his second wife, Lucy Abell, was born September 20, 1820, in Bristol, and continued to reside in that town, serving as vestryman of St. Michael's Church. He represented his native town in the state assembly from 1853 to 1857 inclusive. He married, December 25, 1846, Abbe Howland Batt, daughter of James and Hannah

(Waldron) Batt, born January 10, 1824, in Bristol, granddaughter of Thomas and Lucretia Waldron, of Bristol. Thomas Waldron served eight months as a private in Captain William Throop's company of Rhode Island militia, in the revolution. James Batt, son of James and Mary Batt, came from Dorsetshire, England, to Rhode Island. Among the sons of John Bennett Munro was Walter Lee Munro, M. D., born 1857, in Bristol, graduated Bachelor of Arts at Brown University in 1879, and subsequently received the degree of Master of Arts. He graduated from the medical department of Harvard University in 1885, and has since practiced medicine in Providence. In 1887 he was surgeon of the Rhode Island Hospital; visiting physician of St. Vincent De Paul Infant Asylum; was examiner of the Medical Society in 1890, and consulting physician of St. Joseph's Hospital in 1899. He is the author of various articles in the medical journals of the day. Another son, Dana Carleton Munro, born 1866, in Bristol, graduated from Brown University in 1887, and became professor of European history in the University of Wisconsin.

(VI) Wilfred Harold, son of John B. and Abbe H. (Batt) Munro, was born August 20, 1849, in Bristol, and was graduated from Brown University in the class of 1870, receiving subsequently the degree of Master of Arts. In 1870-71 he was master in De Vaux College, Niagara Falls, New York, and was associate principal in St. Mark's School, Salt Lake City, in 1871. In 1873 he traveled in South and Central America, and from 1875 to 1879 was principal of the Academic Institute at Le Roy, New York. From 1881 to 1889 he was president of De Vaux College, and in 1890-91 was a student at the universities of Freiburg and Heidelberg, Germany. From 1891 to 1899 he was associate professor of history and director of university extension at Brown University, and in 1899 became professor of European history. Since 1912 he has been professor emeritus of Brown University. Professor Munro has written much on historical and other topics, and is the author of the "History of Bristol, R. I.," published in 1880, and of "Picturesque Rhode Island," 1881. He has written numerous articles and reviews for encyclopedias, and is the editor of the works of William H. Prescott, twenty-two volumes, published in 1905-06. In speaking of this work at the time of its completion, the "Brown Alumni Monthly" said: "For a number of years Professor Munro has been engaged in editing the works of Prescott. The fruits of his labors now appear in the sumptuous 'Montezuma' edition of Prescott issued by the Lip-

pincott's in twenty-two volumes. Professor Munro has added to the original text the results of late research in the various fields covered by Prescott's histories."

Professor Munro is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, of which he served as governor, made eligible through Lieutenant Preserved Abell (1668-1724), Rehoboth, Massachusetts, who was sergeant in King Philip's war, ensign in 1690, and lieutenant under Captain Samuel Gallup, Phip's expedition against Canada, 1690. He is a member of the Rhode Island Society of Mayflower Descendants, of which he was the first governor, made eligible through Richard Warren, James Chilton and William Brewster. He is also a member and past president of the Rhode Island Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, to which he was made eligible through the service of his great-grandfather, Edward Munro (above), his great-grandfather, Preserved Abell (above), and also through the service of his great-grandfather, Thomas Waldron (above). He is a member and since 1906 president of the Rhode Island Historical Society; is a member and past president of the Rhode Island Chapter of Phi Beta Kappa fraternity; of the Barnard Club and of the Churchmen's Club; is a member of the American Historical Association; and of the American Philological Association.

William Fisher was born in England in 1800, died at Fort Fairfield in 1875. He came to this country about 1837 and settled in Fredericton, New Brunswick, where he engaged in business as a dealer in meats and provisions. Afterward he removed to Fort Fairfield, Maine, where he followed farming during the remainder of his life. He was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. He married (first) in England, Martha Shaw, who died before he emigrated. Children: 1. Joseph, mentioned below. 2. Thomas, born in 1821, died at Fort Fairfield; was a farmer; married Phebe Harmon, of Fort Fairfield. He married (second) Amelia Kent, born in Fort Fairfield. Children by second wife: 3. Robert, born July 3, 1823, in England, died at Tobique, New Brunswick; was a farmer; married Amelia McDougal, of Tobique. 4. John George, died young. 5. John, born October 1, 1827, died at Fort Fairfield; was a farmer; married Mrs. Jane (Connors) Riley, widow of Thomas Riley, of Fort Fairfield, a farmer. 6. William, born October 9, 1833; resides at Maysville, Maine, a retired farmer; married Mary Ann Murphy, of Andover, New Brunswick. 7. Mary Ann, born 1835, died young. 8. Alford,

born June 9, 1837, died in California; was a farmer; married Mary McDonald, of Fort Fairfield. 9. Henry, born August 20, 1839, drowned at Fort Fairfield in the Aroostook river, 1851. 10. James, born June 9, 1841, died at Fort Fairfield; unmarried. 11. Mary Ann, born January 19, 1845, in Fredericton, educated in the public schools of Fort Fairfield, member of the Congregational church there; married, August 31, 1865, Alexander Donald McDougal, born at Fort Fairfield, January 27, 1839, now a retired farmer, a Republican, member of the Congregational church and of Frontier Lodge, No. 122, Free and Accepted Masons; soldier in Eleventh Maine Cavalry, 1861, to August 15, 1865, and served in the second battle of Bull Run, Wilderness, Fredericksburg, Petersburg, Five Forks, Appomattox Court House; member of Post No. 61, Grand Army of the Republic; children: Allen J. McDougal, born September 1, 1866, married Eva Campbell, of Fort Fairfield; Ellsworth A. McDougal, born April 1, 1869, died May 16, 1880; Louisa McDougal, born July 10, 1870, married Arthur Foster, of Fort Fairfield, now of Limestone, a farmer and potato buyer; Estella McDougal, born May 16, 1874, married Chadbourne W. Perry; Jessie M. McDougal, born January 13, 1877, died May 18, 1880; Bruce McDougal, born August 16, 1879, died in 1881; Bessie McDougal, born September 16, 1884, stenographer for C. W. Perry, unmarried; Florence McDougal, born March 17, 1887, married Herbert Nickerson, resides at Maple Grove, Maine; Aubra S. McDougal, born August 15, 1888, married Eva Witham, of Waterville, where they reside. 12. Randolph, born September 7, 1850, died at Fort Fairfield; was a farmer; married Tausey Morrow.

(II) Joseph Fisher, son of William Fisher, was born at Oxford, England, December 31, 1819, died at Fort Fairfield, April 15, 1890. He was educated in his native place. He came to New Brunswick with his father when he was about eighteen years old and settled at Fredericton. At the time of the Aroostook war he settled in Fort Fairfield. He was a farmer and owned much real estate. In politics he was a Republican. He was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. He married Sarah A. Humphrey, born in Grafton, New Brunswick, May 22, 1825, died at Fort Fairfield, May 7, 1913. She was also an Episcopalian. Children, born at Fort Fairfield: 1. Alonzo, born April 6, 1848, died at Midland, Texas, August, 1904; was a ranch owner; married Anne Hutchinson, of Andover, New Brunswick, now living at Fort Fairfield; children: Cecile and Boyd. 2. Martha S., born

April 22, 1851, died March 26, 1914; married, September 22, 1873, Whitman L. Orcutt, born at Passadumkeag, Maine, October 20, 1843, died at Fort Fairfield, November 6, 1905; was a farmer, first lieutenant, Company C, Fifteenth Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry, enlisting in 1861 and serving to the end of the civil war; a Democrat in politics, an Episcopalian; children: Fred Orcutt, born at Bridgewater, Maine, July 21, 1874, died in infancy; Clifford Neely Orcutt, born November 5, 1875, died in 1877; Myrtle Orcutt, born at Fort Fairfield, August 8, 1877, married Charles Smith, of Boston, a lawyer, living in Wollaston. 3. Fred, born February 3, 1853; has a large stock ranch in Wyoming, and a winter residence in Los Angeles, California. 4. Emma, born November 9, 1855; married Paul Purington, of Topsham, Maine, a farmer; children: Carl Purington, died young; Ethel Purington, married Allen F. Wheeler, of Woodbury, New Jersey, an inspector of government vessels. 5. Holman, born December 21, 1857; married Flora Winter, of England; he is a farmer at Fort Fairfield; children: Fred, Linwood, Sarah. 6. Thomas Abel, mentioned below. 7. Fannie Fern, born November 15, 1862; married Thomas R. Ross, of Lincoln, Nebraska, where he is a shoe dealer; child, Fisher Ross, traveling salesman. 8. Wallace, born February 6, 1865, died July 1, 1888.

(III) Thomas Abel Fisher, son of Joseph Fisher, was born at Fort Fairfield, Maine, July 21, 1859. He attended the public schools of his native town. When a young man he became a potato buyer and dealer. He is a Republican in politics. He is a communicant of St. Paul's Protestant Episcopal Church, and is a member of the Knights of Pythias. He married, at Fort Fairfield, January 9, 1881, Ida M. Gellerson, born at Haynesville, Maine, January 1, 1863. She was educated in the public schools of her native town and graduated from the Fort Fairfield high school. She attends St. Paul's Protestant Episcopal Church (see Gellerson II). Children of Thomas Abel and Ida M. (Gellerson) Fisher: 1. Edward Carleton, born September 7, 1883. 2. Fred Percy, born February 11, 1885; married Alice Price, of St. Stephens, New Brunswick; is a potato dealer; children: Marjorie Phyllis, born at Fort Fairfield, December 8, 1908; Percy Vincent, May 8, 1911. 3. Lyle, born August 2, 1888, died April 30, 1914. 4. Dorothy May, born September 20, 1890.

(The Gellerson Line).

(I) Josiah Gellerson, a native of Maine, died at Washington in that state in 1875. For many years he was a lumberman at Haynes-

ville and afterward went west. In politics he was a Democrat. He married Hannah Peavey, a native of southern Maine, who died in California. Children: 1. Mehitable, married Benjamin Logan, of Houlton, and is living in Chicago. 2. Benjamin Franklin, mentioned below. 3. Emma, died at Haynesville, Maine. 4. Daniel, died in the west. 5. Maude, resides at Los Angeles, married a Mr. Merriman. 6. Angeline, died in the west. 7. George, died in the west.

(II) Benjamin Franklin Gellerson, son of Josiah Gellerson, was born at Haynesville, Maine, in 1838, died at Fort Fairfield, in September, 1910. He was educated in the district schools. Early in life he was a lumberman, and afterward he kept a general store in Haynesville, removing in 1877 to Fort Fairfield, where he was also a general merchant. In politics he was a Democrat, in religion a Congregationalist. He was a soldier in the civil war. He married Mary Jane Webb, born at Houlton, Maine, 1841, died at Fort Fairfield, May, 1899. She was a member of the Congregational church. Dr. James Webb, her father, was born in Madison, Maine, 1802, died at Neponset, Illinois, 1858. He was a physician at Houlton, Maine, for many years, and afterward at Neponset. Late in life he joined the Free Will Baptist Church, but previously he had been a Universalist. He married Amanda Farwell, born near Portland, Maine, in 1804, died at Houlton, 1848. Children of Dr. James Webb: 1. James, born 1828, died at Island Falls in July, 1912; was a farmer and mail carrier; married (first) Elizabeth Bell, who died in Ludlow, Maine; (second) ———, now living in Oakland, Maine; children by first wife: William Webb, resides in the west; John Webb, Island Falls, hotel proprietor, has been selectman; Ida Webb, married William Doran, merchant, Fort Fairfield; children by second wife: Rebecca Webb, married Leon Teed, of Oakland; Sidney Webb; Daniel Webb, of Ludlow, Maine. 2. William, born 1830, died at Ludlow, Maine; married Mary Abernethy; was a farmer in Ludlow; children: James Webb, farmer of Ludlow; Daniel Webb; Mary Webb, married Herbert Rideout, of Ludlow; Olive Webb, married George Carpenter, resides at Plantation B, Maine; Lyman Webb, farmer of Ludlow; Elia Webb, married Fred Moores, farmer of Ludlow; Letitia Webb, married B. Hovey, of Houlton; Edith Webb, trained nurse, widow. 3. Rebecca, born 1832, died at Fort Fairfield; married John Rediker, of Fort Fairfield, a farmer; children: Emma Rediker, married Everson True, fruit farmer of Oregon; Archie Rediker; Albert Rediker, farmer of Maple Grove; Rufus

Rediker. 4. Olive, born 1834; resides at Oakland, California; married (first) Bartlett Rediker; (second) ——— Tompkins; children by first husband: Laura and Carrie Rediker. 5. Daniel, born 1836, died at Fort Fairfield; was a farmer, soldier in the civil war in the Sixteenth Maine Regiment; married Mary J. Hargraves; children: Alice, married Edward Dorsey; Fred, married Maud McGuire; Maud, married John Ross; and Stacey, married Dolly King, farmer of Fort Fairfield. 6. Mary Jane, married Benjamin Franklin Gellerson, mentioned above. 7. Ruth, born October 11, 1846, in Houlton; married Edward Jones, born at China, August 24, 1832, a retired farmer of Fort Fairfield; Republican; Free Will Baptist; children: Minnie Jones, born March 6, 1869, married Percy Redmond, of Belfast, Maine; Charles Jones, born November 4, 1871, married Olive Currier, of Maple Grove, Maine; Wilbur Jones, born September 26, 1874, married Susie Merrill, of Milton, New Hampshire, now of Syracuse, New York.

Children of Benjamin Franklin and Mary Jane (Webb) Gellerson: 1. Minnie, died in infancy. 2. Ida M., married Thomas Abel Fisher (see Fisher III). 3. Lee, died in infancy. 4. Ernest Franklin, born at Haynesville, Maine, November, 1867; married Rose Shaw, of Bangor, Maine; dealer in lumber at Portland, Maine. 5. Percy Thornton, born 1869; married Frances Steele, of Chicago; resides at Dover, Maine; he is a general merchant; son, Arnold, born 1899. 6. Guy Carleton, born 1871; married Winnie Lovely, of Fort Fairfield; potato dealer; daughter May, died young. 7. Roy, born 1873, died 1887. 8. Harry C., born 1875; married Mary Fogg, of Millinocket; is a traveling salesman of Bangor. 9. Walter C., born 1879; married Sophia Williams and had Blinn and George. 10. Rex C., born 1885; married Anna Chapman, of Orono, Maine; clothing merchant of Fort Fairfield.

Henry Albee was descended from ALBEE Benjamin Albee, who came to this country as early as 1639 from England. He was born probably in Maine, about 1794, and died in Bingham or Lexington, Maine, about 1874. He was a farmer in Bingham or Lexington, and served in the war of 1812. His wife died in Bingham. Children: Dryus, died in Bingham, aged twenty years; Clementine, married ——— Norton, farmer, and they lived in Manitoba, Canada; Cyrus Henry, mentioned below; Samuel, served four years in civil war, and now lives at Norridge-wock, Maine; Nellie, lives in Oakland, California, and in Skowhegan, Maine, with her

children, married ——— Fletcher, of Skowhegan, farmer; Robe, died in Skowhegan, farmer, unmarried; Sylvester, of Presque Isle, married Hannah Ireland, of Presque Isle; Mary, lives in Skowhegan, married (first) Squire Emery, (second) Willis Currier, of Skowhegan, (third) Willis Maxwell.

(II) Cyrus Henry Albee, son of Henry Albee, was born in Lexington, Maine, February 15, 1838, and now lives in Norridgewock, Maine, where he is a farmer. He first lived in Bingham, moving to Smithfield, Maine, after a time, and then to Easton. His son, Elmer Gould Albee, purchased his farm in Easton, and he now owns a farm in Norridgewock. He is a Republican in politics, and is a member of the Free Will Baptist Church, and of Norridgewock Grange. He married (first) February 2, 1866, in Skowhegan, Lizzie Howe Gould, born in Smithfield, Maine, December 31, 1846, died at Fort Fairfield, Maine, January 9, 1899. She was a member of the Free Will Baptist Church, and of Easton Grange. She was daughter of Jonas Gould, born in Massachusetts, April 7, 1813, died in Smithfield, Maine, March 22, 1883. He married Cyrena Fobes Whitman, born in Hingham, Massachusetts, November 8, 1814, died in Smithfield, November 1, 1887; he was a farmer and served two terms in the legislature from Smithfield; member of Free Will Baptist Church. Children of Jonas and Cyrena F. (Whitman) Gould: Edward, farmer, married Mary ———; Calista, died in Smithfield, married Atwood Marston, of Smithfield, farmer; Lizzie Howe, married Cyrus Henry Albee, mentioned above. Cyrus H. Albee married (second) Emma M. Gould, of Skowhegan, Maine. Children of Cyrus Henry and Lizzie Howe (Gould) Albee: 1. Herbert Cyrus, born February 18, 1868, Smithfield; married Emma Laura Tracy, of New Brunswick, born February 4, 1874, in Egypt, New Brunswick, and they live on a farm in Norridgewock; children: Clayton Howe, born at Fort Fairfield, February 5, 1899, and Roby. 2. Elmer Gould, mentioned below. Children of Cyrus Henry and Emma M. (Gould) Albee: 3. Lizzie, resides with parents. 4. Caroline, resides with parents. 5. Berdina, resides with parents.

(III) Elmer Gould Albee, son of Cyrus Henry Albee, was born at Fort Fairfield, Maine, October 28, 1874. He attended the public schools of Easton until he was seven-teen years of age, and he lived on his father's farm until 1912, when he purchased his present farm in Easton. This farm consists of eighty acres of land, practically all of which is cleared. In politics he is a Republican, and he attends the Free Will Baptist Church. He

is a member of Easton Grange, No. 159, in which he has held all offices except that of master; also he is a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, Lodge No. 108, at Easton, and holds an accident policy in the Ridgely Company of Odd Fellows. He married, in Easton, November 3, 1906, Laura Belle Brown, born in Fort Fairfield, April 30, 1890. Her parents moved to Blaine when she was four years of age, and she received a high school education there. She is a member of the Daughters of Rebekah, No. 49, Easton, in which she has held the office of warden. She also is a member of Easton Grange, No. 159. Child: Cyrus Emerson, born at Easton, June 11, 1910.

Storrs Emerson Brown, father of Mrs. Elmer G. Albee, was born in Stowe, Vermont, May 12, 1850, and now lives in Robinsons, Maine, where he is a carpenter. He is a member of the Free Will Baptist Church, and also of the United Workmen of America and of the Maccabees of the World. He married Rose Emma Ireland, born at Presque Isle, Maine, October 12, 1858, and who is a member of the Free Will Baptist Church. She is daughter of George Ireland, born in Calais, Maine, about 1810, died at Presque Isle about 1895. He was a farmer in Presque Isle the latter part of his life. He was a Republican. He married Mary Annis, of Maine, and she died at Fort Fairfield, Maine. Children of George and Mary (Annis) Ireland: 1. Eunice, lives at Presque Isle; married (first) George Ricker, farmer, (second) Henry Jamieson, farmer. 2. John, married Annie Murphy, of Blaine, Maine, and they live on farm in Easton, Maine. 3. Lestina, lives in Presque Isle; married Archibald Rediker, of Fort Fairfield, a farmer. 4. Hannah, married Sylvester Albee, son of Henry Albee (see Albee I). 5. Mary, died at Fort Fairfield; married Fred Kennedy, of Blaine. 6. Clara, died at East Blaine, Maine; married Samuel Ricker. 7. Rose Emma, married Storrs Emerson Brown, mentioned above. 8. Flora, married William Webber, of Presque Isle, and they live in Boston. 9. Walter, died at Fort Fairfield; married Blanche Kilcollins, of Blaine, and she lives at Fort Fairfield. 10. Winfield, married Annie Jamieson, of Presque Isle, and they live on farm at Corinna, Maine.

Children of Storrs Emerson and Rose Emma (Ireland) Brown: 1. Mina, born 1878, at Presque Isle, died young. 2. Elsie, born 1880, at Presque Isle, died young. 3. Fred C., born September 8, 1884, at Presque Isle; married Mattie Johnson, of Mapleton, and they live on farm at Easton; children: Hazel, Verna A., Flossie, living with parents. 4. Tony, born

February 4, 1887, at Fort Fairfield; married Alice Cullins, of Monticello, Maine, and they live on farm at Easton; children: Elsie and Harry, reside with parents. 5. Laura Belle, married Elmer Gould Albee (see Albee III). 6. Lelia Mary, born August 14, 1892, at Easton; married Frank Keegan, of Easton, where they live.

JORDAN Rev. Robert Jordan, the immigrant, was a son, it is thought, of Edward Jordan, of Worcester, England. As early as 1641 he was established as clergyman of the Church of England at Richmond Island, near Scarborough, Maine. He married there Sarah Winter, only child of John Winter. He inherited the large estate of his wife's father, and afterward removed to the plantation of Spurwink in Falmouth, Maine. He was arrested and imprisoned by the Puritans for discharging the duties of his religious office in 1654 and again in 1663. During the second Indian war he had to leave his home and his house was burned by the Indians. He then settled on Great Island in the Piscataqua river, then part of Portsmouth. He died at Portsmouth in 1679. Children: John; Dominic; Jedediah, mentioned below; Jeremiah, born about 1663.

(II) Jedediah Jordan, son of Rev. Robert Jordan, was born in Falmouth, now Portland, Maine, died in 1725. He lived on Great Island and at Kittery, Maine. Children, born at Kittery: Jedediah, 1684, lived at Spurwink; Abigail, 1687; Keziah, 1690; Mary, 1693; Sarah, 1696; John, 1698; Thomas, 1701; Robert, 1704.

(V) Jedediah (2) Jordan, great-grandson of Jedediah (1) Jordan, was born February 11, 1755. The name of his father is not known to the writer. His father may have lived in Nova Scotia. Jedediah Jordan married, at Horton, Nova Scotia, December 25, 1781, Asenath Bill, born July 16, 1763, daughter of Amos and Jerusha Bill, formerly of Lebanon or Colchester, Connecticut. Children, born at Horton: Asenath, born November 6, 1782; Jerusha, November 28, 1783; Amos Bill, mentioned below; Jedediah Jr., December 21, 1786, married ——— Eagles; Orinda, October 17, 1788; Sarah, February 3, 1790; Miriam, August 19, 1792; Melinda, September 6, 1793.

(VI) Amos Bill Jordan, son of Jedediah (2) Jordan, was born at Horton, Nova Scotia, August 19, 1785, died there in 1870. He was a farmer in Lower Horton all his active life. He was deacon of the Baptist church. He married, at Horton, January 12, 1816, Jerusha Kingsman, born in 1780, at Cornwallis, Nova

Scotia, died at Horton in 1868, also a member of the Baptist church. Children, all born in Lower Horton: 1. Eunice, born November 29, 1816; married James Caldwell, a farmer of Horton. 2. Mary Mehitable, born January 29, 1818; married William Fuller, of Nova Scotia, a nurseryman of Cambridge, Massachusetts; she died in Somerville, in that state. 3. Robert Kinsman, born February 6, 1819; married Mary Johnson, and died in Horton. 4. Rebecca, born February 10, 1821; married a Mr. Peterbaugh; both died in Kansas. 5. William, born December 2, 1822; married Elizabeth Ward; he was a farmer; died in Kansas. 6. Edward M., mentioned below.

(VII) Edward M. Jordan, son of Amos Bill Jordan, was born at Horton, Nova Scotia, in 1825, died there in 1909. He was a blacksmith by trade, and lived in Horton all his active life. In politics he was a Liberal. He attended the Baptist church, and was a member of the Horton Grange; Patrons of Husbandry. He married Sarah Johnson, born at Horton in 1823, died there in 1903. Benjamin Johnson, her father, was born in Kings county, Nova Scotia, in 1775. He was brought up by his Grandfather Peck, a Loyalist from Massachusetts, who received a grant of land from the crown in Kentforth, Nova Scotia. Benjamin Johnson died in 1850, in his native county. He cleared a farm and cultivated it the remainder of his life. He was a member of the Presbyterian church. He married Hannah Griffin, born at Cornwallis, Nova Scotia, in 1777, died in Kings county in 1862. Children of Benjamin Johnson: 1. James Johnson, a farmer, member of the Methodist church, married Priscilla Lyons, of Cornwallis. 2. Eliza Johnson, married George Parker, a farmer of Cornwallis. 3. Cyrus Johnson, lived on the homestead at Horton, married Mary Ward. 4. Mary Johnson, married Robert K. Jordan, mentioned above. 5. Sarah Johnson, married Edward M. Jordan, mentioned above. Children of Edward M. Jordan: 1. Albert, born October, 1846; married Caroline Colwell, of Horton; a farmer in Cornwallis. 2. Cyrus J., mentioned below. 3. William E., born 1850; married Martha Harris, of Kings county, deceased. 4. George, born 1852; a farmer in Kings county, unmarried. 5. Welsford, born July, 1854, died of diphtheria, aged fourteen years. 6. Archibald, born July, 1856; married Mabel Lamphier, of Halifax, Nova Scotia; they reside at Bulyea, Northwestern Territory, Canada, on a farm. 7. Etta, born April, 1860; married William Ritchie, a farmer of Kings county.

(VIII) Cyrus J. Jordan, son of Edward M. Jordan, was born in Nova Scotia, September

18, 1848. He attended the public schools there until he was twenty years old. He worked on his father's farm until he came of age, and for seven years afterward he followed farming in Nova Scotia. In 1876 he came to Caribou, Maine, where he bought forest land, cleared a farm and cultivated it for a period of twenty-three years. In 1899 he returned to Nova Scotia and resumed farming there. In 1912 he removed to Presque Isle, where he has continued to follow farming for an occupation. He bought the place on which he now resides. It consists of fifty acres and is located in the village. In politics he is a Democrat; in religion a Methodist. Mr. Jordan married, in Cornwallis, Nova Scotia, May 18, 1871, Josephine Johnson, born October 8, 1841, in Kings county, in that province, died March 6, 1914. She was a member of the Methodist church. James Johnson, her father, was a native of Kings county, born 1820, died 1903. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church, and a farmer all his active life. He married Drusilla Lyons, born at Cornwallis in 1820, died there in 1906. She was also a Methodist. Children of James Johnson: 1. Mary Johnson, born 1835, resides in Kings county; married Thomas Weldon, of Amherst, Nova Scotia, a carpenter. 2. Benjamin Johnson, born 1837, a retired Methodist minister, living in Massachusetts. 3. Josephine Johnson, married Cyrus J. Jordan, mentioned above. Benjamin Peck Johnson, father of James Jordan, was born in Kings county. He was of a Loyalist family. He was probably the Benjamin Johnson, mentioned above, whose son James is stated to have married Drusilla Lyons. Children of Cyrus J. Jordan: 1. Blanche J., born May 18, 1872, in Kings county; married George E. Lang. 2. Frank P., born in Kings county, August 12, 1873; married Annie Nickerson, of Maysville, Maine; residing at Spragueville, Maine; children: Mary, Earl, Alice, Hazel, Cyrus, Wilmot, Ethel. 3. Laurie, born February, 1875, in Kings county; married Addie Randall, of Nova Scotia; they reside at Spragueville; children: Vera, Fred, Olif, Neva. 4. Gertrude, born at Caribou, Maine, July, 1877; married Gordon Tufts, of Nova Scotia, a farmer there; child, Ernest Boughton Tufts.

The surname Thurlough is spelled also Thurlow, Thurlo, Thurley, Thorlo and Thorla. The most common spellings in this country, however, are Thurlow and Thurlough.

Richard Thurlow, the immigrant ancestor of all the Thurlows and Thurloughs of New England, at least to recent times, was of an

old English family. He settled early at Rowley, Essex county, Massachusetts, and his descendants are most numerous in that town and the adjacent towns, especially in Newbury. He was a proprietor of the town of Rowley. He removed to Newbury. He built a bridge over the Newbury river at his own cost and the general court fixed a rate of toll for animals May 3, 1654. He deeded part of his farm to his son Thomas, January 27, 1669, and provided that in case Thomas died his son Francis should succeed to the farm. His wife Jane joined in the deed. She died March 19, 1684. He died at Newbury, November 10, 1685. Children: Francis and Thomas.

(I) James Thurlough, a descendant of Richard Thurlow, was born about 1790, in Berwick, Maine, died at Monroe, Maine, aged forty-five years. He came to Monroe in 1822. He was a farmer and carpenter. In religion he was a Baptist. He married Affie Ricker, born at Berwick, 1797, died at Monroe, 1857. She was also a Baptist. Her father was James Ricker, a soldier in the revolution. Children: 1. Frederick, mentioned below. 2. Reuben, a carpenter, Fort Fairfield; married Mary Ann Farnham, of Dixmont, Maine. 3. Asa, millwright, Monroe; married Hannah Peters, of Mount Desert, Maine. 4. George, died at Newbury, Maine; married Delia Adams, a school teacher; he was a farmer and lumberman, town clerk and justice of the peace, representative in the state legislature. 5. Rosella, died at Fort Fairfield; married (first) John Emery, of Monroe, a farmer; (second) Philander Webber, stationary engineer, Connecticut. 6. James, moved to Yazoo, Mississippi.

(II) Frederick Thurlough, son of James Thurlough, was born at North Berwick, Maine, January 9, 1811, died at Fort Fairfield, January, 1896. He was eleven years old when he moved with his parents to Monroe. He followed farming in that town until 1873, when he sold his place and settled in Fort Fairfield on a farm he had bought there. In politics he was a Republican. He served in the state militia and was active in recruiting for the civil war; was major in a regiment in the Aroostook war. He married Elsie Whitney, born in Dixmont, Maine, about 1813, died at Fort Fairfield in 1890. Robinson Whitney, her father, was born about 1790, died at Dixmont about 1862. He followed farming there most of his life, was a Whig in politics and a member of the Christian church. He married Elsie (Chadbourn) Sherburn, born in Kennebec county, Maine, about 1792, died at Dixmont, 1857. She had by her first marriage: Samuel Sherburn, a farmer, Monroe; Polly

Sherburn, married Edward Emery, of North Berwick. Children of Robinson Whitney: 1. Elsie Whitney, married, as her second husband, Frederick Thurlough, mentioned above. 2. John Whitney, a farmer of Dixmont, Maine; married Mary Fulsom, of Newburg, Maine. 3. Amos Whitney, general merchant, East Dixmont; was representative to the legislature; married Elizabeth Fulsom, sister of Mary. 4. Eliza Whitney, died at Bradley, Maine; married John Knapp, a carpenter, farmer, miller and lumberman. Children of Frederick and Elsie Thurlough: 1. James Fairfield. 2. Mary Melissa, died young. 3. Son, died in infancy. 4. Melissa, died unmarried, aged twenty-one years. 5. Reuben Fairfield, mentioned below. 6. Agnes, born 1844, died young. 7. James Robinson, born in 1846, farmer, Fort Fairfield; married Olive Marshall, of Ludlow; children: Nellie, married J. Loring, of Yarmouth; Agnes, died young. 8. Frederick, born 1848, general jobber and machinist; has been sheriff of Aroostook county, Republican; married Adelia (Thompson) Wilson, of Montville; children: Claire, Clayton, Myrtle; by her first husband she had a daughter, Gertrude Wilson, married Wesley Hamm, Houlton. 9. Rose, born 1850, died young of typhoid fever. 10. John, born 1852; married Maria Trafton; he was postmaster of Fort Fairfield, twelve years, a Republican, now retired. 11. Nellie, born 1860; married Charles A. Morse, of Bangor, chief engineer of the Rock Island railroad; child, Frederick Thurlough, married Hazel Kelly, who died July 9, 1914, leaving one son, Charles A. Morse Jr.; he is a graduate of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, a civil engineer at Tropica, California.

(III) Reuben Fairfield Thurlough, son of Frederick Thurlough, was born at Monroe, Maine, March 30, 1842. He attended the public schools of his native town. During his boyhood he assisted his father on the farm. When he came of age he went to Bangor and worked in the lumber industry. He was at Bradley, Maine, two years, and at Brewer six years, in the lumber industry of the Penobscot river. He bought a farm at Fort Fairfield, on which he resided until 1906. After he sold this farm he bought a house in Fort Fairfield, where he has since lived. He has been a dealer in potatoes. In politics he is a Republican. He is an active member of the Baptist church. He is a member of the Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Free and Accepted Masons, and of Aroostook Valley Grange, No. 485, of Fort Fairfield. He married (first) Betsey Hamilton, born in Dixmont, Maine, died about 1884, daughter of Aaron Hamilton, a carpenter of

Bangor. He married (second) June 10, 1891, in Limestone, Maine, Flora (Temple) Piper, born in Detroit, Maine, January 23, 1861. Her mother moved to Lewiston when she was six years old and she attended the public schools there. She is a member of the Free Will Baptist Church, and of Goodwill Chapter, No. 85, Order of the Eastern Star, of which she is matron, and of Aroostook Valley Grange, No. 485, of which she has been lecturer and secretary. She married (first) July 3, 1883, in Easton, Massachusetts, George Henry Richardson Piper, born at Chicopee, Massachusetts, son of a Congregational minister, a graduate of Dartmouth College (see Temple IX). Reuben Fairfield Thurlough had by his first wife, Edith, born in 1870, died in 1889.

(The Temple Line).

(I) Abraham Temple, the immigrant ancestor, was in Salem, Massachusetts, as early as 1636. He owned real estate and appears several times in the courts as plaintiff and defendant. He died soon after 1639. He married Abigail ——— and Margaret ———. Children: Richard, mentioned below; Tobias; Robert.

(II) Richard Temple, son of Abraham Temple, was born in 1623. He settled at Charlestown before 1647, removed in 1654 to Concord, where he died March 15, 1689. His wife Joanna died February 24, 1688. In 1688 he divided his property among his children. Children: Abigail, born May 15, 1647; John; Abraham, mentioned below; Richard, born October 15, 1654; Isaac, June 19, 1657; Christopher, 1660; Sarah, March 8, 1662.

(III) Abraham (2) Temple, son of Richard Temple, was born June 4, 1652. He married, December 4, 1673, Deborah Hadlock, daughter of John Hadlock. He was admitted a freeman March 21, 1690. He served in King Philip's war and took part in the Swamp Fight, where he was wounded, and in 1735 had a grant of land for his service. He died January 4, 1738; his widow Deborah died January 28, 1743 (gravestone, Hill burying ground, Concord). Children: Richard, born October 6, 1674; Abraham; Abigail, August 11, 1677; Isaac, December 25, 1678; John, December 4, 1680; Sarah, August 3, 1682; Deborah, November 14, 1683; Mary, June 24, 1685; Joseph, mentioned below; Benjamin, July 27, 1690.

(IV) Joseph Temple, son of Abraham (2) Temple, was born in Concord, May 6, 1688. He married, November 28, 1717, Abigail Stearns, of Lexington. He lived in Concord and Westford, and at Sanford, Maine. Children: Abigail, born December 1, 1718; Joseph,

mentioned below; Sarah, March 19, 1722; Ebenezer; Richard, March 7, 1725; Samuel; Thomas; Elisha.

(V) Joseph (2) Temple, son of Joseph (1) Temple, was born in Concord, December 31, 1720. He married, June 6, 1744, Sarah McKiney, of Chelmsford. Children: Joseph, born 1745; Levi, mentioned below.

(VI) Levi Temple, son of Joseph (2) Temple, was born about 1751, at or near Westford, and lived at Bowdoin and Lisbon, Maine. He was a corporal in Captain Timothy Underwood's company, Colonel William Prescott's regiment. He became a Free Will Baptist minister. He died about 1821 and is buried on Beaver Hill, Freedom, Maine. He married Rachel Nutting, of Westford, March 10, 1774. Children: Martha, born at Bowdoin; Noah, mentioned below; Sarah, born 1780; Stephen, 1782; Levi, 1784; Joseph, October 13, 1786; Wilson, 1788.

(VII) Noah Temple, son of Levi Temple, was born about 1778.

(VIII) Noah (2) Temple, son of Noah (1) Temple, was born about 1800, died in Detroit, Maine, about 1871. He was a farmer in the vicinity of Detroit. In politics he was a Republican. He married Abigail Huff, who died in Detroit, 1871. Children: Turner; Levi, mentioned below; Lucy, married a Mr. Harrington; Sadie, married Frank Bowen, a truckman, Belfast, Maine; Abbie, died at Thordike, Maine; Jane, married a Mr. Pike; Francis, carpenter, served in the civil war, resides in Rockland, Maine; Annis, twin to Francis, served in the civil war; James, died in Detroit; John, died at Isleborough, Maine; Lorenzo; Merrell; Clara, married a Mr. York.

(IX) Levi (2) Temple, son of Noah (2) Temple, was born at Detroit, Maine, in 1822, died at Detroit in 1867. He was a farmer. In 1861 he enlisted in Company M, First Regiment Cavalry, and served through the civil war. He was severely wounded. He returned with health wrecked and died soon. In politics he was a Republican. He attended the Union church. He married Mary Samantha Patten, born in Bangor, January 17, 1839, died at Fort Fairfield, July 21, 1913. She was a member of the Universalist church of Lewiston, and of Rebekah Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. Children of Levi Temple: 1. Eugene B., born April 5, 1859; married Drusilla Getchell, of Limestone; children: Winnie Frances; Bertram; William, married Winnie Finnemore; Levi Glenwood; Madaline May; Hazel; Della, died aged three years; son, died young. 2. Flora, married Reuben Fairfield Thurlough (see Thurlough III). 3. Abbie, born 1863, died 1866. Mary Samantha (Pat-

ten) Temple married (second) William F. Lombard, born in Buckfield, Maine, 1835, died at Limestone, April 3, 1907. He married (first) Emeline Bailey, and had Winnie Frances, who married George O. Tufts, of Lewiston, a foreman in a shoe factory at Auburn, Maine; child, Helen, born July 19, 1900.

Sampson Patten, father of Mrs. Temple, came to America after his first marriage and conducted a dye shop in Somerset county, Maine. He was a member of the Church of England. He died in 1853 and is buried in the Niles burial ground. He married (second) Besta Brann, born in Troy, Maine, died in 1891. Child of Sampson Patten by first wife: Harriet Patten, married Oliver Plummer, farmer. Children by second wife: 1. Mary Samantha Patten, married Levi Temple, mentioned above. 2. George Patten, born 1841, farmer, now retired, Limestone; married Emily Barnes; children: Mary, married A. C. Leighton; Cleveland; Horace; Josephine, married Harry Leighton, a merchant; Frances, married a Mr. Violet, a jeweler; Hattie, married Frank Johnston; Percy, a barber, Limestone.

Rev. William Noyes, born in NOYES 1568, resided in England and died in Cholderton, county Wilts, before April 30, 1622. He had brothers, Richard and Robert. He matriculated at University College, Oxford, November 15, 1588, and took the degree of Master of Arts, May 31, 1592. He was rector of Cholderton in 1602. He married, about 1595, Anne Parker, born 1575, buried March 7, 1657. The inventory of his estate was made April 30, 1622, and his widow was appointed administratrix. Children, born in England: Ephraim, born 1596; Nathan, 1597; James, 1608; Nicholas, mentioned below; daughter, married Thomas Kent; John, lived at Newton, Wilts.

(II) Nicholas Noyes, son of Rev. William Noyes, was born in England in 1615-16, and was the immigrant ancestor. He came to this country in 1633, and settled in Newbury. He walked forty miles to Cambridge to qualify as a voter, when he was admitted a freeman, May 17, 1637. He was a deputy to the general court in 1660, 1679, 1680 and 1681. He was chosen deacon of the First Parish, March 20, 1633-34. He died November 23, 1701. His will was dated July 4, 1700, and proved December 29, 1701. His homestead was occupied in 1903 by the heirs of Nathaniel Little. He married, about 1640, Mary Cutting, daughter of Captain John and Mary Cutting. Her father was a shipmaster of London. She was at one time brought before the court for wear-

ing a silk hood and scarf, but discharged on proof that her husband was worth two hundred pounds. Children, born in Newbury: Mary, born October 15, 1641; Hannah, October 13, 1643; John, January 20, 1645; Rev. Nicholas, December 22, 1647; Cutting, mentioned below; Sarah, August 22, 1653; Timothy, June 23, 1655; James, May 16, 1657; Abigail, April 11, 1659; Rachel, March 20, 1661; Thomas, June 20, 1663. Three children, who died young.

(III) Cutting Noyes, son of Nicholas Noyes, was born September 23, 1649, at Newbury, Massachusetts, died there before November 18, 1734. He married, in 1673, Elizabeth Knight. Children, born in Newbury: John, November 15, 1674; Cutting, January 28, 1676; Elizabeth, February 2, 1678; Joseph, mentioned below; Bathsheba, 1690; Mary, March 27, 1693. Two other children died young.

(IV) Joseph Noyes, son of Cutting Noyes, was born at Newbury, Massachusetts. He married, in 1711, Jane Dole, who died February 14, 1755. They settled in Falmouth, now Portland, Maine. Children, born in Newbury: Josiah, mentioned below; Dorothy, April 9, 1715; Hannah, July 6, 1720; James, January 8, 1722; Amos, July 29, 1728; Peter, December 3, 1731. One other child died young.

(V) Josiah Noyes, son of Joseph Noyes, was born at Newbury, Massachusetts, September 8, 1712, died in 1796, in Maine. He was a soldier in the revolution. He lived at New Casco, Maine. He married, in 1737, Mary Lunt. Children, born in Portland or vicinity: Joseph, born September 14, 1740; Mary, March 18, 1743; Cutting, February 27, 1745; Moses, mentioned below; Jane, June 30, 1749; Hannah, December 5, 1751; Eunice, October 26, 1753; Ann, October 12, 1755; Josiah, September 20, 1757; Sarah; Thomas, February 4, 1762. Five other children died young.

(VI) Moses Noyes, son of Josiah Noyes, was born at Portland, Maine, March 29, 1746. He married, in 1769, Abigail Locke. In 1790 he moved to Pownal, Maine. Children, born at Cumberland and Pownal: Thomas, born November 5, 1769; Moses, mentioned below; John, October 27, 1778; Nathaniel L., April 3, 1780; Dorcas; Eunice, October 5, 1783; Abigail, February 7, 1785; James L., March 23, 1794. Another child died young.

(VII) Moses (2) Noyes, son of Moses (1) Noyes, was born at Cumberland, Maine, November 15, 1775. He married ——. Among their children was Moses, mentioned below.

(VIII) Moses (3) Noyes, son of Moses (2) Noyes, was born about 1800. He married Rhoda Merrill, who died May 15, 1868. He settled at Freeport, Maine. Children, born at

Freeport: Mary H., born January 4, 1832; Josiah M., mentioned below; Adelaide M., August 4, 1839; William M., October 12, 1841; Charles A., March 14, 1845; John M., May 25, 1847.

(IX) Josiah M. Noyes, son of Moses (3) Noyes, was born at Freeport, Maine, October 19, 1835. He married Sybil B. Davis, daughter of Samuel Davis. Children: Charles E., mentioned below; Eldelia, married Arthur H. Thompson; Helen T., married Fred F. Spear; Alfred L., married Ethel Long.

(X) Charles E. Noyes, son of Josiah M. Noyes, was born at Limestone, Maine, February 6, 1863. He attended the public schools of his native town. He worked on his father's farm when a boy and succeeded to it, after the death of his father. The homestead, on which he has always lived, is located about five miles from the village of Limestone, on Noyes road to Caribou, and consists of six hundred acres, of which two hundred and fifty acres are cleared. He also owns and operates a starch factory in partnership with his brother, Alfred L. Noyes. In politics he is a Republican. He was selectman of the town for five years and held the office of road surveyor. He is a member of Limestone Grange, No. 272, and was master for two years. He is a member of the Knights of Pythias, of Limestone.

He married, November 1, 1892, at Limestone, Nettie Maria Spear, born at Limestone, July 28, 1873, and educated in the public schools there. She attends the Free Will Baptist church, and is a member of the Grange in Limestone. She is a sister of Fred F. Spear. Children of Charles E. and Nettie Maria (Spear) Noyes: 1. Elwood Austin, born April 9, 1894; graduate of the Limestone high school in 1911; student for two years in the University of Maine; member of the Sigma Chi fraternity. 2. Helen Evelyn, born January 19, 1898; member of the Grange. 3. Laura Nellie, born October 8, 1899; student in the Limestone high school. 4. Fern Mary, born December 22, 1902.

Spearin is an ancient English SPEARIN surname. John and Katherine Spearin are mentioned in the will of Abraham Jilson, of Rethnall Green Stebonheath, otherwise Stepney, Middlesex, England, in 1666.

(1) John Spearin, the first of the family found on record in this country, was doubtless born in England. He came to this country before the revolution and settled in Maine. He may have lived for a time in Essex county, Massachusetts, for he is called of Beverly and of Essex county in the revolutionary records,

but the vital records of Beverly and adjoining towns do not contain records of the Spearin family. John Spearin was engaged for the town of Beverly, April 10, 1781, for three years and served in Captain Simon Larned's company, Colonel William Shepard's regiment (the Fourth). His name appears on rolls at West Point, Phillipsburg, Peekskill, Camp Continental. In 1790, according to the first federal census, he was the only head of family of this surname. He lived then at Fairfield, Lincoln county, and had in his family one son under sixteen and three females. In the same section, however, there was a Benjamin Sperrin, possibly poor spelling for Spearin, which is found spelled Speering, Spearing, etc.

(II) David Spearin, son of John Spearin, was born in the vicinity of Blanchard, Maine, about 1792, died at Benton, Maine, about 1875. He was a farmer on the Kennebec river and in the town of Benton for many years. In politics he was a Democrat. He married Harriet Gibson, born in Maine about 1795, died at Benton in 1880. Her father came from Scotland and settled in Benton. He was a carpenter and maker of violins, tables, chairs and other furniture. Children, probably all born in Benton: 1. William, died at Benton; was a farmer; married Martha Joy, of Benton; children: Lettie, living in Fall River, Massachusetts; George Franklin, resides in Fairfield, Maine, where his grandfather lived in 1790; Nettie. 2. Caroline, died at Clinton, Maine; married William Lamb, owner of a saw mill; child, Nellie, who married Rev. Mr. Dodge. 3. Henry, died at Moosehead Lake, killed in a jam of logs, a boss driver. 4. Gideon, a farmer, died at Benton; married Julia Haines; children: Walter, baggage transfer agent, Boston; Frank, resides at Fairfield, Somerset county; a daughter. 5. Lucretia, died at Fairfield; married Greenleaf Flood, a farmer; children: Howard, coal dealer and farmer, Fairfield; Horace; and a daughter. 6. Frank, died aged eighteen years. 7. Samuel G., mentioned below.

(III) Samuel G. Spearin, son of David Spearin, was born in the vicinity of Blanchard, Maine, May 9, 1829, died at Clinton, Maine, in September, 1911. He was a carpenter and followed his trade in Holyoke, Massachusetts, in Benton, Maine, and in Clinton. In 1871 he bought the farm now owned by his son at Fort Fairfield. He lived there for many years. After conveying it to his son he bought another place at Clinton, Maine. Shortly before he died he sold his farm and retired, spending his last years in the village of Fort Fairfield. In politics he was a Democrat. He held the office of road surveyor. He attended the Christian

Union church. He married Mary Loana Ames, born in Clinton, January 17, 1834, died in Clinton, in January, 1912. She was also a member of the Christian Union church. Her father was a native of England. He died in Clinton in 1846. Brothers and sisters of Mary Loana (Ames) Spearin: 1. Lorin Ames, died at Benton; was a farmer and carpenter. 2. Charles Ames, farmer; married Loana Atwood, of Albion, Maine. 3. Daniel Ames, died at Shawmut Mills, Maine; farmer; married Philona Noble. 4. Ann Ames, died in Clinton; married Merrill True, farmer, Clinton. 5. Caroline Ames, married Hudson Brown, a farmer, Clinton. 6. Racilla Ames, died at Benton; married Milton Gibson, a railroad man. 7. Mary Loana Ames, married Samuel G. Spearin, mentioned above. 8. Jacob Ames, married Lucinda ———. Children of Samuel G. Spearin: 1. Ellen May, born at Clinton, 1853; married (first) Frank Goodrich, of Fort Fairfield, a farmer; she resides at Clinton; child, Cecil L. Goodrich; Ellen May married (second) Christopher Goodrich, a farmer. 2. Caroline Theresa, born at Clinton, May, 1855; married D. C. Greeley, farmer of Clinton; children: Burt G. Greeley, married Hazel True, and is a hunter and trapper at Clinton; Mattie Greeley, married Earl Higgins. 3. Charles Henry, mentioned below. 4. Mary L., born at Clinton, 1859; married William Ames, born at Clinton, September 7, 1860, farmer at Fort Fairfield; children: Etta May Ames, born March 27, 1882, married Norman I. Gallagher; Edith Carrie Ames, born April 1, 1883, married Joseph Emery, farmer of Fort Fairfield, formerly of Centerville, New Brunswick; Otis William Ames, born November 10, 1884, farmer, Fort Fairfield, married Lavinia Barnes; Hattie Ethel Ames, born October 13, 1886; Abner True Ames, born December 11, 1888, married Susan Shay; Henry Harris Ames, born October 14, 1890, married Inez Sloan, of Limestone; Charles Loren Ames, born November 1, 1892; Samuel Horace Ames, born December 19, 1895. 5. Hattie, died young.

(IV) Charles Henry Spearin, son of Samuel G. Spearin, was born at Sangerville, Maine, December 7, 1857. His parents removed to Benton when he was six months old, and he attended the public schools there. When he was fourteen his parents removed to Fort Fairfield to a farm five miles from the village on Center Limestone road. He was raised on his father's farm there and remained with his father after he left school. In 1888 he bought the place of his father and has cultivated it since then. He has one hundred and sixty acres of land, of which one hundred and thirty acres are cleared. In politics he is independ-

ent. He has held the office of road surveyor. For many years he attended the Christian Union church. He was formerly a member of Pioneer Lodge, No. 77, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Fort Fairfield, and of Limestone Grange, No. 272, Patrons of Husbandry. He married, in Caribou, August 27, 1887, Lizette V. Boulier, born at Fort Fairfield, November 30, 1865 (see Boulier II). She attended the public schools of her native town. She is a member of Rebekah Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. She attends the Christian Union church. Children, all born in Fort Fairfield: 1. Henry Lewis, born December 28, 1888; graduate of Hebron Academy, 1909; student for two years in Colby College; member of the Zeta Psi fraternity; since 1911 has been assisting his father on the farm; a member of Pioneer Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. 2. Carrie Ellen, born May 10, 1895; graduate of the Fort Fairfield high school, 1912. 3. Loana Mary, born February 13, 1896; class of 1914, Fort Fairfield high school. 4. Myrtle Gertrude, born February 13, 1898; class of 1915, Fort Fairfield high school. 5. Dorothy Esther, born November 30, 1900. 6. Burton Dana, born April 5, 1906.

(The Boulier Line).

(I) Francis Boulier, was born in France, 1784, died in Fort Fairfield, September 27, 1882. He came to Canada with his parents in 1791 and they settled in Quebec. His parents died of the plague when he was eleven years old. In 1820 he came to Fort Fairfield. He married Harriet Cyr, born at Quebec, June 25, 1797, died at Fort Fairfield, February, 1884. Both he and his wife were communicants of the Roman Catholic church. Children: 1. Francis Xavier, born at Grand Falls, New Brunswick, went to Australia. 2. Flora, born at Grand Falls, died at Fort Fairfield; married John Le Vasseur, of Van Buren, Maine, a farmer. 3. Amos, born at Grand Falls; married Julia Nedeau; he enlisted in Company G, Fifteenth Maine Regiment, in 1861, and served three years in the civil war. 4. Thomas, born and died at Fort Fairfield; married Sarah Campbell, of Fort Fairfield. 5. Solomon, born at Fort Fairfield, 1842; resides at Limestone; served three years in the civil war, Company C, Fifteenth Maine Regiment; clerk by occupation; married Ada Orcutt. 6. Joseph, born 1844, died at Fort Fairfield, 1908; enlisted in Company G, Fifteenth Maine Regiment, 1861, and served through the civil war; married (first) Lizzie Gibson, (second) Mary ——. 7. Philip, born at Fort Fairfield, 1846; foreman in a shoe shop at Haverhill, Massachusetts; veteran of the civil war; married

(first) Jane McDonald, of Chelsea, South Carolina, (second) ——— Leverett. 8. Mary, born at Fort Fairfield, 1848; married Fred Tardy, of Fort Fairfield, now of St. Leonard's, New Brunswick, a farmer. 9. Mitchell, born at Fort Fairfield, October 14, 1850. 10. Deno Elizabeth, born May 6, 1852; married Sanborn Collingwood Murphy, born at Fort Fairfield, February 16, 1845, a harnessmaker, served five years in the civil war, enlisted February, 1861, in the Fifteenth Maine Regiment, discharged July, 1866; children of Mr. and Mrs. Murphy: i. Herbert Horton Murphy, born January 26, 1870, in Fort Fairfield; a stationary engineer; married Emma Haywood, of Portage Lake, Maine. ii. Ada May Murphy, born at Ashland, May 30, 1872; married William Rand, of Presque Isle, now of Ashland. iii. Alice Grant Murphy, born at Ashland, October 14, 1873; married Edward Johnson, of Washburn; she died in October, 1898; he is a harnessmaker and farmer in Washburn. iv. Lucille Murphy, born at Presque Isle, March 12, 1876; married Sherman Packard; residing at Mapleton; he a farmer. v. Mabel Murphy, born at Presque Isle, March 28, 1878; married Frank Arnot, of Boston, now farmer and mason, Ashland. vi. Daisy May Murphy, born April 12, 1880, in Ashland; married Delbert Story, of Washburn, postmaster, merchant. vii. Agnes Murphy, born August 12, 1883, in Ashland; married Merrill Tompkins, of Mapleton, farmer. viii. Newman Murphy, born October 14, 1886, in Ashland; married Annie Hendrickson, of New Denmark; is a painter by trade, Fort Fairfield. ix. Stanley Murphy, born March 26, 1888; hardware merchant, Fort Fairfield. xi. Anthony, died aged nineteen years. 12. Annie, born 1857; married Roland Howard.

(II) Amos Boulier, son of Francis Boulier, was born at Fort Fairfield, Maine, 1830, died there in 1900. He had a farm in Fort Fairfield on the east road to Limestone and lived there all his life. In politics he was a Democrat. He served in the civil war. He was a communicant of the Roman Catholic church. He married Julia Nedeau, but her mother married (second) ——— Thobideau and she was generally known as Julia Thobideau. She was born in St. Leonards, New Brunswick, in 1836, died there in 1882. Children: 1. John, born 1859, died young. 2. Frank, born 1861; married Elizabeth Griffin, of Tilley, New Brunswick. 3. Peter, born 1863; a contractor, Bangor, Maine. 4. Lizette V., married Charles Henry Spearin (see Spearin IV). 5. William, born 1867; married Maggie McCann, of Vanesboro; he is a guide at Caribou. 6. Mercy, born April 27, 1869; married Amos Crock, of Grand

Falls, New Brunswick. 7. Sarah, born 1871, died young. 8. Almeda, born 1873; married Abram Gerow, of Hodgdon, Maine; resides at Island Falls. 9. Reuben, born 1875; married Bertha Brown, of Four Falls, now of Fort Fairfield. 10. Amos, died young. 11. Julia, born 1883; married Lee Webster.

Hosea Webster was born in WEBSTER Freeport, Maine, where the family had been established for many years, in 1828, died in Limestone, Maine, January 18, 1910. He was an only child, except for a half-sister. He was a carpenter in Freeport until 1861, when he moved to Limestone, where he followed his trade and carried on a farm. For a number of years he was second mate and carpenter on ships, when his home was in Freeport. He was a member of Pioneer Lodge, No. 77, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, Fort Fairfield, and of Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Free and Accepted Masons, Fort Fairfield. He was drafted to serve in the civil war, but before he saw active service the war had ended.

He married, March 22, 1853, Mehitable Davis, born May 11, 1834, in Freeport, Maine, died at Limestone, September 30, 1903. She was a member of the Baptist church. She was daughter of Samuel Davis, born in Maine, about 1805, died at Freeport, about 1887; farmer in Freeport, and a Republican in politics; he married ———; children, born in Freeport: 1. Mary S., born February 12, 1833, died at Freeport; married, September 24, 1854, Joshua Coombs, farmer. 2. Mehitable, mentioned above. 3. Merrill, born July 26, 1837, died in Massachusetts; married, January 1, 1865, Mary E. ———. 4. Sybil B., born March 10, 1839, died in Limestone; married, January, 1862, Josiah M. Noyes, of Freeport, farmer and mill owner in Limestone. 5. Samuel H., born January 5, 1841; married, January 27, 1865, Mary Ann Davis, a cousin. 6. Abby Noyes, born September 18, 1842; married, October 7, 1865, Woodbury Fitts, deceased; she lives in Yarmouth, Maine. 7. Charity Ann, born January 17, 1846; married, June 6, 1863, Charles Porter, who died in Freeport, where she lives. Children of Hosea and Mehitable (Davis) Webster: 1. William Herbert, mentioned below. 2. Albert D., born in Freeport, January 20, 1858; married, April 17, 1879, Esther Barnes, of Fort Fairfield, where they live; children: Velma, married Amos Libby, of Easton, Maine; Cland, of St. John, New Brunswick; Albert, living with parents; Abby, married ——— Johnson, farmer at Fort Fairfield; Jessie, teacher; Isabelle and Mehitable, living with parents. 3. Henry Elwood,

born in Limestone, January 8, 1864, died January 20, 1883. 4. Lisetta May, born in Limestone, March 13, 1865, died there April 24, 1865. 5. Frank LeRoy, born in Limestone, September 29, 1868, died aged eighteen years. 6. Arthur Stanley, born October 24, 1872, in Limestone, where he attended the public schools until fourteen years old; married Angeline Willey, born in Colebrook, New Hampshire, December 3, 1875; they live on home farm on West road, Limestone, having one hundred and ten acres of land, seventy acres being cleared; he is a member of the Independent Order of Foresters, Limestone, and a member of Limestone Grange, No. 272.

William Herbert Webster, son of Hosea Webster, was born at Freeport, Maine, October 21, 1856. His parents removed to Limestone, Maine, when he was five years old and he was educated in the public schools of that town. He began at the age of sixteen to learn the trade of carpenter in the employ of his father and he followed that trade for eighteen years. Afterward he engaged in business at Limestone as an undertaker and picture framer. He has made his home in the village of Limestone. In politics he is a Republican. He was constable of the town from 1905 to 1911, and has also been road commissioner. In religion he is a Methodist. He is a member of Pioneer Lodge, No. 77, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Fort Fairfield, and held the office of right supporter of the vice grand noble.

He married, May 3, 1879, at Limestone, Ann Maria Ward, born in China, Maine, February 22, 1856. Her parents came to Limestone when she was seven years old and she attended the public schools there. In religion she is a Methodist. Mr. and Mrs. Webster have one child, Lee, born at Limestone, January 23, 1881. Lee Webster was educated in the public schools of his native town and is now a locomotive engineer of the Bangor & Aroostook railroad. He married, June 16, 1909, in Limestone, Julia Boulier, of Fort Fairfield. Children of Lee and Julia Webster: Elwood, born May 24, 1910; Harold, September 27, 1911.

James Richardson, a sea-
RICHARDSON faring man of Mount
Desert Island, Maine,
was, according to family tradition, the immigrant ancestor. He was born in England. Children born on Mt. Desert Island: 1. Amos, a sea captain. 2. Abraham, a mariner, died at Mount Desert. 3. John, died on Mount Desert Island. 4. Isaac, a mariner, died on Mount Desert Island. 5. Nicholas, a mariner, died at sea, off the West Indies. 6. Daniel, a mariner,

died on Mount Desert Island. 7. Nahum, mentioned below. 8. Elizabeth, died at Danville Junction, Maine, married ——— Stocking, who died there, a farmer.

(II) Nahum Richardson, son of James Richardson, was born on Mount Desert Island, Maine, in 1812, died at Ellsworth, Hancock county, Maine, in 1887. He was educated in the public schools, and learned the trade of ship carpenter in Ellsworth. He followed his trade there and in Bangor and other places along the Maine coast. Subsequently he bought a farm and settled in Ellsworth. In politics he was a Democrat. He married Mary J. Maddox, born at Ellsworth, 1822, died there in 1891. She attended the Methodist Episcopal church (see Maddox II). Children: 1. Isaac, born 1843, a farmer, died at Ellsworth in 1869, unmarried. 2. Daniel, born 1845, a farmer, drafted during the civil war but not sent to the front; married Pamela Salsbury, of Ellsworth. 3. Luther, born 1847, farmer, Ellsworth; married Ella Capers, of Lewiston, Maine. 4. Charlotte, born 1849, died aged two years. 5. Nahum Augustus, mentioned below. 6. Frederick, born 1853; married Kate Blodgett, of Surry, Maine; resides at Ellsworth. 7. Eben, born 1855, died in 1874 at Ellsworth, unmarried. 8. William, born 1857, farmer, Ellsworth; married Claudia Leed, of Surry. 9. Imogene, born 1859, died at North Orland, Maine; married Gilbert Ware, of Rockport, Maine, who served in the civil war, died at North Orland. 10. Edwin, born 1862, a carpenter, Bangor, unmarried.

(III) Nahum Augustus Richardson, son of Nahum Richardson, was born at Ellsworth, Maine, November 15, 1851. He attended the public schools of his native town, and worked on his father's farm until he came of age. Afterward he was a miller until 1897. He also followed farming at Limestone and other towns in Aroostook county, Maine, and in 1886 he bought the farm on which he now lives in Limestone. He has eighty-five acres, most of which is under cultivation. In politics he is a Republican. He has held the office of road commissioner. In religion he is an Episcopalian. He married, November, 1878, at Fort Fairfield, Olive E. Maines (also spelled Maynes). She was born in Farmington, Maine, August 2, 1861, and educated there in the public schools. She is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church, and a member of Limestone Grange, No. 272, Patrons of Husbandry. Children of Nahum Augustus and Olive E. (Maines) Richardson: 1. Perley, born September 28, 1879, died aged seventeen years. 2. Leland, born June 20, 1882; a farmer at Caswell, Maine; married Hattie

Kearney; children: Fay, born October 14, 1907; Pauline, February 21, 1909; Rena, December 17, 1910. 3. William, born July 11, 1884; married, June 25, 1911, in Denmark, New Brunswick, Ella Lawson, born April 17, 1891; children: Hudson Lewis, born October 19, 1911; Winton Clester, born February 2, 1914. 4. Hannah, born June 12, 1891; educated in the Limestone public schools; married Earl Ward, and had Idelle Ward, born October 3, 1910.

Joseph Maines, father of Mrs. Richardson, was born April 5, 1821, died at Limestone, Maine, September 10, 1894. He was a farmer in New Brunswick for seven years, afterward in Farmington, Maine. In politics he was a Democrat. He was a member of the school board and selectman while living in New Brunswick. In religion he was a Methodist. He married Hannah Hudson, born July 12, 1816, in Quebec, Canada, died at Limestone, Maine, September 30, 1893. She was an Episcopalian. Children of Joseph Maines: 1. Joseph H. Maines, born at Quebec, Canada, November 16, 1850; a merchant at Seattle, Washington; married Rose Pelchie, a native of New Brunswick. 2. Annie J. Maines, born at Quebec, February 12, 1852; married Samuel Shaw, of Hartland, New Brunswick, a blacksmith and farmer. 3. Thomas Maines, born at Quebec, March 1, 1854; has a farm and livery stable at Limestone; married Estella Shaw, a native of Hartland, Maine. 4. William J. Maines, born at Farmington, February 28, 1856; has a farm and livery stable at Fort Fairfield; married Minnie Winters, a native of England. 5. Ella E. Maines, born at Farmington; married Fred Philbrick, of Easton, who has a farm and starch factory at Fort Fairfield. 6. Olive E. Maines, married Nahum Augustus Richardson, mentioned above.

John Maynes or Maines, father of Joseph Maines, was born in Ireland, died in Virginia, whither he came when a child. His wife was of Spanish ancestry, and died in Virginia also. Children of John Maynes or Maines: 1. Robert Maines, a farmer, died in Pennsylvania. 2. William Maines, a farmer, died in Farmington from a wound received in battle during the civil war. 3. Joseph Maines, mentioned above. 4. John Maines. 5. Edward Maines, died at Quebec; married Elizabeth Hudson, sister of Mrs. Joseph Maines. 6. Annie Maines, died at Lincoln Center, Maine; married Robert Cole, a farmer and lumberman, Farmington.

(The Maddox Line).

The Maddox family settled in Maine before the revolution. There were a dozen families

of the name in 1790, according to the federal census. In Wells, York county, two of the name John Maddox were heads of families and at Waterborough, York county, Henry Maddox was head of a family. Henry, Samuel and Joshua were heads of families at Township No. 6, Hancock county, Maine.

(I) Joshua Maddox was a pioneer at Ellsworth, Maine, and built the first saw mill there.

(II) Nathan Maddox, son of Joshua Maddox, was born at Fryeburg, Maine, in 1789, died at Ellsworth, Maine, in 1873. He was a farmer at Ellsworth, whither he went as a child with his parents. He was a member of the Methodist church. He served in the war of 1812. He married Hannah Fly, born in 1791, at Damariscotta, Maine, died at Ellsworth in 1866. Children: 1. Isaac, died about twenty-one years old. 2. Daniel, died at Ellsworth; married (first) Phebe Clemmons, of Ellsworth; (second) Elizabeth Butler, of Franklin, Maine, now living in Ellsworth. 3. Emery, died at Ellsworth, Maine, unmarried. 4. Mary J., married Nahum Richardson (see Richardson II). 5. Charlotte, died at Ellsworth; married Lewis Fields, of that town, a carpenter.

*
Jeremiah Nightingale, a
NIGHTINGALE descendant of William
Nightingale (q. v.), was
a native of Vermont or Maine. He died on
the coast of Maine, now the New Brunswick
line, in 1832. He was a soldier in the war of
1812. Children: 1. Jeremiah, born in 1818;
a farmer of Fort Fairfield, Maine, millwright
at Grand Lake, sold his farm in 1890 and
moved from Grand Lake to Fort Fairfield,
where he died in 1894; married Marion Barton.
2. Josiah, mentioned below. 3. John, a
farmer of Grand Lake; married (first) ———
Barton; (second) Rhoda Ann Jenkins. 4.
William, removed to Halifax, Nova Scotia.
5. Jerusha.

(II) Josiah Nightingale, son of Jeremiah Nightingale, was born in Maine, near the Canadian line, in 1820, died at Grand Lake, New Brunswick, in May, 1886. He was a millwright by trade, settling in Grand Lake when a young man. He bought a farm and lived there the remainder of his life. In politics he was a Liberal. He was a member of the Baptist church. He married Eleanor McNamara, born at Range, Grand Lake, Queens county, New Brunswick, 1833, died at Grand Lake, July 18, 1891. She was a Baptist in religion. Her father was a native of Ireland, born about 1794, died at Grand Lake, about 1873, where he was a farmer for many years.

He married ——— Riley, born in Ireland in 1796, died at Grand Isle, 1879. Eleanor McNamara had a sister Mary, who died at Grand Lake, unmarried; a brother, Joseph, farmer at Grand Lake, married Rachel Miller, and a sister Allie, who married Lot Kelly, of Cole's Island, New Brunswick.

Children of Josiah and Eleanor (McNamara) Nightingale: 1. Levi, born May 29, 1853; a carpenter; married Elizabeth Lunney, of Cumberland Bay, Queens county, New Brunswick; now living at Range, Grand Lake; children: Ward, miner and farmer, Grand Lake; Blanche, married Walter Hawk, head sawyer in a mill in Queens county; Wilford L., married, October 23, 1913, Lena White; Myrtle, married ——— Wassam, farmer and lumberman, Salmon Creek, New Brunswick; Hazen and Ivy. 2. Elias, born May 3, 1855; a farmer; married (first) Rosetta McNamara, a first cousin; children: Maude, married Leslie Barton, a coal hoister, Range, Grand Lake; Mary, married Leslie Butler, miner, New Castle, New Brunswick; Annie, married ——— Brown; farmer at Hardwood, Sunbury county, New Brunswick; Ellery, lives on the homestead; Cecil, lives on the homestead; Elias married (second) Mrs. Dorothy (Rollins) Monroe, widow of Samuel Monroe, a ship builder, Grand Lake; no children. 3. Nehemiah, born February 28, 1857; captain of a coasting vessel, now a farmer at Cumberland Bay, New Brunswick; married Mary McNamara, sister of Rosetta McNamara. 4. Mary, died young. 5. Annie, born January 22, 1861; married John McNamara, brother of Mary McNamara; farmer at Range, Grand Lake; children: Winnie McNamara, married James Howe, a railroad man, Norton, New Brunswick; Cora McNamara, married Fred McLean, engineer, Queens county, New Brunswick; Alice, Frank and Carl McNamara. 6. Simeon, mentioned below. 7. Herbert, died young. 8. Emery, born August 22, 1867; married Jane Libby, of Parish Canning, New Brunswick, now living at Fort Fairfield; farmer; children: Avis, Millie, Carrie, Pearl, Owen, Moses.

(III) Simeon Nightingale, son of Josiah Nightingale, was born at Parish Canning, Queens county, New Brunswick, December 14, 1863. He attended the public schools of his native town. He assisted his father on the farm until he was seventeen years old, when he went to Eau Claire, Wisconsin, for two years. He returned to his native town, but soon afterward went to Eau Claire again, thence to Emporium, Pennsylvania, following the lumber industry. From 1884 to 1886 he was on a coasting vessel. Afterward he held

various positions in Parish Canning and vicinity. In the winter of 1893 he worked in the lumber camps at Mars Hill and Blaine, Maine. He bought a farm, March 16, 1894, on the Aroostook Falls road, Fort Fairfield, and cultivated it for the next eight years. In 1902 he sold his farm and bought the place that he now owns, on Hopkins road, Fort Fairfield, a mile and a half from the village. He also has a grocery store, a grist mill and stave mill, in partnership with his son, Alden S. Nightingale. His farm comprises one hundred and seventy acres, largely under cultivation. In politics he is a Republican. He has been road commissioner. He is steward of the Methodist Episcopal church, and a member of Pioneer Lodge, No. 77, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Fort Fairfield, of which he has been vice grand noble. He is also a member of Aroostook Valley Grange, No. 485, Patrons of Husbandry.

He married, April 3, 1889, in Fredericton, New Brunswick, Caroline Augusta Stone, born in Parish Canning, Queens county, New Brunswick, February 17, 1864. She was educated there in the public schools. She is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church, of the Aroostook Valley Grange and of the Ladies' Aid Society. Children of Simeon and Caroline Augusta (Stone) Nightingale: 1. Alden Simeon, born October 12, 1890, at Grand Lake, New Brunswick; in partnership with his father; member of the Methodist Episcopal church, and of Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Free and Accepted Masons; married Lucy Bowles, daughter of Rev. S. S. Bowles, Methodist minister at Fort Fairfield. 2. Eleanor Beatrice, born at Grand Lake, Parish Canning, March 19, 1892; married Stanley Watham, of New Brunswick, now of Fort Fairfield, operator of the Bangor & Aroostook Railroad; child, born October 11, 1913. 3. Bessie Gladys, born at Grand Lake, May 12, 1893, died March, 1896, at Fort Fairfield. 4. Vernon Basil, born at Fort Fairfield, June 4, 1894, died March, 1896, at Fort Fairfield. 5. Florence Hazel, born March 5, 1898; student in high school. 6. Velma Fay, born May 27, 1899. 7. Herbert Lester, born March 11, 1901. 8. Harold Stone, born March 9, 1902. 9. Delmer Kenneth, born April 11, 1904.

Thomas Stone, father of Mrs. Nightingale, was born at Land's End, Cornwall, England, in 1833, died at New Castle, Sunbury county, New Brunswick, April, 1890. He came to Canada with his wife and two children, settled at New Castle, where he followed mining and farming. In politics he was a Liberal. He was a member of the Baptist church. He mar-

ried Caroline Libby, born in England, about 1835, died at Fort Fairfield, September, 1901. She was also a Baptist in religion. Children of Thomas Stone: 1. Elizabeth Stone, born in England, September 26, 1853; married Lawrence Burns, of Duluth, Minnesota; she is now living at Caribou, a widow. 2. Mary Ann Stone, born in England, April, 1855; married William Flower, of New Brunswick. 3. Martha Stone, born at New Castle, September 5, 1857; married Enoch Nightingale, son of Jeremiah Nightingale, a farmer of New Brunswick. 4. John Stone, born November 19, 1859, died February 28, 1880, unmarried. 5. Esther Stone, born October 6, 1861; married Nelson Chapman, a farmer, Waterville, Maine. 6. Caroline Augusta Stone, married Simeon Nightingale, mentioned above. 7. Charles Stone, born August 9, 1866; a farmer, New Castle; married Maude Kennedy, of New Brunswick. 8. Ransford Stone, born May, 1868, died young. 9. George Stone, born March 5, 1874; a farmer of Fort Fairfield; married Mabel Averill.

William Stone, father of Thomas Stone, was born in England and died there, a miner all his active life. He married ———. Children: William Stone, a miner at Land's End, Cornwall; John Stone, miner, Cornwall; Thomas Stone, mentioned above; Martha Stone; Esther Stone; Elizabeth Stone; Catherine Stone.

The family of Coffin in England was seated at Portledge in the parish of Alwington in northern Devonshire and has been traced in England to the time of the Norman Conquest, 1066. This family bears arms described: Vert, five cross-crosslets argent between four plates.

(I) Tristram Coffin, the earliest English ancestor of the American family of which we have authentic record, lived in Briton, Devonshire, England. His will was dated November 16, 1601.

(II) Nicholas Coffin, son of Tristram Coffin, lived at Rutlers, Devonshire, and his will is dated September 12, 1613, and proved November following. He bequeathed to wife Joan, sons Peter, Tristram, Nicholas and John, daughter Anna, and granddaughter Joan Coffin.

(III) Peter Coffin, son of Nicholas Coffin, married Joan Thomber. He lived at Brixton and died in 1628, leaving a will dated December 21, 1627. This will proves the relationship with the American immigrant. In 1649 his widow with her son Tristram and daughter Mary went to Salisbury, Massachusetts, thence

to Haverhill and Newbury in that state. She died at Nantucket or Boston, in May, 1661, aged seventy-seven. Rev. John Wilson, of Boston, preached her funeral sermon. Children: John, died in Plymouth Fort; Tristram, mentioned below; Joan, probably died in England; Deborah; Eunice; Mary.

(IV) Tristram (2) Coffin, the American immigrant, was son of Peter Coffin, and was born in England in 1609, died in Nantucket, October 2, 1691. He married, in England, Dionis Stevens, daughter of Robert Stevens, of Brixton, Devonshire. He came to Salisbury in 1642 with his mother, wife and five children, removing soon afterward to Haverhill where he witnessed a deed in the same year. About 1648 he went to Newbury, where he kept an inn and afterward returned to Salisbury, about 1655, and was commissioner there. In 1659 he was one of a Salisbury company that bought land in Nantucket, whither he removed in 1660. He was one of the first magistrates of the island, and a capable official. Children: Hon. Peter, born 1631; Tristram, 1632; Elizabeth; James, August 12, 1640; John, died in Haverhill, 1642; Deborah, born at Haverhill, November 15, 1642; Mary, February 20, 1645; John, October 30, 1647; Stephen, at Newbury, May 11, 1652.

(I) Grindall Coffin, a descendant of Tristram Coffin, was born about 1790 in Vermont, according to family tradition, and died in Ashland, Maine, in 1850. He came to Ashland, after he married, following a blazed trail, and was one of the pioneers of that town. He cleared a farm and followed agriculture for his occupation. In politics he was a Whig. He was an upright citizen and a consistent Christian. He married Hannah Walker, born in Albion, Maine, in 1782, died at Ashland, in 1872, sister of Joseph Walker, who was born in the White Mountain district of New Hampshire, and was also a pioneer of Ashland. Joseph Walker married Esther (Rankage) Gardner, who was born at Thomaston, Maine, now Rockland, the widow of ——— Gardner, of Rockland, a seafaring man. Esther Rankage was born in 1790, died at Ashland in 1890. By her first husband Esther had one child: William Gardner, a farmer of Ashland, married Nancy Maria Coffin, mentioned below. Children of Grindall Coffin: 1. Elbridge Gerry, born at Albion, died at Ashland, unmarried. 2. Printhia, resides at Oldtown, Maine; married Simeon Lord, of Bangor, a tanner. 3. Lorenzo, died near Bangor. 4. Luther, died in Washington state, a miner and farmer; had a restaurant in Seattle; unmarried. 5. Artemas W., mentioned below. 6. Mary, died at Ashland; married Harrison

Walker, a farmer, born at Albion. 7. Hannah, died at Freedom, Maine; married Daniel Getchell, a farmer of Albion. 8. Rufus, died at Ashland; a farmer and lumberman; married Olive Brown, of Green, Maine. 9. Sarah, died at Albion; married David Small, a farmer of Albion. 10. Eliza, died at Presque Isle; married David Sylvester, a farmer of Ashland. 11. Lovina, died at Ashland; married Leonard Ellis, of Dover, Maine, farmer and lumberman. 12. William, died in Ashland. 13. Nancy Maria, died at Ashland; married William Gardner, farmer.

(II) Artemas W. Coffin, son of Grindall Coffin, was born in Albion, Maine, June 25, 1812, died at Ashland, in March, 1903. He was one of the pioneers of Ashland, removing there soon after his marriage. He cleared a farm and cultivated it the remainder of his life. He was also a lumberman. In politics he was in later years a Republican. He was for a number of years selectman, collector of taxes for six years and a prominent citizen. He was active in the temperance movement and in the Baptist church. He married Maribah Scribner, born June 24, 1807, in Unity, Maine, died in Ashland, 1899, daughter of Captain John H. Scribner, who was born at Albion, Maine, in 1770, died at Thorndike, Maine, in 1864, a farmer, captain of the state militia, farmer in Unity, afterward living with his son at Thorndike. Captain Scribner married Susan Spencer. Children, all born in Unity: 1. Maribah Scribner, married Artemas W. Coffin, mentioned above. 2. Isaiah Scribner, died in the service in the civil war. 3. Mary Scribner, died at Stockton, Maine; married (first) Clement Sigert; (second) Captain Edward Sigert, his brother, sea captain. 4. Sophia Scribner, died in Minneapolis; married Nathaniel Sigert, brother of Edward Sigert. 5. Hall Scribner, died on the way to California by way of Cape Horn about 1849. 6. Hannah Scribner, died in Illinois; married Charles Sigert, another brother of those mentioned above, a shoemaker by trade. 7. Philip Scribner, died at Unity; married Catherine McManus, of Freedom. 8. Benjamin Scribner, mariner, died in the Sailors' Home. 9. Albert, a farmer, died at Thorndike; married (first) Sophronia Thompson; (second) Sarah Thompson, her sister. 10. Horatio Scribner, died in Illinois; married Elizabeth Spinney. 11. Orrin Scribner, died from the effects of a gunshot wound received while in the service in the battle of Antietam. The parents of Captain John H. Scribner died when he was quite young and he was brought up by John Hall, a merchant at Freedom, Maine. Children of Artemas W. Coffin: 1. Artemas, born at Thorndike, Maine; went to

California in 1849 and after several years in the mining fields returned to Portage Lake, Maine, where he had a general store for many years; removed to Ashland, where he had a farm; married Emma Greenlaw, of Charlotte, Maine, now living in Ashland; children: Elmer E., Albion, Lillian, Maribah, Martha, Hall, William, Addie, Annie. 2. Nathaniel S., mentioned below. 3. Sophia, resides at Ashland; married Ira Howe, of Ashland, a farmer and lumberman. 4. LeRoy, married Caroline Savage, of New Brunswick; now a farmer of Ashland.

(III) Nathaniel S. Coffin, son of Artemas W. Coffin, was born at Thorndike, Waldo county, Maine, January 5, 1840. He went to live in Ashland, Maine, with his parents, when he was four years old, and attended the public schools there until thirteen years old. He assisted his father on the homestead and succeeded to it. He has added by purchase until he now has six hundred acres of land, of which one hundred are cultivated, the remainder good timber land. In politics he is a Republican. He has been constable for six years, road commissioner for one year, member of the school board for three years. He attends the Baptist church. He has been prominent in the temperance work of the community. He is a member of Ashland Grange, No. 247, Patrons of Husbandry, and of Pioneer Lodge, No. 72, Free and Accepted Masons. He was chosen lieutenant of the state militia in the civil war. He married, June 15, 1868, at Presque Isle, Manira Greenlaw, born at Charlotte, Maine, May, 1850. Children of Nathaniel S. Coffin: 1. Orrin Scribner, mentioned below. 2. Luther, born September 20, 1872; manager for Thomas Fair, lumberman, Ashland; married Lavona De Long, of Patten. 3. Herbert, born 1874; a merchant; married Ethel Sutherland, of Portage Lake; children: Margaret, Nathaniel, Ola, Helen. 4. Frank, born November 5, 1876; married Ida McDonald, of Patten; she died July, 1913; child, Lowena. 5. Alfred, born July 13, 1878; married Kate Haywood. 6. Sophia, born April 15, 1880; married Arthur Libby, a potato buyer of Presque Isle. 7. Ira, born January 29, 1882; married Florence Baston, of Ashland; child, John Rodney. 8. Philip, born December 17, 1883. 9. Susan, born September 20, 1885. 10. Aubrey, born May 21, 1887; student at Worcester Academy two years, now assisting his father. 11. C. Frederick, born August 22, 1890. 12. Sarah, born March 2, 1892. 13. Anna, born June 3, 1894.

William Greenlaw, father of Mrs. Coffin, was born at Calais, Maine, died at South Presque Isle, in 1859. He was a pioneer in

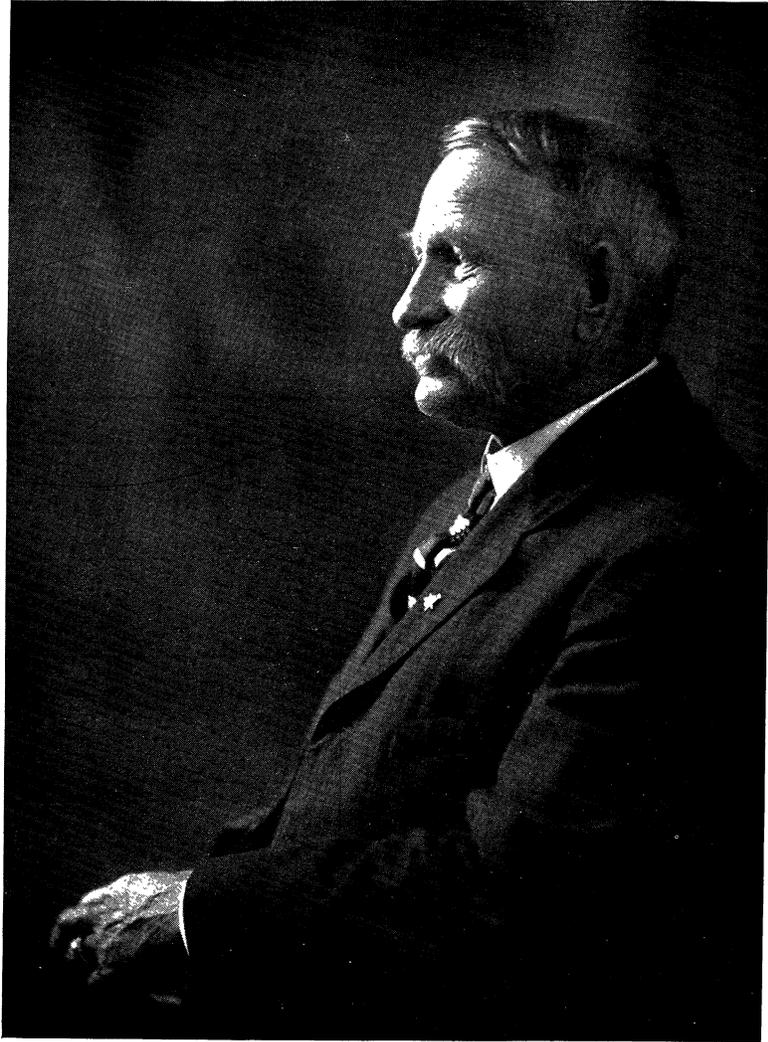
that town, a farmer, Whig in politics. He married Mary Smith, born at Calais, died at Presque Isle. Children of William Greenlaw: 1. Mary Greenlaw, married Lowell Blanchard. 2. Darius Greenlaw, died in the service in the civil war. 3. William Greenlaw, drowned in a river drive. 4. Aaron Greenlaw, married Abbie (Emerson) Rose, widow of Moses Rose, Jr. 5. Mehitabel Greenlaw, married George Lancaster. 6. Sarah Greenlaw, married Benton Rose. 7. Samuel Greenlaw, married Mary Sprague; is county commissioner, living at Presque Isle. 8. George Greenlaw, married Martha Sprague. 9. Lewis Greenlaw, resides at Presque Isle. 10. Emma Greenlaw, married Artemas Coffin, mentioned above. 11. Manira Greenlaw, married Nathaniel S. Coffin, mentioned above. 12. Edward Greenlaw, married Mary McLoughlin, of Presque Isle.

(IV) Orrin Scribner Coffin, son of Nathaniel S. Coffin, was born at Ashland, Maine, November 4, 1869. He was educated there in the public schools. He has been a lumberman since he was twenty years old and has also a farm in Ashland, Maine. In politics he is a Republican. He attends the Congregational church, and is a member of Pioneer Lodge, No. 247, Free and Accepted Masons; of Shasta Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, and was formerly a member of the Ashland Grange. He married Mrs. Ina (Flemming) McCorquindale, born at Oxbow, Maine, July 27, 1874. They have one child, Manira, born March 19, 1908. Mrs. Coffin married (first) John McCorquindale, born at Springfield, New Brunswick, 1852, died at Oxbow, Maine, September 7, 1904, a farmer and inn-keeper at Oxbow. By this marriage she had three children: 1. Viola McCorquindale, born March 1, 1893, married Robert Tweedy, a filer, of Ashland. 2. Perley McCorquindale, born March 28, 1894, a chauffeur, of Ashland. 3. Marion McCorquindale, born December 29, 1896.

(The Flemming Line).

(I) Thomas Flemming, born 1797, died at Prince Edward Island, 1821. He was a farmer. He married Betsey Underwood, born in New York City, died at Miramichi, New Brunswick. Their only child was Thomas, mentioned below.

(II) Thomas (2) Flemming, son of Thomas (1) Flemming, was born on Prince Edward Island, 1821, died at Oxbow, October 9, 1904. He was educated in the schools of Miramichi and came to Oxbow, Maine, before his marriage. He was a lumberman, a Democrat, and an Episcopalian. He married Mary A. Botting, born May 6, 1842, died at New Limerick,



Nathaniel S. Coffin

Maine, in February, 1902. William Botting came to Canada with his parents in 1820 and settled in Montreal. Afterward he became a farmer at Oxbow. He married Frances Ruth, born on the river Thames, England, 1820, died at Oxbow, 1892. Children of William Botting: 1. William Botting, born at Madison, Maine, died at Minneapolis; married Elizabeth Curo. 2. Elizabeth Botting, married James Curo, inn-keeper. 3. Rosanna, married Hiram Smith, cook and guide. 4. Mary A., married Thomas Flemming, mentioned above. 5. Henry Botting, enlisted in 1861, in Seventh Maine Regiment, died of a wound. 6. Fielder Botting, married Mary McKee. 7. James Botting, married Abbie Merchie. 8. George Botting, an engineer. 9. Charles Botting, orange grower in California. 10. Helen Eliza Botting, married David Aiken, of Frederickton, New Brunswick. 11. Grace Viola Botting, married John Aiken, brother of David Aiken. Children of Thomas Flemming: 1. Thomas, born 1867, died at Oxbow, 1891. 2. George, born 1870; married Eliza Taylor; he is a guide at Oxbow. 3. Ida, born 1872; married Henry Smith, of Houlton, a guide at Oxbow. 4. Ina, mentioned above, married Orrin S. Coffin. 5. Gertrude, born in 1876; married Boardman Stone, of Zealand, New Brunswick, a carpenter and guide; reside in Oxbow. 6. Wilmon, born 1878, twin; married Mary Lannigan; is a guide and farmer at Oxbow. 7. William, twin of Wilmon, a guide at Oxbow. 8. Frederick, born 1881; married Vesta Carson; is a farmer and lumberman.

David Perry, son of Jonathan and PERRY Margaret (Malcolm) Perry, was born in Topsham, Maine, December 22, 1762, died December 18, 1844. He was a farmer and moved from Topsham to Litchfield, where he lived near Robinson's Corner, where all of his children were born. He finally removed to Richmond, Maine. He married, September 24, 1789, Margaret (Owen) Wilson, born October 9, 1764, died August 4, 1840. Children, born in Litchfield, Maine: 1. Margaret, born September 12, 1790, died March, 1869; married David Baker. 2. Gideon, born May 12, 1793, died April, 1869; married Eliza W. Farren. 3. Sarah, born February 17, 1795; married (first) Joseph Crawford, (second) Nathaniel Hutchins. 4. Lucinda, born December 5, 1797, died at Richmond, August 19, 1883; married (first) William Webber, (second) Jabez Robinson. 5. Otis, born August 5, 1800, died 1823. 6. David, mentioned below. 7. Harriet, born November 28, 1805, died June 15, 1807.

(II) Deacon David (2) Perry, son of David

(1) Perry, was born in Richmond, Maine, June 17, 1803, died there, April 26, 1877. He was a farmer, and a member of the Free Will Baptist church, of which he was deacon for many years. He married (first) Martha Robinson, and (second) Marcia K. Stimson. Children: 1. Henry Otis, mentioned below. 2. Maria, born April 18, 1832; married Nehemiah Preble, a Free Will Baptist minister in Richmond most of his life.

(III) Captain Henry Otis Perry, son of Deacon David (2) Perry, was born at Richmond, Kennebec county, Maine, February 2, 1829, died October 9, 1913, at Fort Fairfield, Maine. His early life was that of the ordinary farmer's son. He attended the common schools in and near Richmond and afterwards fitted for college at Litchfield Academy. For a time he was clerk in a dry goods store at Gardiner, Maine. In 1857 he went to Minnesota, where he followed the trade of carpenter for about three years. In 1861 he returned to Maine and located first in Aroostook county, and after a few years sold his place and removed to Blaine, Maine. In the autumn of 1863 he enlisted in the Thirty-first Regiment, Maine Volunteer Infantry, and was made orderly sergeant. He won promotion rapidly and was commissioned first lieutenant of Company E of his regiment. He was afterward captain of his company and served to the end of the war with distinction. From 1870 to 1876 he was engaged in business in Blaine, Maine. He was afterward in partnership with his son, Chadbourne W. Perry, in business in Fort Fairfield, and had a large and profitable business. During his last years the management of the business was largely in the hands of his son. In 1895 he was appointed agent of the American Express Company, with offices at the station of the Bangor & Aroostook railroad, and he was succeeded in this position by his son, Chadbourne W. He was trial justice for thirty years or more and he was known as a fair, just, impartial magistrate, not lacking in kindness and sympathy for the unfortunates that came into his court. In politics he was always a staunch Republican. He was elected to various offices of trust. He was selectman, superintendent of schools and for six years a member of the board of county commissioners. In 1867 and 1868 he represented the town of Blaine in the state legislature, and he was a presidential elector when General Grant was elected president. Under the administrations of Presidents Garfield, Arthur and Harrison he was deputy collector of customs at Fort Fairfield, a period of eight years in all.

He married (first) Sarah Ring, by whom he had a child, Sarah. He married (second)

May 1, 1853, Susan Ellen Blanchard, of Richmond. She died December 22, 1859. He married (third) November 4, 1860, Mary Ellen Preble, of Richmond. She died January 7, 1870. He married (fourth) March 11, 1871, Hattie Ruby Witham, daughter of Allen Cobb Witham, of Easton (see Witham II). She was born at Gardiner, Maine, July 14, 1847, and educated there in the public schools and at the Presque Isle Academy. She taught school one year in Easton and at Monticello, Maine. She is a member of the Congregational church and of Goodwill Chapter, No. 85, Order of the Eastern Star, of which she has been matron and is now district deputy.

Captain Perry's death followed a shock of paralysis, after a week. Delegations from Kilpatrick Post, No. 61, Grand Army of the Republic, of which he had been a prominent member; from Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Free and Accepted Masons, of which he had been a member for many years and an officer, attended the funeral. Rev. W. A. Richmond officiated. The interment was at Riverside Cemetery. At the time of his death a local newspaper said of him:

Captain Perry was one of the most agreeable, genial and companionable of men, believing thoroughly in the principle of live and let live, and always a prominent and public-spirited man and one of the best of neighbors. From him, no reasonable accommodation was ever refused. Many are the neighbors and friends, especially young men, who have known and felt his spirit of helpfulness. A leader in his party in this region, being always prominent in politics, a leader in business interests in Fort Fairfield and in Aroostook, largely through his great insurance agency, and one of the most interested of Grand Army men, having been Department Commander of the Maine Grand Army of the Republic in 1906, Captain Perry will be sorely missed indeed by many interests and many friends. Captain Perry was a man of splendid physique and strong and active mind, one of the kind of men bound to make their impression, no matter where they are located or whatever occupation concerned.

Child by second wife: Mary L., born September, 1857; married George P. Witham, of Caribou, Maine, now a potato buyer, Waterville, Maine. Children by third wife: 1. Martha Alice, born September, 1861; married Warren Knight, potato buyer, Fort Fairfield. 2. Myra Olive, born March, 1864; married Fred Buell, machinist, Woburn, Massachusetts. 3. Henry Warren, born April 23, 1866; hardware merchant, Fort Fairfield. Children by fourth wife: 4. Charles A., born September 23, 1872, in Blaine; a potato buyer, of Limestone; married Dora Long, of Limestone; children: Buell and Dorothy. 5. D. Frank, born at Blaine, January 21, 1874; carpenter of Waterville; married ———; children: Lawrence,

Thomas, Marion, Doris. 6. Chadbourne W., mentioned below. 7. E. Louise, born April 25, 1879; married Varney Pearce, of Fort Fairfield; children: Harriet Maria Pearce, born April 18, 1901; Phillip Gorham Pearce, May 2, 1903.

(IV) Chadbourne W. Perry, son of Captain Henry Otis Perry, was born at Fort Fairfield, Maine, December 17, 1876. He attended the public schools there, and graduated from the Fort Fairfield high school in 1894. He became associated with his father in the insurance business, was admitted to partnership and is now sole proprietor of the business that his father established. In politics he is a Republican. He represented the town in the state legislature in 1907 and 1909. He attends the Congregational church, and is a member of Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Free and Accepted Masons; of Garfield Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Presque Isle Council, Royal and Select Masters; Houlton Commandery, Knights Templar; Cora Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Lewiston; the Knights of Pythias of Fort Fairfield and the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks of Houlton. He is a director of the Frontier Trust Company of Fort Fairfield.

Mr. Perry married, September 14, 1898, at Fort Fairfield, Estella McDougal, a graduate of the Fort Fairfield high school. Alexander McDougal, her father, was born at Fort Fairfield, January 27, 1839, and has always lived there. He was a farmer, now retired from active life. He is a member of the Congregational church, of Eastern Frontier Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; Kilpatrick Post, No. 61, Grand Army of the Republic, of which he was commander at one time. He enlisted in the fall of 1861 in the Eleventh Maine Cavalry and was honorably discharged August 15, 1865. He took part in the second battle of Bull Run, the battle of the Wilderness, Petersburg, Five Forks and Appomattox Court House. He married, August 31, 1865, Mary Ann Fisher, born January 19, 1845, in Frederickton, Maine. She is a member of the Congregational church. Children of Chadbourne W. Perry: Louise, born May 16, 1900; Maxine, January 31, 1903; Katherine, October 21, 1909.

(The Witham Line).

(I) John Witham was a farmer in New Gloucester, Maine, where he died. He married ———. Children: 1. John, died at Paris, Maine, a farmer. 2. Parsons, died at Gardiner, Maine, a miller; married Louise Ladd. 3. William, died at Gardiner, Maine; married Sarah Rollins, of Pittston, Maine. 4. Louise, died at Roslindale, Massachusetts, in 1909;

married James Townsend, of Gardiner. 5. Abigail, died in Oxford county, Maine; married ——— Coffin, a farmer. 6. Sarah, died at Freeport, Maine; married Jonathan Haskell, of Freeport, a farmer. 7. Allen Cobb, mentioned below.

(II) Allen Cobb Witham, son of John Witham, was born in New Gloucester, Maine, in 1816, died at Fort Fairfield, Maine, May 4, 1891. He was a miller in Gardiner, Maine, until 1860, when he moved to Easton, Maine, where he carried on a farm. Later he settled on a farm in Limestone, Maine, remaining for a few years, and died while on a visit in Fort Fairfield. In politics he was a Republican, and he was a member of the Free Will Baptist church. He married Elsie Moore, born in Gardiner, Maine, in 1818, died in Easton, Maine, in 1881. She was a member of the Congregational church. Children: 1. Charles Moore, born December 25, 1845, at New Gloucester; enlisted, 1861, in Company E, Thirty-first Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry; died in 1863, in Danville prison, having been captured at Petersburg. 2. Hattie Ruby, born July 14, 1847; married Captain Henry Otis Perry (see Perry III). 3. Otis, born July 14, 1849, died at Presque Isle, Maine, March 3, 1912; married Orintha True, of Fort Fairfield; she died March, 1905; children: John, farmer in Presque Isle; Charles, lives in Presque Isle; Louise, married Charles Giverson, farmer in Presque Isle; Chester, farmer in Presque Isle. 4. George P., born April 19, 1852; married Mary Witham.

(IV) Henry Warren Perry, son PERRY of Captain Henry Otis Perry (q. v.), was born at Blaine, Maine, April 23, 1866. He attended the public schools of his native town and graduated from the Fort Fairfield high school. During his youth he helped his father on the farm and in the insurance business. He became a clerk in the hardware store of J. S. Hall, Fort Fairfield, and continued there for nine years. In 1898 he opened a hardware store on his own account in Fort Fairfield and he has continued in this business to the present time. In politics he was a Republican until 1912, and he is now a Progressive. He has been town clerk for the past twenty-two years. He is a member of the Congregational church; of the Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Fort Fairfield, of which he has been secretary; of Border Lodge, No. 83, Knights of Pythias, Fort Fairfield, of which he has been chancellor commander.

He married, March 1, 1890, at Fort Fairfield, Mora C. Knight, born in Easton, Penn-

sylvania, March 9, 1869. Her parents came to Houlton, Maine, when she was nine months old and she attended the public schools there. When she was eleven years old her parents came to Fort Fairfield, where she attended the high schools three years. She engaged in the millinery business, after leaving school, in the employ of the Dresser Company, one year, and with French Brothers, nine years. She left this concern to become a partner in the firm of G. E. Bartlett & Company. She withdrew at the end of six years to establish a millinery business of her own and she now has a large and flourishing business at Fort Fairfield. She is a member of the Congregational church; of Goodwill Chapter, No. 85, Order of the Eastern Star, of which she has been conductrice. Children of Henry Warren Perry: 1. Wellman L., born November 16, 1890; educated in the public schools and the Fort Fairfield high school; graduate of the Bucksport Academy, 1910; was for six months in the employ of the Boston Woven Hose and Rubber Company, since then has been associated in business with his father; member of Border Lodge, No. 83, Knights of Pythias, of which he is now appellate; married Adeline Stelphen, born at Orland, Maine, November 17, 1890, educated in the public schools of Bath, Maine, and the Bucksport Seminary; children: Constance, born August 10, 1911, at Fort Fairfield; Dorothy, born February 14, 1914. 2. Ellen Beryl, born November 13, 1891; educated in the Fort Fairfield high school; member of the Congregational church. 3. Margaret, born December 10, 1905.

(The Knight Line).

(I) Rev. Elbridge Knight was born at Westfield, New York, in 1812, died at Fort Fairfield, 1895. He was a minister of the Congregational church. When a young man he was principal of schools at Craftsbury and in another town in Vermont, where he also preached. He came as a missionary to Fort Fairfield and preached there and at Limestone, Mars Hill and neighboring villages. He was an earnest, devout Christian and accomplished a vast amount of good work in his field of labor. In early life a Republican in politics, he afterward became a Prohibitionist. He married Ann Whitten, born at Braintree, New Hampshire, April 6, 1813, died at Easton, Maine, May, 1905. She was also a devout Congregationalist. Children of Rev. Elbridge Knight: 1. Hermon Knight, mentioned below. 2. Homer Knight, born at Craftsbury, Vermont, 1844; married Christian Ellis, of Fort Fairfield; they reside at Clinton, Maine. 3. Mary Knight, born in Vermont, 1848, died at

Burlington, Vermont, April, 1873. 4. Ella Knight, born at Fort Fairfield, 1850; married John Bolster, of Easton, a farmer; she resides in Easton. 5. Herbert, born at Fort Fairfield, 1852, died at Presque Isle; married Isabelle Jenkins, of Presque Isle; she has married twice since he died and is now living in Maine. 6. Effie Knight, born 1854; married Walter Frazier, of New Brunswick, now a farmer of Easton. 7. Henry Knight, born 1858; went west. 8. Dora Knight, born 1860, died young. 9. Adelbert Knight, born at Fort Fairfield, 1864, died there November, 1904; married ——— Turner, of Limestone, where she died.

(II) Hermon Knight, son of Rev. Elbridge Knight, was born at Eden, Vermont, December 5, 1842, died at Fort Fairfield, July 31, 1906. He was a grocer in Houlton for eleven years and in Fort Fairfield the remainder of his life, from 1880 until 1906. In politics he was first a Republican, then a Prohibitionist. For many years he was deacon of the Congregational church. He was a member of the Odd Fellows Lodge, of Fort Fairfield. He married, June 1, 1866, Abby S. Hadley (see Hadley III), born at South Moluncus, Maine, May 16, 1851, now living at Fort Fairfield, an active member of the Congregational church of that town. Children of Hermon Knight: 1. Mora C., married Henry Warren Perry (see Perry IV). 2. Wellman, born at Houlton, February 5, 1871; educated in the Houlton public schools and the Fort Fairfield high school, now living in Boston, engaged in the fish and meat business; member of the lodge of Odd Fellows of Fort Fairfield. 3. Edith Knight, born April 5, 1876, at Houlton, graduate of the Fort Fairfield high school; married Raymond Wallace, of Millbridge, Maine, resides at Fort Fairfield, clerk for F. J. Lowery Company, clothiers, Fort Fairfield.

(The Hadley Line).

(I) Ephraim Hadley, the first of the name in Machias, Maine, was doubtless a descendant of George Hadley, the pioneer. Ephraim Hadley was a soldier in the revolution (see New Hampshire State Papers, vol. xiv, pages 51, 185, 424). He was in Captain Isaac Baldwin's company, Colonel John Stark's regiment, and in Captain John Hall's company, Colonel Stark's regiment, in 1775; also in Captain Samuel McConnell's company, Colonel Daniel Moor's regiment (muster and pay roll dated September 26, 1776). He married Susanna Coburn or Colburn. According to the first federal census, taken in 1790, he had no family, however, but evidently was keeping house at Machias. The only other Hadleys in Maine were Simeon and Samuel, of Mount

Desert, who came doubtless from Cape Cod. The spelling Hadlock was in use also at this time. Ephraim Hadley was a taxpayer in Machias in 1790. He was on the grand jury in 1801. Children: Abel, mentioned below; Colburn; Ephraim, married (first) Susan Woodruff, (second) Hannah Bryant; Stephen; Mary, married Jacob Stevens; Sally, married Earl Woodruff; George, married Esther Libby.

(II) Abel Hadley, son of Ephraim Hadley, was born at Machias, Maine, about 1800. He married Jane Berry. Her father, Jonathan Berry, married Hannah Knight; children: Hannah, Sally, Jane, married Abel Hadley, mentioned above; Abigail, Sally, Rebecca, Jonathan, Freeman, Susan, John, Lydia, Atkins, Phebe, Jonas. Westbrook Berry, of an old Maine family, one of the first sixteen settlers of the town of Machias, was a native of Scarborough, Maine. He married, in 1763, at Scarborough, Jane Freeman. Children of Westbrook Berry: Jonathan, Sally, John, Benjamin, Rebecca. Hadley's lake in Machias takes its name from this family. Abel Hadley was a farmer. Children of Abel Hadley: Susan; Hannah, married George Smith; Stephen. According to the family record Abel Hadley also married ——— Longfellow and she was perhaps mother of the following children: Eliza Jane, married Martin Longfellow, of Machias, moved to Minneapolis, Minnesota, where both died; Matilda Jane, died at Patten, Maine, married Marion Shaw, of Marshfield, Maine, afterward a farmer of Patten, died at Sherman, Maine; John, died at Machias, a farmer and lumberman, later a landscape gardener; Wilson, died at Machias; Abel; Obadiah; William W., mentioned below.

(III) William W. Hadley, son of Abel Hadley, was born at Machias in 1814, died at San Diego, California, April 28, 1888. He was a blacksmith and farmer in South Moluncus, Maine. Afterward he removed to Bucksport, Maine, and conducted a boarding house there for seminary students. He removed thence to Castine, Maine, and to Lynn, Massachusetts, where he had boarding houses. Thence he went to Eureka, California, and had a ranch for some years. He afterward followed farming at Spokane, Washington. After he retired he settled at San Diego, California. In politics he was a Republican. For many years he was town clerk and justice of the peace in South Moluncus, Maine. He was a prominent member and steward of the Methodist Episcopal church for forty-five years. He served in the Aroostook war. He married Cassandra Currier, born at Corinna, or Norridgewock, Maine, died at South Moluncus, December, 1860. Her parents moved from

Norridgewock to South Moluncus. She was a devout Methodist. Children, all born at South Moluncus: 1. Mary, born 1841, died in 1846. 2. Hattie, born 1843, died 1846. 3. Edwin, born 1845, died April, 1848. 4. Abby S., born May 16, 1851; married, June 1, 1866, Hermon Knight (see Knight II). 5. William E., born May 24, 1853, died at San Diego, California, April, 1907; married (first) Emma Williams, of Eureka, California; married (second) Louise Dingley, of Lewiston, Maine. 6. Mary C., born March 24, 1855; married J. M. Grimmer, of St. Stephen, New Brunswick, now of Spokane, Washington, in business as a truckman and warehouseman. 7. Ephraim Wilson, born December 28, 1857; married Mary ———, a school teacher from Ohio; he is a real estate dealer and broker and merchant of San Diego, California. 8. Emma, born March 4, 1860, died at Fort Fairfield, January 31, 1886; married Frank Griffin, of Sherman Mills, Maine; resides in Massachusetts.

CLAYTON Lyman Clayton was born in England about 1795, died at East Saginaw, Michigan, about 1875. He settled at Nashwaak, province of New Brunswick, before his marriage, and was a farmer all his life, living in Michigan for a time, moving there about 1850. In politics he was a Whig and later a Republican, and in religion he was a Presbyterian. He married ——— Plummer, and she died in East Saginaw, Michigan, about 1883; she was born about 1790. Children: 1. Charles Washburn, mentioned below. 2. Archie, died in Michigan. 3. John, died in Michigan. 4. Fred, lived in Michigan. 5. Eliza, died in Michigan. 6. Ann, married ——— McKay, and for years kept a hotel in Detroit.

(II) Charles Washburn Clayton, son of Lyman Clayton, was born at St. Mary's river, New Brunswick, January 15, 1820, died at Ashland, October 16, 1896. He moved to Aroostook county, near Bangor, Maine, before his marriage, and was a lumberman for a time. Shortly after his marriage he moved to Ashland, where he purchased a farm and cleared land. He was a pioneer there and resided there the remainder of his life. In politics he was a Republican, and he was a member of the Episcopal church. He served in the civil war, enlisting in 1862, as captain of the Fifteenth Maine Regiment of Volunteer Infantry. He served but a short time, as he was compelled to resign because of his physical disability. He married, September 14, 1848, Sarah Fernald, born November 20, 1829, in Glenburn, Maine, died at Ashland, February 12, 1884.

She was a member of the Episcopal church. Children: 1. Ira, born September 14, 1849, at No. 8, Maine; married Delia Robinson, of Ashland, and they live at Washburn, Maine; children: Nora, married ——— McDonald, druggist; Charles, of Seattle, Washington; John; Clair, of Ashland; Ada; James, of Washburn, Maine, farmer; Sarah, deceased; Archie, of Washburn, a farmer. 2. Charles Frederick, mentioned below. 3. Inez, born at No. 8, Maine, February 28, 1853; married George R. Ketchum, of Woodstock, New Brunswick; she died at Ashland, October 3, 1892; he married (second) Abbie (Clayton) Smith, sister of Inez; children: Ralph, of Saskatchewan, Canada, a farmer; Charles; Inez, married ——— Adams of Bangor, Maine; others, now deceased. 4. Ida, born December 9, 1856, in Masardis, Maine; married Wilbur Bartlett, of Ashland; they live at Garfield, Maine, having one daughter living, Maude, married Percy Rafford, of Ashland. 5. Abbie, born February 23, 1862, in Masardis, Maine; married (first) William Smith, of New Brunswick, died 1899, by whom she had: Randall K., born August 30, 1883, lives with her; Henry Neely, born February 17, 1886, lives at Brockton, Massachusetts, has jewelry store; she married (second) George R. Ketchum, who married first her sister Inez; he was born June, 1849, at Woodstock, New Brunswick, and they live at Ashland, Maine, on their farm; he is a Republican, a member of Episcopal church; member of Woodstock Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons. 6. George, born at Masardis, Maine, August 24, 1863; married (first) Rose Goding, of Masardis, and had William, deceased; married (second) Edna Goding, sister of first wife, and had Alma, married Howard West, of Garfield, Maine; Hazel, married Charles Patchel, of Bangor, Maine; Leon, farmer of Garfield; Alden; Fred, lives with parents.

(III) Charles Frederick Clayton, son of Charles Washburn Clayton, was born at township No. 8, about eight miles south of Masardis, Maine, December 24, 1850. He was educated in the public schools of Masardis. When he was nineteen years old his parents removed to Ashland, Maine, and he operated a grist mill in that town until 1873. Afterward he erected the first steam shingle mill in the town of Ashland. In fact his was the first steam engine in the town. He followed farming and lumbering for a number of years and spent one year in the state of Washington. Upon his return he bought a starch factory in Ashland and operated it for a period of twenty-five years. For twenty-one years he also operated his shingle mill. He sold his business and in 1901

bought a farm of one hundred and thirty acres and has conducted it since then. He owns timber lands, which he has leased. In politics Mr. Clayton is a Republican. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church, and a member of Lodge No. 144, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Ashland, and of Ashland Grange, Patrons of Husbandry.

He married, September 3, 1878, in Debec, New Brunswick, Mary McQuarrie, born October 25, 1850, at Woodstock, New Brunswick. She is a member of Rebekah Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and of the Protestant Episcopal church (see McQuarrie II). Children, all born in Ashland: 1. Inez Lavinia, born June 5, 1879, died August 15, 1905, unmarried. 2. Lottie May, born December 11, 1880; married, November 25, 1908, Allen Smith, of Masardis, a dealer in potatoes; daughter, Mary Lucretia, born December 2, 1912. 3. Lu, born February 18, 1882, died aged six months. 4. Harry Miles, born April 17, 1883, died December 11, 1910, of injuries received while on duty as a locomotive engineer of the Bangor & Aroostook railroad; married, April 1, 1907, Vivian Carter, daughter of John Carter, of Masardis; she married (second) Herbert Greenland, of Westfield, Maine, a farmer; children by first husband: Harry Lyman Clayton, born January 9, 1908; Wallace Carter Clayton, August 3, 1909. 5. Charles Frederick, born October 7, 1885; he was a graduate of the University of Louisville (Doctor of Medicine, 1910), and is practicing in Kentucky; married, April 26, 1913, at Meadow Plantation, Tennessee, Agnes Meek. 6. Hannah Elizabeth, born September 20, 1889; graduate of Kent's Hill Academy; teacher at Sheridan, Maine. 7. Lyman Stanley, born October 20, 1891; lives with his parents.

(The McQuarrie Line).

(I) Alexander McQuarrie was either born in Nova Scotia or came to that place from Scotland. He was born about 1780, died in Debec Junction, New Brunswick, in 1860. He was a carpenter by trade, and lived in Houlton for many years. In religion he was a Presbyterian. He married Catherine Dunbar, born in Scotland in 1782, died at Houlton in 1862. Children, born in Nova Scotia: 1. James, died in Pennsylvania, farmer; married Mary Kirkpatrick, of Debec Junction, New Brunswick; children: Jacquet, Neil, Ida, Sarah, married ——— Frazier. 2. Alexander, mentioned below. 3. John, died at Woodstock, New Brunswick, 1907, farmer; married Agnes Wood, of Frederickston, New Brunswick, daughter of Dr. Wood; children: Margaret, married Charles Bull, lives on farm

at Southampton, New Brunswick; James, deceased; Joseph, lives in Pennsylvania; Fannie, married Henry Ingram; Mary, married Edward Goding; John, deceased; Abner, bridge engineer; Fred, lives in Pennsylvania; Elizabeth. 4. Hugh, died at Hodgdon, farmer. 5. Neil, died in California, unmarried; a miner, a "forty-niner." 6. William, died in Pennsylvania, unmarried. 7. Nancy, deceased. 8. Eliza, died in Boston, unmarried.

(II) Alexander (2) McQuarrie, son of Alexander (1) McQuarrie, was born in Picture Town, Nova Scotia, in 1808, died at Debec Junction, New Brunswick, in April, 1889. He was a carpenter, and moved from Picture Town to Woodstock, New Brunswick, and in 1840 settled in Debec Junction, then called South Richmond, where he purchased a farm. He was an elder of the Presbyterian church, and was an Orangeman. He married Christina McPhee, born in Picture Town in 1818, died at Debec Junction, September, 1889. Children, born at Picture Town: 1. John, born 1834; married Ellen O'Brien, of Debec, where he was a farmer; children: John, of St. John, New Brunswick, and Nellie. 2. Amy, born 1836, died at Oak Mountain, New Brunswick, in 1903; married Andrew Kerr, of Oak Mountain, farmer; children: Alexander, Robert, Howard, Joseph, Henry, Mary. 3. Duncan, born 1838, died unmarried when a young man, killed by a falling tree near Debec. 4. Catherine, born May 24, 1840; married Allen McQuarrie, of Nova Scotia, not related; she died at Garfield, Maine, in 1898; he died in 1897; children: Charles, of Ashland, a merchant; Edwina, married Whitfield Hallett, postmaster of Ashland; Frank, lives in Vancouver. 5. Mary, born October 25, 1850; married Charles Frederick Clayton (see Clayton III). 6. Eliza, born 1852, at Debec, died 1880, unmarried. 7. Edwina, born 1854, died aged sixteen. 8. Alexander, born 1856; married Clara Steward, of Vanceboro, Maine; a railroad engineer for twenty-one years; children: Mildred Glenroy, trained nurse, and Cassie, school teacher.

John M. Ward, son of Josiah
WARD Ward, grandson of Daniel Ward,
was born in Limestone, Maine,
February 17, 1865. He attended the public
schools of his native town. He assisted his
father on the homestead, and after his father
died in 1884 he and his brother came into
possession of their father's place. John M. Ward
sold his interests to his brother in 1888 and
bought a farm in Limestone. This farm of
one hundred and seventy acres, of which all
is under cultivation except about forty acres,
he has cultivated since then. In politics he is

a Republican. He is one of the selectmen of the town and he has held that office eight years. He has served also on the school board and is road commissioner at the present time. In 1891 he went into the manufactory of starch and has continued in this industry up to the present time. He attends the Advent church. He is a member of Limestone Grange, No. 272, of which he has been master, and of Pioneer Lodge, No. 77, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Fort Fairfield.

He married, March 25, 1887, at Fort Fairfield, Alice A. Willey, of Limestone, born at Colebrook, New Hampshire, April 29, 1865. Her parents moved to Limestone when she was fourteen years old and she completed her schooling there. She afterward taught school for four terms in Limestone. She is a member of the Advent church, and of Limestone Grange (see Willey). Children: 1. Elmer E., born June 16, 1888, died December 17, 1894. 2. Benjamin H., born May 16, 1890; a farmer, Limestone; married Gladys Cox, of New York City, November 9, 1912, and has one child, Althea, born at Limestone, September 1, 1913. 3. Mabel, born June 17, 1891, died May 9, 1911. 4. Eva M., born September 9, 1892; married, August 31, 1913, Glen Cheney, of Limestone, an electrician, now of Washburn, Maine. 5. James B., born July 17, 1893, died December 16, 1907. 6. Sadie, born September 19, 1895; a junior in the Limestone high school; member of the Grange. 7. Beecher, born November 9, 1897. 8. Herman, born January 1, 1900.

(The Willey Line).

Isaac Willey was born in Bristol, New Hampshire, September 13, 1819, died in Limestone, Maine, November, 1898. His father died when he was a small boy. Isaac Willey was a farmer in Colebrook, New Hampshire, until 1874, when he moved to Limestone, where he resided the remainder of his life, as a farmer. In politics he was a Republican, and he served as a member of the school board in Colebrook. He married (first) Sarah Holden, born July 7, 1812, died in Stewartstown, New Hampshire, March 23, 1862. He married (second) Sarah Jane Forest, born in Stewartstown, November 25, 1840, died in Limestone, February 17, 1896. She was a member of the Advent church and of the Women's Christian Temperance Union. Children of first wife: 1. Sarah Jane, born August 24, 1841; married William Angier, farmer. 2. Alfred D., born September 18, 1842, died young. 3. Charles A., born September 11, 1844, died April 16, 1893; married Sopenia Hardy. 4. Ezekiel, born September 7, 1846, died October 22,

1863. 5. Francena, born September 12, 1848; married Hiram Paul, veteran of civil war, farmer, lives in North Carolina. 6. John, born July 19, 1850; married (first) Ellen Forest, (second) Sarah Doughty; lives in Limestone. 7. Frank, born May 31, 1852; married (first) Evaline Howe, of Kittyville, New Hampshire, married (second) ———; lives in Vermont. 8. Edwin, born June 15, 1855; married Susie MacDougal, of Caswell, Maine; they live in Limestone. Children of second wife: 1. Ardelia, born in Colebrook, May 24, 1863; married William Ward, brother of John M. Ward; children: Marcia, married F. O. Simonson, of Limestone; Bessie, married R. Levitt, of Etna, Maine, farmer; Jesse, farmer in Limestone, married Mabel Hamilton; William, Emery, Preston, Homer and Evaline, living with parents. 2. Alice A., born April 29, 1865; married John M. Ward (see Ward). 3. Isabelle, born June 22, 1867, died at Colebrook, April 30, 1869. 4. Hattie, born March 27, 1869; married Edward Bolstridge, of Limestone, farmer; children: Bertha, Bessie, Sadie, Lizzie, Clarence, living with parents. 5. Arthur, born January 10, 1871; married Gertrude Blaisdell, of Fort Fairfield, Maine; they live on farm in Limestone; child, Jasper, living with parents. 6. George, born June 26, 1873; married Dora Turner, of Fort Fairfield; they live on farm in Limestone; children: Lula, Turner, Mildred, living with parents. 7. Isabelle, born May 5, 1875; married John Griffeth, of Limestone, farmer; children: Ellen and Vesta, living with parents. 8. Isaac E., born February 20, 1877; married Jennie Frazier, of Caswell, Maine; a farmer in Portland, Maine; no children. 9. Everett, born in Limestone, March 18, 1879, died July 3, 1882. 10. Kate E., born May 8, 1881; married Clarence Bennett, of Fort Fairfield, farmer; children: Roy, Harold, Mabel.

John Gallagher, son of
GALLAGHER the immigrant ancestor,
was born in New Brunswick in 1819, died in Limestone, Maine, 1899. He came to this country when a young man, settled in Caribou, Maine, and followed farming. His parents also came to America in the early part of the nineteenth century. He served in the civil war in the First Maine Cavalry. He was a member of Caribou Post, Grand Army of the Republic. He married Susan McNeal, born in New Brunswick, died there in 1883. Children: 1. Joseph, served in the civil war, was wounded, died of fever. 2. Michael, died at Caribou; married Jane Demerchant, sister of Louisa S. Demerchant; children: Celia, married Edgar Geary, of Cari-

bou; Johanna, deceased, married Charles Baird, farmer, selectman of Caribou; Zilpha, married Frank McNeal, farmer, Caribou; Susie, married William McNeal, farmer, Caribou; Evelyn, married Lenwood Rideout, merchant, Robbinston, Maine; William, deceased; Wilford, clerk in a drug store, Caribou; Donald, deceased. 3. James W., mentioned below. 4. Frank, farmer, Caribou; married Maria Woodward, of Fort Fairfield; children: Joseph A., of Houlton; Charles, deceased; Newman, deceased; Lillian; Pearl; Fern. 5. Margaret, married John McLaughlin, farmer, of Caribou; children: John, farmer, of Caribou; Ellsworth, farmer, Fort Fairfield; James, deceased; Julia L., principal of school, Caribou; Rosanna, school teacher, Caribou.

(II) James W. Gallagher, son of John Gallagher, was born at Caribou, Maine, June 9, 1850, died at Limestone, Maine, September 3, 1892. He attended the public schools of his native town. He followed farming all his active life and owned the farm now in the possession of his sons. He married Louisa S. Demerchant, born April 3, 1854; she is now living at Limestone, and is a member of the Methodist church of that town, and of the Grange. Children of James W. Gallagher: 1. George R., born 1873; a farmer in Limestone; married Martha Doody; children: Elva, born June 10, 1895; Mary Idella, November 24, 1897; James Edward, July 19, 1901; Laura Louise, October 3, 1906; George W., October 26, 1909; Marjorie B., September 8, 1911. 2. Joseph A., born 1875; farmer, of Limestone; member of the Grange there; married Hilda Belyea; children: Glen, born 1907; Ernest, 1908; Grant, 1910. 3. Margaret R., born July 25, 1877; member of the Grange at Caribou; married James R. Wright, now of Limestone, a farmer; children: Delmar, died in 1913; Clifford Wright, born 1906; Lillian Wright, 1908; Atwood Wright, 1911; Arnold, 1913. 4. James H., born January 9, 1880; a farmer in Limestone; member of the Grange and the Modern Woodmen of America; married Mabel V. Brown, of Limestone; children: Violet, born 1907; Jasper, 1910; Woodrow Wilson, 1912. 5. John S., born April 4, 1882; a farmer in Limestone; Democrat in politics; married Minnie Hamilton, of Caribou; children: Charlotte, born 1910; William, 1912. 6. Norman Ivan, mentioned below. 7. Chester Ray, born July 21, 1887; in partnership with Norman Ivan Gallagher, mentioned below, member of the Grange, of which he was secretary one year, member of the Modern Woodmen of America; married, February 23, 1907, in Lime-

stone, Laura C. Richardson, born at Hartland, New Brunswick, April 10, 1888; children: Wendell, born November 26, 1910; Lenwood, July 21, 1911. 8. William Wallace, born June 3, 1890; educated in the Limestone public schools, the Caribou High School and the Wesleyan Seminary at Kent's Hill, from which he graduated in 1909; teacher at Caribou; attended Shaw's Business College, Portland; teacher in Caribou High School and in Niagara, New York; graduate of Bowling Green University, Kentucky, 1912, B. C. S.; now teaching in the High School of Commerce, Springfield, Massachusetts; member of the Grange and of the Modern Woodmen of America.

George Demerchant, father of Mrs. Gallagher, was born in New Brunswick, December 28, 1818, died at Limestone, October 19, 1905. He was a pioneer in Limestone, where he cleared a farm, now owned by Norman Ivan and Chester R. Gallagher. He served in the militia when a young man. He married Zilpha Anderson, born in Miramichi, New Brunswick, August 15, 1820, died in Washington, February 11, 1892. She was a devout church member. Children of George and Zilpha Demerchant: 1. Jane, born 1851; married Michael Gallagher, mentioned above. 2. Louisa S., married James W. Gallagher, mentioned above. 3. Rosanna, born 1856; married (first) Leslie Green, of Caribou, a farmer; (second) Alfred Tufty, a merchant, now of Towasket, Washington; children: Charles and Leonard. 4. John, born 1860, died at Spokane, Washington, September 20, 1913; dealer in coal, wood and ice; married Jennie Donnelly, of Andover, New Brunswick, now of Spokane; child, Wallace, who succeeded his father in business. 5. Sanders, twin of John, is a ranch owner and miner at Loomis, Washington; married Nellie Crane, of New Brunswick; son, Lee, a student in the University of the State of Washington. 6. Harvey, died young. 7. Irene, married Patrick Somers, of Caribou, now of Limestone, a farmer; children: Nettie, born 1895, Earl, and Alice. 8. Wilford, married Emeline McNeal, of Caribou; resides at Wanicut, Washington, a ranchman; children: George, Leslie, Josie, Kenneth, and a son, deceased.

(III) Norman Ivan Gallagher, son of James W. Gallagher, was born at Limestone, Maine, August 25, 1884. He attended the public schools of his native town, the high schools of Limestone and Caribou and the State Normal School at Presque Isle, from which he was graduated in 1905. Before graduating from the Normal School he had taught school for

several terms in Caswell, Caribou and Limestone. After graduating, he was for one year principal of the Presque Isle Grammar School and for two years in Woodland, Maine. In 1908, in partnership with his brother, Chester Ray Gallagher, he bought a farm in Limestone, five miles from Caribou, on the Noyes road. It consists of one hundred acres of cultivated land and forty-five acres of woodland. In politics he is a Democrat. He has been selectman of the town for three years and is now a member of the school board. He is a member of Limestone Grange, No. 272, Patrons of Husbandry, and of Aroostook Pomona Grange. He was secretary of the Grange for four years. He is also a member of the Modern Woodmen of America, of Caribou, and a former member of the Knights of Good Templars. He married, December 14, 1910, at Limestone, Etta May (Ames) Savage, widow of Enoch B. Savage, who was born in Fort Fairfield, Maine, March 27, 1882, and was educated in the Fort Fairfield schools. She is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church of Fort Fairfield, and of the Grange. She is a teacher of music. Mr. and Mrs. Gallagher have two children: Mariel Alberta, born June 27, 1912, at Limestone, and Irwin Ames, born May 13, 1914.

William Ames, father of Mrs. Gallagher, was born at Clinton, Maine, September 8, 1860. He is a farmer in Fort Fairfield, a Republican in politics, selectman and road commissioner. He and his wife attend the Robie Union Church. He married, in March, 1880, in Fort Fairfield, Mary L. Spearin. Children of William Ames: 1. Etta May, married Norman Ivan Gallagher, mentioned above. 2. Edith Carrie, born April 1, 1883; married Joseph Emery, of New Brunswick, Centerville, Carleton county, now a farmer at Fort Fairfield; children: Mary, Carl, Helen, Emery and an infant. 3. Otis William, born November 10, 1884; married Lavinia Barnes, of Fort Fairfield. 4. Hattie Ethel, born October 13, 1886. 5. Abner True, born December 11, 1888; married Susan M. Shea. 6. Henry Harris, born October 14, 1890; married Inez Sloan, of Limestone. 7. Charles Lorin, born November 21, 1892, unmarried. 8. Samuel Horace, born December 19, 1895.

Otis Ames, father of William Ames, was born in Benton, Maine, 1838, died at Fort Fairfield, 1890. He was a farmer. He was drafted in the civil war, but excused from active service. He married Elvira True, born in 1842, died at Clinton, October, 1911. William was their only child.

Several families of the name BENNETT of Bennett located in Stratford, Connecticut. The first settler of the name was James Bennett, who came from Concord, Massachusetts, with the pioneers, and married, in 1644, Hannah Wheeler, daughter of Thomas Wheeler, who also came there from Concord. Their children were: Sarah, Hannah, James, Thomas, John, Mary, Jane. Of this family there are apparently many descendants in Fairfield county, Connecticut.

(I) The immigrant ancestor of the family described herein was born in England and came to this country with a brother, leaving another brother in his native land, who subsequently became an earl. He had a farm on the Connecticut river near Stratford, and died there in 1858. His widow went to Maine with some of her children and died there. Children of the immigrant: 1. Zera. 2. Abel, a farmer and cattle buyer, died in Connecticut. 3. Elisha, mentioned below. 4. Daniel, served in the war of 1812. 5. Elijah. 6. Stephen, died in Madison, Maine, a blacksmith. 7. Charlotte. Five other daughters whose names are not known to the family.

(II) Elisha Bennett, son of the immigrant, was born near Stratford, Connecticut, July 27, 1789, died in Anson, Somerset county, Maine, in April, 1877. He received his education in the public schools of his native town. He followed the trade of blacksmith, which he learned in his father's shop, until the time of his marriage. He then removed to Unity, Maine, and later to Anson in that state. He erected the first dam across the Kennebec river at Madison. In politics he was originally a Whig, finally a Republican. In religion he was a Universalist. He was a Free Mason. He married (first) Martha Loomis, born near Boston, Massachusetts, died at Searsmont, Maine. He married (second) Azubah Crowell, born in Belgrade, Maine, January 12, 1800, died in Anson, in April, 1899. She was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. The only child by his first wife died young. Children by his second wife: 1. Samuel, born at Searsmont, 1823; married Harriet Stephens, of Stark; both died in Presque Isle; he died there in 1906; children: Robert; Olive, married Ivory Kempton; Mary, married George Moody, a railroad man of Skowhegan; Norris, a carpenter, living near Los Angeles, California; Persis, married Daniel Everett, a farmer, and she resides in Woodland, Maine. 2. Martha, born at Searsmont, 1825, died at Waterville, Maine, 1842; married Ansel Shorey, a livery stable proprietor, Waterville; child.

Helen, deceased. 3. Catherine, born at Searsmont, 1827; married Benjamin Willis, of Industry, Maine; she died at Waverly, Iowa, where he was a farmer; children: Leone, married Alonzo Norton; Albert, a retired farmer, living at Waverly, Iowa; Junietta, resides at Waverly, unmarried; Franklin, a farmer of Waverly. 4. Harriet, born at Searsmont, 1829, died in Portland, Maine, 1895; married Stephen Brewster, of Haverhill, Massachusetts; children: Charles, Frank, Estella, of Providence, Rhode Island; Rupel, also of Providence. 5. Franklin, born 1831, died aged two years. 6. Elsie, born at Anson, 1833, died there; married Joshua Pelton, of Anson, a farmer, who died in Dakota; children: Florence, lives in Providence; Helen, lives in Dakota; Fred; Everett, Leroy Pelton. 7. John G., mentioned below. 8. Charles, born June 17, 1847, at Anson; married a Miss Seavey, of Industry; he resides at Long Beach, California, real estate dealer; by his first wife he had no children; by second wife he had Hattie and Elsie.

(III) John G. Bennett, son of Elisha Bennett, was born September 9, 1840, at Stark, Somerset county, Maine. His parents removed to Anson, Maine, when he was two years old and he attended the public schools there. During his boyhood and afterward, until he was twenty-seven years old, he assisted his father on the farm, with exception of three and a half years, during war time, passed in California where he had various employments. Then he bought a farm at Presque Isle, then called Maysville. After cultivating this place for seven years he sold it. He bought another farm in Easton, Maine, and also sold that after living on it for a period of seven years. He next bought a farm at Fort Fairfield. In 1891 he again sold out and bought another farm at Presque Isle. After cultivating it for eight years, he sold it in 1909 and since then he has lived in the village of Presque Isle. In politics he is a Republican. For two years he was selectman of Easton. He was road commissioner in Easton and Fort Fairfield and also school agent in Fort Fairfield. In religion he is a Baptist. He was formerly a member of Pioneer Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, Fort Fairfield, and of Aroostook Union Grange, No. 143, Patrons of Husbandry, of South Presque Isle.

He married, March 3, 1867, at Presque Isle, Murilla T. Hayden, born there, April 14, 1847, died there November 8, 1901. She attended the Free Will Baptist church and was a member of the Grange. Children of John G. Bennett: 1. Arthur Milton, mentioned below. 2.

Dr. Freeman E., born at Presque Isle, January 17, 1871; married Ella Call; he is a graduate of Bowdoin (M. D.) and is practicing medicine at Presque Isle. 3. Josephine, born at Presque Isle, January 14, 1873; married Benjamin Good, of Fort Fairfield, a farmer; child, Loomis Good. 4. Sarah, born at Presque Isle, February 17, 1875; married Ralph Sprague, of Presque Isle, clerk in A. M. Smith's hardware store in Presque Isle; child, Clara Sprague. 5. Fred, born November 1, 1881, at Easton; died at Presque Isle, March 19, 1909; was a farmer; married Eunice Brown, of Presque Isle, where they resided; children: Glen, Louisa; she married (second) Jeremiah Watson, of Presque Isle, a farmer. 6. Rose, born October 20, 1891, at Fort Fairfield; married Frank Griffin, of the state of Georgia, brakeman on the Bangor & Aroostook railroad; child, Helen Griffin.

Freeman Hayden, father of Mrs. Bennett, was born at Madison, Maine, in 1811, died at Presque Isle, in 1888. He came to Presque Isle after he married and was a pioneer there. He was a member of the Free Will Baptist church. In politics he was originally a Whig, later a Republican. He married Sarah Ordway, born in Maine in 1807, died at Presque Isle in 1892. Children of Freeman and Sarah Hayden: 1. Granville Hayden, born 1838, at Corinna, Maine, died at Presque Isle, was killed in 1874 while sheriff at the Chapman Plantation by one Cullen whom he had arrested; married Irene Rowes, of Presque Isle. 2. Cyrus Hayden, born 1840, at Corinna, died at Presque Isle in 1911; a farmer, unmarried. 3. Luman, born 1842 at Corinna, died at Presque Isle, 1903; was a farmer; married Augusta Seeley, of New Brunswick. 4. Murilla T. Hayden, married John G. Bennett, mentioned above.

(IV) Arthur Milton Bennett, son of John G. Bennett, was born at Presque Isle, Maine, January 31, 1869. When he was seven years old his parents moved to Easton and to Fort Fairfield when he was thirteen. He attended the public schools in both these towns. During his boyhood he worked on his father's farm and continued until he came of age. For two years afterward he was employed on the farm of his uncle, E. L. Hayden. Afterward he worked for various farmers, in the woods and on a hay press. In 1895 he bought a farm of one hundred and twelve acres in Mapleton. After two years he sold this property and entered the employ of the Merrill-Atwood Company, ice dealers, of Wakefield, Massachusetts. He continued in this position for ten years and a half. Afterward for six months he was with the Stoneham Express

Company, Massachusetts, and for a short time in the employ of the Boston Ice Company at Charlestown. He then carried on a farm owned by his brother, F. E. Bennett, and located on the Easton road, three miles from the village of Presque Isle. He finally bought the farm which he is now cultivating on the Washburn road about four miles from the village of Presque Isle. He has one hundred and twenty acres, of which eighty are in cultivation. In religion he is a Baptist; in politics a Republican. He married, in Presque Isle, October 15, 1896, Lucy Higgins. She was an adopted child. She was born Lucy Dyer, at Spragueville, Maine, January 26, 1873, and educated in the Mapleton schools. She attends the Free Will Baptist church. Her own father, John Dyer, was born at Florenceville, New Brunswick, 1848, died at Calais, Maine, May 30, 1903. He followed the trade of barber at Milltown, a suburb of Calais. In politics Mr. Dyer was a Republican. He enlisted in a Maine regiment in the civil war in 1863 and served to the end of the war, taking part in the battle of Gettysburg and in other engagements. Mr. Dyer married Sophia Hersey, born in New Brunswick, 1845, died at Presque Isle, 1879. She was a devout Christian. Children of John Dyer: Elizabeth, born in 1865, died aged fourteen years. 2. Leverett, born 1867; married Edna Webb, of Lakewood, Maine; he died there in 1912 and she resides there; children: Ona and two others. 3. Frank, born 1869, drowned in 1881; was a recruiting officer of the United States army. 4. Burt, born 1871; married Addie McGeary, of Island Falls; foreman on the railroad, resides at Milo, Maine; children: Lloyd, Vera, Abbie. 5. Lucy, married Arthur Milton Bennett, mentioned above. 6. Millard, born 1875; resides at Robinson's Mills, Maine. Charles Higgins, the foster father of Lucy Dyer, was a farmer in Mapleton; he married Ruth Davis. Lucy was left an orphan by the death of her mother when she was six years old.

James Hone was born in England,
HONE died in county Donegal, Ireland.

He was a farmer. He married
Henderson, who died in county Donegal, Ireland, where the children were all born. Children: 1. John, died unmarried when a young man. 2. George, died in Littleton, Maine; farmer; unmarried; lived with brother Andrew. 3. Andrew, died in Littleton; married Belle Mackay, of Ireland. 4. Robert, died in Littleton, unmarried. 5. Thomas, mentioned below.

(II) Thomas Hone, son of James Hone,

was born in county Donegal, Ireland, in 1829, died in Littleton, Maine, in 1901. He was about eighteen years of age when he came to this country. He settled in Houlton, Maine, where he was a blacksmith. After a time he moved to New Limerick, Maine, where he built a log cabin, and he finally settled in Littleton, where he purchased a farm. He was a member of the Episcopal church. He married Elizabeth Meldrim, born in county Donegal, Ireland, in 1834, died in 1891. She was also a member of the Episcopal church. Children: 1. Sarah Jane, born January, 1855, in New Limerick; married George Henry McBride, of New Brunswick, Canada, and they live at Presque Isle. 2. Robert E., born at New Limerick, February 3, 1856; married Sarah Noyes, of Smyrna, Maine; they live at Littleton. 3. David Andrew, mentioned below. 4. John J., born in Littleton, March, 1861; married Lucy Brown, of Presque Isle, where they live. 5. Catherine, born December, 1864, in Littleton; married William H. Gray, of Houlton, Maine, where they live.

(III) David Andrew Hone, son of Thomas Hone, was born at Littleton, Maine, July 11, 1859. He attended the public schools until he was eighteen years old, and assisted his father on the farm. In 1886 he left home and in partnership with his brother, John J. Hone, established a grocery store at Presque Isle, Maine. After conducting this business for eighteen years the brothers sold it to the present owner, Mr. McBride. In 1904, in company with his cousin, Theodore H. McBride, Mr. Hone made a western trip, visiting Denver, Leadville and other places in the Rocky mountains. In 1905 he entered the employ of W. H. Gray, hardware dealer and plumber, at Houlton, where he remained until 1909, when he left the store on account of ill health and conducted the farm of his brother, Robert E. Hone, in Littleton, for a year and a half. He removed to Fort Fairfield, December 26, 1910, and bought the theatre which he has since conducted there. In politics he is a Republican. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church, and a member of the Knights of Pythias, a former member of the Odd Fellows and Rebekah lodges. He served the town of Littleton as highway surveyor. He married, June 4, 1907, Catherine F. Churchill, born at Presque Isle, June 8, 1873, graduate of the Presque Isle high school, followed dressmaking for seven years before her marriage. She is also an Episcopalian. They have no children.

(The Churchill Line).

The history of the Churchill family dates back to the time of the Norman conquest. The

name is derived from the town Council in Lorraine, France. The surname has been spelled Coucelle, Courcil, Curichell, Chercile, Churchill, Churchall, Churchell and Churchill, the last form being the one generally used. Eight generations of the Churchill family have been dukes of Marlborough. It is likely that the American pioneers of the seventeenth century were of this stock. All the New England families are descended from John Churchill, mentioned below.

(I) John Churchill, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1620. Very little is known of him. He appears first in American records on the list of men able to bear arms at Plymouth in 1643. He died at Plymouth in 1662-63. He bought a farm of Richard Higgins in Plymouth, August 18, 1645. He was admitted a freeman June 5, 1651. He bought of Nathaniel Masterson, then of Manchester, Massachusetts, ten acres of upland at Wellingsley, in Plymouth, October 20, 1652. His house was at Hobshole and his homestead was on the east side from the south line of the field opposite Jabez Corner to a point thirty feet distant from the south line of the estate of Branch Blackmer. He became owner of much land. He made a nuncupative will May 3, 1662, proved October 20, 1662. He married, December 18, 1644, Hannah Pontus, daughter of William Pontus, who was at Plymouth as early as 1633; she was born in Holland or England in 1623. William Pontus was one of the Pilgrims left behind with Rev. John Robinson; a fustian worker by trade, from Dover, England; married Wubra Hanson, December 4, 1610. William Pontus had another daughter who married, October 31, 1645, James Glass. Mrs. Hannah (Pontus) Churchill married (second) June 25, 1669, Giles Rickard, as his third wife; she died at Hobb's Hole, December 22, 1690, in her sixty-seventh year. Her estate was distributed, March 17, 1691. Children: Joseph, born 1647; Hannah, November 12, 1649; Eliezer, April 20, 1652; Mary, August 1, 1654; William, mentioned below; John, 1657.

(II) William Churchill, son of John Churchill, was born in Plymouth in 1656, died in Plympton, October 5, 1722. He inherited lands in Plympton, then Punkatussett, a part of old Plymouth, and was among the first settlers there. He and his wife were members of the Plymouth church. He married, in Plymouth, January 17, 1683, Lydia Bryant, daughter of Stephen and Abigail (Shaw) Bryant, and she died February 6, 1736, in her seventy-fourth year. Children, born in Plympton: William, born August 2, 1685; Samuel, April 15, 1688; James, September 21, 1690;

Isaac, September 16, 1693; Benjamin, mentioned below; Lydia, April 16, 1699; Josiah, August 21, 1702; Mehitable.

(III) Benjamin Churchill, son of William Churchill, was born in Plympton, Massachusetts, in 1695, died December 6, 1771, according to his gravestone at Carver. He and his wife lived in the north part of the town of Plympton, in the house in which John Bonney lived in 1849. It is said that Benjamin Churchill moved to the border of Middleboro, near "Pope's Point Furnace" in Carver. Mr. Bradford, the town clerk of Plympton, wrote in a letter that the family lived much nearer the Carver church than the Plympton church, and that they attended the Carver church. Benjamin Churchill married, December 15, 1717, Mary Shaw. Children: Mary, born April 17, 1720; Perez, October 15, 1722, in Middleboro; Elizabeth, April 15, 1725; James, December 30, 1726; Benjamin, mentioned below; Susannah, April 2, 1733.

(IV) Benjamin (2) Churchill, son of Benjamin (1) Churchill, was born January 3, 1728, and lived in Middleboro until 1801, when he moved to Hartford, Maine, where he settled with his son Jabez. He married Thankful Wood. Children: Jabez, James, William, mentioned below; Joseph, Nelson, Dinah.

(V) William (2) Churchill, son of Benjamin (2) Churchill, was born in Middleboro in 1755. He served in the revolutionary war, in Captain Calvin Partridge's company, Lieutenant-Colonel Samuel Pierce's regiment; marched May 21, 1779, and was stationed at Little Compton, Rhode Island. Some time before 1784 he settled in Buckfield, Maine, and about 1796 or 1797 he moved to Wayne, Maine. According to one of his grandsons he drew a pension for his service in the war. He married, in Middleboro, Lydia Maxim. Children, four born in Buckfield, two in Wayne: Lydia, born December 13, 1784; Mary, June 1, 1788; Benjamin, July 22, 1791; William, mentioned below; Hepsibah, died unmarried; Nathan, born March 23, 1807.

(VI) William (3) Churchill, son of William (2) Churchill, was born in Buckfield, Maine, August 5, 1796. For many years he was a mariner, returning to his home in Wayne between voyages, but he was always of a roving and adventurous nature. He related some extraordinary tales of adventures at sea; at one time when the ship was wrecked he and a companion swam to a wild shore, were captured by natives, and made slaves, but after a time managed to escape and make their return home. After retiring from the sea he lived at Wayne, and was drowned in Wayne pond, December 3, 1832, while skating after some

wild ducks which had lighted in an open place. He almost managed to crawl to shore, but gave out before reaching safety, in view of three of his children, who were unable to help him. He was a large man and noted for his strength. He married, in Wayne, intentions published May 24, 1816, Phebe Maxim, of Wayne. She was born August 5, 1795. Children, born in Wayne: Florinda W., born October 8, 1817; Thomas Wilson, mentioned below; Lewis, March 2, 1823; William, May 1, 1825; Jemima, July 6, 1827; Lydia, April 16, 1829; Emily, April 27, 1830, died March, 1833; Emily A., March 19, 1833.

(VII) Thomas Wilson Churchill, son of William (3) Churchill, was born in Wayne, Maine, June 28, 1821, died January 1, 1900. He lived in Wayne until after 1842, when he moved to Presque Isle, Maine, where he resided the remainder of his life. He was a farmer and prominent in town affairs. He attended the public schools in Gardiner. In politics he was a Republican and he served as a member of the school board. He attended the Baptist church, of which he was a member. He married (first) at Presque Isle, 1849, Sarah Ireland, daughter of Silas and Celia (Chubbuck) Ireland. She was born in Calais, Maine, about 1828, died at Presque Isle in 1876. He married (second) Mrs. Elizabeth Frost. Children by first wife, born in Presque Isle: 1. Emily, born December 28, 1849; married Sylvanus S. Richardson, and they have: Ida M., Olive and Lucille M. 2. William, born 1851, died January 13, 1852. 3. Annette, born 1853, died July, 1879; married, 1887, Daniel Chase. 4. Frank, born 1855; married Maria Frost, deceased. 5. Floraman, born 1857; married Elsie Clark, of Peacham, Vermont, where they live. 6. Nellie, born January 16, 1859; married Darius McGuire, of Presque Isle. 7. Alma, born May 9, 1861, died September, 1870. 8. Hattie, born March 26, 1863; married George W. Thompson, of Mapleton, and they have Flora. 9. Albert, born May, 1865, died January 19, 1887, at Richmond, Maine. 10. Elmer, born March, 1872; married (first) Mabel Brown, of Easton, Maine, and she had Albert and Harold; married (second) Annie Wilson, of Presque Isle, where they live. 11. Catherine F., born June 8, 1873, married David Andrew Hone (see Hone III).

The surname Lear, according to LEAR "Patronymica Britannica," was not derived from the personal Lear, celebrated in Shakespeare and in history, but from Lire, an arrondissement of Evreux in Normandy. "Mr. Ferguson thinks the name was originally from Hler (Hleer), one of the

names of Neptune, of northern mythology." In "Burke's General Armory" we find the coat-of-arms of the family. That of the Lears of Lindringe, county Devon, was borne by Sir John Lear. The baronetage is extinct. His daughter Mary, an only child, married Sir Thomas Tipping, baronet. The arms are described: Azure a fesse raguly between three unicorns' heads erased or. A similar armorial was borne by the Lears of London: Azure a fesse double embattled between three unicorns' heads erased or. Crest: Two hands issuing from clouds grasping the trunk of an oak tree proper. There is no doubt that the London and Devon families were of the same stock. There are two branches of the family in America. One pioneer located in New Hampshire and had descendants at Portsmouth and Rye, New Hampshire. From this family sprang Tobias Lear, who was secretary of Washington. The other family is described below.

(I) Colonel John Lear, founder of the Virginia family, was born in England, either in London or Devonshire. The will of Mary Robinson (printed in the "Virginia Magazine," vol. 16, p. 194), dated February 13, 1617-18, in London, bequeaths to John Lear and other children of her "Sister Leare." She was widow of John Robinson, chief searcher of customs at London, daughter of William Ramsey, of London. She also left a bequest to build a church in Virginia. She married (first) John Wanton, who died August, 1592. This record indicates that John Lear, of Virginia, was related to John Lear, mentioned in this will, but it is highly probably that the London and Devonshire families were of the same stock. Colonel John Lear patented land in Elizabeth City county, Virginia, in 1691, in right of his wife Rebecca, said land formerly belonging to Colonel Leonard Yeo, who was a burgess in 1644-45, 1663-66. Both Yeo and Lear are Devonshire names (see "William and Mary College Quarterly," vol. vii, p. 309, and vol. ix, p. 124). This land was near Old Point Comfort. Colonel John Lear came to Virginia about 1650, and settled in Nansemond county. As early as 1666 he was captain, according to the colony records, and was a member of the assembly. He was appointed to the king's council in 1683 and served until 1687, and probably until he died. He married four times. The name of his first wife is not known; married before 1678. He married (second) after 1678, Ann, widow of Colonel John George, of Isle of Wight county. He married (third) after 1688, Rebecca, widow of Colonel Charles Moyson and Colonel Leonard Yeo, of Elizabeth City county. He married (fourth) Ann Willis, of Ipswich, Massa-

chusetts, widow of Seth Sothell, governor of North Carolina, and she died in 1695. Various cases in which he was a litigant are preserved in the court records. He died June 27, 1696. His will is preserved at the Henrico county court house (see copy in "Virginia Magazine," vol. 20, pp. 5 and 122), dated November 21, 1695. He bequeaths to sister, Widow Pitt, and sister, Widow Perdue; to daughter, Martha Burwell, and to Elizabeth, widow of deceased son Thomas; to granddaughter, Elizabeth Lear, and grandson, John Lear; grandchildren, Elizabeth and Martha, children of son Thomas. The will was proved December 12, 1696. Children by first wife: Thomas, mentioned below; Martha, married (first) Colonel William Cole, and (second) Major Lewis Burwell, member of the council.

(II) Thomas Lear, only son of Colonel John Lear, was born before 1678, perhaps as early as 1650 or 1660. He died before his father. He represented Nansemond county in the house of burgesses in 1685-88, and doubtless in other years. He married Elizabeth Bridges, daughter of Colonel Joseph Bridges, of Isle of Wight county. He was also in the council. Children, mentioned in the will of Colonel John Lear: Thomas, of whom nothing further is known; John, mentioned below; Elizabeth, and Martha.

(III) John Lear, son of Thomas Lear, was born before 1695. He was residuary legatee of his grandfather and the only surviving male, hence all the Lears of Virginia trace their ancestry through him. Before 1712 he married Elizabeth Haveild. He was sheriff in 1723; member of the house of burgesses from Nansemond county, 1720-22. He was in the grammar school in 1705, in his third year, and made an affidavit relating to the ancient custom of "barring out the masters."

(IV) John Lear, son of John Lear, was the only head of family of this surname in Virginia in the census of 1783 and 1786. He was then of Shenandoah county, and had five in his family in both census reports.

(V) John Lear, son of John Lear, was born about 1770-75, in Virginia, and must have been living in Shenandoah county in 1783-86. According to tradition his wife, Alice Doggett, was born in Lancaster county, near Kilmarnock, and was reared at Carter's Creek. After the death of her father she made her home with her guardian in Fredericksburg, Virginia, where she was married. Lear is known to have been a great traveler. Physically and mentally he was a strong man. He finally settled at Fredericksburg and became a merchant there. He was well educated and spoke several languages and often acted as interpreter

for foreign visitors. Among his children was Joseph, mentioned below.

(VI) Rev. Joseph Lear, son of John Lear, was born in Fredericksburg, Virginia, February 10, 1810, and died in Petersburg, Virginia, April 9, 1889. In 1833 he was licensed to preach, and in 1834 joined the Methodist Episcopal Conference of Virginia, remaining a member of that body to the end of his life. He was largely self-educated, but was a scholar of no mean attainments, having mastered Hebrew as well as Greek and Latin. He married Susan Wilkinson, of New Kent county, Virginia, a daughter of Major W. C. and Ann (Christian) Wilkinson.

(VII) Rev. William Wilkinson Lear, son of Joseph Lear, was born December 5, 1844, in New Kent county. He attended several private schools, and in 1861 entered Randolph-Macon College at Boydton, Virginia. During the civil war he left college to enlist, joining the Richmond Howitzers, July 19, 1863, and served to the end of the war. He was paroled by General Grant at Appomattox, April, 1865, and resumed his studies at Randolph-Macon College, which had been removed to Ashland, Virginia. He joined the Methodist Conference of Virginia in November, 1875, and is now (1914) preaching at Bedford City, Virginia. He married May Nolley, who was born at Ashland, Virginia, February 7, 1851, daughter of George W. and Emily (Crenshaw) Nolley, November 10, 1876. Children: Joseph Merritt, born at Petersburg, Virginia, July 17, 1877; John Emery, mentioned below; Grace Nolley, born in Dinwiddie county, April 5, 1882; William Emma, born at Ashland, November 16, 1884.

(VIII) John Emery Lear, son of Rev. William Wilkinson Lear, was born at Petersburg, Virginia, July 17, 1879. He attended the public schools of his native town and fitted for college at Nolley's private school at Richmond, Virginia, where he was a student for four years. He entered the Virginia Polytechnic Institute, from which he was graduated in 1901 with the degree of Bachelor of Science, afterward taking a special course at Cornell University. He began his business career in the employ of the General Electric Company at Lynn, Massachusetts, remaining until 1905, and becoming assistant designing engineer. Thence he went to Texas Agricultural and Mechanical College as graduate student and instructor, and in 1909 received the degree of Electrical Engineer. He remained at this institution until June 13, 1913, as associate professor of electrical engineering, resigning to become professor of electrical engineering in Norwich University at Northfield, Vermont.

In politics he is a Democrat. He is an active member of the Methodist Episcopal church; a member of Brazos-Union Lodge, No. 129, Free Masons, of Bryan, Texas. He is an associate member of the American Institute of Electrical Engineers.

He married, June 30, 1906, Aldana Crockett, who was born at Lynn, Massachusetts, September 1, 1883, daughter of Aaron H. Crockett (see Crockett). They have one child, Charles Merritt, born November 21, 1907, at Charlottesville, Virginia.

(The Crockett Line).

Jonathan Crockett, descendant of Thomas Crockett, was born in Portsmouth, August 2, 1717, and married there, April 26, 1739, Elizabeth Rice. There was a Jonathan Crockett at Durham in 1792.

(II) Daniel Crockett, believed to be son of Jonathan, was born in Portsmouth, New Hampshire, and removed to Windham, Maine. He was a soldier in the revolution from Gorham, in Captain Hart Williams' company, April 21, 1775, and in Captain James Johnson's company, Colonel Edmund Phinney's regiment; also a soldier from Windham. In 1790 the federal census reports him as head of a family at Bucktown plantation, Cumberland county. He married Molly Noyes. Among their children was Morris C., mentioned below.

(III) Morris C. Crockett, son of Daniel Crockett, was born about 1770, in Windham, Maine, or vicinity. He married Olive Humphrey. Among their children was Daniel H., mentioned below.

(IV) Daniel H. Crockett, son of Morris C. Crockett, was born December 5, 1797. Much of his minority was spent in the family of Isaiah Willis, of Paris, Maine. He was a soldier in the war of 1812, in Colonel McCobb's regiment. He came to Woodstock, Maine, with the early settlers and located in the eastern part of the town. He soon moved out and later lived for several years on Hamlin Gore, now part of Woodstock. He was a shoemaker by trade, and became a prominent citizen. He was a school teacher for a time, and for many years justice of the peace. He married Rebecca, daughter of Benjamin Bacon, of Greenwood. Children: Helen, born April 25, 1822, married Fessenden Swan; Benjamin B., November 26, 1824, married Lucy R. Wilbur; Daniel M., September 29, 182—, married Harriet C. Vosmus; Cyprian, April 29, 1829; Rev. Charles T. D., March 15, 1833, married Clementine Bird; Amos Y., June 25, 1835, died young; Avice, March 22, 1837, married Jonas W. Lane and lived in Gorham; Olive

R., March 25, 1839, married Daniel M. Goss; Harriet B., January 9, 1841, married David T. Foster; Eveline E., July 11, 1842, died in 1862; Virgil D., March 6, 1845, died in 1849; Aaron H., mentioned below.

(V) Aaron H. Crockett, son of Daniel H. Crockett, was born at Woodstock, Maine, September 4, 1849. He married Maria Harriet Aldrich, of Paris, Maine. He died June 22, 1907, at Lynn, Massachusetts. Child: Aldana Florence, born at Lynn, September 1, 1883, married John Emery Lear (see Lear).

William Chadsey, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Wales in 1692, and died in

1787. In 1716 he was in Newport, Rhode Island, and soon after crossed the bay, purchasing a farm of about one hundred acres, situated three miles north of Wickford. Here he settled and remained the rest of his life. He married, 1719, Susannah Greene, daughter of Jabez Greene, and they lived together for sixty-eight years, dying within three months of each other in 1787. Children: Jabez, mentioned below; Mary; Richard; Jane; William; Naomi; Phebe; John; Elizabeth.

(II) Jabez Chadsey, son of William Chadsey, was born in April, 1720, and died at the age of one hundred years, lacking about three months, buried in the family burying ground, January 5, 1820. He married (first) about 1750, Honor Huling, daughter of Alexander Huling, and she died in 1772. He married (second) Mary Carey, widow of John Carey, whose first husband was Jeremiah Greene, father of Jeremiah Greene Chadsey's (IV) mother; she died in 1789. He married (third) Martha Grieves, widow of Archibald Grieves, and she died at the end of eleven years. Children, all by first wife: John, born December 16, 1751; Jabez, mentioned below; Tabitha, June 20, 1756; Joseph, August 8, 1758; Elizabeth, January 16, 1761; Honor, September, 1763; Rowland, February, 1766; Sisket, August, 1768.

(III) Jabez (2) Chadsey, son of Jabez (1) Chadsey, was born January 29, 1754. He served in the revolution, in Sullivan's expedition at Newport, and spent much time guarding the shores during the war; his widow drew a pension of fifty dollars a year for the last eight years of her life as compensation for his services. He married, in September, 1774, Hannah Greene, daughter of Jeremiah Greene; she was born in 1760, and died in Wales, near Buffalo, New York, in November, 1839. Children: Jeremiah Greene, born December 2, 1780, mentioned below; George, October 16, 1782; Honor, October 16, 1786; Mary Greene,

December 2, 1788; Elizabeth; Elisha Greene, July 6, 1791; Joseph Fones, October, 1793; Tamsin Brown, September 6, 1798; Sarah, July 17, 1801.

(IV) Jeremiah Greene Chadsey, son of Jabez (2) Chadsey, was born in North Kingstown, Rhode Island, December 2, 1780. He was educated at Plainfield Academy, Connecticut; was a teacher in the East Greenwich Academy in 1805-06, and was principal of the Warwick Academy from 1807 to 1811, when he relinquished teaching and began his career in business as a manufacturer of cotton yarn, which at that time was made into cloth by hand looms in the homes of the vicinity. He was also a general merchant and at his store the cloth was exchanged for goods. This business continued until 1842, his son Henry T. Chadsey being in partnership with his father from 1826 to 1837 and Alfred B. Chadsey, another son, from 1837 to 1842, when the business was discontinued. Mr. Chadsey then purchased several tracts of land in and adjoining the village of Wickford and followed farming for many years and largely benefited his townsmen by giving new impulses to agriculture. He was very fond of mathematics. Astronomy was his favorite study and in 1807 he constructed for his own gratification an entire almanac, calculating the eclipses. He took a keen interest in public affairs and served two years in the Rhode Island Senate. He was a member of the Baptist church from 1816 to the time of his death in 1873. He married, August 16, 1804, Avis Wightman, who was born in North Kingstown, October 7, 1780, daughter of George and Waity Wightman, and granddaughter of Colonel George Wightman. They were married by Elder William Northrup. They lived together sixty-eight years and nine months. Children: Euclid, born April 19, 1805, died October 19, 1864; Henry Turner, October 24, 1806, died June 2, 1889; Emily Greene, April 2, 1809, died March 28, 1868; William, March 2, 1811, died March 23, 1811; George Wightman, March 23, 1814, died June 4, 1814; Alfred Blair, September 13, 1815, died February 27, 1902; Frances Loring, June 17, 1817, died at Mt. Vernon, New York, in February, 1902, married Sheffield C. Reynolds; Maria Wightman, May 23, 1819, died August 27, 1853; Waity Wightman, June 3, 1822, died same day.

(V) Henry Turner Chadsey, son of Jeremiah Greene Chadsey, was born October 24, 1806, on Main street, East Greenwich, Rhode Island. He was educated in the public schools. From 1826 to 1837 he was in partnership with his father and afterward became one of the best known auctioneers in that section of the

state. He was also an extensive dealer in farm produce. He was a notary public and constable and at one time collector of the customs at the port of Wickford. In politics he was a prominent Republican. He was a member of the Baptist church of Wickford, of which he was the second secretary. He was correspondent of the *Providence Journal*, the *Providence Evening Bulletin* and the *East Greenwich Pendulum*.

He married, June 13, 1830, Almira Wightman, daughter of Captain John Wightman (see Wightman). Children: John Wightman, born April 2, 1831, died January 5, 1896; Henry Theodore, June 21, 1833, died May 8, 1860; George Holmes W., June 18, 1836, died February 15, 1903; Hester Ann, July 29, 1839; Mary Catherine W., April 9, 1840, died March 30, 1842; Mary Catherine W., born March 12, 1842; Almira Artemesia, April 15, 1844; Jeremiah Greene, March 12, 1846; Nathan Bushnell, March 5, 1848, died January 23, 1905; Frances Wayland, September 20, 1850, died in New York City. Mrs. Chadsey died May 15, 1890. The following obituary was published in a local newspaper at the time of her death:

Mrs. Almira W. Chadsey, widow of Henry T. Chadsey, * * * was married in June, 1830, and the house in which they began housekeeping they occupied the rest of their lives and there all of their children were born. Mrs. Chadsey was a person of great excellence of life and character, and a devoted wife and mother. The interests of her family were uppermost in her mind, and while to all who came in contact with her she was a kind and faithful friend, it was in her own home that she was best known and loved. Many years ago she made a public profession of religion; the faith and hope she then professed she kept to the end. Ten years ago she was laid aside from active life by a shock of paralysis, but always maintained her interests in all matters, and bore her affliction with patience. The sudden death of her husband nearly a year ago was a shock to her, and doubtless hastened her own departure. More and more, however, as her strength failed, she found comfort in the reading of her Bible and religious books. Her last illness was brief, but though unable to speak, she could recognize her children, and gave ample assurance that her mind was at peace, and her trust was in God. "Her children rise up and call her blessed."

(VI) John Wightman Chadsey, son of Henry Turner Chadsey, was born in Wickford, April 2, 1831, and there he attended the public schools and learned the trade of jeweler. For a time he worked as a clerk in Worcester, Massachusetts, but in 1857 entered the employ of Knowles & Sibly, woolen manufacturers at Warren, Massachusetts, as bookkeeper. When this firm began to manufacture steam pumps, he became the business manager and remained in this position until the time of his death. He was a member of the board of selectmen of

Warren in 1867 and often served the town on important committees, such as the building committee for the high school, library and other buildings. He was one of the founders of the Warren Savings Bank. He was especially active and interested in promoting the public library. Besides large contributions to the building fund, he furnished Library Hall with various attractive appointments, such as the clock in the reading room, racks, tables and electric lights and he provided the janitor. He was for many years president of the board of directors and treasurer. He was president of the Warren Building and Improvement Company and a member of the Rural Improvement Society, in which he took the keenest interest. At one time he was president of the board of trade. He was a member of the Congregational church, was chairman of the parish committee and for eighteen years superintendent of the Sunday school, for which he provided a primary room and all its furnishings. He remodeled the church kitchen, and gave a parlor organ and piano for use in the chapel. In politics he was a Republican. He was chairman of the Republican town committee and delegate to many state and other nominating conventions of his party. He was an honorary member of the Worcester Continentals. He was of a cheerful and happy disposition, imbued with public spirit and civic pride, generous in benevolence, an exceeding useful citizen. He married Ann Frances Henry, who died April 22, 1905. Children: Edith W.; and Emma, who married Charles Moore and had two children—Madeline and Stanley.

(VI) Henry Theodore Chadsey, brother of John Wightman Chadsey, was born June 21, 1833, and died May 8, 1860. He was a member of the firm of C. Foster & Company, hardware merchants of Worcester, Massachusetts. He married Mary Emeline Nichols, who was born February 17, 1833, died September 30, 1859. Children: William Nichols, born October 12, 1854; Henry Raplee, born September 11, 1858, died December 25, 1897. After the death of their parents, they lived at Wickford, Rhode Island, and afterward with their uncle, George Holmes W. Chadsey, in Providence.

(VII) William Nichols Chadsey, son of Henry Theodore Chadsey, was born October 12, 1854. He received his education in the public schools of Wickford and Providence and learned the printer's trade in the office of Hammond, Angell & Company of Providence. He then engaged in business for four years at Benton Harbor, Michigan, under the firm name of the Pictorial Publishing Company. In 1897 he sold his business, returning to Providence, where he entered into partnership with his

brother in the sewer contracting business. He is a member of St. Andrew's Lodge, No. 39, Free Masons; of Providence Chapter, No. 1, Royal Arch Masons and Providence Council, Royal and Select Masters, and of Providence Aerie No. 90, Eagles. He married, May 22, 1877, Nellie Stone, who was born December 29, 1855. She died December 23, 1913. Children: Nellie S., born March 1, 1880, died January 8, 1889; Charles Hutchinson, born May 30, 1894.

(VII) Henry Raplee Chadsey, brother of William Nichols Chadsey, was born September 11, 1858, and died December 25, 1897. When a young man he was a bookkeeper and afterward was a sewer contractor in Providence and in partnership with George H. Johnson of Riverside in the coal business. He was a member of St. Andrew's Lodge, No. 39, Free Masons; Providence Chapter, No. 6, Royal Arch Masons, and St. John's Commandery, Knights Templar. At one time he was a member of the town council of East Providence. He married, June 11, 1882, Sarah Jane Willis. Children: William N., born June 1, 1884; Henry R., August 5, 1886. He married (second) Elizabeth Hidden and had one child, George Theodore.

(VIII) William N. Chadsey (2d), son of Henry Raplee Chadsey, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, June 1, 1884. He attended the public schools of Providence and East Providence and the Friends' School of Providence. Since October, 1901, he has been with the Mechanics' National Bank of Providence. He married, July 18, 1906, Mildred T. Straight, daughter of Stephen R. Straight.

(VIII) Henry R. Chadsey, son of Henry Raplee Chadsey, was born August 5, 1886, and educated at Wickford and Greenwich academies. He began his business career as clerk in the Mechanics' National Bank of Providence. He married, November 3, 1910, Fannie Hazard Maglone, daughter of John Maglone, of Belleville, Rhode Island.

(VI) George Holmes W. Chadsey, son of Henry Turner Chadsey, was born June 18, 1836, and died February 15, 1903. He spent his youth at Wickford. In 1857 he entered the employ of Barker & Whitaker, afterward Brown Brothers & Barker and Barker, Chadsey & Company, hardware merchants, of which he was a partner. He was a member of the executive committee of Dr. Woodbury's church in Providence. He was also a member of the First Light Infantry Veteran Association and vice-president of the Unitarian Club. He married Addie Maybury Cook, of Boston. She died in 1878. Children: 1. Fannie Evans, born January 18, 1867, married, October 15, 1890, Cyrus P. Brown, and had Cyrus P. Brown Jr.,

born July 4, 1892; Adelaide Maybury Brown, February 24, 1896, and Edward Cleveland Brown, May 31, 1897. 2. Addie Maria, February 29, 1868. 3. Mary Edna, May 27, 1872, died in April, 1873.

(VI) Hester Ann Chadsey, daughter of Henry Turner Chadsey, was born July 29, 1839. She and her sisters still occupy the homestead at 5 Fowler street, Wickford. They are members of the First Baptist Church and are ladies of refined taste and artistic temperament. They possess many priceless heirlooms that have been in the possession of the family for generations. Their home is rich in antiques. The wall paper itself in the drawing room dates back to 1831 and is in a state of perfect preservation.

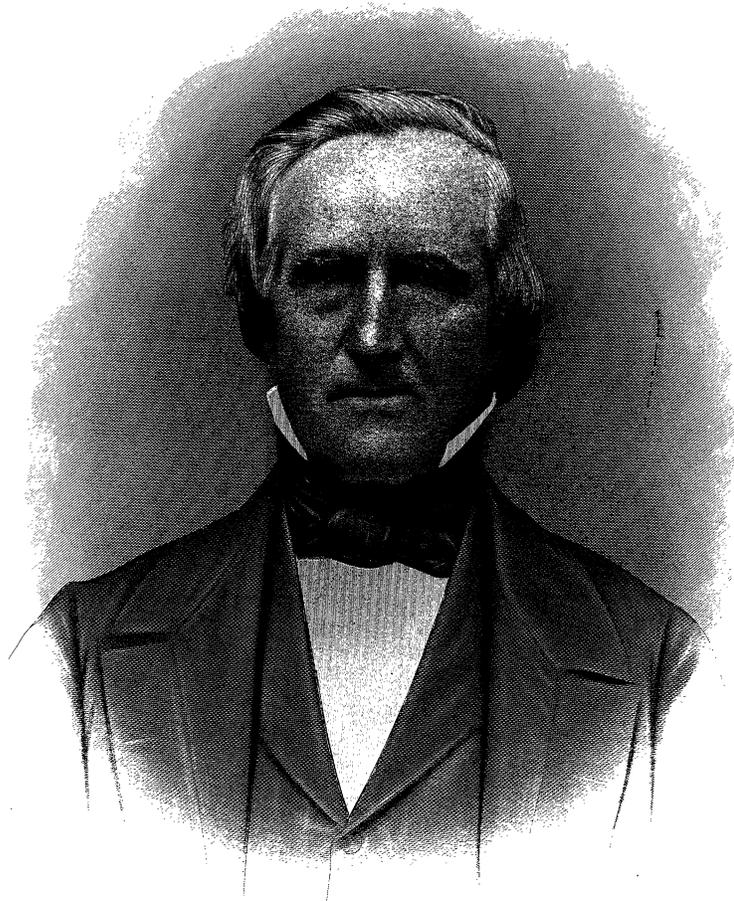
Joseph Hammond was born HAMMOND in England, November 16, 1690, and died at North Kingstown, Rhode Island, June 24, 1776. He married, about 1715, Rachel Gardiner, who was born March 25, 1696, and died February 7, 1756, daughter of William and Elizabeth Gardiner. He was a tailor by trade. He had a shop at Swansea at first, and then moved with the Paines and others to North Kingstown, Rhode Island, in 1716 or 1717. There he bought a part of the "Pettaquamscutt purchase," which later came to be known as "Hammond's Hill," where he lived the rest of his life. His son William inherited the place. He also owned lands in Exeter, Rhode Island, which he gave to his sons, Joseph and John, and he also gave land to his daughters, Rachel Hammond and Lucy Tisdale. Children: Joseph, born August 28, 1717, died May 5, 1792; Thomas, 1719; John, October 28, 1722; Lucy, August 28, 1725; Rachel, July 19, 1728; Benjamin, July, 1731, died March 24, 1749; William, February 19, 1733, mentioned below.

(II) William Hammond, son of Joseph Hammond, was born in North Kingstown, Rhode Island, February 19, 1733, and died there January 23, 1809. He married, May 8, 1755, Chloe Wilbur, who was born in Swansea, February 7, 1733, and died at Newport, Rhode Island, December 14, 1818, daughter of Thomas and Mary Wilbur, of Swansea. William Hammond was one of the most prominent men in Washington county, Rhode Island. He lived on his father's farm at Hammond Hill, and bequeathed it at his death to his son William. From June, 1767, to May, 1783, or after, he was a justice of the peace (Civil and Military Lists of R. I., pages 270, 283, 299, 303). In October, 1763, he was captain of the Fourth Newport Company, Troop of Horse (page 243). In 1782 he was deputy

from North Kingstown; in 1783, sixth assistant; in 1784, assistant; from 1796 to 1799 or after he was justice of the court of common pleas of Washington county (pages 554, 568, 583). In 1780 he was recruiting officer for North Kingstown. In the Rhode Island census of 1774 he is given as living in North Kingstown, having a family of two males over sixteen, two sixteen or under, one female over sixteen, and four sixteen or under. In September, 1769, he was director of a public lottery in North Kingstown. Children: Joseph, born August 2, 1756, died March 10, 1792; Mary, August 4, 1758, died in March, 1853; Elizabeth, April 10, 1760; Rachel, March 24, 1763; William, March 3, 1766, mentioned below; Benjamin, March 12, 1769; Esther, March 12, 1771; Lucy, January 21, 1775; Gardiner, December 8, 1777, died December 20, 1777; Lydia, June 4, 1779, died October 31, 1801.

(III) William Hammond Jr., son of William Hammond, was born in Newport, Rhode Island, March 3, 1766, and died at Wickford, Rhode Island, September 24, 1827; he was buried on the farm. He married, November 8, 1790, Alice Tillinghast, who was born May 12, 1766, and died February 27, 1811. She was daughter of Pardon and Ruth (Fry) Tillinghast, of Exeter, Rhode Island. William Hammond was a merchant banker, ship builder and farmer. For many years he kept a general store at Wickford. He also was engaged in the West India trade. In 1816 he was appointed surveyor of customs for the port of North Kingstown. He was the principal founder of the North Kingstown Bank, which later combined with the Narragansett Bank to form the Wickford National Bank. He built the family mansion in Wickford, where he lived the most of his life. He became a wealthy man through his great success in business, and was able to give his children fine educational advantages and to start them in business. He spent a good part of his time on the old Hammond Hill estate, which he inherited. His son, Pardon T. Hammond, was administrator of the estate. The house is now occupied by his granddaughter, Ruth H. Hammond, daughter of Pardon T. Hammond, mentioned below.

His wife, Alice Tillinghast, was a lineal descendant of Dr. John Green and Rev. Samuel Gorton, founders of Warwick, Rhode Island. Her father, Pardon (4), was son of Philip, son of Pardon, son of Rev. Pardon Tillinghast, of Providence, Rhode Island. Her mother was daughter of Thomas Fry, son of Thomas (3), son of Thomas (2), son of John (1). Children: Pardon Tillinghast, born January 31, 1792, mentioned below; Maria, October 26,



Eng. by E. C. Williams & Bro. N.Y.

W. H. Hammon

Engraved by E. C. Williams & Bro. N.Y.

1795, married Benjamin Champlain; Esther, March 23, 1797, died January 2, 1811; Ruth Fry, June 20, 1799, married Eliphalet Young; William Gardiner, January 20, 1802; George, October 31, 1804; Lydia Alice, January 29, 1807, died April 10, 1886, married Jabez Bullock.

(IV) Pardon Tillinghast Hammond, son of William Hammond, was born at Wickford, Rhode Island, January 31, 1792. He received his education in the public schools of his native town and began his career in business as clerk in the office of the Bellville mills. From 1818 to 1867 he was cashier of the North Kingstown Savings Bank, resigning when the bank was reorganized as the Wickford National Bank. He retired and spent his last years in Wickford. At the time of his resignation, he was the oldest banker in the state in point of service and was well known and highly respected throughout the state. He inherited his portion in the Hammond Hill estate from his father, later purchasing the other heirs' interests in the same and took great interest in farming. "He was well educated, of fine intellect, a leader in the affairs of his native town and state. He was a follower of Jefferson and Lincoln in politics; active in industrial and financial enterprises, and deeply interested in educational advancement." He was a member of the Baptist church. He died at his home in 1872 and was buried in Elm Grove Cemetery at Allenton, Rhode Island. He married, February 23, 1823, Roby H. Stanton, who was born at South Kingstown, Rhode Island, October 18, 1802, died September 12, 1877, daughter of Daniel and Ruth (Hopkins) Stanton, of Wickford. Children: Daniel Stanton, mentioned below; Alice, died aged twenty-one years; William Pardon, born November 2, 1829; Ruth Hopkins; Mary Elizabeth, died unmarried, May 6, 1911, in Brooklyn, New York; Lydia Harriet, died in infancy.

(V) Daniel Stanton Hammond, son of Pardon Tillinghast Hammond, was born at Wickford, March 8, 1826. He received his education in the public schools of his native town. Early in life he engaged in the manufacture of leather goods in New York City, and was highly successful in business. He and his brother William inherited the Hammond Hill estate, which they sold to George Hammond, whose widow bequeathed it at her death to four members of the family in common. He died at Brooklyn, New York, June 11, 1901, and was buried at Newtown, Connecticut. He married Sophia Augusta Blakeslee, who was born February 26, 1829, died in Brooklyn, New York, March 14, 1890, a daughter of William and Chloe (Fairman) Blakeslee. Children: 1.

Alice Tillinghast, married John Davis Wood, of Brooklyn; died January 24, 1893. 2. Eva Stanton, unmarried, and 3. Ella Sophia, twins, the latter dying in 1869. 4. Mary Grace, married, December 28, 1887, Charles H. Northrop, who died May 26, 1908; she died at Wickford, May 13, 1914, at the home of her aunt, Ruth H. Hammond; children: i. Mary Grace, died young; ii. Elenore Hammond, and iii. Nelson Northrop. 5. Daniel Stanton Jr., born at Brooklyn, New York, February 18, 1865, resides at Ridgewood, New Jersey; married, April 8, 1886, Helena M. Scott; children: Daniel Stanton, born September 22, 1887; Charles Scott, born June 6, 1889; Reginald Blakeslee, born June 5, 1891; Helena M., born May 24, 1896. 6. Sophia Blakeslee, born July 2, 1870, resides in Brooklyn, unmarried.

(V) William Pardon Hammond, brother of Daniel Stanton Hammond, was born at Wickford, November 2, 1829. He resides at Warsaw, Illinois, where he conducted a general store, later engaged in agricultural pursuits, and is now retired. He married, February 9, 1875, J. Virginia Wilson. Children: William Pardon Jr., born March 9, 1876; Harmon Wilson, November 6, 1878; Mary Stanton, November 8, 1883; Virginia Roby, March 14, 1889.

(V) Ruth Hopkins Hammond, sister of William Pardon Hammond, was born at Wickford, and is the only surviving daughter of Pardon Tillinghast Hammond. She resides at the old Hammond homestead at Wickford. She is devoted to the church and has been very active throughout her life in temperance and charitable work. She is a suffragist and for many years has contributed to the movement for woman's rights and equal suffrage.

(The Tillinghast Line).

Pardon Tillinghast, son of the immigrant, and fourth of the same name in direct line, was born February 16, 1666, and died October 15, 1743; he married (first) Mary Keech, who died February 7, 1726, and (second) Sarah Tarbox. He was a deputy for many years and justice of the peace in Providence. Children by first wife: John, 1690; Mary, 1694; Philip, mentioned below; Joseph and Mercy, 1706.

Philip Tillinghast, son of Pardon Tillinghast, was born in 1710. Children, born at East Greenwich: Mary, August 5, 1734; Pardon, mentioned below; Thomas, August 21, 1742; Benjamin, September 13, 1746; George, January 17, 1750-51.

Pardon Tillinghast, son of Philip Tillinghast, was born February 2, 1735-36; married, March 25, 1756, Ruth Fry, daughter of

Thomas. She died August 27, 1776. Children: Daniel, June 5, 1756; Thomas, December 8, 1757; Philip, July 25, 1759; Samuel, May 20, 1761; Mary, May 28, 1763; Alice, May 21, 1767, married William Hammond (see Hammond); Ruth, April 22, 1773.

The surname Bullock is doubtless derived from the name of the domestic animal and belongs to the same class as Bull, Lion, Doe, Lamb, Hart, Stag and many others. The ancient seat of the Bullock family of England, according to Burke, was in Arborfield, Berkshire, and several of the family there served in the office of sheriff in the fourteenth, fifteenth and sixteenth centuries. The ancient Bullock coat-of-arms is described: Gules a chevron ermine between three bulls' heads cabossed argent armed or. Crest: Five Lochaber axes handles or blades proper, bound with an escarf gules tassels or. John Bullock, of Great Wigborough, county Essex, who died in 1595, used the same coat-of-arms and his motto was: *Nil conscire sibi*. Branches of the family are located also in Shipdam, Norfolkshire, in Norton, Onston and Darlye, in Derbyshire, since the time of Henry VI.

(I) Robert Bullock, of Harburghfield or Arborfield, Berkshire, used the coat-of-arms borne by the Bullocks of Berkshire and Essex. He was sheriff of Berkshire and Oxfordshire in the eighteenth year of Richard II. and died in 1405.

(II) Thomas Bullock, son of Robert Bullock, also lived at Arborfield.

(V) Thomas Bullock, great-grandson of Thomas Bullock (II), married Alice Kingmill, daughter of John Kingmill, one of the justices of the king's bench. Of their six sons, Richard remained on the estate at Arborfield, William is mentioned below.

(VI) William Bullock, son of Frank Bullock, married Elizabeth Bellet, daughter and heir of John Bellet, of Moreton, Cheshire.

(VII) John Bullock, son of William Bullock, a descendant of Robert Bullock (I), was the first of the family in county Essex, England, and was progenitor of the Bullock families in Essex. He died February 10, 1595, and is buried in the chancel of the church at Great Totham.

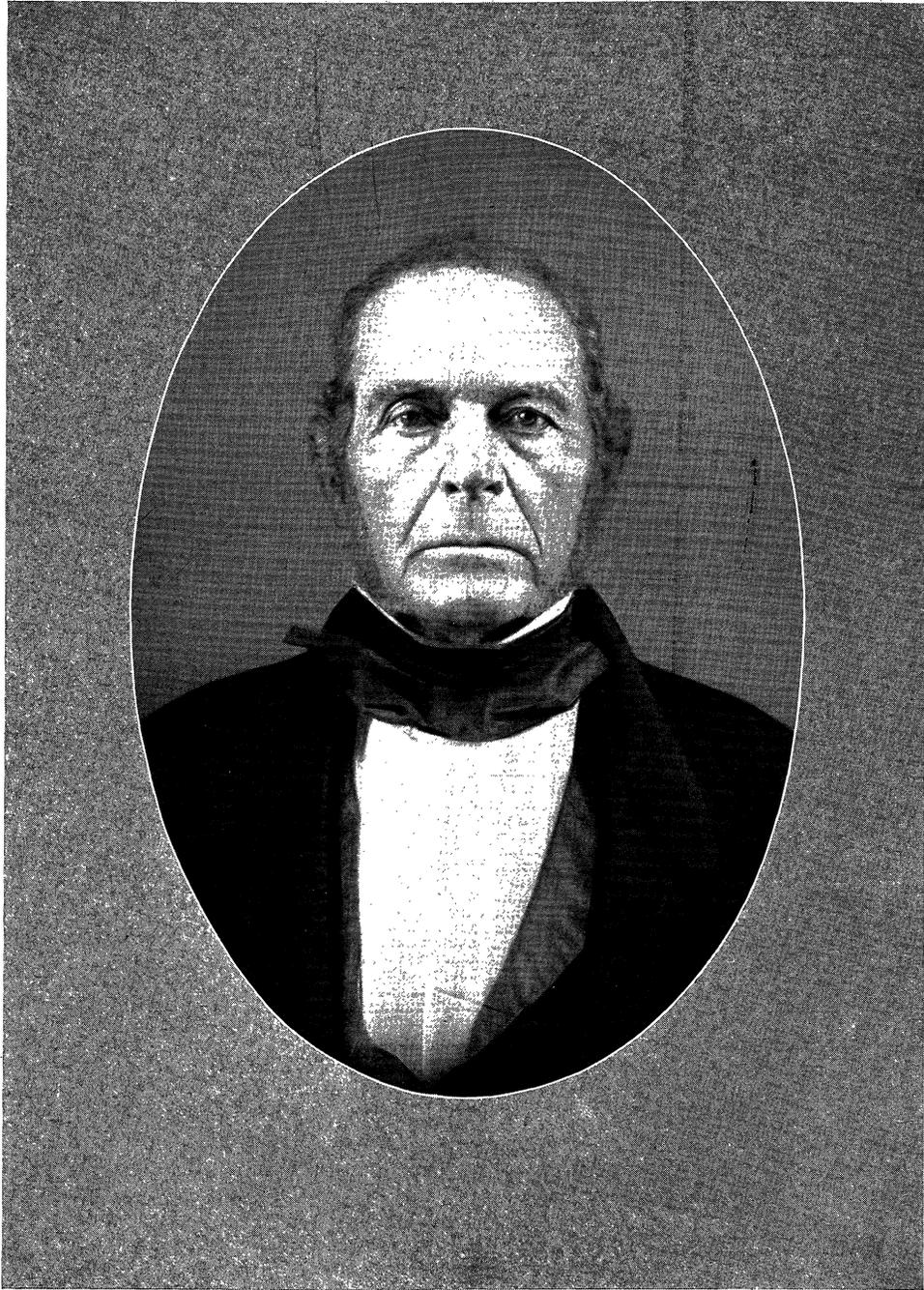
(VIII) Sir Edward Bullock, son of John Bullock, was born in 1580, died in 1644. He was knighted. He married a daughter of Thomas Meldor-Wyld, Esquire, of Glazeyshall, Salop. About 1637 Sir Edward bought the manor of Faulkbourn of John Fortesque, and this manor has been the seat of this branch of the family to the present time.

(IX) Henry Bullock, born 1595, the first of the family in America, was a grandson of John Bullock (V), according to the evidence at hand. He lived at St. Lawrence parish, county Essex, and came to New England in the ship "Abigail" in June, 1633. He and his family were certified as formerly living in St. Lawrence, and his age was given as forty, that of his wife Susan as forty-two, of his son Henry as eight, daughter Mary six, and son Thomas two years. He settled at Charlestown, Massachusetts, removing in 1638 to Salem, where he had a grant of land in 1643, and another December 2, 1663. His wife Susan died about November 2, 1644, at Salem. From the fact that many settlers went back and forth between Salem and Rehoboth, where Richard Bullock settled, and for various other reasons, it is believed that Richard Bullock was a brother of Henry. Without doubt Henry and Richard were nearly related and descended from the English family described above. Edward Bullock, presumably another brother came in the ship "Elizabeth," sailing from England, April 17, 1635, and settled at Dorchester. He returned to England, where he died in 1656.

(I) Richard Bullock, the American progenitor of this line, was one of the founders of the town of Rehoboth, Massachusetts, in 1643. He was admitted a freeman of the colony in 1644. About 1656 he removed to Newtown, Long Island, but soon afterward returned to Rehoboth. He received an allotment of land there January 4, 1647, and another June 22, 1658. He was elected town clerk January 30, 1659. He was a man of some prominence in the town. He married (first) August 4, 1647, Elizabeth Ingraham, probably a daughter of Richard Ingraham, an early settler of Rehoboth. She died January 7, 1659, and he married (second) September 21, 1660, Elizabeth Billington. Children by first wife: Samuel, born August 19, 1648; Elizabeth, October 9, 1650; Mary, February 16, 1652; Mehitabel, April 4, 1655; Abigail, August 29, 1657; Hopstill, December 26, 1659. Children by second wife: Israel, born July 15, 1661; Mercy, March 13, 1662; John, mentioned below; Richard, March 15, 1666-67.

(II) John Bullock, son of Richard Bullock, was born at Rehoboth, Massachusetts, May 19, 1664. He was a farmer living in his native town. He married Elizabeth Barnes, daughter of Thomas and Patience Barnes. Children, born at Rehoboth: Ann, born 1697; Zerviah, 1700; Esther, 1702; Israel, 1706; Elizabeth; John, 1710, died young; Mary, 1714; John, mentioned below; Richard.

(III) John Bullock, son of John Bullock, was born at Rehoboth, in 1714. He married



Jabez Bullock

(first) Patience Bosworth (intentions of marriage dated at Barrington, Rhode Island, September 6, 1740); she was born December 8, 1717, a daughter of Jabez and Susanna Bosworth. He married (second) March 16, 1748-49, Jerusha Smith (Rev. Solomon Townsend officiating). He married (third) Ann Cole, widow of David Cole. Children by first wife: Jabez, married Mary Richmond and had Captain Richmond Bullock, of Providence, Rhode Island; Elizabeth. Children by second wife: John, mentioned below; Jerusha.

(IV) Captain John Bullock, son of John Bullock, was born at Rehoboth, May 21, 1751, and was known as John Bullock (3d) for many years. He went to sea early in life and became a master mariner in the coasting trade. For many years he resided in Providence, Rhode Island. He was a soldier in the revolutionary war, a private in Captain Jabez Bullock's company, Colonel Carpenter's regiment, in 1780. He married Sarah Brown (intentions of marriage published in Barrington, October 3, 1773). She was a daughter of David and Sarah (Howland) (Lawton) Brown. Her mother was a descendant of the Howland family which came with the Pilgrims to Plymouth. She married (third) Mathew Watson, of Barrington, Rhode Island. Mrs. Bullock died at Providence, April 30, 1790. After her death Captain Bullock went south and married again, made his home there and died there. Children of Captain John and Sarah (Brown) Bullock: Jerusha, married Captain Joseph Gould and settled in Wickford, Rhode Island; Selinda, married John Case, of Wickford; Sarah, married Joseph Martin, of Providence; John, resided in Wickford; James, settled in Wickford; Jabez, mentioned below.

(V) Jabez Bullock, son of Captain John Bullock, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, July 13, 1786. He was but four years old when his mother died. In 1796, when he was ten years old, he went to live with his sister, Mrs. Gould, in Wickford, where he received his education in a subscription school. He learned the trade of cabinetmaker and followed it throughout his active life. He was a skillful craftsman, especially expert in the making of chairs and other household furniture. He dwelt in Wickford, where he erected a home on Main street, opposite the new St. Paul's Episcopal Church, and now owned by Aaron S. Thomas, of New York, and about the time of his third marriage he erected a handsome house on Brown street, now owned and occupied by his daughter, Miss Abby Catherine Bullock. He was a Whig in early life, and afterward a Republican, keenly interested in public affairs, a substantial and useful citizen. He was a member of the Prot-

testant Episcopal church of Wickford. He died at a ripe old age in Wickford, where he spent nearly all of his life, June 15, 1861, and was buried in the Elm Grove Cemetery in that town. He married (first) Catherine Hull, who died September 28, 1825, at Wickford. He married (second) Abigail Updike Reynolds, daughter of Joseph Reynolds; she died at Wickford, October 17, 1832. He married (third) November 15, 1841, Lydia Alice Hammond, daughter of William Hammond (see Hammond family in this work). She died April 10, 1886, and was buried in Elm Grove Cemetery. She was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. Children by the first wife: 1. Sarah, married Alfred W. Upham. By third wife: 2. Abby Catherine, resides on the homestead at Wickford, a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church.

The name Wyman is undoubtedly of early Saxon origin and in common with other ancient names is variously spelled. Wiman, Wymond, Wymant, Wimond, Ymond are some of the forms found in old records. Withlaf, the Saxon king, had a son Wimond, born 825, and an old Roman town in Leicestershire given to him was named Wymands Town. Wimond is doubtless the same name as Waermond, the mythological son of Woden, the Saxon deity. Wymands Town became Wymandham, a visit to which is described by Mr. Horace Wyman in an address at the Wyman reunion, February 14, 1908, afterward published. Wyman or Wymond, as a surname, has been in use from the time when surnames were used in England. The family became numerous in various counties of England and America and it is estimated that there are fully ten thousand descendants of the two American immigrants mentioned below.

(I) Francis Wyman, father of the American pioneers, lived at West Mill, Hertfordshire, England. He married there, May 2, 1617, Elizabeth Richardson. His home was at Brook End, about one mile from West Mill church, and afterward at West Mill Green, a half mile from Brook End. His wife was of the Richardson family that sent three brothers to New England. The Wymans and Richardsons were founders of Woburn, Massachusetts. Among the children of Francis and Elizabeth Wyman were: Thomas, who inherited his father's lands; Francis, baptized February 24, 1619; John, mentioned below.

(II) John Wyman, son of Francis Wyman, was baptized in West Mill, Herts, England, February 3, 1621. With his brother Francis he came to America in 1640 and they were

among the first settlers of the town of Woburn, Massachusetts, after living for a time in Charlestown. He subscribed to the town orders of Woburn in December, 1640, and was taxed there for the country rate, September 8, 1645. He was admitted freeman, May 26, 1647, and was one of the proprietors of the town. He deposed, December 18, 1660, that his age was about thirty-nine years. He held various town offices. He was lieutenant of the Woburn company and served in King Philip's war. He was in the Swamp Fight where his son John was killed and a nephew mortally wounded. Later in the war an attempt to impress horses for the colonial troops was resisted by Wyman and his daughter Barsheba, who according to the complaining constable "fisted him down." Father and daughter were fined. He and others were prosecuted in December, 1671, some "for publicly manifesting contempt for the ordinance of infant baptism as administered in the church of Woburn," others for withdrawing from that church. Some were admonished, others fined. The records show that he had bought the time of one Simpson, a Scotchman, one of the soldiers of Charles II., captured by Cromwell and sold into servitude in New England. A petition of John Wyman to the governor and council gives an illuminating picture of life in 1676:

Humbly Sheweth that yore Petitioner Haith beene often out in the service of ye Country against the Indians; his sone also was out and slaine by the enemy; and his servants hath been long out in the warrs and now being reduced to greate wants for clotheing: desires liberty to come downe from Hadley where he now remains a garrison soldier; and he is a tanager by traid and yore Petitioner bought him on purpose for the management of his tanyard: and himselfe being inexperienced in that calling doth humbly request that favore of your honors to consider the premisses and to grant his said servant Robert Simpson a dismission from this present service that so his lether now in vatts may not be spyled but yore Petitioner be ever engaged to pray, &c.

JNO. WYMAN.

He married Sarah Nutt, November 5, 1644. She was born in England and came to this country with her father, Myles Nutt, who settled first at Watertown, then in Woburn. He died May 9, 1684. His widow married (second) August 25, 1684, Thomas Fuller, of Woburn. Children of John Wyman: Samuel, born September 20, died September 27, 1646; John, March 28, 1648; Sarah, April 15, 1650; Solomon, February 26, 1651-52; David, April 7, 1654; Elizabeth, January 18, 1655-56; Bathsheba, October 6, 1658; Jonathan, mentioned below; Seth, August 3, 1663; Jacob.

(III) Cornet Jonathan Wyman, son of John

Wyman, was born in Woburn, July 13, 1661. He was a cornet in the military company. He died in his native town, December 15, 1736. He married (first) July 29, 1689, Abigail Fowle, born October 15, 1669, died January 3, 1690, daughter of James Fowle, granddaughter of George Fowle. He married (second) July 31, 1690, Hannah Fowle, daughter of Peter Fowle, of Woburn. Child by first wife: Abigail, born June 1, 1691. Children by second wife: Hannah, born November, 1694; Mary, January 26, 1696; Elizabeth, February 15, 1700; Jonathan, mentioned below; Sarah, August 18, 1706; Zechariah, July 19, 1709, soldier in French and Indian war.

(IV) Jonathan (2) Wyman, son of Jonathan (1) Wyman, was born in Woburn, September 13, 1704, died there in August, 1780. Descendants settled in Burlington, Massachusetts, and Dummerston, Vermont. He served in the war of the American revolution of 1775. He married Martha Thompson. Children, born in Woburn: Martha, March 3, 1732; Jonathan, mentioned below; Ezra, February 2, 1737; Abigail, December 16, 1740; John, June 18, 1743; Hannah, March 30, 1746; Sarah, August 27, 1749.

(V) Jonathan (3) Wyman, son of Jonathan (2) Wyman, was born at Woburn, October 7, 1734, died November 18, 1774. He married Abigail Wright, who died at Woburn, July 5, 1787. Children, born at Woburn: Abigail, August 20, 1760; Mary, April 5, 1762; Jonathan, mentioned below; Margery, October 24, 1766; Joshua, December 30, 1768; Lavina, October 20, 1770.

(VI) Jonathan (4) Wyman, son of Jonathan (3) Wyman, was born at Woburn, October 5, 1763. He married Ruby B. Richardson, widow, daughter of Abel and Mary Richardson. She died at Woburn, September 2, 1853, aged eighty-four years. Children, born in Woburn: Jonathan, March 16, 1789; Abel, mentioned below; Abigail, September 3, 1795; Sylvester, Joseph, Stephen, Ray, Ruby, Ipps.

(VII) Abel Wyman, son of Jonathan (4) Wyman, was born at Woburn, January 21, 1793, died February 10, 1864. He was a boot and shoe manufacturer in his native town, noted for his integrity, tact and sagacity in business and his exemplary character. He married, May 2, 1817, Maria Wade, daughter of Frank. Children, born at Woburn: Charles Austin, July 20, 1818; Ward, March 10, 1820; Winthrop, December 24, 1721; Nancy Maria, January 10, 1823; Horace, mentioned below.

(VIII) Horace Wyman, son of Abel Wyman, was born at Woburn on the old homestead, November 27, 1827. He attended the public schools of his native town, the Woburn

Academy and the Francestown Academy in New Hampshire. He began his business career in 1846, as a machinist in the employ of the Amoskeag Manufacturing Company at Manchester, New Hampshire. Afterwards he was employed by the Lowell Machine Shop, and in the Hinckley Locomotive Works in Boston. He then became a draughtsman for the Holyoke Water Power Company, and in 1860 became superintendent and manager of the loom works of George Crompton in Worcester. Early in life he developed inventive ability, and he devoted his attention particularly to the improvement of looms. During his active life he was granted up to the year 1909 more than one hundred and fifty patents, and many more since that time, most of which were for improvements in textile machinery, increasing production, improving the quality of goods, cheapening the cost of production. From time to time he was associated with others, but the principal machines with which his name is connected were the result of his own inventive genius and mechanical skill. The Crompton Loom Works owe much of their success to his designs. While superintendent he introduced the manufacture of looms for making gingham and he designed devices for pattern mechanisms which shifts the shuttle boxes to produce the proper width of colored stripes in the cloth. He also devised warp stop mechanism for stopping the loom when a warp thread breaks by means of which perfect cloth is woven. Both of these inventions are now in use in most of the fancy cotton mills in the country, together with many other important devices which he devised applicable to such looms. He patented a device for producing designs on moquette carpets by means of the Jacquard machine, by which the interweaving of the colored tuft yarns was governed and the winding of the different colors on spools as in the loom invented by Skinner was dispensed with. He had patents also for an improved method of introducing (in the spool loom) the ends of the tuft yarns into the fabric, making the latter much finer and allowing the increase in width of the goods, by which rugs could be woven large enough to cover an ordinary floor.

When Mr. Crompton died in 1886, the business was incorporated and Mr. Wyman became vice-president and manager, and in 1897, when the Crompton & Knowles Loom Works was formed by merger, he became its consulting engineer.

He has been president of the Worcester Storage Company since its establishment; was director of the Quinsigamond National Bank before it merged into Worcester Trust Com-

pany; trustee of the People's Savings Bank, and was director of the Uxbridge & Blackstone Street Railway Company until it merged into the Worcester Consolidated railway. In politics he is a Republican and he was at one time an alderman of the city of Worcester. In religion he is a Unitarian. He is a member of the American Society of Mechanical Engineers, the Worcester County Mechanics' Association, the Worcester Society of Antiquity and of the board of managers of the Old Men's Home. He is a member of the order of Free Masons. He has traveled extensively in this country and abroad, both for pleasure and business. He has devoted much time to the study of family and local history and published two small books: "The Wyman Families of Great and Little Horstead, Herts County, England" (1895) and "Some Account of the Wyman Genealogy and Wyman Families in Herts County, England" (1897).

He married, May 1, 1860, Louisa B. Horton, born at Orleans, Massachusetts, June 12, 1837, died March 24, 1894, daughter of Sparrow and Betsey (Doane) Horton, and descendant of John Doane, born 1590, who came to Plymouth in 1630, was assistant to Governor Prince in 1633. Children of Horace Wyman: 1. Horace Winfield, born May 30, 1861, died October 11, 1905; graduate of the Worcester Polytechnic Institute, founder, with Lyman F. Gordon, of the firm of Wyman & Gordon, manufacturers of iron and steel drop forgings; married, 1889, Mary Wills Haskell, daughter of William Henry and Aurelia (Bulkely-Lord) Haskell, of Atchison, Kansas; children: i. Aurelia, born at Worcester, August 6, 1891, attended Miss Rust's School, Dalzell School, Bancroft School of Worcester, and Miss Porter's School, Farmington, Connecticut, two years, then went abroad for three years of travel and study, now a student at Worcester Art Museum. ii. Horace, born in Worcester, March 16, 1893, attended the same private schools and the Worcester high school for one year, student for two years at the Chateau de Lancy, Geneva, Switzerland, then one year at Milton Academy (Massachusetts) and entered Cornell University in 1912, taking the mechanical engineering course; he is a member of the Kappa Alpha fraternity. iii. Louise, born in Worcester, August 28, 1894, attended the same schools as her sister, also traveled and studied in Europe, and is now a student at Miss Porter's School, Farmington, Connecticut. The family are Congregationalists. Mrs. Wyman married (second) June 30, 1911, Marshall N. Goold, author, of Glasgow, Scotland, and the family resides at No. 58 West street, Worcester. 2. Maria Louise, born June 11, 1864. 3. Josie

Horton, born 1867, died 1868. 4. Adelaide Richards, born February 26, 1870; attended public and private schools of Worcester and Pittsfield; married, November 8, 1898, Ernest H. Wood, born in Uxbridge, January 29, 1870, son of Cyrus G. and Mary Farnum (Southwick) Wood, who were the parents of three other children: John Franklin, Gertrude Southwick, Sarah Louise. Ernest H. Wood attended the public and high schools, class of 1888, then entered Harvard, graduating with degree of Bachelor of Arts, 1893; engaged in business with his father, admitted to partnership in firm of C. G. Wood & Company, woolen manufacturers, Holden, Massachusetts, 1898; he is treasurer of the Worcester Storage Company, the president being Horace Wyman; he is a Unitarian in religion; their children are: Cyrus Wyman, born January 31, 1900; Austen, May 25, 1903; Daniel, September 7, 1904; Louisa, October 27, 1905.

John Leavitt, the immigrant LEAVITT ancestor, was born in England in 1608, and settled at Dorchester, Massachusetts, as early as 1634. He removed to Hingham, Massachusetts, where he was living when admitted a freeman, March 3, 1636. In 1636 he had a grant of land for a house lot in Hingham. He was deputy to the general court, 1656-64; selectman, 1661-63-65-68-72-74-75, and deacon of the church. He was a tailor by trade. The name of his first wife is not known. He married (second) December 16, 1646, Sarah ———, who died May 26, 1700. He died November 20, 1691. His will was dated November 30, 1689. Children: John; Hannah, born 1639; Samuel, April, 1641, removed to Exeter, New Hampshire; Jeremiah, baptized March 1, 1645-46. Children by second wife: Israel, baptized April 23, 1648; Moses, mentioned below; Josiah, May 4, 1653; Nehemiah, January 22, 1655-56; Sarah, February 25, 1658-59; Mary, June 12, 1661; Hannah, March 20, 1663-64; Abigail, December 9, 1667.

(II) Moses Leavitt, son of John Leavitt, was born at Hingham, Massachusetts, August 12, 1650. He and his brother Samuel settled at Exeter, New Hampshire. He was one of the most prominent citizens of the town. He was selectman in 1682 and three other years; deputy to the general court in 1692 and three other years and moderator seven years. He married, October 26, 1681, Dorothy Dudley, daughter of Rev. Samuel Dudley and granddaughter of Governor Thomas Dudley. Children: Moses, of Stratham; Timothy; Stephen, of Brentwood; Joseph, of Exeter and Deer-

field; John, mentioned below; Dudley, of Exeter; Hannah; Sarah; Elizabeth; Dorothy.

(III) John (2) Leavitt, son of Moses Leavitt, had the homestead of his father. He died in 1768. He married ———. Children: John, Moses, Nehemiah, mentioned below; Dorothy, Mary, Sarah.

(IV) Nehemiah Leavitt, son of John (2) Leavitt, resided at Epping and perhaps adjacent towns. He died intestate in 1771. He married ———. His children were baptized as children of Nehemiah and J., September 21, 1729, in the Kingston church; John, settled at Raymond; Nehemiah, mentioned below; Elizabeth, Sarah, Anna.

(V) Nehemiah (2) Leavitt, son of Nehemiah (1) Leavitt, was born about 1720-25. He lived at Kingston, Exeter and perhaps Gilmanton. He married ———. Children: Nehemiah, mentioned below; Amos, soldier in the revolution from Brentwood; Abigail, born December, 1760; Reuben, born March 13, 1763, at Exeter.

(VI) Nehemiah (3) Leavitt, son of Nehemiah (2) Leavitt, was born in 1752. He was a soldier from Brentwood in Captain Dearborn's company, 1775, at the age of twenty-three, and went to Canada in Captain Aaron Kinsman's company, Colonel John Stark's regiment. Nehemiah of Candia and Amos of Raymond were enlisted in 1777 for three years. The history of Raymond states that John Leavitt lived near the road from Gile School to Jones pond and that Nehemiah lived further south. He married ———. Among his children was Amos, mentioned below; Nehemiah, born 1775, died at East Rumford, Maine; married Polly Sleeper; removed to Royalton, Vermont, 1797, to Maine in 1835; was granted the town of Smyrna on condition that he get one hundred actual settlers.

(VII) Amos Leavitt, son of Nehemiah (3) Leavitt, was born in Raymond, New Hampshire, in 1777, died in Royalton, Vermont, in 1828. He married Hannah Sleeper, born 1787, died at Hodgdon, Maine, 1862, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Davis) Sleeper, of Kingston, granddaughter of Moses and Priscilla Sleeper, great-granddaughter of Aaron and Elizabeth (Shaw) Sleeper, and great-great-granddaughter of the first settlers, Thomas and Elizabeth (Sherburne) Sleeper (see "History of Andover, New Hampshire"). Amos Leavitt lived on Broad Brook, Royalton. He was killed by a fall while attempting to cross White river on the stringers of a bridge. Children: 1. Enos, born 1804, a farmer, died at Littleton, Vermont; married Emma Hobbs, and had four children (see "History of Royal-

ton, Vermont"). 2. Amos, born August 12, 1807, died April, 1888. 3. Hannah, born 1810; married Orange Vail. 4. Moses, mentioned below. 5. Oramel, a farmer, died in Sherman, Maine; married Eliza Estabrook; had eight children: William, Albion, Justin M., Lucilva, Hannah, Evelyn, Edward and Emily. 6. Merrill, born 1820; married Sarah Harrinton and had Amos, Marcus and Merrill.

(VIII) Moses (2) Leavitt, son of Amos Leavitt, was born in Vermont, December 27, 1814, died at Dyer Brook, Maine, July 24, 1896. He was educated in the public schools. When a young man he came to Smyrna, Maine, where he was employed in farming and lumbering. He was one of the pioneers of the town of Smyrna, where he lived during most of his active life. He bought a farm before he married and cleared it. He was a Republican in politics. He was a member of the Christian church. He married Eliza Tarbell, born in 1829, died in Dyer Brook in 1906. Children: 1. Artemas, mentioned below. 2. Wilbur M., born September 9, 1863, at Dyer Brook, where he resides on the homestead. 3. Milo E., born at Dyer Brook, 1867; married Ina Brown; they reside on a farm at Oakfield; child, Lawrence A., a jeweler at Smyrna Mills.

(IX) Artemas Leavitt, son of Moses Leavitt, was born at Dyer Brook, Maine, September 6, 1853. He attended the public schools there, and assisted his father on the farm until he was twenty-five years old. For eight years after that time he was in the hotel business at Smyrna Mills. He also bought and conducted a farm at Smyrna Mills. After retiring from the hotel business he carried on his farm until 1903, when he sold it to his son, Lewis Ridley Leavitt. From 1904 to 1909 he was a merchant at Smyrna Mills. Since 1904 he has owned and conducted another farm in Smyrna Mills. In politics he is a Progressive; was formerly a Republican. He has been selectman of the town and for four years tax collector. He is a member of the Baptist church. He married, July 26, 1879, in Smyrna Mills, Anna M. Clement, born at East Corinth, Maine, May 8, 1854, died at Smyrna Mills, July 27, 1910, daughter of Elijah Clement, a native of Maine, who died at East Corinth in 1901, a wheelwright by trade, trustee and steward of the Methodist church. Mr. Clement married Mary Ridley, who died at East Corinth in 1904. Children of Elijah and Mary Clement: 1. Alpha, married Henry Russell, a carpenter; resides at Charleston, Maine. 2. Vesta E., resides at Charleston, Maine. 3. Austin A., a wheelwright; married Ella Colbath. 4. Anna M., mentioned above. 5. Carrie, married Henry Blaisdell, a farmer of Bangor. 6.

George, died young. 7. Albert E., a machinist of Brunswick. 8. Lester O., of Augusta, a machinist. 9. Marjorie, married Elbridge Ranks, of Auburn, a machinist. Children of Artemas Leavitt: 1. Lizzie J., born at Smyrna Mills, May 6, 1880; married Samuel H. Styles, of Elgin, New Brunswick. 2. Lewis Ridley, mentioned below. 3. Viola L., born July 25, 1887, at Smyrna Mills, died August 3, 1907; married Frank Styles, of Elgin, now of Oakfield, a railroad man; he married (second) Celia Claghorn; child by first wife, Beulah Evelyn, born at Henderson, Maine, September 1, 1906. 4. Geneva M., born July 10, 1896.

(X) Lewis Ridley Leavitt, son of Artemas Leavitt, was born at Smyrna, Maine, May 18, 1882. He attended the public schools there until 1898. He assisted his father on the farm until 1902, when he bought a farm of one hundred and forty-five acres in Smyrna, where he has since lived. In politics he is a Progressive. He has been selectman of the town for the past two years. He is a member of the Baptist church; of the Oakland Grange, Patrons of Husbandry; of the Independent Order of Foresters. He married, January 16, 1903, in Smyrna, Pauline Emma Soule, born in Oakfield, Maine, August 25, 1885. Before her marriage she taught school in Moro and Siboeis, Maine. She is a member of the Methodist church, of Oakfield Grange, of the Degree of Honor of Smyrna Mills and of the Women's Christian Temperance Union (see Soule IX). Children, born in Smyrna: 1. Alva Lois, born November 5, 1903. 2. Aileen Bettina, born June 5, 1906. 3. Helen Pauline, born June 11, 1910. 4. Erna Geneva, born April 6, 1912.

(The Soule Line).

(I) George Soule, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and came in the "Mayflower" to this country. He was the thirty-fifth signer of the famous compact, and was entered on the passenger list as an apprentice of Governor Edward Winslow. As early as 1623 he was granted in his own right land at Plymouth, and in 1633 was admitted a freeman and was a taxpayer. He was a volunteer for the Pequot war in 1637. He had various grants of land at Powder Point. In 1638 he sold his Plymouth property and moved to Duxbury in Myles Standish's company, being a founder there. He was one of the earliest selectmen, and often served in that and other offices. He represented the town in the general court in 1642-45-46-50-51-54. When Bridgewater was set off from Duxbury he was one of the original proprietors, but soon afterward sold his rights, and subsequently be-

came one of the earliest purchasers of Dartmouth and Middleborough. He was a commissioner of court in 1640, and was on the important committee for the revision of the colony laws with Governors Prince, Winslow and Constant Southworth, showing that he must have been a man of superior intelligence and education. Winslow mentions him among the ablest men of the colony. He married, in England, Mary Beckett, who came in the "Ann" in 1621, in company with Barbara Standish, Patience and Fear Brewster. Governor Bradford tells us that he had eight children. His wife Mary died in 1677. He died in 1680, one of the last of the Pilgrims to die. His will was dated August 11, 1677, proved March 5, 1679-80. Children: Zachariah, Mary, George, Susanna, John, mentioned below; Nathaniel, Elizabeth, Benjamin.

(II) John Soule, son of George Soule, was born about 1632, and was the eldest son, according to his father's will; he died in 1707, aged seventy-five years. He served as surveyor of highways, 1672, 1694; grand jurymen, 1675-76-77-78-83-84; arbitrator between Marshfield and Duxbury, and Plymouth and Duxbury, 1698, involving land disputes; witness to the Indian deed of Bridgewater, December 23, 1686. In 1653 he was involved in a quarrel with Kenelm Winslow "for speaking falsely of and scandalizing his daughter in carrying divers false reports betwixt Josias Standish and her." He was fined ten pounds and costs of two hundred pounds June 8, 1654. He married Hester, probably daughter of Philip and Hester (Dewsbury) De la Noye, the French Protestant who joined the Pilgrims in Holland. No other person of her name was born in Duxbury, who could have been his wife. She was born in 1638, died September 12, 1733. Children: John, Sarah, Joseph, Joshua, Josiah, Moses, mentioned below; Rachel, Benjamin, Rebecca.

(III) Moses Soule, son of John Soule, lived in Duxbury, near Island Creek. Little is known of him. He died in 1751, being well-to-do for the times, and owner of much land. He married ——. Children: Isaac, Cornelius, Barnabas, mentioned below; Ruth, Ichabod, Elsie, Gideon, Deborah, Jedediah.

(IV) Barnabas Soule, son of Moses Soule, was born in 1705, died April 8, 1780. He settled in North Yarmouth, Maine, about 1742. In 1745 he purchased a homestead of his brother Cornelius. He was ancestor of most of the name in Yarmouth, Maine, and vicinity. He married, about 1737, Jane, daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth (Stockman) Bradbury, of Salisbury, Massachusetts. She was born in 1718, baptized August 4, great-granddaughter

of Rev. John Wheelwright. Barnabas Soule and wife were admitted to the First Church, August 30, 1742. Children: Moses, born February 19, 1738; John, mentioned below; Cornelius, June 28, 1743; Sarah, September 4, 1745; Elizabeth, October 28, 1747; Mercy, November 27, 1749; Samuel, June 16, 1752; Jane, September 27, 1755; Barnabas, March 25, 1758.

(V) John (2) Soule, son of Barnabas Soule, was born March 12, 1740, and was a sea captain. He married (first) November 30, 1763, Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin and Mehitabel (Bragdon) Mitchell, born September 29, 1747, died December 26, 1794. He married (second) October 10, 1795, Elizabeth Stanwood, of Brunswick; she died April 26, 1800. He married (third) April 17, 1814, Chloe Josselyn; she died September 26, 1831. Children: Mehitabel, born April 12, 1765; Dorcas, March 11, 1766; Cornelius, March 1, 1768; Benjamin, mentioned below; John, August 13, 1772; Elizabeth, baptized May 14, 1775; Bradbury; Joanna; Rufus, 1785; Joseph, 1788; Barnabas.

(VI) Benjamin Soule, son of John (2) Soule, was born April 15, 1770. He moved from Freeport, Maine, to Pownal, Maine, where most of his descendants live. He was called "Major Ben," and was much interested in military affairs. He married, October 14, 1791, Eunice Frost. Children: John, mentioned below; Phineas, born March 2, 1794; Benjamin, January 4, 1796; Alfred, February 15, 1798; Dennison, May 15, 1800; William, May 6, 1802; Louisa, April 12, 1804; Rufus, May 27, 1806; Washington, January 24, 1809; James, November 20, 1811; Eunice, twin of James; Horace, January 17, 1814; Augusta, October 1, 1816; George Nelson, March 12, 1820.

(VII) John (3) Soule, son of Benjamin Soule, was born May 6, 1792, died at Herdon, Virginia, March 22, 1875, where he lived with his daughter Lena. He was a sea captain. He was for a time a blacksmith, and later a peddler in Cumberland county, Maine. In politics he was a Whig and later a Republican. He married, November 30, 1815, Mary True, born February 16, 1794, died 1863, in Cumberland county, Maine. Children: 1. Benjamin, mentioned below. 2. John P., born at Turner, Maine; a photographer in Boston; died in Seattle, Washington, where he was in real estate business; married ——— Campbell, of Georgetown, Maine; she died in Malden, Massachusetts. 3. Mary, born at Turner; married Tristram Petty; lived in Cumberland county on farm, later in Florida. 4. Lucia, born at Turner; married Horatio G. Smith, of

Chelsea, Massachusetts. 5. William S., born at Turner; he was photographer; died in Melrose, Massachusetts; married Emma Blackman. 6. Lena, born at Turner; married Edwin Rideant, of Cumberland county, Maine. 7. Eunice Frost, born February 3, 1819, died young. 8. Augusta, died young.

(VIII) Benjamin (2) Soule, son of John (3) Soule, was born at Pownal, Maine, December 4, 1816, died in Buxton, Maine, August, 1892. He was a farmer in Turner and Phillips, and then a cattle buyer in Aroostook county, living at Enfield, and finally in Buxton. He was a Whig and a Republican in politics. He married Celia C. Creach, born in Wayne, Maine, 1818, died in Buxton, November, 1909. Children: 1. Eunice Augusta, born 1841, died at Portland, Maine, 1911; married C. Oscar Gordon, of Phillips, a physician in New Jersey. 2. William Dennis, born 1842; married Arvilla Pratt, of Phillips; lives in Buxton. 3. John O., born April 1, 1844; married (first) Mary McMillan, (second) ———; farmer in Buxton. 4. Benjamin Franklin, mentioned below. 5. Mary Addie, born 1848; married (first) Jacob Clausen, (second) Jacob Gantz; died 1911. 6. Edwin A., born 1850; married Elizabeth Waterman, of Buxton. 7. Lizzie B., born 1852; married Albert P. Whittier, of Enfield; lives in Portland. 8. Lena C., born 1854; married Edward Hill, of Buxton. 9. Rollin, born 1857; married Minnie Cobb; lives in South Windham, Maine. 10. Clinton, died young.

(IX) Benjamin Franklin Soule, son of Benjamin (2) Soule, was born in Turner, Maine, July 2, 1846. He left school when sixteen years old, attending in the winters until he was twenty, working on the farm until 1867. He then went to Chicago for seven years, and in 1875 moved to Milford, Maine, remaining for a short time. After staying a season with his father in Enfield, he went to South Lincoln, Maine, remaining for two years, working in MacGregor's spool mill. In 1878 he moved to Oakfield, Maine, buying a farm, on which he now lives. He is a Republican in politics, and has served two years as superintendent of the school and one term as selectman. He is a member of Oakfield Grange, and is an ex-member of the Orangemen and of the Odd Fellows. He attends the Methodist Episcopal church. He married Angie F. Grant, born November 25, 1851, at Linneus, Maine. She attended the Lincoln, Maine, schools, and is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church and of the Oakfield Grange, as well as of the Rebekahs of Smyrna Mills and of the Women's Christian Temperance Union. She is daughter of William B. Grant, born 1820, died at

Dyer Brook, Maine, 1903; he was a farmer at Dyer Brook for twenty years, a Republican in politics, and a member of the Baptist church; he married Mary Lillie, who died at Dyer Brook. Children of W. B. Grant: 1. Lizzie, married Christopher McLaughlin, of Sherman, Maine. 2. Henry, of Island Falls, Maine. 3. Angie F., mentioned above. 4. George, married Alice McGinley, of Houlton, Maine, and they live at Smyrna. 5. Rebecca, died young. 6. John, married Alice Randall, and they live at Island Falls. 7. Fannie, married Sidney Lillie, of Dyer Brook. 8. Annie, married Jesse Hall, of Washington state. 9. Charles, ranchman in Montana. Children of Benjamin Franklin Soule: 1. Ethelyn, born in Enfield, November 3, 1875, died at Portland, August 2, 1886. 2. Evangeline, born December, 1877, at South Lincoln, Maine, died October 7, 1879. 3. Jessie, born in Oakfield, April 11, 1879, died November 5, 1905. 4. George Clinton, born July 1, 1882, in Oakfield; married Bessie Lannigan, of Moro, Maine, and they live with his parents. 5. Frank Elmo, born in Oakfield, December 30, 1883, died August 2, 1886. 6. Pauline Emma, married Lewis Ridley Leavitt (see Leavitt). 7. William, born February 25, 1887, in Oakfield; runs a garage in Portland; married Verna Gilpatrick, of Portland. 8. Fritz, born in Oakfield, July 13, 1888; married Lou Smart, of Danforth, Maine. 9. Walter, born May 26, 1890, in Oakfield; ranchman in Montana. 10. Albert, born November 30, 1891; ranchman in Montana. 11. Erna, born in Oakfield, April 10, 1894; lives with parents, unmarried.

Rev. John Crandall, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and settled in Providence, Rhode Island, as early as 1637. He is the progenitor of all of the name of colonial ancestry in this country. He was a Baptist in religion, and for differing with the Puritan church was persecuted in Massachusetts, where he settled first. From Providence he came to Newport, Rhode Island, as early as 1651, and became a prominent member of the Baptist church there, subsequently the first elder of the denomination at Westerly, Rhode Island. With John Chace and Obadiah Holmes he went to Lynn, Massachusetts, to hold services for the Baptists, was arrested there July 21, 1651, and sent to prison in Boston. Ten days later he was convicted of breaking the law by holding services and fined five pounds, in default of which he was to be publicly whipped. Upon his promise to appear at the next term of court he was released. In 1655 he was a freeman of Rhode Island; in

1658-59, 1662-63, he was a commissioner. With eight others he signed a letter to the court of commissioners of Rhode Island, dated August 27, 1661, in relation to a tract of land at Westerly, where they and others desired to settle. He was a deputy to the general assembly in 1687, and in the fall of that year was living at Westerly. He and Joseph Torrey were appointed commissioners to treat with Connecticut as to jurisdiction over disputed territory, May 14, 1669, and he was supplied with thirty-five shillings by the colony of Rhode Island to pay his expenses to Connecticut. He received a letter from the governor and assistants of Connecticut, November 18, 1669, complaining that he and others had appropriated a large tract of land belonging to Stonington, Connecticut. He and Tobias Saunders answered the complaint for the Westerly people. He was conservator of the peace at Westerly in 1670, and deputy to the general assembly again in 1670-71. He was arrested by the Connecticut authorities, May 2, 1671, and by advice of the Rhode Island government declined to give bond. The Rhode Island colony promised to pay his expenses and defend him.

His first wife died August 1, 1670, and he married (second) Hannah, probably daughter of William and Ann (Porter) Gaylord, of Windsor, Connecticut. She died in 1678. He died at Newport, whither he had removed on account of King Philip's war, in 1676. Children: John, married Elizabeth Gorton; James; Jane, married Job Babcock; Sarah, married Josiah Witter; Peter, died 1734; Joseph, mentioned below; Samuel, born 1663; Jeremiah, died 1718; Eber, born 1676.

(II) Elder Joseph Crandall, son of Rev. John Crandall, died September 12, 1737. On April 20, 1704, he was chosen town councilman of Westerly, but declined. In 1712 he moved to Kingstown, Rhode Island, and on March 24, 1713, deeded one hundred acres in Westerly to his son John. On May 8, 1715, he was called to the pastorate of the Seventh Day Baptist church at Newport, Rhode Island, and served until 1717 as colleague of William Gibson, who died that year. He married Deborah, daughter of Robert and Ruth (Hubbard) Burdick. She was baptized April 11, 1685. Children: John; Joseph, mentioned below; Deborah.

(III) Joseph (2) Crandall, son of Elder Joseph (1) Crandall, was born at Westerly, Rhode Island. He married, February 15, 1716, in Westerly, Ann Langworthy. Children, born in Westerly: Joseph, born January 17, 1717; James, May 12, 1719; William, August 6, 1721; Simeon, January 15, 1725; Joshua, October

15, 1727; Ezekiel, November 21, 1730; Ann, July 21, 1733; Benjamin, mentioned below.

(IV) Benjamin Crandall, son of Joseph (2) Crandall, was born November 20, 1736. According to the census of 1774 he was living at North Kingston, Rhode Island, and had five in his family. He married Alice ———.

(V) Rev. Joseph (3) Crandall, son or nephew of Benjamin Crandall, was born, it is said, in Freetown (now Fall River), Massachusetts, then part of Tiverton, Rhode Island. Joseph, Nathaniel and Eber Crandall were heads of families in Tiverton in 1774, according to the census. He was born in 1760 and died in Salisbury, New Brunswick, in 1858, nearly a hundred years old. He was a Baptist minister for sixty-six years. He left Freetown when twenty years old. He began to preach at Woodstock, New Brunswick, and was ordained at Sackville, New Brunswick. Afterward he had various parishes in Nova Scotia and New Brunswick. He married (second) Martha Hopper, born in 1789, died at Salisbury in 1877. She was of English descent. Children by second wife: 1. Joseph, mentioned below. 2. Benjamin, died at Salisbury, a merchant; married Mary Ann Scott, of Salisbury. 3. William, died at Salisbury, a merchant; married Elsie Miller. 4. Chapin, died at Hillsboro, New Brunswick, a farmer; married Frances Knight, of Monkton. 5. Henry, died at Salisbury; married Catherine Wheaton, of Salisbury, where she is now living; he was a merchant and farmer. 6. Mercy, died at Deer Creek Falls, Washington; married George Shearer, a farmer of Nova Scotia. 7. Ann, died at Oakfield, Maine; married Robert Perigo, of Milo, Maine, a merchant.

(VI) Joseph (4) Crandall, son of Rev. Joseph (3) Crandall, was born at Salisbury, New Brunswick, Canada, July 14, 1805, died at Oakfield, Maine, July 26, 1902. He came to the United States in middle life and located at Oakfield, Maine, where he had a farm and saw mill. He married Catherine Wheaton, born at Salisbury, in 1812, died at Oakfield, 1897. Children, born at Salisbury: 1. Asa, mentioned below. 2. Washington, born 1841, died at Oakfield, unmarried, January 19, 1903. 3. Martha, born March 8, 1842; married Harry Fisher, born in Cumberland, England, April, 1833, came to Nova Scotia at the age of eighteen years and to Oakfield at the age of thirty-five; now a prosperous farmer at Oakfield. 4. Matilda, born 1844, died about 1884; married ——— Mills, of Salisbury, a farmer. 5. Bonaparte, born 1846; married Olive Thompson, of Oakfield, where they reside on a farm. 6. James (q. v.). 7. William, born 1850, killed by a falling tree at Oakfield, aged

fourteen years. 8. Mary Helen, born 1852; married Swanton Higgins, who is now living near Bangor, a retired farmer; she died in Oakfield in 1887. 9. Kate, born 1854, died aged seventeen years. 10. Marshall, born 1855; a farmer at Oakfield; married Florence Brennan. 11. Henry, born 1859, died at Oakfield, aged twenty-seven years; married Jennie Drew. 12. Belle, born 1861; married Frank Goodell, a mill owner of New Brunswick.

(VII) Asa Crandall, son of Joseph (4) Crandall, was born at Monkton, Nova Scotia, 1839, died at Oakfield, Maine, 1901. He attended the public schools of Monkton, and was afterward a lumberman at Morrill, Island Falls and elsewhere along the Penobscot river, settling at length in Oakfield. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member of the Baptist church. He married (first) a Miss Wheaton; he married (second) Estelle Drew, born at Linneus, Maine, 1859, died at Oakfield, 1893, daughter of Aaron Drew. Her father was born in 1828, at Smyrna, Maine, and died at Oakfield, 1897, a farmer, member of the Baptist church. He married Olive Cookson, born September 19, 1835. She is now living at Oakfield. Children of Aaron and Olive Drew: 1. Estelle, married Asa Crandall, mentioned above. 2. Hannibal, married Annie Randall, of Linneus; they live at Dyer Brook. 3. Olive, resides in Oakfield, unmarried. 4. Hattie, married Harry Dwyer, of Millinocket. 5. Samuel, married Sadie Howard, of Patten; they reside at Oakfield. 6. Jennie, married Harry Crandall. Children of Asa Crandall by his first wife: 1. Frank, born 1866; married Lydia Miles and resides at Linneus. 2. Lona, born 1870; married Henry Murchie, a farmer and owner of a mill and threshing machine. 3. Idella, born 1872; married Isaac Fredericks, of New Brunswick; they live at Oakfield. Children of Asa Crandall by his second wife Estelle: 4. Bertha. 5. Guy, mentioned below. 6. Abel, born February 22, 1887; attended the public schools of Oakfield; farmer and lumberman; Republican in politics and Baptist in religion; married, February 26, 1913, in Oakfield, Geneva Shorey, born at Oakfield, November 29, 1894; school teacher before her marriage, daughter of William Shorey, born at Lowell, Maine, 1861, a prosperous farmer and lumberman of Oakfield; Democrat in politics and formerly road commissioner; married Minnie Crandall, daughter of James Crandall, of Monkton. William Shorey resides at Oakfield. His children: 1. Annie, born 1885, married Charles Sherman, of Oakfield, a farmer there. 2. Vera, married Roy Boutler, or Boutlier, a native of New Brunswick, now of Oakfield, a farmer. 3. Geneva, married Abel Cran-

dall, mentioned above. 4. Mary, born April 22, 1889, married Edward Williams, a native of Penobscot county, a farmer of Oakfield.

(VIII) Guy Crandall, son of Asa Crandall, was born at Oakfield, Maine, September 9, 1885. His parents removed to Island Falls, Maine, when he was eleven years old and he attended the public schools there. During his youth he worked on his father's farm. He followed farming and railroading on the Bangor & Aroostook railroad until 1906, when he bought a farm of seventy-five acres in Oakfield, near the village. Since then he has conducted this farm. He has also a farm of seventy-five acres about three miles from the village. In politics he was formerly a Republican, now a Progressive. He has been fence viewer of the town of Oakfield. He attends the Baptist church, and is a member of Oakfield Lodge of Orangemen. He married, November 19, 1905, at Smyrna Mills, Alma J. Clark, born at Oakfield, July 4, 1890, educated in the Oakfield schools, daughter of Bernell Clark, who was born at Oakfield in 1870. Her father is living at Oakfield and has followed farming there all his active life. In politics he is a Republican. He has been a member of the school board and road commission. He married Annie Moore, born in New Brunswick, daughter of Samuel Moore. Samuel Moore died in Oakfield, where he was a farmer. He married ——— Walton. Children of Bernell Clark: 1. Alma J., married Guy Crandall, mentioned above. 2. Harold, born 1892, resides at Oakfield. 3. Mary, born 1894, married Charles Grant, born at Oakfield, a farmer. 4. John, born 1899. 5. Charles, born 1901. 6. Lawrence, born 1910. Children of Guy Crandall: 1. Asa B., born at Oakfield, March 20, 1907. 2. Kenneth, born September 1, 1909. 3. Calvin Howard, born September 30, 1911.

(VII) James Crandall, son of Joseph Crandall (q. v.), was born in Salisbury, New Brunswick, Canada, September, 1849, and now lives at Oakfield, Maine. He was a lumberman, but was compelled to retire from active work because of his health. He is a Republican in politics, and has served as deputy sheriff of Aroostook county for ten years; as road commissioner for two years; and for several years as a member of the school committee. He is a member of Monument Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Houlton, and of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, of Houlton. He married, January 23, 1869, at Boundary Creek, New Brunswick, Matilda Brown, born in Monk-

ton, New Brunswick, February 14, 1850. They both are members of the Baptist church. Children: 1. Minnie, born February 23, 1870, at Salisbury; married William Shorey, of Enfield, Maine, and they live at Oakfield; he is a lumberman and farmer; children: Annie, married Charles Sherman, of Oakfield; Vera, married Roy Boutler or Boutilier, of Oakfield; Geneva, married Abel Crandall; Mary, married Edward Williams, a farmer of Oakfield. 2. Carrie B., born at Oakfield, January 1, 1872; married James Kinney, of Jackson Brook, Maine; they live at Oakfield; children: Roland, of Oakfield; Chalmer, of Oakfield; Dolly, lives with mother; Milton, deceased; Waldo, Kate and Florence, living with mother; Eldin. 3. Harry, mentioned below. 4. Kate, born at Oakfield, December 22, 1876; married John Shorey, of Enfield, Maine; she died 1904, and he lives in New Hampshire, where he runs a boarding house; children: Edith, lives in Oakfield with aunt; Earl, is with father; Freeda, deceased. 5. Harvey, born at Oakfield, May 10, 1879; married Madge Sprague, of Oakfield, where they live; he is a Republican; children: Nellie, James and Glennis, living with parents. 6. Blanche L., born at Oakfield, July 23, 1880; married James Shorey, of Enfield; he is a farmer and also is employed by railroad; children: Ray, Virginia, Lester, Avis, Freeda, Daphne, living with parents. 7. Frank B., born at Oakfield, August 16, 1882; married Ruth Russell, of Fort Fairfield, Maine; they live at Oakfield, where he is a lumberman; children: Mary, Katy, living with parents. 8. Mary E., born at Oakfield, July 22, 1884; married Samuel Antworth, of New Brunswick; she died 1904, at Oakfield; he lives at Stockholm, Maine; no children living. 9. Nellie, born August 29, 1886; married Henry Sherman, of Oakfield, where they live on a farm; children: Mary, Helen, Ruth, Edith, living with parents. 10. Gertrude M., born at Oakfield, July 22, 1888; married Harley Sprague, of Oakfield, where he is a barber; children: Hazel, Charles, Goldie, Frank, Mildred, living with parents. 11. Charles P., born at Oakfield, January 15, 1890; married Mary Martin, of Oakfield, where they live; child, Joseph Preston.

(VIII) Harry Crandall, son of James Crandall, was born at Oakfield, Maine, November 19, 1873. He attended the public schools of his native town, and during his youth and young manhood was employed in farming and lumbering. In April, 1907, he bought a farm in Oakfield, comprising one hundred and forty-three acres and since then he has followed farming there. In politics he is now an inde-

pendent Progressive; was formerly a Republican. He was road commissioner of the town for one term. He is a member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, No. 845, of Houlton, and was formerly a member of the Knights of Pythias, of Houlton. He attends the Free Will Baptist church.

He married, December 21, 1896, in Smyrna, Agnes L. Adams, born in Oakfield, December 14, 1880. She attended the public schools and graduated from the Linneus Corner High School. For five terms she taught school before her marriage. She is a member of the Baptist church (see Adams II). Children: 1. Don, born September 8, 1898. 2. Marjorie, born March 31, 1900. 3. Marion, born February 3, 1902. 4. Lloyd, born July 20, 1904. 5. Jane, born May 14, 1906. 6. Marshall, born May 9, 1908. 7. Arthur, born October 20, 1910. 8. Ada, born January 19, 1913.

(The Adams Line).

(I) William Adams was born in the Province of New Brunswick, probably in 1806, died at Linneus, Maine, in 1886. He settled in Linneus after his marriage, and was a farmer and lumberman there the remainder of his life. In politics he was a Republican, and he was a member of the Free Will Baptist church, being a deacon and an active member towards its support. He married Eliza Hughes, born in Ireland in 1816, died at Linneus, August 19, 1913. She was eight years old when her parents came to this country and settled in New Brunswick; they came to Linneus, where her father was a farmer. Children: 1. Charles, born in New Brunswick, died at Linneus; farmer; married Ellen Boyd, of Linneus. 2. James, born in New Brunswick; married Jessie Mitchell, of New Brunswick; they live on farm in Linneus. 3. John, born in New Brunswick; married Lottie Russell; they live on farm in Hodgdon, Maine. 4. Justus, mentioned below. 5. Murray, born at Linneus; married Sophronia Brown, of New Brunswick; they live on farm at Linneus. 6. George, born at Linneus; married Phoebe Hansom, of New Brunswick; she died at Linneus, where he lives. 7. Sarah Jane, born in New Brunswick; married Justus Woodworth, of Linneus, where they live on farm. 8. Louise, born at Linneus; married (first) William Kurven, of New Brunswick; farmer; married (second) George Sterritt, of Linneus, where they live on farm. 9. Maggie, born at Linneus; married John Hughes, of New Brunswick; they live at Houlton, Maine; he is a building mover. 10. Mary, born at Linneus; married Alfred Hughes, brother of John Hughes, a farmer. 11. Hattie, born at Lin-

neus; married Dennis Hansom, of New Brunswick; he lives on farm at Linneus; she is dead.

(II) Justus Adams, son of William Adams, was born April 18, 1847, at Linneus, Maine, and lives now at Oakfield, Maine. He is a farmer, and has lived in Oakfield ever since his marriage. He is a Republican in politics, and has served as road commissioner. He attends the Baptist church. He married Jane Davidson, born in the Province of New Brunswick, October 4, 1848. Children, born in Oakfield: 1. William, born April 18, 1870; married Becky Brown, of Oakfield, where they live on farm. 2. George, born May 12, 1872; married Gertrude Higgins, of Oakfield, where he is a farmer and lumberman. 3. Scott, born May 14, 1874; lives with parents, unmarried. 4. Emma, born July 29, 1877; married Fred Raymond, of Wallagrass, Massachusetts; they live at Oakfield on a farm. 5. Agnes L., married Harry Crandall (see Crandall VIII). 6. James, born August 11, 1883; married Blanche Huntley, of Oakfield, where they live. 7. Lewis, born June 9, 1886; lives with parents, unmarried. 8. John, died in infancy.

GRIFFIN Thomas Griffin, doubtless a descendant of Humphrey Griffin, a pioneer of Ipswich, Massachusetts, and progenitor of most of the Griffins of the state of Maine, was born in Freeport, Maine, June 17, 1770, died at Levant, Maine, July 22, 1857. He married, at New Gloucester, August 9, 1796, Hannah Rollins, born there, September 27, 1777, died at Levant, December 30, 1848. Children, born at Pownal, Maine: 1. Carina P., born August 9, 1799, died September 5, 1875, at Levant. 2. Priscilla, born October 16, 1800. 3. Samuel Rollins, mentioned below. 4. Stephen M., born October 19, 1803. 5. Hannah, born October 25, 1804, died at New Gloucester, Maine, December 1, 1870. 6. Thomas, born June 5, 1806. 7. Charles, born November 20, 1807, died February 16, 1879, in North Bridgton, Maine. 8. John, born March 23, 1809. 9. Martha, born November 17, 1810. 10. Albert, born September 6, 1812, died January, 1885. 11. Moses R., born August 24, 1814, died at Levant, February 27, 1855. 12. Benjamin, born August 5, 1816. 13. Jacob S., born July 26, 1819.

(II) Samuel Rollins Griffin, son of Thomas Griffin, was born January 18, 1802, in Pownal, Maine, died at Calais, Maine, June 30, 1896. He learned the trade of ship carpenter and joiner. For many years he followed farming in Charlotte, Maine, and in Pembroke, Maine, where he spent most of his active years. After he retired from active labor he settled in

Calais. In early life he was a Whig, and later a Republican. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married, August 3, 1828, Susanna P. Eldridge, born in St. John, Charlotte county, New Brunswick, December 9, 1805, died in Pembroke, Maine, 1900. She was a devout Methodist. Children, born at Charlotte and Pembroke: 1. Thomas G., born March 27, 1829, at Pembroke, died in Charlotte, September 9, 1879; a farmer and joiner of Mapleton; married Sarah McGlauffin, of Charlotte; children: James C., married Maggie Argent, and resides in Alabama; Arthur W., farmer, Mapleton, married Rose Argent, sister of Maggie; Constantine, died young. 2. Margaret E., born in Charlotte, July 24, 1830, died April 2, 1913; married (first) Josiah McGlauffin, of Charlotte, veteran of the civil war, served in the Seventh Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry, killed in the service; children: Lillian, married Heman Sprague, of Boston; Gertrude, married Horace McGlauffin, Methodist clergyman, Skowhegan, Maine; Alice, married George B. Whidden; Mary, married Edward Greenlaw, farmer, Presque Isle. Margaret E. married (second) Albert McGlauffin, a blacksmith, who died at Presque Isle. 3. James G., born at Charlotte, August 27, 1831, died there, unmarried, June 6, 1853. 4. Stacey A., born July 25, 1833, died at Caribou, Maine, 1910; was a farmer; married (first) Sarah Meek, of Littleton, Maine; (second) Mrs. Cordelia (Toothaker) Soule, widow of Benjamin Soule, of Mapleton, a farmer, veteran of the civil war; married (third) Mrs. ———. Stacey A. was a soldier in the civil war for a year in the Eleventh Maine Regiment; children: Herbert, married Ida Merrill, resides at Caribou; Osgood, farmer, Caribou, married Annie ———; Millie, married Austen Foss, farmer, Kenduskeag, Maine; Stacey Evander, married Alice Mills, Caribou. 5. Albert Stanley, mentioned below. 6. Infant, died young. 7. Infant, born September 2, 1838, died young. 8. Infant, born February 11, 1840, died young. 9. Samuel A., born January 10, 1841, in Charlotte; farmer, Pembroke; served in a cavalry regiment from Maine in the civil war, was badly wounded, now a pensioner, member of the Grand Army; married (first) Eliza TARBELL, of Charlotte, (second) Sarah Johnson, a native of Massachusetts; children by first wife: Percy and Herbert. 10. Susan Melvina, born July 13, 1843, in Charlotte; married Elijah Wilder, of Washington county, Maine, now living in Caribou; children: Fannie, married Charles Murphy, a dentist in Calais; Stephen, a harnessmaker in Calais, where his father is also a harnessmaker. 11. Stephen R., born November 20, 1845, in Charlotte, shot and

killed at the battle of Cold Harbor, June 3, 1864; was a private in the Thirty-first Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry. 12. Leonora E., born September 23, 1849, in Charlotte, died there October 3, 1849.

(III) Albert Stanley Griffin, son of Samuel Rollins Griffin, was born May 1, 1835, in Charlotte, Maine. He attended the public schools of his native town, and followed farming on the homestead until he came of age. He then became one of the pioneers of Mapleton, Maine, and cleared a tract of land there. In 1862 he enlisted in the Seventh Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry, and served until the end of the war. He was a musician and played in the regimental band. He was mustered out in Portland, Maine, in 1865. After the battle of the Wilderness he carried a rifle and took part in every engagement of his regiment. He was in the campaign in the Shenandoah Valley, in the battle of Winchester, at the siege of Petersburg, at Fredericksburg and Appomattox. He returned to his farm, after the war, but subsequently sold it, and bought a farm of one hundred and sixty acres of his sister, Margaret E. (Griffin) McGlauflin, clearing the greater part of it. In 1908 he sold his farm and retired. Since then he has lived in the village of Mapleton. In politics he is a Republican; in religion an Adventist. He is a member of McGlauflin Post, Grand Army of the Republic, and has held various offices, and a former member of Mapleton Grange.

He married, August 10, 1865, in Portland, Mary A. Waldron, born in Portland, February 22, 1842. She was educated in the common schools and is a member of the Advent church (see Waldron VIII). Children: 1. Eva Albertina, born March 4, 1867; married Ernest T. McGlauflin (see McGlauflin IV). 2. Charles E., born August 8, 1869; farmer in Mapleton; member of the Mapleton Grange, and Mapleton Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; married Blanche Thompson; children: Luona, married Irving Dudley, of Mapleton, one child, Frank Dudley; Luella, married, June 17, 1914, Theodore Southard, of Presque Isle; Sterling, Ellery, Charles, Zelma and Sherman, who died in infancy. 3. C. Lewis, born April 3, 1871; farmer in Castle Hill, formerly of Mapleton; a Free Mason, Odd Fellow, and member of the Grange; married Christina (or Tennie) Bird, of Castle Hill; children: Velma, Delta, Alden. 4. Alice E., born October 6, 1873; married Winfield Sawyer, of Castle Hill, a farmer; she is a member of the Advent church and of the Grange; children: Ivan H. and Pearl. 5. Rosa, born January 31, 1878; married Harry W. Greenlaw, of Masardis, registered guide, lumberman; she

is a member of the Grange; children: Crystal, Lloyd, Etta, Lauretta; Crystal married, in 1914, George Buzzell, of Caribou, one child, Clairon Buzzell.

(The Waldron Line).

The Waldron family has been traced for several centuries in England. The ancient seat of the family is in Warwickshire.

(I) Edward Waldron or Walderne lived at Alcester, Warwickshire, England, and was buried there January 13, 1590. He married Joan ———. Children: George, mentioned below; Edward, buried February 11, 1619; William, baptized April 18, 1581.

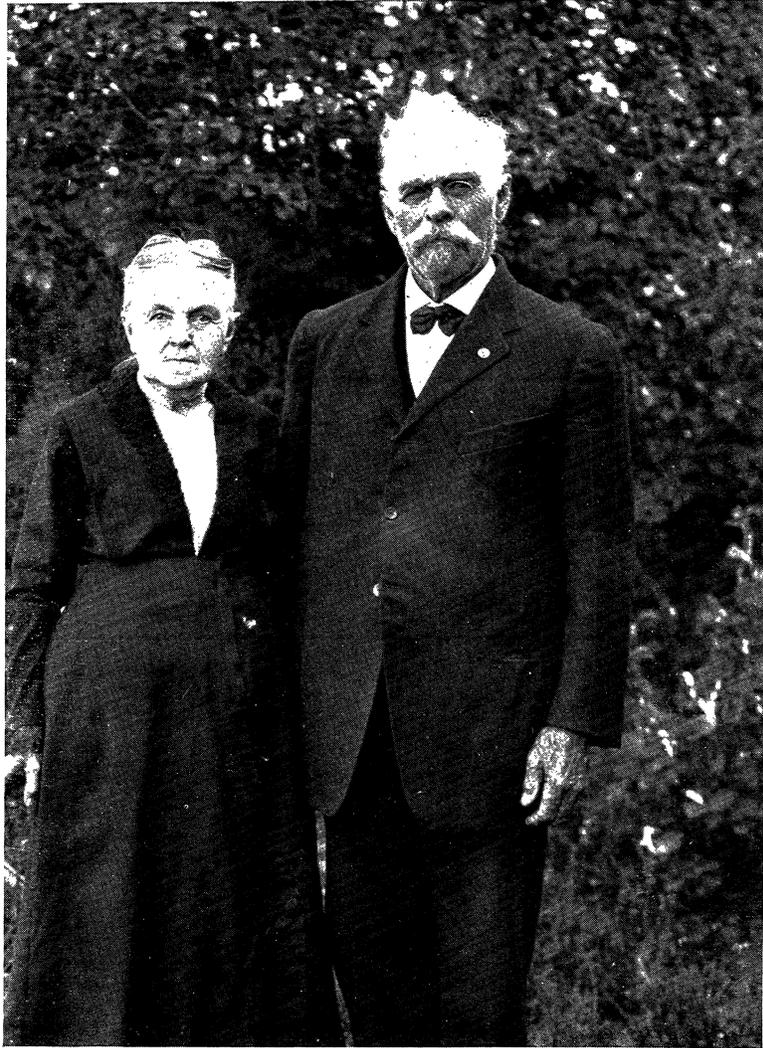
(II) George Waldron, son of Edward Waldron, was buried at Alcester, April 12, 1588. He married, July 3, 1576, Joan Shollard, who was buried July 27, 1627.

(III) William Waldron, son of George Waldron, was baptized at Alcester, July 25, 1577, and was buried there December 25, 1636. He married, November 26, 1600, at Alcester, Catherine Raven. Children, born at Alcester: 1. William, mentioned below. 2. George, baptized April 26, 1603. 3. John, baptized October 25, 1606. 4. Thomas, baptized October 29, 1608, died in 1633. 5. Foulke, baptized March 3, 1610. 6. Robert, baptized April 9, 1612. 7. Elizabeth, baptized October 10, 1613. 8. Major Richard, baptized January 6, 1615; was one of the most prominent pioneers of New Hampshire, settled at Dover, New Hampshire, 1636; treasurer, commissioner to hear small causes, selectman, deputy to the general court and speaker of the house at Boston for six years; president of the province, 1681; tortured to death by Indians in 1689. 9. Katherine, baptized February 7, 1618. 10. Alexander, baptized April 6, 1620. 11. Humphrey, baptized August 4, 1622. 12. Edward.

(IV) William (2) Waldron, son of William (1) Waldron, was baptized in Alcester, October 13, 1601. He came to Dover about the same time as his more famous brother, Major Waldron. He was recorder from 1641 to 1648; a magistrate in 1642; member of the church; deputy to the general court, 1646. He was accidentally drowned in 1646. Children: 1. Christopher, mentioned in the English pedigree, which is on record in the chancery court, England. 2. William, born 1642. 3. George. 4. Alexander, died at Dover, 1676. 5. John, mentioned below.

(V) John Waldron, son of William Waldron, lived at Dover, taxpayer, 1672.

(VI) John (2) Waldron, son or nephew of John (1) Waldron, lived in Dover. A tradition, however, states that he lived in England when a boy. Another tradition makes him a



Mr. & Mrs. A. S. Griffin

relative of Major Richard Waldron. The tradition has it that a man named Heard took John in an unfair manner from an English seaport. But John Heard, of Dover, in his will, April 21, 1687, mentioned "Waldron, my apprentice." John Waldron married a widow and another romantic story is told of this marriage. She was born October 2, 1668, married (first) June 30, 1686, ———, (second) August 29, 1698, John Waldron. She was a daughter of John and Mary (Heard) Ham, and granddaughter of John Heard, the master. John Waldron's will is dated August 12, 1740. Children: 1. Sarah. 2. Bridget, killed by Indians. 3. Richard, mentioned below. 4. John, died 1778. 5. Elizabeth. 6. Anna. 7. Mehitable. 8. Sarah.

(VII) Richard Waldron, son of John (2) Waldron, was born in Dover, about 1700. He inherited the homestead. He married ——— Smith, of Durham, New Hampshire. His will was dated August 6, 1671, proved January 29, 1672, mentions wife Elizabeth. Children: 1. Colonel John, born 1740. 2. Hannah. 3. Elizabeth. 4. Mary. 5. Joseph, born May 16, 1744. 6. Richard, mentioned below. 7. Samuel. 8. James.

(VIII) Richard (2) Waldron, son of Richard (1) Waldron, was born in Dover, 1749. His farm was afterward owned by the town. He married, October 25, 1773, Elizabeth Clements, daughter of Job Clements. Children, born in Dover: 1. Elizabeth. 2. Richard, born March 30, 1775. 3. Mary, born December 27, 1777. 4. John, died young. 5. Abigail, married David McDuffee, and lived at Winthrop, Maine. 6. Joseph C. (And others). Richard Waldron, or a cousin of the same name, married Mary Hall, and died at Portland, Maine. Children: 1. Silas Hall, mentioned below. 2. American Prospect, married Maria Mason. 3. Francis Ashby, a miller, grinding corn and salt, Portland; married Harriet Fairbanks. 4. William Harrison, division superintendent of a railroad; married Harriet Mortley. 5. Hannah, died at Portland, aged eighteen years. 6. Mary Gould, married Rodney Chaffin; children: Mary Augusta, married Joseph O. Fuller; Sarah Jane, Julia Jennette, Emily Francis, Agnes Angelia, Ellen, Charles Rodney, Frank William. 7. Jeanette, married Nathaniel Hicks, farmer; children: Hattie and Emma.

(IX) Silas Hall Waldron, son of Richard Waldron, was born about 1800. He was a miller and ground salt and corn. In politics he was a Republican in later years. He married Mary Ann Sawyer Hamilton, born near Portland, died there in 1868, aged over eighty-four years. She was a member of the Advent

church. They had fifteen children: 1. Silas H., of Winthrop, farmer, veteran of the civil war; married Lydia Dow. 2. Eugene, died young. 3. Harriet, married Charles F. Corey, a druggist, Portland. 4. Mary A., married Albert S. Griffin (see Griffin III). 5. Rose, married Willis G. McGlauflin, mentioned in the McGlauflin sketch. 6. Joseph, died in childhood. 7. Alzina, died in childhood. 8. Albertina, died young. 9. Emma, died in Caribou; married Otis Reynolds. 10. Anna, died in Augusta, Maine, unmarried. Four other children died in childhood. 15. Ernest, the youngest, lives in Portland, Maine; married Mrs. Minnie Abbott.

James McGlauflin (or
McGLAUFLIN Lochland as originally
spelled) came to America toward the last part of the eighteenth century, and settled in New Hampshire. With him came two of his brothers. His children were: David, William, John, James, Thomas, Barbara, Sally, Mary.

(II) John McGlauflin, son of James McGlauflin, was born in Charleston, New Hampshire, October 11, 1798, died in Charlotte, Maine, December 6, 1850. He was a farmer in Charlotte, where he married, 1819, Hannah Smith. She was born in Dennysville, Maine, February 11, 1805, died in Presque Isle, Maine, January 5, 1880. Children: 1. Albert, born December 31, 1819, died in Presque Isle, May, 1891; he was a blacksmith and a Baptist minister married (first) ———, (second) Margaret Griffin; no children. 2. Lewis, born February 12, 1821, died in Sacramento, California; was a farmer and broker. 3. Thomas, born June 9, 1822, killed during civil war; was in Seventh Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry. 4. John, born December 5, 1823, died in New York state; was a minister. 5. William Vance, born January 2, 1826, died January 25, 1851. 6. Hannah, born October 19, 1827, died June 10, 1842. 7. James, born March 13, 1829, died in Presque Isle; was postmaster and merchant in Mapleton, Maine; Republican; married (first) Martha Greenlaw, (second) Marion Greenlaw, sister of his first wife; she lives in Chatman, Maine. 8. Josiah, born August 20, 1830, killed during civil war; was in Seventh Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry. 9. Mary, born May 23, 1832, died in Mapleton, Maine; married Levi Hughs, of Charlotte, a farmer. 10. Sarah, born October 14, 1833, died in Mapleton; married (first) Thomas Griffin, uncle of Ernest T. McGlauflin, mentioned below; married (second) Hall Packard, of Washburn, Maine. 11. Isaac, born June 20, 1835, died in Presque Isle; wool carder; had a mill in Pat-

ten, Maine, later in Presque Isle; was trial justice in Presque Isle several years; married Sarah Hammond, of Lincoln, Maine. 12. Nancy, born January 30, 1837, died at Presque Isle; married John H. Sprague, of Presque Isle, a trader. 13. Ezra, mentioned below. 14. Helen, born January 11, 1841, died at a camp meeting; living at Pembroke at the time; married Elwell Carter, of Pembroke, a farmer, who died in April, 1913. 15. Elvira, born October 29, 1842, died in Mapleton; married Ira Carter, brother of Elwell Carter, farmer and upholsterer. 16. Laura, born December 30, 1844, died in Mapleton; married James Wilcox, of Mapleton, farmer. 17. Willis G., born December 23, 1846; lives in Portland, Maine, partner of Gould's drug store; served in Seventh Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry; married Rose Waldron. 18. Hannah, born October 21, 1848, lives in Mapleton; married John Waddell, of Castle Hill, a Universalist minister.

(III) Ezra McGlauffin, son of John McGlauffin, was born in Charlotte, Maine, December 11, 1838, died in Blaine, Maine, July 11, 1896. He was a farmer until the time of the civil war, when he enlisted, 1863, in the Seventh Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry, with Albert S. Griffin, father of the wife of his son, Ernest T. McGlauffin. They both served during the remainder of the war and both were members of the band a part of the time. After his marriage he worked as a lumberman, living at Mapleton, Maine, and later was a wheelwright and blacksmith at Presque Isle. For several years before his death he was agent for the *Portland Transcript*. He was an Independent Republican in politics, and was an Adventist. He was a member of Grange No. 143, of which he was master for several years; he was also master of Pomona Grange, the County Grange, for a number of years. He was a member of Wade Post, Grand Army of the Republic. He married, August 18, 1861, Melissa A. Sprague, born in Charlotte, Maine, March 30, 1837, died in Presque Isle, Maine, September 17, 1905. She was a member of Grange No. 143, and an Adventist in religion. She was daughter of Merrill Sprague, born in Pembroke, August 26, 1812, died June 1, 1886, in Charlotte, Maine. He was a Whig and later a Republican; member of the Baptist church and of the Grange. He married, May 24, 1836, Drucilla Welch, born at Deer Island, New Brunswick, February 27, 1815, died at Charlotte, February 26, 1892; she was a member of the Grange and of the Baptist church. Children of Merrill and Drucilla (Welch) Sprague: 1. Melissa A., married Ezra McGlauffin, mentioned above.

2. Henry Augustus, farmer, died in Charlotte in 1905; married Annie Gardner, of Charlotte; she lives in Connecticut. 3. Elvira, died at Charlotte, 1898; married Joseph Lampson, of Presque Isle, where he is a retired farmer now. Children of Ezra and Melissa A. (Sprague) McGlauffin, born in Presque Isle: 1. Ernest T., mentioned below. 2. Winfred, born October 2, 1871, died December 3, 1871. 3. Selden A., born February 20, 1874; married Maude Porter, of Castle Hill, Maine; they live at Presque Isle on a farm; member of Grange No. 143, of which he has been master, and of Modern Woodmen of America, Presque Isle; children: Mabel and Philip, living with parents.

(IV) Ernest T. McGlauffin, son of Ezra McGlauffin, was born at Charlotte, Maine, July 7, 1863. He attended the public schools of Presque Isle, the Presque Isle high school and St. John high school, now the Aroostook State Normal School. Before leaving school he had taught two terms in Presque Isle and afterward he was a teacher at Mapleton one term. In 1883 he began farming and he has continued in this occupation to the present time. His son, Harvey F. McGlauffin, is now cultivating his farm at Presque Isle. For eight years Mr. McGlauffin was in the employ of the Parmenter & Palsey Fertilizer Company. For the past seven years he has been secretary of the Aroostook County Patrons Fire Insurance Company. He is also secretary of the Northern Maine Patrons Mutual Fire Insurance Company and of the Aroostook Mutual Fire Insurance Company. In politics he is an independent. He is a member of the Aroostook Union Grange, No. 143, Patrons of Husbandry, of which he has been master. He was secretary of Pomona Grange, the county organization, for sixteen years. For the past eighteen years he has been secretary of the Northern Maine Fair, Presque Isle. He is a charter member of the Modern Woodmen of America and a member of Lookout Camp, Sons of Veterans, of Presque Isle, and has been its captain. For several years he has been deacon of the Advent church.

He married, January 17, 1888, Eva Albertina Griffin, born at Mapleton, March 4, 1867. She is a member of the Presque Isle Advent Church, of Aroostook Union Grange, of which she has been ceres and secretary (see Griffin III). Children: 1. Ray H., born February 10, 1889; an electrician at Presque Isle; member of Trinity Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of which he is senior warden, and of Aroostook Union Grange. 2. Harvey F., born December 31, 1890; member of Aroostook Union Grange; Ancient Order of United

Workmen; married, October 26, 1910, Georgia May, who was born in New Brunswick; he manages his father's farm at Presque Isle; children: Elaine T., born July 3, 1911, at Fort Kent, died there February 4, 1912; Irene Dorothy, born May 31, 1913. 3. Floyd E., born June 24, 1895; employed by the Presque Isle Electric Company; member of Aroostook Union Grange, of which he has been assistant steward. 4. Vera A., born March 7, 1902.

John Damon, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and came as early as 1633 to this country. He was a planter of Scituate, Massachusetts, in 1644. With him came his sister Hannah, mentioned with John Damon as legatees, children of a sister of William Gilson, whose will was dated February 1, 1639-40. John Damon succeeded to the Gilson place on Kent street in 1649. He married (first) in 1644, Katherine, daughter of Henry Merritt. He married (second) Martha Howland, of Plymouth. John Damon died in 1776 and the inventory of his estate is dated, October 23, 1676. His widow Martha and son Daniel made depositions preserved in the records. Children by first wife: Deborah, born April 25, 1645; John, November 3, 1647; Zachariah, February, 1647, died young; Mary, July, 1651; Daniel, February, 1652; Zachariah, mentioned below. Children by second wife: Experience, April 17, 1662; Silence, January 2, 1663; Ebenezer, January 11, 1665; Ichabod, April 8, 1668; Margaret, July 20, 1670; Hannah, December 2, 1672.

(II) Lieutenant Zachariah Damon, son of John Damon, was born at Scituate, Massachusetts, in 1654. He was an officer in King Philip's war. He married Mehitable ———. Children, born at Scituate: Martha, July, 1682; John, June, 1684; Zechariah, 1686; Daniel, mentioned below; Mary, March, 1690; Hannah, November, 1694; Mehitable, February, 1696.

(III) Daniel Damon, son of Lieutenant Zachariah Damon, was born in 1688. He married, at Scituate; January 3, 1711-12, Bathsheba Sylvester. Children, born at Scituate: Hannah, April 24, 1713; Daniel, April 23, 1716; Joseph, mentioned below.

(IV) Joseph Damon, son of Daniel Damon, was born December 16, 1720, at Scituate, Massachusetts, died at Abington, Massachusetts, March 7, 1806, aged eighty-six. His wife died at Abington, November 2, 1792, aged sixty-nine years. He married, November 13, 1742, at Scituate, Joanna Damon, daughter of Experience and Ruth Damon. She was born May 4, 1722. Her father, Experience Damon, born

April 7, 1693, was son of Experience, grandson of John (I). Children of Joseph Damon: Joseph, baptized November 6, 1743, died young; Joseph, baptized May 18, 1746; Joanna, baptized November 4, 1750; Leafa and Ruth, baptized with Joanna; Abiah or Abiel, mentioned below; Mercy, died at Abington, November 15, 1734, aged seventy-seven; Ezra. Probably other children.

(V) Abiah Damon (or Abiel as he was originally named), son of Joseph Damon, was one of twin sons, and both served in the revolution. Abiah Damon, of Abington, was a soldier in Captain Joseph Trufant's company, Colonel Josiah Whitney's regiment, August to December, 1776, and also from May, 1777, to December, 1779, in Captain Lincoln's company. He was in Captain Robert Day's company, Colonel Freeman's regiment, in 1777; matross in Captain Amos Lincoln's company (second), Colonel Paul Revere's regiment, in 1780. He was from Abington in 1780, in Captain Edward Cobb's company, Colonel Eliphallet Cary's regiment; also in Captain Lincoln's company of artillery, at Castle Island, 1779. He married, at Hingham, November 6, 1783, Lucretia Gardner, daughter of Joshua Gardner, granddaughter of Stephen Gardner and a descendant of John Gardner, of Hingham, a pioneer there in 1650. Soon afterward, in 1786, he removed to Perry, Maine.

(VI) Joshua G. Damon, son of Abiah or Abiel Damon, was born at Pembroke, Maine, November 24, 1801, died at Charlotte, Maine, April 22, 1881. He was a farmer and miller in Charlotte, where he settled before his marriage and lived the remainder of his life. He was a Democrat in politics and a member of the Masonic fraternity. He married, June 23, 1827, in Charlotte, Abigail Morgan, born March 26, 1806, in Pembroke, died at Charlotte, July 28, 1861. Children: 1. Abigail, born December 23, 1829, died at Charlotte, December 4, 1833. 2. Eliza, born February 12, 1831; married John Baker. 3. Joshua K., born April 11, 1833, died at Charlotte, 1894; he was a farmer; served in the civil war, 1861-63; married Emeline Norwood, November 11, 1857; children: William, Eveline, Adelaide. 4. George, born September 8, 1837; served three years in the civil war; married Augusta Morgan, of Charlotte. 5. Levi, born September 8, 1837, twin of George, died at Charlotte, October 28, 1856; was a farmer. 6. Sarah, born April 9, 1840, died May 19, 1841. 7. James A., born April 30, 1842; farmer, Charlotte; married, August 24, 1871, Mary Boyd. 8. Arvella K., born September 18, 1844, died at Charlotte, 1911; married Isaiah Damon, a first cousin, farmer in Charlotte. 9. Sarah A., born

March 21, 1847, died May 16, 1855, at Charlotte. 10. Jason Franklin, mentioned below.

(VII) Jason Franklin Damon, son of Joshua G. Damon, was born at Charlotte, Maine, May 13, 1850. He is a farmer in his native town. In politics he is a Democrat. He has been road commissioner of the town. He is a member and has been master of the Charlotte Grange. He attends the Methodist Episcopal church. He married, at Calais, Maine, August, 1870, Elizabeth Hobart, born at Edmunds, Maine, March 2, 1851, died at Charlotte, February 19, 1897. She was a member of the Congregational church and of the Charlotte Grange. Children of Jason Franklin Damon: 1. Albert Hobart, mentioned below. 2. Ralph Talman, born March 15, 1873; married Lemma Milbury, of Nova Scotia; now residing in Concord, New Hampshire, claim agent for the Boston & Maine railroad; child, Marjorie, born July, 1906. 3. Paul Hobart, born July 10, 1894; assists his father on the farm.

Albert Hobart, father of Mrs. Damon, was born at Edmunds, Maine, June 5, 1821, died at South Maitlands, Nova Scotia, April 6, 1906. He married, May, 1846, at Little Falls, Edmunds, Maine, Sarah Jones Hobart, a cousin. She was born February 16, 1824, at Little Falls, died November 21, 1908. He was a sea captain, afterward in the lumber industry at South Maitlands, in partnership with Daniel K. Hobart, who was American consul at Windsor. Albert Hobart was a Republican, member of the Congregational church. Children of Albert and Sarah Jones Hobart: 1. Edmund Hobart, born at Edmunds, Maine, March 29, 1847, died at South Maitlands, January 4, 1911, a lumberman. 2. Elizabeth Hobart, married Jason Franklin Damon, mentioned above. 3. Octavia Hobart, born at Edmunds, May 5, 1853, died July 4, 1898, at South Maitlands; married Gilmore McDougal. Aaron Hobart, father of Albert Hobart, was a farmer at Edmunds. Sarah Jones Hobart was a daughter of Isaac Hobart, father of Isaac and Aaron Hobart. Isaac Hobart Sr. came from the Hingham family, served in the revolution and received a grant of land at Edmunds on account of his military service.

(VIII) Dr. Albert Hobart Damon, son of Jason Franklin Damon, was born at Charlotte, Maine, October 23, 1871. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Hebron Academy. He was a student at Dartmouth College for several years and afterward at the University of Vermont, from which he was graduated in June, 1900, with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He joined the medical fraternity, Alpha Kappa Kappa. He began to practice his profession in Franklin, Maine, and

continued until 1902, when he located at Limestone, in that state, where he has practiced since then. In politics he is a Republican, and he has taken an active part in public affairs. He has been superintendent of schools of Limestone for three years and a member of the board of education ever since he has lived at Limestone. He is now chairman of the school board. He is at present president of the board of trade. He is a member of the Aroostook County Medical Society, the Maine State Medical Society and the American Medical Association. He has also served on the board of health of Limestone since he came to the town and is now the health officer. He is a master of Limestone Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; member of Garfield Chapter, No. 49, Royal Arch Masons; of Frontier Lodge, No. 77, Knights of Pythias. In religion he is a Universalist, but attends the Methodist church. He is financially interested in the Limestone Water Company.

He married, at Charlotte, July 15, 1898, Susie Elizabeth Fisher, born at Charlotte, June 13, 1872. She attended the public schools and graduated from the Hebron Academy in 1892, and was a student for one year at the Castine Normal School. She taught school for six years before her marriage in Poland, Robbinston and Charlotte, Maine (see Fisher X).

(The Fisher Line).

(I) Anthony Fisher, the first of the family of which there is definite record, lived in the latter part of the reign of Queen Elizabeth, in the parish of Syleham, county Suffolk, England. This parish is situated on the south bank of the Wavenay river on a freehold estate called Wignotte. He married Mary Fiske, daughter of William and Anne Fiske, of St. James, South Elmsham, county Suffolk, descendant of an ancient family of Puritans who suffered during the persecutions of Queen Mary. Anthony Fisher was buried April 11, 1640. Children: Joshua, baptized February 24, 1585; Mary, twin of Joshua; Anthony, mentioned below; Amos, married Anne Morris, widow of Daniel Locke; Rev. Cornelius, baptized August 6, 1599; Martha, married John Buckingham.

(II) Anthony (2) Fisher, son of Anthony (1) Fisher, was baptized at Syleham, England, April 23, 1591. He was the immigrant ancestor, and came to New England probably in the ship "Rose," arriving in Boston, June 26, 1637. He was admitted a freeman in May, 1645, and was selectman of Dedham in 1646-47; deputy to the general court, May 2, 1649; elected county commissioner, September 3, 1660. He was woodreeve in 1653-54-55-57-58-61-62. He

removed to Dorchester and was elected selectman there, December 5, 1664, and the two years following; was commissioner in 1666. He died in Dorchester, April 18, 1671. His wife Mary was admitted to the church at Dedham, March 27, 1642, but he was not "conformably received into the church * * on account of his proud and haughty spirit" until March 14, 1645. He married (second) November 14, 1663, Isabel Breck, widow of Edward Breck, of Dorchester. Children, all by first wife: Anthony, mentioned below; Cornelius; Daniel, about 1619; Nathaniel, born about 1620, in Syleham; Lydia, married Daniel Morse; John, died in Dedham, September 5, 1638.

(III) Anthony (3) Fisher, son of Anthony (2) Fisher, was born in Syleham, England, and came with his parents to this country. He settled in Dedham in 1637, and was admitted to the Dedham church, July 20, 1645, and was admitted a freeman May 6, 1646. He was a member of the Honorable Artillery Company of Boston in 1644. He was elected surveyor of Dedham in 1652-53-54. He also removed to Dorchester and was selectman there in 1666. He married, at Dedham, September 7, 1647, Joanna Faxon, only daughter of Thomas and Jane Faxon, of Braintree, Massachusetts. Children: Mehitable, born June 27, 1648, died young; Experience, baptized August 11, 1650, probably died young; Josiah, born May 1, 1654; Abish, baptized August 3, 1656; Sarah, born October 29, 1658; Deborah, baptized February 24, 1661; Judith, baptized July 5, 1663; Eleazer, mentioned below.

(IV) Eleazer Fisher, son of Anthony (3) Fisher, was born in Dedham, Massachusetts, September 18, 1659, died there, February 6, 1722. He married, at Dedham, October 13, 1698, Mary Avery, born there August 21, 1674, died at Stoughton, Massachusetts, March 25, 1749, a daughter of William and Mary (Lane) Avery. Her father was baptized October 27, 1647, in the parish of Brekham, Berkshire, England, a son of Lieutenant William Avery. Children: Eleazer, born September 29, 1699; William, June 28, 1701; Jemima, September 28, 1703; David, mentioned below; Ezra, February 8, 1707; Nathaniel, 1708; Mary, October 27, 1710; Ezekiel, October 22, 1712; Timothy, August 28, 1714; Stephen, July 11, 1715, died young; Benjamin, May 1, 1721.

(V) David Fisher, son of Eleazer Fisher, was born in Dedham, June 21, 1705, died July 30, 1779. He joined the South Parish Church in what is now Norwood, Massachusetts, with his wife, November 7, 1736. He married (first) at Walpole, February 16, 1732, Deb-

orah Boyden, of Walpole, born 1711, died July 18, 1770. He married (second) November 7, 1770, Elizabeth Talbot, of Stoughton, born February 22, 1754. Children, all by first wife: David, mentioned below; Thomas, born March 10, 1735; Jacob, June 23, 1737; Deborah, October 23, 1739; Hannah, November 28, 1742; Nathan, February 8, 1745; Oliver, May 23, 1747; Abigail, June 4, 1749; Mary, December 13, 1751; Abner, June 20, 1755.

(VI) David (2) Fisher, son of David (1) Fisher, was born at Dedham, January 22, 1733. He lived at Sharon. He was a soldier in the revolution, lieutenant in Captain David Savel's company, Colonel Lemuel Robinson's regiment, April 19, 1775. He was also in Captain Stephen Penniman's company, Colonel Robinson's regiment, and in Captain Theophilus Wilder's company, Colonel Dike's regiment, December, 1776, to March 1, 1777. His will was dated March 19, 1812. He married, September 21, 1758, Abigail, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Whiting) Lewis, born there December 4, 1738. Children, born in Sharon: David, mentioned below; Moses, born April 1, 1761; Aaron, December 16, 1762; Ebenezer, August 27, 1765; Catherine, September 28, 1767; Rebecca, July 29, 1769; Mary, died young; Mary, born July 12, 1776.

(VII) David (3) Fisher, son of David (2) Fisher, was born at Sharon, June 26, 1759. He married, November 20, 1781, Mehitable Lewis, daughter Lieutenant Ebenezer and Mercy (Guild) Lewis, born there February 20, 1762, died at Frankestown, New Hampshire, May 4, 1849. They moved to Frankestown, where he died November 8, 1829. From his size, he weighed two hundred and fifty pounds, he was called "King David." He entered the revolutionary army at the age of sixteen. He built a saw mill on what is still called Fisher's brook. Children, all but the fourth born at Frankestown: Mehitable, February 18, 1782; David, December 15, 1783; Ebenezer, August 11, 1785; Joel, July 16, 1787; Susanna, at Sharon, November 5, 1790; Increase, July 17, 1792; Enoch Hewins, mentioned below; Benjamin, February 22, 1796; Asa, October 1, 1798; Nancy, October 10, 1800; Levi, March 14, 1803; Mary, April 17, 1805; Thomas, May 12, 1808.

(VIII) Enoch Hewins Fisher, son of David (3) Fisher, was born in Frankestown, New Hampshire, March 16, 1794, died at Charlotte, Maine, December 17, 1882. He moved to Charlotte a few years after his brothers, David, Ebenezer and Increase. He married, March 14, 1816, Roxanna, daughter of Winslow and Esther (Sawtelle) Lakin. She was born in Frankestown, August 30, 1796, died at

Charlotte, July 19, 1881. Children: Roxanna; Enoch; Levi, mentioned below; Frances Woodbury, born April 12, 1825; Hewins G.; Charles L.; Esther; Reuben Perkins, June 28, 1836; Antress R.

(IX) Levi Fisher, son of Enoch Hewins Fisher, was born at Charlotte, Maine, December 9, 1821, died January 23, 1883. He was a deacon of the Baptist church thirty years, a farmer and lumberman. He married Susan S. Waterman, born August 23, 1819. His wife died January 14, 1888. Children, born at Charlotte: Ansel Waterman, mentioned below; Ambrose Levi, born February 3, 1847; Horace Joseph, April 11, 1849; Clara L., August 9, 1851; Herbert P., July 1, 1856.

(X) Ansel Waterman Fisher, son of Levi Fisher, was born September 29, 1845, at Charlotte, Maine. He was a school teacher when a young man, and afterward a salesman on the road for many years. He was first selectman for many years, member of the school board and superintendent of schools. He has a grain and feed store. He is a member of the Baptist church, of which is a deacon. He is a member of Pembroke Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; of the Knights of Pythias, of Calais, and of Charlotte Grange. He married, at Charlotte, September 29, 1869, Sarah E. Gardner, born at Charlotte, September 1, 1850. She is a member of Pembroke Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, and of Charlotte Grange. Lucas W. Gardner, her father, was born in Charlotte, 1821, died in Calais, April, 1903. He was a farmer and lumberman in Charlotte, removing to Calais late in life. In early life he was a Whig, afterward a Republican. He was a Free Mason, and was first master of the Charlotte Grange. For many years he was first selectman of Charlotte. He married Eliza Lincoln, born in Pembroke, Maine, January 9, 1824, and is now living in Charlotte, a member of the Charlotte Grange. Children of Lucas W. Gardner: 1. Alvira Gardner, born 1845, died at Calais, 1905; married (first) Edward Hastings, of Marlborough, Massachusetts, and had a daughter Sarah Hastings, now of Machias, Maine; married (second) Alexander Duncan, of St. Stephen, New Brunswick. 2. Sarah E., married Ansel W. Fisher, mentioned above. 3. William Gardner, born 1856; a retired architect, Seattle, Washington. 4. Frank Gardner, born 1858, died in infancy. Isaac Gardner, father of Lucas W. Gardner, was born at Dedham, Massachusetts, and died at Charlotte. He was a lumberman. Children of Ansel W. Fisher: 1. Frank L., born July 21, 1870; a traveling salesman and merchant at Audubon, Pennsylvania; married Belle Weikel. 2. Susie Elizabeth, married Dr. Albert Hobart

Damon (see Damon VIII). 3. Maude L., born November 29, 1874; married Arthur Sylvester, of Etna, Maine, now of Woodland, station agent and telegraph operator; daughter, Grace M., born June 9, 1906. 4. Herbert L., born July 23, 1889; graduate of the University of Maine, now civil engineer at Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

The Trafton family settled before 1700 in York county, Maine. Benjamin Trafton died without issue, leaving a will, dated June 4, 1706, bequeathing his property to his brother, Zacheus Trafton, brother, Thomas Trafton, and brother (brother-in-law) William Beale. From his brothers descend the families of Maine of this surname.

(I) General Mark Trafton, descendant of the York county family, was born July 4, 1785, in Maine, died at Bangor in that state, September 15, 1857. He was educated in the public schools, and became a leading citizen of Bangor, prominent in civil and military affairs. When a young man he was active in the state militia and was commissioned captain of cavalry and as such he served in the war of 1812. He was afterward brigadier-general of the state militia. He was a Democrat in politics and represented his town in the general court in Boston and after the state of Maine was incorporated in 1820 he was state senator in 1822. For several years (1828-1840) he was postmaster of Bangor. He was land agent for the eastern and northern sections of Maine before the office was opened at Bangor. He served in the city council of Bangor and held other offices of trust. He was appointed to the custom house at Fort Fairfield and moved thither in 1843. He was one of the founders of the town of Limestone, Maine, and furnished capital for the building of mills there. With B. D. Eastman and others he was in business at Limestone for many years. He returned to Bangor in 1857, died in the same year and is buried in Mount Hope Cemetery. He was a member of the Unitarian church. He married (first) June 10, 1808, Eliza Goodhue, of the Ohio Settlement, born February 10, 1785, sister of Nathaniel Goodhue. She died at Bangor, August 22, 1818. He married (second) September 13, 1822, at Bangor, Ann Bright, of Croton, Massachusetts, born February 13, 1798, died December 1, 1832, at Bangor. He married (third) June 27, 1838, Eliza A. Sanborn, born August 5, 1816, died December 4, 1843. Children by first wife: 1. Mary Ann, born April 14, 1811, died October 15, 1813. 2. Sarah Goodhue, born November 8, 1812, died February 13, 1895; married ——— Mar-

shall. 3. Mary Eliza, born September 11, 1814, died December 13, 1842. 4. Martha Ann, born July 4, 1817, died in 1849; married Eben Webster, of Orono, Maine, owner of a lumber mill. Children by second wife: 5. John Bright, mentioned below. 6. Ann Bright, born February 17, 1825, died March 3, 1825. 7. Mark Jr., born May 18, 1826, died August 16, 1913, married Maria Libby, of Limestone, Maine, who died March 17, 1893; he was a pioneer in Limestone, farmer and merchant; children: Charles W., a merchant, died in Limestone, March 1, 1912; Alice, married Joseph Lunt, died April 30, 1900; Martha, married John M. Thurlough, of Fort Fairfield; Elizabeth E., married Jerre F. Hacker, a merchant of Fort Fairfield, died February 10, 1902, leaving a son, Tom E. Hacker. 8. William Bean, born November 3, 1827, died in New York City, April 5, 1911; school teacher and real estate dealer. 9. Mary Ann, born September 11, 1829, died at Utica, New York, in 1901; married (first) Richard S. Jones, September 3, 1853, a merchant, and had Milton Trafton and Fred Jones; married (second) William Taylor, of Utica. 10. Charlotte, born December 29, 1831, died September 18, 1832.

(II) John Bright Trafton, son of General Mark Trafton, was born at Bangor, Maine, September 4, 1823, died at Fort Fairfield, June 26, 1896. He attended the public schools of Bangor and the Waterville Classical Institute. He studied law and was admitted to the bar in Penobscot county. He practiced law in Fort Fairfield. In politics he was a Democrat. He was for two years county attorney. He was a communicant of St. Paul's Protestant Episcopal Church, Fort Fairfield, and for many years was its warden. He was a member of Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Free and Accepted Masons, of Fort Fairfield, of which he was past master; and of Houlton Chapter, Royal Arch Masons. He married, September 19, 1847, Sarah Jane Staples, born August 24, 1831, in Sangerville, Maine, died October 17, 1893. She was a communicant of St. Paul's Protestant Episcopal Church, Fort Fairfield. Peter Staples, her father, was born at Berwick, Maine, May 7, 1787, died at Fort Fairfield, April 15, 1855, aged sixty-eight years. He was a farmer in Lebanon, Albion and finally in Sangerville. After he retired he lived at Fort Fairfield. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married Mary Keay, born at Lebanon, Maine, February 17, 1794, died at Houlton, April 20, 1871. Children of Peter Staples: 1. Nathaniel Seaver, born at Lebanon, August 14, 1817, died at Lebanon. 2. Benjamin Libby, born February 28, 1819, died at Houlton, June 18, 1891; promi-

nent citizen of Houlton, clerk of courts many years, trial justice, Democratic leader; married Mary Trueworthy; children: Mary E., married Waldo G. Brown, hardware merchant, deceased; Ada L., married Walter D. Shaw, a merchant in California. 3. Mary Elizabeth, born at Albion, January 19, 1823, died at Houlton, 1898; married Charles W. Douty, of Sangerville, a farmer, died in 1890; daughter Ella, married Hickory A. Mansur, merchant, and had Merton D. Mansur, dentist, Ashland, Maine. 4. George W., born at Albion, July 28, 1825. 5. Sarah Jane, married John Bright Trafton, mentioned above. Children of John Bright Trafton: 1. John Seaver, born June 18, 1850, died at Fort Fairfield, June 8, 1863. 2. Mary Abby, born March 31, 1854, died at Fort Fairfield, April 20, 1859. 3. Ann Staples, born September 12, 1856; married, August 18, 1873, in St. Paul's Church, Fort Fairfield, Calvin Blake Roberts, of Caribou, a prominent lawyer; she died November 13, 1911; children: Elva May, born May 2, 1874, died July 4, 1913, married C. F. Ross, now of San Diego, California; Sarah Atlant, born May 15, 1878, graduate of Colby College, librarian of the public library at Caribou; John Blake, born February 14, 1880, married Blanche Lamb, of Sangerville; he is a graduate of Colby and of Harvard Law School, a lawyer at Caribou; Charles Fred, born November 18, 1883, student at Tufts College two years, a farmer at Caribou, married Lilla Lewis; Ann Trafton, born June 22, 1885, died March 6, 1908, when a senior at Colby; Melvin Philip, born November 22, 1891, graduate of Colby College, assistant principal of Caribou high school; Dorothy Isabel, born March 30, 1897. 4. Sarah Elva, born April 2, 1858, died at Fort Fairfield, May 13, 1863. 5. Arthur Willie, born July 5, 1861, died at Fort Fairfield, May 30, 1863. 6. Herbert Walter, mentioned below.

(III) Herbert Walter Trafton, son of John Bright Trafton, was born at Fort Fairfield, May 26, 1864. He attended the public schools of his native town, the Houlton Academy, from which he graduated in 1882, and Colby College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1886. He joined the Delta Kappa Epsilon fraternity. He read law in the office of his father and of Calvin B. Roberts, of Caribou, and was admitted to the bar in February, 1891, and since then has practiced law in Fort Fairfield. In politics he is a Democrat. He was elected to the state legislature in 1911. For several years he was superintendent of schools of Fort Fairfield. He is warden of the Protestant Episcopal church of Fort Fairfield. He is a member of Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Free and Accepted

Masons, Fort Fairfield, of which he was master for five years; of Garfield Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; of Presque Isle Council, Royal and Select Masters. He is a director and president of the Fort Fairfield National Bank; director of the Fort Fairfield Drug Company; director and treasurer of the Eastern Frontier Masonic Hall Association. He married, August 24, 1891, in Dexter, Maine, Kate Persis Winslow, born in Dexter, December 20, 1864. She graduated from the Dexter high school in 1883, and taught school for six years in Dexter and Fort Fairfield. During the last three years she was a teacher in the Fort Fairfield high school. She is a communicant of St. Paul's Protestant Episcopal Church of Fort Fairfield; member of Goodwill Chapter, No. 85, Order of the Eastern Star, of which she was matron for two years; member of the Philomathean Literary Society and of St. Paul's Guild (see Winslow VIII). Children, born at Fort Fairfield: 1. Sarah Winslow, born August 10, 1894, died May 25, 1913. 2. Gertrude Staples, born May 8, 1900.

(The Winslow Line).

(IV) Benjamin Winslow, son of James Winslow (q. v.), was born at Freetown, Massachusetts, June 19, 1717, died at Falmouth, Maine, April 26, 1796. He came to Falmouth with his father before 1728. He bought half of Birch Island. He was a Quaker. He married (intention dated August 11, 1738) Hope Cobb, born March 24, 1716, died November 20, 1797. Children, born at Falmouth: Samuel, mentioned below; Sarah, June 18, 1741; Oliver, March 9, 1743, died young; Elizabeth, March 10, 1745; Benjamin, December 6, 1746; Joseph, July 31, 1748; William, June 19, 1750; Oliver, March 2, 1752; Hannah, August 18, 1754.

(V) Samuel Winslow, son of Benjamin Winslow, was born at Falmouth, Maine, September 15, 1739, died April 24, 1833. He married, May 24, 1762, Ruth Morrill, born January 4, 1744, at Berwick, daughter of Peter and Sarah (Peaslee) Morrill. She died October 5, 1825. Children: Hezekiah, born April 4, 1763; Sarah, February 16, 1765; Samuel, mentioned below; Sarah, February 14, 1770; Abigail, March 19, 1772; James, April 5, 1774; David, July 19, 1775; Mary, August 7, 1777; Benjamin, August 7, 1780; Jonathan, July 29, 1782; Amos, April 25, 1784; Ruth, November 27, 1787.

(VI) Samuel (2) Winslow, son of Samuel (1) Winslow, was born November 26, 1767, at Westbrook, Maine, died October 15, 1841, at Canton, Maine. He married, December 10, 1789, Susanna Stevens, born March 24, 1767,

died October 28, 1871, aged one hundred and four years five months, at Canton. They resided at Falmouth, Poplar Ridge, Westbrook, New Gloucester, Jay and Canton, Maine. Children: William, born April 3, 1791; Ruth, April 7, 1793; Sarah, December 9, 1794; Thankful, September 29, 1796; Samuel, November 3, 1798; Eli Knight, mentioned below; Holmes, December 9, 1803; Nathaniel, March 29, 1806; Andrew Cushman, January 18, 1808.

(VII) Eli Knight Winslow, son of Samuel (2) Winslow, was born May 31, 1801, died at Dexter, Maine, in 1876. He was a farmer and house painter in Dexter. In early life he was a Whig, afterward a Republican. He married (first) in 1823, Mary (Polly) Adams, born June 27, 1804, died in Dexter. He married (second) Clarissa Elder. He married (third) Rhoda Jordan. Samuel Adams, father of Mary, married Susanna Rist. Children: Betsey, Moses, Abigail, Sally, Elias, Polly, mentioned above, Joseph and Samuel Adams. Joseph Adams, father of Samuel Adams, married Elizabeth Draper. Samuel Adams, father of Joseph Adams, married Sarah Paine. Joseph Adams, father of Samuel Adams, married Hannah Bass, daughter of John and Ruth (Alden) Bass, grandson of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden, who came in the "Mayflower." Henry Adams, of Braintree, was the immigrant ancestor. Children of Eli Knight Winslow: 1. Susanna, born July 29, 1824, died at Dexter, unmarried, 1909. 2. Samuel Adams, mentioned below. 3. Mary Jane, born December 2, 1830, died in Dexter; married Jonathan Lane, of Ripley, a farmer and Advent preacher. 4. Roscoe Green, born November 18, 1835, died March 31, 1906, at Lawrence, Massachusetts; married (second) Mary Thurston, now living in New York City with their adopted son, Arthur, who served as a bugler in the Spanish war and is now employed by the telephone company. 5. John R., born January 20, 1839, died young. 6. Clara Thomas, born September 6, 1841, died at Livermore Falls, Maine; married (first) Roscoe Moore, who was killed in the civil war, (second) George Whitney, of Livermore Falls.

(VIII) Samuel Adams Winslow, son of Eli Knight Winslow, was born November 12, 1826, died at Dexter, Maine, December 2, 1905. His parents moved from Green to Dexter when he was a boy and he attended the schools in Dexter. He was a painter by trade. In politics he was a Republican. He married Sarah Parker Lane, born at Ripley, April 26, 1832. She resides at Dexter and is a member of the Universalist church. Richard York Lane, father of Sarah Parker Lane, was born in Maine in 1803. He was a farmer in Ripley

all his active life, a Democrat in politics and a Methodist in religion. He married Sally Parker Thompson, born in Maine in 1805, resided in Ripley until 1892, and died at Dexter in 1895. She was also a Methodist. Children of Richard York Lane: 1. Ann, lived many years in San Francisco, died at Brockton, Massachusetts; married (first) Rufus Crawford, farmer, Ripley; children: Andrew, of Brockton; Harvey F., of Brockton; Adolphus, of Oldtown; she married (second) William Flye, of Oldtown, and (third) Charles Fahye, of California. 2. Julia Granby, married George Jones, of Ripley, a farmer, and had one son, Edgar Jones, farmer, Ripley. 3. Sarah Parker, married Samuel Adams Winslow, mentioned above. 4. Louise Fuller, born January 5, 1835; married George Sampson, of Ripley, farmer; children: Emma, married Reuben Henderson; Charles, farmer, Ripley; Frank, potato buyer, deceased. 5. Richard Fowler, born 1837; police officer of Minneapolis; married Abbie Estes. 6. Betsey Greeley, born 1839, died young. 7. Cyrus Elias, born 1842, died at Dexter, 1912; a barber by trade, later an osteopath and farmer in Dexter; married Fannie Packard, of Brockton; children: Leon, farmer, Dexter; Maisie, died young. 8. Sumner Warren, born 1846; married Rossie Welch, of Ripley; children: Abbie; Sarah, married Orrin Guiggey, farmer, Athens; Cyrus, of Ripley; Herbert, of Ripley. 9. Grace Ellen, born 1849; married John Nutter, farmer of Ripley, soldier in the civil war. 10. Frederick Augustine, born 1852; married Mary Adams. Webster Lane, father of Richard York Lane, married Mercy Smith, and had children: William, Sarchwell, Benjamin, Mary, Levi, Asa, Richard York, mentioned above, Waitstill, David Lane. Sally Parker Thompson, mentioned above, was a daughter of James and Hannah (Chase) Thompson, who had children: Daniel, Benjamin, Janeta, Betsey, Mary, Hannah, Sally Parker, mentioned above, Abigail, Ann, Cassandra, Jonathan Thompson. Children of Samuel Adams and Sarah Parker (Lane) Winslow: 1. Waldo R., born June 29, 1855; married, November 29, 1883, Leila Brown, of Dexter; children: Bertha, born September 2, 1884, died unmarried; Amy Persis, December 12, 1886; Samuel Howard, July 3, 1888, died young. 2. Herbert Stanley, born April 13, 1857, died February 18, 1902, at Dexter, Maine; married, October 15, 1885, Jennie Green, of Dexter. 3. Mary Louise, born January 20, 1859. 4. Kate Persis, married Herbert Walter Trafton (see Trafton III). 5. Annie Isabel, born January 7, 1867; married Dr. Joseph Harvey Murphy, of Andover, New Brunswick, a physician in Dexter;

child, Grace M., born May 18, 1897. 6. John Bates, born February 15, 1869; married Ida Fuller, of Dexter; resides at Westbrook, a dentist; children: Katharine, born July 6, 1899; Clifford, July 24, 1901; Annie Louise, March 18, 1907. 7. Sarah Parker, born June 29, 1871; assistant cashier of the Eastern Trust and Banking Company, Dexter.

Haven Glidden was born in
GLIDDEN Bethel, Maine, in 1790, died in
Presque Isle, Maine, in 1861.

He was a farmer in Bethel and later in Presque Isle. He married twice. His second wife was Mary Phair, widow of James Phair. Children by first wife: 1. Oren, resides in Bethel. 2. Freemont, a farmer of Gorham, Maine. 3. Henry Chase, mentioned below. 4. Olive, married H. P. Ingalls, a retired manufacturer of Portland, Maine; children: Molly Ingalls, married Peter Kyle, an auctioneer of Portland; Lillian Ingalls; Frank Ingalls; Florence Ingalls (adopted). 5. Edna, married George Smith; son, Moses Smith, now of South Paris, Maine. 6. Mary, died at Bethel; married ——— Bean, a farmer of Bethel; children: Charles and Frederick. 7. Jennie, married Gus Moore, a barber of Auburn, Maine; son, Archie, of Auburn.

(II) Henry Chase Glidden, son of Haven Glidden, was born in Bethel, Maine, in 1834, died at Presque Isle in March, 1906. He was educated in the public schools. When a young man he went to New York City, where he was employed in the Metropolitan Hotel. After his marriage he settled in Aroostook county and cleared a farm, which he afterward sold for \$10,000. Prior to his death he moved to a smaller place of about eleven acres in Presque Isle. In politics he was a Republican. He served on the school committee and as road surveyor. He was in the service in the last year of the civil war, stationed at Augusta, Maine. He married (first) Nancy S. Higgins, born September 29, 1845, in Yarmouth, Maine, died at Presque Isle, May 18, 1891. She was a member of the Free Will Baptist church. He married (second) Theresa Welch, of Gardiner Creek, Maine. She married (second) Cecil Pulsifer, a farmer, and is now living in Mapleton, Maine. Children by first wife: 1. Oren Alleland, mentioned below. 2. Henry Rodolph, born April 2, 1863; resides at Tacoma, Washington; married Minnie Cowan, of New Brunswick; children: Juanita and Kenneth. 3. Alden, born 1865; a real estate broker at Skowhegan; married Addie Taylor; children: Alton, Gerald, Muriel and Marshall. 4. William, born October, 1867; a painter of Presque Isle; married Eva Irving; children:

Marjorie, Irving, Harold. 5. Charles, born 1872; a guide and cook, living at Tacoma, Washington; married Christine Sundel, of Vancouver, British Columbia. Children by second wife: 6. Ruth, born at Presque Isle; married Robert Burton, of Linneus, Maine. 7. Olive, born at Presque Isle.

(III) Oren Alleland Glidden, son of Henry Chase Glidden, was born at Presque Isle, Maine, September 29, 1861. He attended the public schools of his native town. When a young man he went to live on the old Isaiah Higgins farm, where he cared for his grandfather and grandmother in their declining years. In 1893 he came into possession of the farm, which comprises one hundred and seventy-seven acres, of which one hundred and fifty acres are under cultivation and the remainder in timber. It is located six miles from the village of Presque Isle, on the road to Caribou. In politics he is a Progressive, but was formerly a Republican. He has been road surveyor of the town. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church and of the Caribou Grange, in which he has filled the office of overseer. He married (first) July 3, 1889, Alice Campbell; he married (second) November 4, 1907, in Houlton, Flora Augusta Merritt, born in Houlton, December 1, 1881. She was educated in the public schools of Houlton and at the Felton School of Music, Boston, Massachusetts. She taught music before her marriage. She attends the Methodist church and is a member of Caribou Grange and of Luna Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star (see Merritt IV). Children by first marriage: 1. Winfield Ingalls, born April 25, 1890; attended business college at Portland, now a farmer in Caribou; married Edna May Irving, of Caribou. 2. Jesse Dempsey, born January 13, 1896; student at Bowdoin College. 3. Walter Akers, born August 13, 1903. Children by second marriage: 4. Frank Lowell, born August 30, 1908. 5. Freeman Maurice, born December 16, 1909.

(The Merritt Line).

Ezekiel Merritt (also signed Meritt) enlisted from Scituate, Massachusetts, December 3, 1781, as a private and fifer under Captain Adams Bailey, Colonel Ebenezer Sprout, and served to June 10, 1783. He applied, April 15, 1818, when residing at Lebanon, Madison county, New York, for a pension, which was allowed, and his widow, Sarah (Snow) Merritt, drew the pension after his death. He died April 23, 1847, at Eaton, Madison county, New York, and she died there, November 1, 1848, aged eighty years. Children: Azel,

Barnabas, Melzer, Stephen, Salathia, Betsey Ann Mills. The above was received from the Bureau of Pensions of the Interior Department, Washington, D. C. Also senate document, first session, twenty-third congress, 1835, contains the following: "Ezekiel Merritt, fifer, allowance, \$96; sum received \$1,525.29; placed on pension roll August 20, 1819; commencement of pension April 15, 1818, aged 67."

(I) Ezekiel Merritt, probably the Ezekiel Merritt, mentioned above, moved from Scituate to Brockton, Massachusetts, about 1780, and later to Hamilton, New York. Married Sarah Snow, and among their children was Ezekiel, mentioned below. The above is copied from an old family Bible.

(II) Ezekiel (2) Merritt, son of Ezekiel (1) Merritt, was born July 21, 1780, died September 10, 1846, aged fifty-eight years one month twenty days. He lived at North Bridgewater, Massachusetts. He married, October 26, 1809, Lydia Knapp, daughter of Abijah Knapp; she died August 7, 1874, aged eighty-six years three months. Children: Phebe, born July 17, 1810; Ezekiel, mentioned below; Azel, born August 24, 1815, died August 7, 1817; Nancy, January 24, 1818, died January 24, 1897; Isaac, September 7, 1820, died April 2, 1884; Sally, January 25, 1823; Lydia, January 22, 1826, died March 24, 1911; George, August 5, 1828, died about 1897; Adeline, February, 1831, died February 17, 1833. The above was also copied from the family Bible.

(III) Ezekiel (3) Merritt, son of Ezekiel (2) Merritt, was born in Massachusetts, November 9, 1812, died at Houlton, Maine, April 2, 1886. He was a farmer and butcher in his native state and afterward at Lincoln, Maine. His later years were spent at Houlton. He was a member of the Methodist church. He married Eunice Dean, born in Massachusetts in 1816, died at Houlton, Maine, 1904. She was a Methodist and member of the Woman's Christian Temperance Union. Children: 1. Edmund, resides at Bridgewater, Massachusetts, a fruit grower and gardener; served in the civil war; married Sarah Ingersoll, of Houlton; children: Elmer, lives in the west; Louis, a physician at Campello, Massachusetts; Susie; Howard, a dentist in California; George; Edward; Sadie, married ——— Keith. 2. George Francis, mentioned below. 3. Charles D., born 1847; owner of flour mills at Houlton, and now resides at Seattle, Washington; married Hannah Kinney, of Houlton; children: Hattie; Fred F., married Edna Tirling, of Houlton, and removed to Seattle; Nellie. 4. Eunice V., born 1849, died at Houlton, unmarried, aged forty-six years. 5.

Lyman B., born 1851, died at Santa Barbara, California; owner of flour mills, etc., in partnership with Charles D.; married (first) Lillie Berry, of Smyrna, Maine; married (second) Molly Rideout, of Ludlow; child by first wife: Mabel, died aged one year; children of second wife: Marion and Earl. 6. Hattie, died young.

(IV) George Francis Merritt, son of Ezekiel (3) Merritt, was born at Mansfield, Massachusetts, October 8, 1845. He learned the trade of butcher in his youth. He followed his trade and farming at Houlton, Maine. In politics he is a Prohibitionist. He is a member of the Methodist church of Houlton, and has been treasurer and steward. He is a charter member of Houlton Grange, No. 16, Patrons of Husbandry, of which he has been master for several terms. He married, in 1874, Laura Chandler, born in Green Bay, Michigan, September 28, 1853. She is a member of the Methodist church and of the Women's Christian Temperance Union and a charter member of the Houlton Grange. James Chandler, her father, was born at Presque Isle, and is believed to have been drowned in the Mississippi river. He was a carpenter by trade. He married Sarah Gilman, born in Maine in 1827, died at Houlton, 1903. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Chandler: 1. Lizzie, married Henry Fisher, of Council Grove, Kansas, a farmer; she is living in Seattle; children: Laura E. and Charles Fisher. 2. Laura, married George Francis Merritt, mentioned above. 3. Lowell E., a painter and paperhanger of Houlton; married Maggie McLroy, of Benton, New Brunswick; children: Linnie F., married George H. Mooers, of Ashland; Hazen J., a surveyor of Houlton. 4. Rachel, died aged ten years. Children of George Francis Merritt: 1. Herbert Lincoln, born June 16, 1875; educated in the Houlton high school and Ricker's Classical Institute. 2. Lillian Ray, born November 20, 1876; graduate of Ricker's Classical Institute; school teacher at Yankton, Oregon. 3. Albert Grayson, born April 4, 1878; graduate of Ricker's Classical Institute and of the Houlton Business College; a farmer at Houlton; member of the Houlton Grange, the Modern Woodmen of America, the Free Masons and Odd Fellows; plays in the Houlton band and orchestra. 4. Frank Chandler, born July 2, 1879; graduate of the Houlton Business College; secretary of Congressman Guernsey, Washington, D. C.; member of the Odd Fellows; married Mabel B. Hibschman, of Ambler, Pennsylvania. 5. Flora Augusta, married Oren Alleland Glidden (see Glidden III). 6. Fannie Fern, born August 31, 1891; graduate of the Houlton high school.

(The Higgins Line).

(VI) Ephraim Higgins, son of Timothy Higgins (q. v.), was born in 1775, at Standish, Maine. He married (first) Rebecca Higgins, of that town. He married (second) Mary Thomas, born in Standish, died there November 3, 1818. Children: Ephraim, married Abbie ———, who is now living at Buxton, Maine; Bradford, a farmer in Standish; Isaiah, mentioned below; Lucinda, died at Standish.

(VII) Isaiah Higgins, son of Ephraim Higgins, was born at Limington, Maine, October 27, 1818, died in Presque Isle in June, 1900. He was a farmer. He married, at Pownal, Maine, November 12, 1841, Hannah Stubbs, born in Cumberland, Maine, November 12, 1823. Children: 1. Mary, born July 27, 1843; married (first) April 29, 1861, in Maysville, Joseph Vance, born July 4, 1838, at Caribou, died July 1, 1862, in New Orleans, a soldier in the Fifteenth Maine Regiment; married (second) Jerry Dempsey, born in St. John, New Brunswick, January 13, 1840; children: Elbridge Allen Dempsey, born September 15, 1865, and Mary Emma Dempsey, born August 29, 1881, married Clarence White, farmer of Caribou, and has children: Velma, Vesta and Grover White. 2. Nancy S., born September 29, 1845, married Henry Chase Glidden (see Glidden II). 3. Abbie McDuff, born at North Yarmouth, July 22, 1850, died July 1, 1852.

CHRISTIE The Christie families of this country are probably all of Scotch-Irish ancestry. There were several pioneers of this family among the early Scotch-Irish pioneers in Londonderry, New Hampshire, prominent in New Boston, Windham and other towns in the vicinity, and related it is thought to the New Brunswick family mentioned below.

(I) Jesse Christie was born about 1770, at Sheffield, New Brunswick, died at Parish Bright, in that province. He married Esther Burpee, born in Sheffield, died at Parish Bright. The Burpees settled early at Rowley, Massachusetts, and were doubtless related. Children: 1. Thomas, a farmer, died at Bear Island, New Brunswick. 2. Joshua, died at Washburn, Maine; married Deborah Estey; he was a farmer. 3. James, died at Temperance Vale, New Brunswick; was a blacksmith. 4. Peter, mentioned below. 5. George, died at Parish Bright; was a farmer; married Lydia Clark. 6. John, died at Salmon River, New Brunswick; was a millwright. 7. Jeremiah, a tanner, died at Parish Bright; married Diana ———. 8. Mary, died at Parish Bright; mar-

ried Tyler Coburn, a farmer. 9. Elizabeth, married Archie Flemmon, a farmer. 10. Hep-sibath, married Thomas Pasant, a farmer. 11. Agnes, married William Clark.

(II) Peter Christie, son of Jesse Christie, was born at Sheffield, New Brunswick, February 14, 1795, died at Parish Bright, August 4, 1876. He came to Parish Bright with his father, when he was a young man, and followed farming there. He was deacon of the Congregational church for many years. He married Ollie Parent, born January 7, 1808, died at Parish Bright, April 7, 1878. Children, all born at Parish Bright: 1. Jeremiah, born May 30, 1830, died in Wisconsin; was a shoemaker; married Barbara Sheridan, of Parish Bright, now living in St. John, New Brunswick; children: Oliver P., a lumberman in Wisconsin; Mary Olive, married ——— Hethington, of Grand Lake, New Brunswick, resides at St. John, a merchant. 2. Mary, born in 1833, died in 1849. 3. John Tennant, mentioned below.

(III) John Tennant Christie, son of Peter Christie, was born at Parish Bright, New Brunswick, July 6, 1837, died there August 29, 1911. He was a farmer in his native town all his active life. In religion he was a Congregationalist. He married, June 15, 1858, Catherine McFarlane, born in Perthshire, Scotland, June 28, 1838, came with her parents to New Brunswick in 1856, settled in the parish of Douglas. She is a member of the Congregational church. She is now living with her son, mentioned below. Children of John Tennant Christie, all born at Parish Bright: 1. Isabel Coburn, born March 23, 1860; married Thomas Morehouse, of Parish Bright, living now at Morehouse Corners, York county, New Brunswick, a farmer; she is an Episcopalian; children: Moses Burt, died young; Oliver, a farmer, Parish Bright; Walter Earl, died young; Kenneth. 2. Peter Daniel, born August 30, 1862; married (first) Ellen Jones, of Jones' Mill, New Brunswick; children: Celia Beatrice, married Henry Brewer, painter, Parish Douglas; Stella Mae, married Freeman Gilby, farmer. Peter Daniel married (second) Jane Estey; children: Lydia, Frances, Lillie Campbell, died young. 3. Alexander Herbert, born February 23, 1865; married (first) Jane Brewer, of Parish Bright; married (second) Gertrude Hammond, of Mapleton, Maine; children by first wife: Ralph; Alice Catherine; Harold James, a machinist, Greenfield, Massachusetts; child by second wife, Louis Freeman. 4. Jessie Ellen, born March 3, 1867, died July 27, 1869. 5. Jessie, born March 23, 1869, died April 14, 1913; married John Inch, of Parish Bright; children: Ernest and Walter.

6. Walter Robert, mentioned below. 7. John T., born September 29, 1873; married Lizzie Currie; resides on the homestead at Parish Bright; daughter, Annie Myrtle, born 1911. 8. Lockwood B., born November 2, 1875; married Mrs. Amy (Ficket) Bostwick, of St. John, New Brunswick, and had Iva Sutton, born 1911. 9. Lillie Campbell, born May 1, 1878, died July 7, 1900; married Henry Dayton, a miller in the west. 10. William Wedderburn, born August 16, 1883; resides at Fairbanks, Alaska.

Alexander McFarlane, father of Mrs. Christie, was born in Scotland, 1806, died at Parish Douglas, 1876. He came to this country with six children and settled on a farm in Douglas. In politics he was a Liberal; in religion a Presbyterian. He married Ellen Campbell, born and died in Scotland. Children of Alexander McFarlane: 1. Catherine, married John Tennant Christie, mentioned above. 2. Jeanette, born May 24, 1841, in Scotland; married Andrew Steen, of Douglas; she died April 30, 1911; he was a farmer. 3. Walter, born August, 1843, died May 7, 1895; a manufacturer; married Jane Haines; she lives in Fredericton. 4. John, born 1845; resides at Castle Bright on the homestead, unmarried. 5. Alexander, born 1847, died 1894; married Henrietta Foster, of Douglas; resides on the homestead. 6. William R., born 1849; married Lucy Gill, of Gibson, New Brunswick; he died in 1876; she lives at Woodstock. Alexander McFarlane married (second) Jane McClellan, born in Scotland, died in Douglas, leaving no children.

Walter McFarlane, father of Alexander McFarlane, was born and died in Scotland. He was a farmer. He married Catherine Clark, born and died there also. Children of Walter McFarlane: 1. Peter, died at Douglas; married (first) Margaret White, (second) Helen Graham. 2. Alexander, mentioned above. 3. Jeanette, born in Scotland; married Andrew Ryan, a blacksmith, native of Scotland. 4. Agnes, married Neil McNorton, a farmer; came from Scotland. 5. Mary, died in Scotland; married William Russell, a longshoreman.

(IV) Walter Robert Christie, son of John Tennant Christie, was born at Parish Bright, York county, New Brunswick, September 6, 1871. He attended the public schools there, and assisted his father on the homestead until 1890 when he removed to Presque Isle, Maine. Three years later he bought a farm of one hundred acres and to that he has added by purchase three hundred acres more. Most of his four hundred acres is under cultivation. His farm is located two miles from the village. In

politics he is a Republican. He attends the Calvinistic Baptist church, and is a member of Trinity Lodge, No. 130, Free and Accepted Masons, of Presque Isle, and of Aroostook County Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, of Presque Isle. He married, September 5, 1894, at Maysville, Zella Jane Kitchen, born at Jacksontown, New Brunswick, August 20, 1875. She attended the public schools there and taught music before her marriage. She is a member of the Calvinistic Baptist church, of the Ladies' Aid Society, of the Grange and the Hospital Aid (see Kitchen II). Children, born at Presque Isle: 1. Jessie Fay, born November 17, 1895, died November 28, 1896. 2. Thelma Fay, born May 19, 1899; student in the high school. 3. Dorothea Mae, born December 11, 1906, died December 14, 1906.

(The Kitchen Line).

(I) Henry Kitchen was born at Parish Bright, New Brunswick, in 1803, died at Jacksontown, in that province, in 1887. He was a farmer there all his life. He married Harriet Spur, born at St. John, died at Jacksontown. Children: 1. Lina, married ——— McGraw, a school teacher of Jacksontown. 2. William, mentioned below. 3. Mary Ann, married Fred Estey, a farmer. 4. Martha, resides at Waltham, Massachusetts; married Benjamin Estey, cousin of Fred Estey. 5. Burpee, resides at Brockton, Massachusetts; foreman of a shoe factory; married Carrie Richardson, of Deer Island, New Brunswick. 6. Herbert, a farmer, Jacksontown, unmarried. 7. Fannie, married Alfred Smith, cotton mill employee, Marysville, New Brunswick. 8. Carrie, married, in 1912, David Edson, shoemaker, Campbell, Massachusetts.

(II) William Kitchen, son of Henry Kitchen, was born at Jacksontown, New Brunswick, June 6, 1845, died at Presque Isle, September 16, 1901. He married, March 6, 1873, Mary Hetty Estey, born at Jacksontown, December 22, 1845 (see Estey II). She resides with her children at Caribou and Presque Isle. William Kitchen was a farmer at Jacksontown and Presque Isle, a Republican in politics, a member of the Calvinistic Baptist church and of Maysville Center Grange. Children, born in Jacksontown: 1. Hannah Maud, born March 9, 1874; married Herbert Lincoln Calkins, of Presque Isle, now of Littleton, Massachusetts, a Baptist minister; child, Louise Estey, born January 2, 1905. 2. Zella Jane, married Walter Robert Christie (see Christie IV). 3. Vilah May, born April 24, 1877; married Carl Leslie Smith, of Presque Isle, now of Jennings Lodge, Oregon, foreman in a canning factory. 4. Herbert Winslow, born October 11, 1878;

married Annie S. Greenlaw, of Presque Isle, and had Alice Maryland, born February 9, 1908. 5. Minetta Joy, born April 14, 1880; married, December 30, 1908, Thomas Jefferson Ramsdell, a Baptist minister, Caribou, and had Ruth Evangel, born September 7, 1911. 6. John Colby, born December 18, 1881; resides at Bull's Run, Oregon, merchant and postmaster, unmarried. 7. Alva Newman, born September 7, 1883; married Ella B. Clifford, of Portland, now of Presque Isle, retail store dealer; children: Doris Isabel, born January 14, 1909; Geneva Ethel, September 2, 1910; Theodore Hawks, September 26, 1911. 8. Eva Blanche, born January 10, 1886; married Merle Roy Smith, of Maysville; lives at Presque Isle, a farmer; child, Irving Kitchen Smith, born July 31, 1912. 9. William Beverly, born May 24, 1890; married, June 21, 1913, Marion Hicks, of Portland, Maine; sales agent there for the Underwood typewriter.

(The Estey Line).

(I) Endicott Estey was born December 9, 1777, died August 15, 1848. He was a farmer in Jacksontown, New Brunswick. His wife Hannah was born February 14, 1781, died February 24, 1860. Children: 1. William Beverly, mentioned below. 2. Mary E., born December 17, 1806, died November 30, 1884; married George Everett. 3. Hannah, born January 1, 1808. 4. John, born December 23, 1810, died January 5, 1886; married (third) Sarah True. 5. Jarvis L., born February 19, 1813, died December 29, 1865; married twice. 6. Charlotte, born May 29, 1815. 7. Jonathan, born July 6, 1817, died February 8, 1889; married (second) ——— Mills, (third) Mary Jane Corliss, of Calais, Maine. 8. Charles, born August 30, 1819. 9. Thomas E., born November 3, 1821. 10. Stephen, born December 28, 1822; married Elizabeth Vandine.

(II) William Beverly Estey, son of Endicott Estey, was born at Jacksontown, New Brunswick, November 10, 1804, died there October 17, 1876. He was a farmer; member of the Baptist church. He married, December 3, 1833, Hannah Churchill, born May 22, 1814, in Jacksontown, died there July 10, 1866. Children: 1. William E., born July 30, 1834, died there March 27, 1910; married Margaret Gray, of Eel River. 2. Joseph E., born December 11, 1835, died at Woodstock, New Brunswick, April 5, 1864. 3. Charles L., born October 17, 1837, died at Knoxford, New Brunswick, February 28, 1891; married Susan Nevers. 4. Benjamin F., born October 19, 1839, died at Woodstock, New Brunswick, October 12, 1902; married Martha Kitchen. 5. Hannah E., born August 4, 1841; resides at Brookline,

Massachusetts. 6. George H., born September 12, 1843, died at Hartland, New Brunswick, January 16, 1907. 7. Mary Hetty, born December 22, 1845; married William Kitchen (see Kitchen II). 8. Sarah A., born December 28, 1847; married John Hopkins. 9. Henrietta A., born March 1, 1850; married Joshua Churchill, of Woodstock, New Brunswick, now of Amesbury, Massachusetts. 10. Frederick M., born March 28, 1852, died July 4, 1852. 11. Alice M., born September 9, 1854, died April 1, 1862. 12. Jennie E., born November 10, 1857, died March 16, 1901; married William Shipprell.

HIGGINS Most of the Higgins families of Maine are descendants of Richard Higgins, of Plymouth and Barnstable, a sketch of whom appears elsewhere in this work. Some of his descendants settled at Standish, Maine, and vicinity. In the Saco Valley we find some Higgins families of Scotch-Irish ancestry.

——— Higgins, descendant of Richard Higgins, lived at Indian Point, Maine, and died there. He was a farmer and carpenter. He married twice. Children by first wife: 1. Reuel, died at Ellsworth, Maine; was a singing school teacher, and later in life a ship carpenter; served four years in the civil war; married Adeline Hale, sister of Adelia C. Hale, mentioned below. 2. Sophia, resides at Raleigh, North Carolina. 3. Bethany, died in Massachusetts. 4. Andrew Jackson, mentioned below. He married (second) Hittie —— and had Fenlawn (Fenelon?), carpenter and merchant, Bar Harbor.

(II) Captain Andrew Jackson Higgins, son of —— Higgins, was born at Indian Point, Mount Desert Island, about 1839, died at Ellsworth, Maine, 1906. He was a sea captain, sailing to foreign ports. In politics he was a Democrat. He was a member of Legonia Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, Ellsworth; a Royal Arch Mason, and a Knight Templar. He married Adelia C. Hale, born at Sedgwick, Maine, 1846, and now lives in Ellsworth, in that state. She is a member of the Baptist church and of the Order of the Eastern Star of Ellsworth. Her father was born in England, died in Sedgwick. He was a farmer, carpenter and soldier in the civil war. Children of her parents: 1. Eliza, died at Sedgwick; married Jonathan Penney, of Blue Hill. 2. Amanda, died at Sedgwick; married Joseph Hutchins, who had a livery stable there. 3. Sarah Jane, died at North Brooklin Settlement, Maine; married Adams Herrick, of Sedgwick, farmer and carpenter. 4. Hattie, died at Ellsworth; married Paul

Custer, of Blue Hill, owner of a shipyard. 5. Adelia C., married Andrew Jackson Higgins, mentioned above. 6. Charles, a sea captain. 7. George, resides at Ellsworth, a retired sea captain, afterward a fish-packer in Eastport, Maine; served in the navy in the civil war. Children of Andrew Jackson Higgins: 1. Charles, born at Ellsworth, died young. 2. Schuyler, born 1875, at Ellsworth; married Lena Jones, of Manchester, New Hampshire; resides at Ellsworth, of which he is city marshal; member of the Senior Order, United Workmen of America; children: Kenneth, Wendell, Earl and another son. 3. Percy Elmer, mentioned below.

(III) Captain Percy Elmer Higgins, son of Captain Andrew Jackson Higgins, was born at Ellsworth, December 28, 1886. He attended the public schools of his native town and graduated from the Ellsworth high school in 1905. He entered the University of Maine, from which he was graduated in 1911 with the degree of Bachelor of Laws. He is a member of the Pi Alpha Delta fraternity of the law school. He began to practice law in Ellsworth. After a year he located at Limestone, where he has since practiced. In politics he was formerly a Republican, now a Progressive. He is at present tax collector in Limestone, Maine. He was tax collector of Plantation No. 8 of Ellsworth in 1912. He attends the Baptist and Methodist churches, but is an Episcopalian. He is a member of Lejok Lodge, No. 90, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Ellsworth, and served as right supporter of the vice grand noble. He is a member of the Harvest Home Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, West Ellsworth, Maine. He was formerly a member of the Knights of King Arthur and of the Daughters of Liberty and Junior Order of United American Workmen. He married, November 5, 1913, in Caribou, Harriet Orcutt Boulier, born at Fort Fairfield, December 24, 1886. She was educated in the Limestone public schools and Melrose high school, Massachusetts. She was a nurse in Melrose two years and a school teacher in Limestone one year. In religion she is an Episcopalian.

Solomon Boulier, father of Mrs. Higgins, was born at Fort Fairfield, June 4, 1843. He resides at Limestone, a hotel proprietor, agent for fertilizers, bookkeeper. In politics he is a Democrat. He is a member of Presque Isle Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons. He enlisted in June, 1861, in Company C, Fifteenth Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry, and was transferred to the First Maine Battery, serving through the Shenandoah campaign under General Sheridan. He was discharged in September, 1864. He married Ada Orcutt, born

June 28, 1845, in Passadumkeag, Maine, died at Limestone, Maine, November 10, 1910. She was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. Children: Fern; Mildred, died aged fourteen years; Harriet Orcutt, married Percy Elmer Higgins, mentioned above.

Thomas Boulier, father of Solomon Boulier, was born in New Brunswick, 1786, died at Fort Fairfield, Maine, 1884. He was a general jobber in Fort Fairfield for many years. In politics he was a Democrat. In religion he was a Roman Catholic. He married Harriet Cyr, born in France in 1806, died at Fort Fairfield, 1889, a Roman Catholic in religion. Children of Francis Boulier: 1. Francis Xavier, born 1838, went to Australia during the gold excitement and never returned. 2. Amos, born 1841, died at Fort Fairfield; was a farmer; enlisted in 1861 in Company G, Fifteenth Maine Regiment and served three years in the civil war. 3. Solomon, mentioned above. 4. Thomas, born 1845; farmer, Fort Fairfield; married Sarah Campbell. 5. Flora, born 1847; married John Vasseur, of Madawaska, a farmer. 6. Joseph, born 1850, died at Fort Fairfield; enlisted in Company G, Fifteenth Regiment and served three years. 7. Mary, born 1852; married Thomas Tardy, of Madawaska, now a farmer in Van Buren. 8. Philip, died in Mars, Maine; enlisted in Company G, Fifteenth Regiment; married (first) Jane McDonald, (second) ——— Leverett. 9. Denot Elizabeth, born May 6, 1852; married Samuel C. Murphy, harnessmaker, Fort Fairfield. 10. Mitchell or Michael, served in Company C, Fifteenth Regiment. 11. Anthony, died aged nineteen years. 12. Annie, married Roland Howard.

The surname Guernsey, GUERNSEY Garnsey or Garnsy, as it was spelled interchangeably in the early records, is taken from the name of the Isle and the family undoubtedly originated in the Isle of Guernsey. Henry Garnsey settled at Dorchester, Massachusetts, as early as 1655, and was admitted a freeman in 1690. John and Joseph Garnsey settled in Milford, Connecticut, about 1639. Both seem to have had sons Joseph. Joseph Garnsey removed to New Haven, where he was living in 1647 and finally to Stamford, where he and his descendants lived for many years. He or his son Joseph married, May 11, 1659, at Stamford, Rose Waterbury, and had Joseph, born June 30, 1662, settled at Stamford; John, born May 23, 1697, resided in Waterbury.

(I) John Guernsey, the immigrant ancestor, came from the Isle of Guernsey and settled at Milford, Connecticut, where he probably died soon after 1659. Children: Joseph, born about

1640-50, married, at Milford, April 10, 1673, Hannah, daughter of Samuel Cooley Sr., and had Joseph, John and Hannah (also given Sarah); John, mentioned below.

(II) John (2) Guernsey, probably the son of John (1) Guernsey, and certainly of this family, was born about 1650, died at Rehoboth, Massachusetts, March 31, 1722. His wife Elizabeth died April 11, 1714, at Rehoboth. He married (second) at Rehoboth, August 16, 1716, Sarah Titus. Among his children were: John, mentioned below; Ebenezer, married, at Rehoboth, January 19, 1709-10, Mehitable West; Elizabeth, married, May 6, 1703, James Bowen, at Rehoboth; Mary, married, September 3, 1713, Samuel Hicks, at Rehoboth.

(III) John (3) Guernsey, son of John (2) Guernsey, was born about 1690. He married (first) October 14, 1714, at Rehoboth, Judith Ormsbee, who died August 27, 1715. He married (second) at Rehoboth, June 6, 1717, Elizabeth Titus, who died April 11, 1771. Child, born at Rehoboth, of first wife: Beriah, born September, 1715. Of second wife: John, born February 7, 1718-19, died February, 1718-19; John, mentioned below; Oliver, born September 27, 1722; Elizabeth, April 23, 1725; Solomon, 1727; Mary, February 22, 1731; Sarah, May 15, 1735.

(IV) John (4) Guernsey, son of John (3) Guernsey, was born at Rehoboth, Massachusetts, January 4, 1719-20. He married, May 13, 1742, Lydia Healey. Children, born at Rehoboth: Amos, born March 31, 1743; Lydia, September 25, 1745, died young; Oliver, mentioned below; Lydia, January 12, 1747-48; William, January 11, 1749-50; Hannah, December 30, 1752; Ruth, June 18, 1754; Esther, May 22, 1756; Lois, July 5, 1758; John, May 7, 1760; Samuel, October 3, 1762; David, March 30, 1764; Jesse, April 9, 1766; Mary, January 6, 1768.

(V) Oliver Guernsey, son of John (4) Guernsey, was born at Rehoboth, Massachusetts, July 5, 1846. He removed to Richmond, New Hampshire. He was a farmer. He married Rachel Ware. Among his children was Benjamin, mentioned below.

(VI) Benjamin Guernsey, son of Oliver Guernsey, was born at Richmond, New Hampshire, October 23, 1775. He became a farmer and a tanner at Effingham, New Hampshire. Children by first wife: Samuel, mentioned below; John Ware; Mary Ann; Eunice; Sarah Jane. Child by second wife: Elizabeth Gilman.

(VII) Samuel Guernsey, son of Benjamin Guernsey, was born at Effingham, New Hampshire, in 1803, died at Bangor, Maine, October 22, 1873. He spelled his name Garnsey, as

most of the preceding generations had done, though we have used the present spelling throughout for the sake of uniformity. In every generation various forms of spelling prevailed in different branches of the family. He studied law in the office of Judge Bailey, at Wiscasset, Maine. At the age of twenty-four he was admitted to the bar and began to practice law in Bangor in partnership with Judge Chandler. He practiced law until 1837, winning honorable distinction at the bar, and was connected with many important cases. In 1837 he entered upon a mercantile career in the dry goods business, in partnership with J. C. White and continued until a few years before he died. He was a member of the First Baptist Church of Bangor and for many years one of the deacons. He married, about 1826, Eliza A. Nicholas, of Wiscasset, born in that town in 1807. Children: 1. Horace H., born 1830, died soon. 2. Thomas H., born May 26, 1831, died in Boston in 1884; married Caroline Helen Hoadley, December 14, 1866; she resides near New Haven, Connecticut; he graduated at Colby College, Waterville, Maine, and was a member of the Penobscot bar and member of the legislature of Maine in 1865-66 and a member of the judiciary committee in that legislature; served on the staff of Governor Samuel Coney during part of the civil war with the rank of lieutenant-colonel; later practiced law in Boston and New York. 3. Edward, born and died in 1833. 4. Isabelle, born October 24, 1834; she married Edward T. Hornblower, and resides at Arlington, Massachusetts. 5. Edward Hersey, mentioned below. 6. William A., born 1839, died in New York City, October 6, 1875; enlisted October 4, 1861, mustered in as a private November 16, promoted to sergeant October 27, 1862, in the Second Louisiana Regiment; promoted captain of Company J, Second Regiment Louisiana Infantry, October 14, 1863; mustered out with rank of captain March 26, 1865. 7. George H., born 1843, died 1853.

(VIII) Edward Hersey Guernsey, son of Samuel Guernsey, was born June 10, 1837, at Bangor, Maine, died at Hot Springs, Arkansas, January 19, 1884. He was educated in the public schools of Bangor. He was engaged in the clothing trade at Dover, Maine, before the civil war. He went to the front as sutler of the Sixth Maine Regiment and afterward became sutler of the Sixth Army Corps. At the close of the war, in 1865, he and George Norcross, of Bangor, fitted out an expedition at New Orleans to explore for oil in Texas. Later he engaged in the nickel-plating business in New York City and continued until 1872, when he went to the state of Tolima, Republic

of Colombia, South America, and engaged in gold mining until 1878. After he returned from South America in 1878 he became a hotel proprietor in Boston, in partnership with Zacharias Favour, and at the same time was engaged in railroad construction in Wyoming. In 1883 he made another trip to South America to attend to his mining interests, was ill when he returned and never recovered. In politics he was a Republican. He was a Free Mason. He married Hannah Morse (Thompson) Foss, born at Sangerville, Maine, April 20, 1833, died at Dover, Maine, June 18, 1908 (see Thompson VIII). Children: 1. Anna Belle, died April 18, 1864, at Washington, D. C., aged two years eight months. 2. Frank Edward, mentioned below. 3. Samuel James, born May 1, 1867, in Dover; a professor in Harvard University; married Drisilla Campbell, of New Brunswick; they reside in Arlington, Massachusetts. 4. Edwin Grant, died at Dover, October 2, 1869, aged one year five months.

(IX) Frank Edward Guernsey, son of Edward Hersey Guernsey, was born at Dover, Maine, October 15, 1865. He attended the public schools of his native town and Foxcroft Academy. In the fall of 1885 he entered the Bucksport (East Maine) Seminary. A year later he became a student in the Wesleyan Seminary at Kent's Hill, Maine, and remained until June, 1887. In 1884 he was graduated from the Eastman Business College at Poughkeepsie, New York. He started in business, May 12, 1884, in the hardware store of Sawyer & Gifford, at Dover, and was a clerk there until August 15, 1885. After leaving the Kent's Hill Seminary, in 1887, he began to study law in the office of Hon. W. E. Parsons, of Foxcroft, and was admitted to the bar in September, 1890. Since then he has practiced law at Dover. In politics he is a Republican. In September, 1890, he was elected treasurer of Piscataquis county, was reelected twice, serving in this office until December 31, 1896. In 1891 he was elected town agent of Dover and was reelected each year for sixteen years, serving until 1908. He represented the towns of Dover, Sangerville and Parkman two terms in the state legislature, 1897-99, and was state senator in 1903. In September, 1908, he was elected to the sixtieth congress to fill a vacancy caused by the death of ex-Governor Llewellyn Powers. He was reelected and served in the sixty-first, sixty-second and sixty-third congresses. His term expires in March, 1915. He is a member of the Sons of the American Revolution, of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion, of the Piscataquis Club of Dover and Foxcroft, of the Tarratine Club



Frank E. Guernsey

of Bangor, the Army and Navy Club, Washington, and the Columbia Country Club, Washington. He attends the Methodist church. He is president of the Piscataquis Savings Bank, elected in 1905, and was previously a trustee, also a trustee of the Kineo Trust Company of Dover.

He married, June 16, 1897, at Vinal Haven, Maine, Josephine Francis Lyford (see Lyford VII). She attended the Vinal Haven schools, the Bucksport Seminary and the Maine Wesleyan Seminary at Kent's Hill, from which she graduated in 1887. She is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution. The only child of Frank Edward and Josephine Francis (Lyford) Guernsey was Thompson Guernsey, born at Dover, February 17, 1904.

(The Thompson Line).

(I) James Thompson, the immigrant ancestor, was one of the original settlers of Woburn, Massachusetts, coming in Winthrop's company in 1630. He probably settled first in Charlestown; according to tradition he was of the party that landed at Salem in June, 1630. He was born in 1593, in England, and his wife, three sons and one daughter came with him to this country. His coat-of-arms is identified with that of Sir William Thompson, a London knight, and it is probable that he came of that family. He and his wife were admitted to the First Church of Charlestown, August 31, 1633, and in December, 1633, he was made freeman. In December, 1640, he was one of the thirty-two men who subscribed to the noted town orders for Woburn, and he was one of the first in the town. He was on the first board of selectmen, and served in that office nearly twenty years with short intervals. In 1650 he was commissioner to carry the votes for town officers to Cambridge. He owned much land, and probably disposed of most of it before his death, as it was not mentioned in his will. He married (first) Elizabeth ———, who died November 13, 1643. He married (second) February 15, 1644, Susanna Blodgett, widow of Thomas Blodgett, of Cambridge. She died February 10, 1661. He died in Woburn in 1682. Children: James, Simon, Olive, Jonathan, perhaps another daughter.

(II) Simon Thompson, son of James Thompson, was born in England. He came to Woburn with his father, being made freeman there in 1648. He was one of the purchasers of Chelmsford, Massachusetts, and was one of the seven who met to arrange some form of local government. It is said that he was first town clerk of Chelmsford. He died in May, 1658, within three years of the formation of the new town. He married, December 19,

1643, in Woburn, Mary Converse, daughter of Edward Converse. She married (second) February 1, 1660, John Sheldon, of Billerica. Children: John, Sarah, James, mentioned below; Mary, Ann, Rebecca.

(III) James (2) Thompson, son of Simon Thompson, was born in Woburn, Massachusetts, March 20, 1649, and was the only son to reach manhood. He assisted in the care of the mill of his grandfather, Edward Converse, living with his uncle, Samuel Converse, until he came of age, after his father's death. He married (first) January 27, 1674, Hannah Walker, who died February 4, 1686. He married (second) April 13, 1687, Abigail Gardner, of Charlestown. She married (second) Deacon Edward Johnson. James Thompson died September 14, 1693. Children of first wife: Hannah, Joshua, James, Ebenezer. Of second wife: Richard, Abigail, Simon.

(IV) Joshua Thompson, son of James (2) Thompson, was born September 15, 1677, died July 10, 1760. He lived in the part of Woburn which was later Wilmington, and became a church member in 1742. On March 2, 1731, he was elected "Clerk of the Market." He married, May 6, 1702, Martha Dayle, who died June 3, 1749. Children: Joshua, Hannah, Martha, Robert, James, Ebenezer, Esther, Abigail, Phoebe, Jacob, Hezekiah.

(V) Robert Thompson, son of Joshua Thompson, was born probably about 1708, died October 31, 1756. He settled in Windham, New Hampshire, early in life. Two of his sons were in the French and Indian war, and three or four in the revolution. No record of his marriage has been found. Children: Robert, Andrew, Samuel, James, Jonathan, William, and very likely Benjamin.

(VI) Robert (2) Thompson, son of Robert (1) Thompson, lived in Londonderry, New Hampshire, and was a selectman in 1782. He served in the revolution, and was an elder of the Presbyterian church. He married Margaret ———. Children: Robert, Jenny, John, Smith, Thomas, James, William, Betsey, Peggy.

(VII) James (3) Thompson, son of Robert (2) Thompson, was born in Londonderry, New Hampshire, August 18, 1764, and settled in Buckfield, Maine, when a young man. He cleared a farm and lived there the remainder of his life. He married (first) ——— Gregg, probably daughter of Jonathan Gregg, of Londonderry. He married (second) Martha Gilmore, probably daughter of Whitefield Gilmore, and she died November 17, 1833. He married (third) ——— Chase. Child of first wife: Jonathan Gregg, born August 12, 1792. Children of second wife: Whitefield, Gilmore,

Robert, Margaret, Sarah Boies, James, Jeremiah Adam, John, Mary Jane, Charles. Child of third wife: Elisha.

(VIII) James (4) Thompson, son of James (3) Thompson, was born June 21, 1801, in Buckfield, Maine, died in 1873, in Dover, Maine. He received a public school education, and worked on his father's farm. In 1826 he moved to Sangerville, Maine, where he was a farmer and until 1850 was engaged in lumbering, as well as conducting a general store. In 1850 he started a general store in Dover, Maine, with C. O. Palmer as partner and was also interested in the lumber business there. He retired three years before his death. He was a Republican in politics, and was selectman and town treasurer for several years. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church at Dover, and was a generous contributor to the church funds, especially to the building fund when the new church was erected. He married, June 12, 1825, Hannah Hunt Coombs, born in Brunswick, Maine, May 18, 1806, died November 20, 1891, daughter of Deacon John Coombs. Children: 1. Elbridge Augustus, born January 4, 1828, died August 2, 1911; prominent physician in Charleston, and later at Dover, Maine; served as surgeon in civil war; was an active Republican leader, serving in various important town, county, state and federal offices; member of the legislature, served on the governor's staff in 1871, rank of colonel, and member of the governor's council, 1873-74; delegate to Republican national convention, 1876, and in 1880; delegate-at-large, 1896. 2. Amanda E., born February 7, 1830, died August 17, 1905; married C. O. Palmer, her father's partner. 3. Hannah Morse, born April 20, 1833, died June 18, 1908; married (first) A. M. Foss, of Charleston, Maine, (second) Edward H. Guernsey, of Bangor (see Guernsey VIII). 4. Dr. Edwin J., born November 3, 1845; a practicing dentist of Lynn, Massachusetts.

(The Lyford Line).

(I) Francis Lyford, the immigrant ancestor, was in Boston, Massachusetts, as early as 1667. He owned land on the water front and was called mariner. About 1689 he moved to Exeter, New Hampshire, where he was selectman in 1689 and 1690; had a grant of two hundred acres in 1698; served in King William's war in 1696, Captain Kinsley Hall's company, Exeter; was commander of sloop "Elizabeth" of Exeter; constable, 1709, but another was chosen to take his place because of his age. His will, dated December 17, 1723, was proved September 2, 1724. He married (first) Boston, about June, 1671, Elizabeth, daughter of

Thomas and Elizabeth Smith, born November 6, 1646; married (second) Exeter, November 21, 1681, Rebecca, daughter of Rev. Samuel Dudley and granddaughter of Governor Thomas Dudley.

(II) Thomas Lyford, son of Francis Lyford, was born in Boston, Massachusetts, March 25, 1672, died in Exeter, New Hampshire, in 1726-27; will dated December 29, 1726, proved June 7, 1727. He owned much land. He married, at Exeter, Judith, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth (Hersey) Gilman.

(III) John Lyford, son of Thomas Lyford, was born in Exeter, New Hampshire, died in Canterbury, New Hampshire; will, dated March 18, 1788, proved May 20, 1795. He was a housewright in Epping, New Hampshire. He married Lydia, daughter of William and Hannah (Gilman) Folsom.

(IV) James Gilman Lyford, son of John Lyford, was baptized at Exeter, New Hampshire, August 24, 1746. He married Mary (Molly) Hardy; lived in Canterbury and in 1802 moved to Stanstead, Canada.

(V) Biley Lyford, son of James Gilman Lyford, was born in Canterbury, New Hampshire, October 17, 1775. He married, December 1, 1801, Lois Lyford, who died May 29, 1854, in Atkinson, Maine, where Biley was the first settler; she was daughter of Thomas, son of Thomas, son of Thomas, son of Francis Lyford (I).

(VI) Biley (2) Lyford, son of Biley (1) Lyford, was born at Atkinson, Maine, March 17, 1813, died there May 25, 1885. He married, January 1, 1838, Betsey Lewis Cook, born December 26, 1818, at Provincetown, Massachusetts, died October 29, 1886.

(VII) Elisha Hammond Lyford, son of Biley (2) Lyford, was born August 11, 1840. He was educated in the public school at Atkinson, and in Foxcroft Academy and Bucksport Seminary. He was graduated from the Brunswick Medical School in June, 1866, with the degree of Doctor of Medicine, and practiced in Vinal Haven from 1866 until he retired in 1907, when he moved to Dover, his present residence. In 1861 he enlisted in the Fourteenth Maine Infantry, was discharged for disability in 1862; reenlisted as medical cadet, United States army, in June, 1863, and served until February, 1865. He held the rank of first sergeant in the civil war for two years. In politics he is a Republican. He married, July 10, 1865, Hannah Jane Rider, born March 30, 1839. The only child of Elisha Hammond and Hannah Jane (Rider) Lyford was Josephine Francis, born at Bucksport, May 1, 1866, who married Frank Edward Guernsey (see Guernsey IX).

WINSLOW William Winslow or Wynce-low was the first of the lineage as traced in England. Children: John, of London, and Wyncelow Hall; William, mentioned below.

(II) William (2) Winslow, son of William (1) Winslow or Wyncelow, had son Thomas, mentioned below.

(III) Thomas Winslow, son of William (2) Winslow, was of Burton, county Oxford, having lands also in Essex; was living in 1452; married Cecelia Tansley, called Lady Agnes.

(IV) William (3) Winslow, son of Thomas Winslow, was living in 1529. Children: Kenelm, mentioned below; Richard.

(V) Kenelm Winslow, son of William (3) Winslow, purchased in 1559 of Sir Richard Newport the estate of Newport's Place, Kempsey, Worcestershire, and he had an older and very large estate in the same parish called Clerkenleap. He died in 1607, in the parish of St. Andrew. He married Catherine ———. His will was dated April 14, 1607, proved November 9, 1607.

(VI) Edward Winslow, only son of Kenelm Winslow, was born in the parish of St. Andrew, county Worcester, and died before 1631. He lived in Kempsey and Droitwich, same county. He married (first) Eleanor Pelham, of Droitwich, (second) at St. Bride's Church, London, November 4, 1594, Magdalene Oliver, the records of whose family are found in the parish register of St. Peter's, Droitwich. Children: Richard; Edward, governor of Plymouth colony; John; Eleanor; Josiah; Gilbert, came in the "Mayflower"; Elizabeth; Magdalen; Kenelm, mentioned below.

(I) Kenelm (2) Winslow, son of Edward Winslow, was born at Droitwich, county Worcester, England, April 29, 1599, baptized at St. Peter's Church, May 3, 1599. He was the immigrant ancestor, and came to Plymouth probably in 1629 with his brother Josiah, being admitted freeman January 1, 1632-33. He was surveyor of Plymouth in 1640, and was fined ten shillings for neglecting the highways. About 1641 he moved to Marshfield, where he had received a grant of land at the place called Green's Harbor, March 5, 1637-38. This grant, originally made to Josiah, his brother, he shared with Love Brewster. He left the homestead to his son Nathaniel. He received other grants of land, and was one of the twenty-six original proprietors of Assonet, now Freetown, Massachusetts. He was a joiner by trade as well as a planter. He held various town offices; was deputy to the general court from 1642 to 1644 and from 1649 to 1653, eight years in all. He had considerable litigation, as the early court records show. He

died at Salem, whither he had gone on business, September 13, 1672, apparently after a long illness, for his will was dated five weeks earlier, August 8, 1672, and in it he says he is "very sick and drawing nigh unto death." He married, in June, 1634, Eleanor Adams, widow of John Adams, of Plymouth. She died at Marshfield, and was buried there December 5, 1681, aged eighty-three. Children: Kenelm, born about 1635; Eleanor or Ellen, about 1637; Nathaniel, about 1639; Job, mentioned below.

(II) Lieutenant Job Winslow, son of Kenelm (2) Winslow, was born about 1641, died July 14, 1720, at Freetown, Massachusetts. He settled at Swansey, Massachusetts, about 1666. When King Philip's war broke out in 1675, his house was burned. He seems to have been an early settler at Rochester, Massachusetts, as he was there about 1680; he soon moved to Freetown, for in 1686 he was a selectman there. In 1690 he was town clerk and grand juror; assessor in 1691, 1701, 1706 and 1711; deputy to the general court in 1692; moderator of town meeting, 1708 and 1711. He was a leading man of the church as well as in town affairs. He was a lieutenant of the militia, and a shipwright and planter. His will, dated November 12, 1717, bequeathed land to the town now called the Winslow burying ground. He married Ruth ———, who survived him. Children, birth records of first six in Swansey, others in Freetown: William, November 16, 1674; Oliver, February 20, 1677; Ruth, September 13, 1678; Richard, March 6, 1680; Hope, May 29, 1681; Job, July 10, 1683; Joseph, about 1685; James, mentioned below; Mary, April 2, 1689, died young; George, January 2, 1690-91; Jonathan, November 22, 1692; John, February 20, 1694-95; Elizabeth, 1696-97.

(III) James Winslow, son of Lieutenant Job Winslow, was born in Freetown, Massachusetts, May 9, 1687, died October 19, 1773. He moved from Freetown to Falmouth, Maine, about 1728, and settled on land granted to him in 1728, on which he was to erect a mill. He owned a large tract at Portland (then Broad Bay), which he gave to his sons. He was the first Friend in Falmouth and "lent a most important support to the doctrines of that respectable people in this neighborhood." He became a member, with Nathan and Benjamin Winslow, at a monthly meeting, May, 1751. He married (first) Elizabeth Carpenter, (second) intentions dated November 12, 1750, Ruth Gatchell, of Brunswick. Children, recorded in Freetown: Mary, June 20, 1709; Nathan, mentioned below; Job, March 30, 1715; Benjamin, June 19, 1717; Elizabeth,

May 6, 1721; James, August 6, 1725; Sybil, October 3, 1727.

(IV) Nathan Winslow, son of James Winslow, was born at Freetown, Massachusetts, April 1, 1713, died at Falmouth, Maine, November 22, 1772. He lived in the part of Falmouth later named Westbrook, Maine. His name is on the records of Falmouth in August, 1743. He married, intentions dated April 4, 1734, Charity Hall. Children, born in Falmouth: Charity; Mary, 1739; Ebenezer; Nathan, mentioned below; Job, January 4, 1745; James, September, 1746; John, August 2, 1751; Tabitha; Phebe, February, 1753; Joseph.

(V) Nathan (2) Winslow, son of Nathan (1) Winslow, was born at Falmouth, Maine, April 1, 1743, died November 7, 1826. He was a mechanic and lived at Falmouth. He married (first) September 25, 1764, Jane Crane, born November 12, 1742, died March 30, 1805. She was daughter of Richard and Margaret Crane. Richard Crane was killed by Indians, August 20, 1747, and his wife died at Georgetown, April 13, 1762, aged forty-three. Nathan Winslow married (second) Mary Vinal, who died February 25, 1849, aged eighty-nine, at Vassalboro, Maine. Children: Eleanor, born August 15, 1765; Elijah, November 26, 1767; Richard, September 6, 1769; Jonathan, mentioned below; Charity, September 7, 1773, died August 25, 1774; Charity, January 23, 1776, died August 23, 1776; Fanny, June 24, 1777; Aaron, October 28, 1779; Hezekiah, January 29, 1783; Jane, June 24, 1785.

(VI) Jonathan Winslow, son of Nathan (2) Winslow, was born May 12, 1771, died May 14, 1858. He was a farmer and scythe manufacturer, and lived at Saccarappa, at Old Town and at Albion, Maine. He married, January 31, 1796, Mary Smith, born July 6, 1774, at Windham, Maine, died October 10, 1849, aged seventy-five, daughter of Rev. Peter Thatcher and Elizabeth (Wendell) Smith, of Windham, and sister of Elizabeth Hunt Smith, wife of Deacon John Farwell. Children: Elijah, born November 11, 1796; Mary Smith, January 11, 1798; Elizabeth Wendell, March 12, 1800; Jane Crane, November 24, 1801; Fanny, May 1, 1803; Nathan, mentioned below; Smith, June 16, 1807; Nancy, February 24, 1809; Hezekiah, January 17, 1811.

(VII) Nathan (3) Winslow, son of Jonathan Winslow, was born June 15, 1805, at Milford, Maine, died there May 16, 1838. He was a merchant in Milford, and in politics was a Whig. He married Lucy Bailey, born September 17, 1808, at Milford, died at Ashland, Maine, May 5, 1878. She married (second) February, 1845, John Treat, of Milford, and

he died at Milford. She had a daughter, Mary E. Treat, born April 26, 1846, who died aged eighteen years. Children of Nathan and Lucy Winslow: Charles, born November 22, 1830, died at Ashland, October 11, 1855, a farmer, unmarried. 2. Nathan, mentioned below.

(VIII) Nathan (4) Winslow, son of Nathan (3) Winslow, was born at Milford, Maine, March 2, 1835. He was educated there in the public schools. He bought a farm in Ashland when a young man and followed farming there all his active life. He was one of the pioneers of the town, clearing his original farm of four hundred acres. At that time no roads had been built and he traveled by blazed trails and over the ice on the Aroostook river. From time to time he bought more land and at the time of his death he owned three farms. In politics in his later years he was a Republican. He was a member of the school board, was tax collector for twenty years and constable for a long time. He attended the Congregational church. He married (first) May 12, 1869, Martha Jen Sharp, born at Maysville, Maine, 1848, died at Ashland, January 17, 1874. He married (second) Frances E. Bolstridge, born at Ashland, Maine, April 28, 1844, and was educated there in the public schools. She is a member of the Congregational church, and of Ashland Grange, No. 247, Patrons of Husbandry (see Bolstridge II). Children by first wife: 1. Lucy Mary Lena, born August 6, 1870; married, May 2, 1888, Ernest E. Porter, of Castle Hill, Maine; she resides on her farm there; children: Grace Porter, married Guilford Smith, of Washburn, Maine; Alonzo Porter, a farmer; Earl Porter, married Ethel Rouse, a merchant, Washburn; Beatrice Porter; Wallace Porter; Robert Porter. 2. Lucretia Frances, born June 30, 1872; married William Goding, of Ashland, now of Canyon City, Colorado, a fruit grower; children: Norman, George and Louise Goding. Children by second wife: 3. Charles Richard, born April 30, 1876; married Rose McKee, of Millinocket; he is a farmer at Ashland; member of the Grange and an Orangeman. 4. Wallace Bradley, born July 22, 1877; married Geneva Coffin; he is a farmer in Ashland; member of Pioneer Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, the Grange and the Orangemen; child, Elwood Coffin, born May 19, 1907. 5. Smith Bailey, born August 13, 1878; married Ethel Alieff; he is a farmer of Ashland; member of the Grange and the Orangemen; children: Linwood Alieff, born August 28, 1907; Russell, July 16, 1901; daughter, August, 1913. 6. Lorenzo Nathan, born October 25, 1879; married Anna Reab, of Samoa, California; resides at Eureka, California, a miller; son, Leonard

Nathan, born May 21, 1911. 7. Elizabeth Amelia, born August 20, 1884; married, July 16, 1913, Clarence Stanley Gallup, born at Blaine, June 24, 1887, a salesman, member of the Orangemen, Pioneer Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, and the Odd Fellows of Blaine. 8. James Henry, born October 5, 1887; member of Pioneer Lodge and of the Orangemen; married Ella Clara Hood; child, Robert Burns, born June 20, 1911.

(The Bolstridge Line).

(I) James Bolstridge was born in Bristol, England, died at St. John, New Brunswick, about 1822. He came to this country about 1819, settling at St. John. He married a Miss Smith. Children, order of birth not given: 1. Fred, died in Limestone; married Catherine McDougall, of Fort Fairfield, Maine. 2. Jane, died at Maysville, Maine; married William Fields, a farmer of Maysville. 3. Ebenezer, mentioned below. 4. James, died young. 5. William, died young. 6. Joseph.

(II) Ebenezer Bolstridge, son of James Bolstridge, was born in Bristol, England, in 1815, died at Ashland in 1898. He was four years old when his parents came to this country, and he settled in Ashland when he came of age, residing there the remainder of his life. He was a lumberman. In politics he was a Democrat, and he was a member of the Church of England. He married Amelia Bradley, born at Long Reach, near Tobique, New Brunswick, in 1817, died at Ashland in 1855, daughter of Henry Bradley, born in New Brunswick about 1792, died there about 1848. Henry Bradley was a farmer; he married Abigail Freeman; children: Henry; Angus; Sarah, married Jacob Sailor; Mary; Amelia, married Ebenezer Bolstridge, mentioned above; Dorcas, died young. Children of Ebenezer and Amelia (Bradley) Bolstridge, born in Aroostook county, Maine: 1. Martha Jane, born September 12, 1836, died young. 2. Rachel Ann, born April 5, 1838; married George Bolstridge, who served three years in civil war and lived at Fort Fairfield. 3. William Henry, born August 5, 1839, died in Minnesota; married Mary Bean, of Minnesota. 4. Albert, born February 18, 1841; married (first) Martha Bragdon, (second) Minnie Bragdon. 5. Eleanor M., born October 31, 1842; married Charles Matheson, of Masardis, Maine, an innkeeper and farmer; she died in Montana. 6. Frances E., married Nathan Winslow (see Winslow VIII). 7. Victoria A., born September 12, 1845; married Israel West. 8. Ebenezer, born April 11, 1847; married Lucinda Metcalf, of Masardis; he is a farmer at Ashland, Maine. 9. Amelia, born September 12, 1848, died

young. 10. Fred C., born October 22, 1850; married Ida Bragdon; he is a farmer at Portage Lake, Maine. 11. Rufus L., born October 19, 1852; was a storekeeper in Minneapolis, died in 1911, in Masardis, unmarried. 12. Celestia, born September 28, 1854; married Roscoe Noyes, of Crystal, Maine, where they live. 13. Angus, born March 26, 1856, died aged twenty years.

John Brown, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1588-89, and died February 28, 1687, nearly a hundred years old. He came to this country in the great immigration from England in 1635, and in 1639 permanently settled at Hampton, New Hampshire. He had a four-acre house lot near the branch of the river which was subsequently named for him. He built a house on the ten-acre lot that he bought of John Sanders afterward. He married Sarah ———. Children, born at Hampton: Sarah; John, August 29, 1643; Benjamin, 1647; Elizabeth; Jacob, 1653; Mary, September 13, 1655; Thomas, July 14, 1657; Stephen, 1659.

(II) Benjamin Brown, son of John Brown, was born in Hampton, in 1647. He married Sarah (or Elizabeth) Brown, of Salisbury, Massachusetts. He settled in Hampton, in what is now the southeast part of Seabrook, New Hampshire. Children, born at Hampton: William, June 5, 1680; Sarah, September 11, 1681, died young; Benjamin, mentioned below; Elizabeth, July 16, 1686; John, March 18, 1688; Jacob, March, 1691; Stephen, July 17, 1693; Mary, 1696; Thomas, May 21, 1699; Jeremiah, November 20, 1701.

(III) Benjamin Brown, son of Benjamin Brown, was born at Hampton, December 20, 1683, and died February 9, 1766. He married, January 7, 1718, Sarah Gove, daughter of Ebenezer Gove. They resided at South Hampton, New Hampshire. Children: Jonathan, mentioned below; Benjamin, Lydia, Enoch, Daniel, Dolly and Nathan.

(IV) Jonathan Brown, son of Benjamin Brown, was born about 1720, at South Hampton. He settled in that part of the town now Kensington (p. 366, "History of Rockingham County"). Among his children was Joseph, mentioned below.

(V) Joseph Brown, son of Jonathan Brown, was born at Kensington, New Hampshire, about 1750. He married Ann Brown. They had twelve children: Moses, Jonathan, Joseph, Sewell, mentioned below; Nehemiah, Nathan, Stephen, William and John.

(VI) Sewell Brown, son of Joseph Brown, was born at Kensington, New Hampshire, August 24, 1771. He married Anne French, born

July 25, 1770, daughter of Captain Enoch French, of Salisbury, Massachusetts. Sewell Brown married (second) Eunice Whidden, born 1785, died at Patten, 1871. Sewell Brown came to Litchfield, Maine, in 1792, and settled on what was afterward called the Squire Neal place. He had two sisters, the wives respectively of Abner and Daniel True. Mr. Brown moved late in life to Brown's Corner, West Gardiner, Maine, and died there October 20, 1828. His wife died July 31, 1817. Children by first wife: William, born April 23, 1794, married Abigail Libby; Ann, May 18, 1796, married Benjamin Field; Sewell, January 19, 1798; married Abby Kimball; Joseph, September 7, 1799, married Joanna Perham; Susanna, December 31, 1801, married James Fuller; Roxanna, 1803, married D. J. Ramsdell; Joanna, December 31, 1804, married James McCurdy; John, February 16, 1806, married Betsey Meigs; Mary, August 9, 1808, married John W. Thoms; Henry, 1810, of Grand Rapids, Michigan; Angeline, June 4, —, married Rev. Daniel Sewell; Sylvia, August 6, 1814, married John Knowlton. Children by second wife: 1. Lafayette, died in Bangor, where three sons are living—Lafayette, Sewell and Samuel. 2. Elizabeth, died in Michigan; married ——— Bicknell, and removed to Wisconsin. 3. Gilbert, mentioned below. 4. Sarah, died unmarried.

(VII) Gilbert Brown, son of Sewell Brown, was born in Gardiner, Maine, December 8, 1818, and died at Patten, October 25, 1896. He attended the public schools of his native town. He learned the trade of blacksmith. He came to Patten when a young man and engaged in the business of teamster and truckman during the rest of his life in that town. In politics he was Democrat. He served in the Aroostook war. In religion he was a Congregationalist. He married Lovina Kneeland, who was born at Lincoln, Maine, and died at Patten, November 23, 1905, aged seventy-six years eight months fifteen days. She was a member of the Seventh Day Advent church, and active in its work. Her parents came to Patten when she was very young, and she was educated there in the public schools and academy. Children, all born in Patten: 1. John K., July 3, 1853, died in Patten, November 12, 1870. 2. Eugene, born January 15, 1856; married Lottie Parsons, of Patten; he has a large factory at Patten; he was educated at Patten Academy; is a Democrat in politics, and a member of Pomola Lodge, Odd Fellows. 3. Mary Helen, August 7, 1858, died in Boston, Massachusetts, January 5, 1901, unmarried; educated in Patten Academy; a dressmaker by trade. 4. Mina L., April 12, 1861, died at

Patten, April 3, 1907, unmarried. 5. Herbert W., mentioned below. 6. Edgar F., born September 12, 1867, died in Boston, April 3, 1907, unmarried; was a tobacco merchant.

(VIII) Herbert W. Brown, son of Gilbert Brown, was born August 22, 1864, at Patten, Maine. He attended the public schools and Patten Academy. In 1882 he left school and followed farming and lumbering until 1897, when he went into business as a truckman. His business grew rapidly and he prospered. In addition to his business he conducts a farm of one hundred and sixty acres in the village of Patten. He purchased this place in 1902. In politics Mr. Brown is a Democrat. He attends the Congregational church. He is a member of Pomola Lodge, No. 98, Odd Fellows, of Patten. He married, August 18, 1886, at Woodstock, New Brunswick, Canada, Emma J. Lonergan, who was born at Portage, Maine, August 23, 1864, daughter of Cornelius Lonergan. She attended the Congregational church, and was a member of the Patten Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. She died at the Bangor Hospital, August 25, 1910.

Cornelius Lonergan, her father, was born in Nova Scotia, in 1837, and died at Portage, Maine, in 1891. He came to Portage before his marriage and bought a farm there. In Portage he spent the rest of his life. He was a Republican. He married Sarah Thompson, a native of Portage, and she died there in 1897. Children of Cornelius and Sarah Lonergan: 1. James Lonergan, born July, 1863; married Masie Pelletier, of Portage; they reside on the farm at Portage, the homestead cleared by his father. 2. Emma J., married Herbert W. Brown, mentioned above. 3. Edward Lonergan, born in 1866, died young. 4. Laura Lonergan, born in 1868; married Archie Nevers, of New Brunswick; she died in Patten, December 8, 1893; he is a farmer in Patten; formerly proprietor of the Patten House, now owner of the Half-way House, twenty miles from Patten. 5. Hannah Lonergan, born in 1878; married (first) Frank Law, of Houlton, a plumber, (second) Erastus Harvey, of Patten, the Mattagamom stage driver, now living in Patten.

Hannah Lee, grandmother of Mrs. Brown, a native of England, died in Nova Scotia. ——— Lonergan, grandfather of Mrs. Brown, was a farmer in Nova Scotia. Besides Cornelius he had a son William, who resides in Somerville, Massachusetts, and a daughter, Mary Lonergan, who married Charles McNeal, of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; served in the United States army.

Children of Mr. and Mrs. Herbert W. Brown: 1. Winnifred, born January 1, 1889,

at Patten; graduate of Patten Academy, class of 1908; graduate of the State Normal School at Gorham, class of 1910; school teacher at Patten since graduation. 2. Frank, born at Patten, September, 1896; graduate of Higgins' Institute, Charleston, Maine, class of 1912; now a student in Dow's Business College, Bangor, Maine.

The ancestor of the
WILKINS-COAN Wilkins family in
Wales, Robert de Winton, went from England to Glamorganshire (now Breckneck county), Wales, in 1090. He was one of the nobles sent by William Rufus, the king, to subdue the Welsh. After the Welsh had retreated to the mountains, Robert remained, built a castle and was lord of the manor. The line of the Wilkins family in Wales is published in several ancient histories of ancient Wales, with the crest and coat-of-arms—a Wyvern.

(I) Bray Wilkins, the immigrant ancestor, was born in 1610, and came from Wales to Salem, Massachusetts, where he settled in 1628 or 1630. Tradition says that he came with Endicott in 1628, and there is record of him there in 1630. He was admitted a freeman May 14, 1634. After about fifteen years in Dorchester he returned to Salem and bought a tract of land of seven hundred acres which had been granted to Governor Richard Bellingham. From time to time he added to this until he owned about a thousand acres. His property extended two miles along the line of Reading. His estate was known as Will's Hill, as the hill on the place had been the home of an Indian called Black Will. Bray Wilkins died in January, 1702, aged ninety-two years. He and his wife were members of the First Church in Salem, and their names head the list of petitioners for leave to withdraw to form a church in Salem Village. This new church was the one which figured in the witchcraft delusions during the ministry of Samuel Ferris in 1692. Bray Wilkins married Anna Gingell. Children: Samuel, born in Dorchester; John, baptized at Dorchester, March 2, 1642, married Mary —; Lydia; Thomas, baptized March 16, 1647; Margaret; Henry; Benjamin; James.

(II) James Wilkins, son of Bray Wilkins, married —, April 20, 1684. Children: Margaret, July 16, 1685; Elizabeth, July 21, 1687; James, March 10, 1689-90. Probably others.

(III) Bray Wilkins, son or nephew of James Wilkins, and grandson of Bray (I), was born about 1680. He married Rebecca —, and lived at Middleton, Massachusetts.

Children, born at Middleton: Rebecca, May 18, 1703; Penelope, September 22, 1704; Israel, January 6, 1705-06; Phinehas, December 26, 1708; Mehitabel, September 6, 1711-12; Ithamar, September 15, 1712; Abigail, July 28, 1716; Ichabod, July 7, 1720. Probably other children. Henry and Joseph Wilkins were living in Middleton about the same time.

(IV) Timothy Wilkins, son or nephew of Bray Wilkins, was born in Salem, Massachusetts, about 1700. He married (intentions dated November 26, 1730) Anne Smith. Children, born at Middleton: Timothy, mentioned below; Isaac, baptized 1735; James, baptized 1738.

(V) Timothy Wilkins, son of Timothy Wilkins, was born in Middleton, September 14, 1733. He settled in Billerica, where his father bought farm 112 in 1739, part of the Blood farms, bounded north by the Billerica line. He had sons: William, and Isaac, mentioned below. His wife was Mary Chamberlain, whom he married December 11, 1755. He was then of Carlisle, Massachusetts. William was a physician, born April 1, 1765, married, May 10, 1789, at Billerica, Frances Cummings; removed to Marblehead, Massachusetts.

(VI) Isaac Wilkins, son of Timothy Wilkins, was born about 1761, and died in 1821, aged about fifty years. He married, April 28, 1793, Sally Edwards. He was a physician in Brownville during the last eleven years of his life. His wife died in Brownville about 1830. He was a Whig in politics. Children: 1. Sally Hanscom, baptized December 29, 1793, died at Brownville; married Jonah Thomas. 2. George, baptized January 17, 1796, died in Brownville; married (first) Caroline Thomas, (second) Augusta Miller. 3. Isaac Edwards, mentioned below. 4. Sidney, married Alva Williams, of Solon. 5. Bray, died at Fairfield, Maine; married Alice Freeman. 6. Harry, died at Brownville, a farmer; married Mary Barney, of Milo.

(VII) Isaac Edwards Wilkins, son of Isaac Wilkins, was born in Billerica, Massachusetts, and baptized there April 1, 1798. The middle name was added after he was baptized. He died in Brownville, Maine, 1848. He attended the public schools in Billerica. When he was ten years old his parents moved to Brownville, and he continued in the public schools there. He entered the Bangor Theological Seminary, from which he was graduated, and ordained a minister of the Congregational church. He was pastor of churches at Garland, Fairfield and Albion, Maine. Before he entered the ministry he studied medicine under the instruction of his father, and for a time he practiced medicine. In both his professions he was suc-

cessful. In politics he was a Whig. He was a Free Mason. He married Mary Jane Brown, at Newburyport, Massachusetts, born June 28, 1805, died at Brownville, Maine, March 3, 1894. Children: 1. William B., born at Garland, Maine, died at Brownville; married Miriam Heath, of Brownville; he was a merchant. 2. Hannah B., born at Garland, died at Brownville; married Peter Perham, of Williamsburg, Maine, a farmer. 3. Francis, died young. 4. Eleanor, died young. 5. Lyman H., died unmarried; enlisted in Company A, Sixth Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry, as a private; was lieutenant when killed at the battle of Rappahannock Station. 6. George E., at Albion, died at Presque Isle, Maine, a blacksmith; married Elizabeth Harmon, of Milo, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Marlin) Harmon. 7. Martha J., mentioned below. 8. Francis, at Albion, a lumberman, died in Minnesota; married Mary Perigo, of Milo. 9. Angenette, resides in Exeter, New Hampshire; married Frank Twombly, of Farmington, New Hampshire; was a shoe manufacturer, now deceased. 10. Helen, born at Brownville; educated in the public schools, member of the Congregational church and of the Women's Christian Temperance Union; married Dr. Luther B. Crosby, who was born at Albion, Maine, September 8, 1833, died at Brownville, May 13, 1908, graduate of Waterville College, now Colby, school teacher; enlisted in Company F, Seventh Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry, in the civil war, was discharged on account of ill health in 1863; studied medicine under the instruction of his brother and attended the medical school at Brunswick, Maine, and at Harvard Medical School, from which he was graduated in 1868, and practiced in Brownville from that time until he died; a Republican in politics, afterward a Democrat and Prohibitionist; his widow resides at Brownville. 11. Marietta, at Albion, died in Brownville at the age of six years.

Mary Jane Brown was a daughter of Francis Brown, who was born at Newburyport, Massachusetts, and died in 1854, at Brownville, whither he came when a young man. He was a Whig in politics; a Congregationalist in religion and deacon of the church for many years. He married Hannah Dustin Chase, of West Newbury, Massachusetts, a descendant of Hannah Dustin, who killed her Indian captors. Children of Francis and Hannah Dustin Brown: 1. Mary Jane, married Isaac Edwards Wilkins, mentioned above. 2. William Brown, died in Minneapolis, Minnesota, a lumberman; married Ellen Lee, of Bucksport, Maine. 3. Eleanor Brown, died at Sacramento, Cali-

fornia; married Jefferson Lake, of Sebec, Maine. 4. Eliazer, died at Brownville, a prominent business man and politician; married Eliza A. Jenks. 5. Moses, died at Brownville, a dry goods merchant; married Angenette Morrill, of Readfield, Maine. 6. Francis, died at Brownville, a farmer; married (first) Mary Jane Griffin, of Bradford, Massachusetts, (second) Abigail Ryder, of Dover, Maine. 7. Hannah, died at Readfield; married Reuben Morrill, of Readfield. 8. Luther Brown, died at Brownville, when young.

(VIII) Martha J. Wilkins, daughter of Isaac Edwards Wilkins, was born at Albion, Maine, and educated in the Brownville public schools. For several years she was a teacher of physical culture in the schools of Houlton, Maine, and also at Machias, Eastport and Calais, Maine, and St. Stephen, New Brunswick. She is a member of the Congregational church of Alton, New Hampshire, in which she was a Sunday school teacher. She is a member of the Woman's Relief Corps of Dover, New Hampshire. She married, at Brownville, Maine, July 26, 1868, Rev. Leander S. Coan, who was born at Exeter, Maine, in 1842, and died at Alton, New Hampshire, in 1883. He attended the public schools of Exeter and Garland, and studied for the ministry in the Bangor Theological Seminary. He was ordained in the Congregational church and preached at Cohasset, Massachusetts; Amherst, Massachusetts; Boothbay, Maine; Somerset, Massachusetts, and Fall River; Brownville, Maine, and Alton, New Hampshire. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member of the Masonic lodge of Farmington, and of the Odd Fellows lodge of Fall River. He enlisted in 1863 from Cohasset, Massachusetts, in the Sixty-first Regiment Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry as a private, and was appointed chaplain. He was wounded in the service and brought to the New York Hospital, from which he was discharged. He was a member of the Grand Army. Children of Rev. Leander S. and Martha J. (Wilkins) Coan: 1. Fred Leon Coan, born at Brownville, November 8, 1870, died at Fall River, Massachusetts, November 8, 1873. 2. Alice Coan, born at Alton, New Hampshire, September 28, 1875, died at Somersworth, New Hampshire, June 11, 1904; married Fred K. Wentworth, of Somersworth, treasurer of the Somersworth Savings Bank; child, Gordon Coan Wentworth, born June 4, 1904. 3. Jessie Blanche Coan, born at Alton, June 8, 1877, died at Farmington, New Hampshire, June 7, 1885.

ELDRIDGE William Eldridge, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England. This surname is also spelled Eldredge and Eldred, and it is of Saxon origin. Eldred was the name of several Saxon kings in the eighth and ninth centuries. Eldred was king of Chester in 951. At the time of the Domesday survey, A. D. 1085, the name was in common use in Wilts, Dorset, Somerset, Devon, Gloucester, Shropshire, York and other counties in England. John Eldred, of Great Saxham, county Suffolk, descended from an ancient family claiming Saxon origin. Tradition says that he purchased the Great Saxham estate because of his belief that his ancestors in remote ages as Saxon kings had held Saxham as their seat. He was born in 1552 and died in 1632; was a great traveler and his ships and merchandise went to all parts of the world of commerce; was a founder of Virginia and from 1609 to 1624 a member of his majesty's council for the Virginia Company of London. Settlers of this surname were relatives of this John Eldred, it is believed.

William Eldridge had brothers, Robert of Yarmouth and Monomoy, Massachusetts, and Samuel, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, and Stonington, Connecticut. William Eldridge was appointed constable of Yarmouth, Massachusetts, in 1657-62-74-75 and 1677. He was also surveyor of highways in that town. As the records of the town were destroyed by fire, it is difficult to trace the family. He married Anne Lumpkin, daughter of William and Tamesin Lumpkin, of Yarmouth. Lumpkin came over in 1637; was deputy to the general court and held many town offices; bequeathed in his will to Elisha and Bethiah Eldred and others. Anne Eldridge was buried November 1, 1676. Children of William Eldridge: Anne, born at Yarmouth, December 16, 1648; Sarah, born October 10, 1650; Elisha, born 1653, resided in Harwich and Eastham, died October 14, 1739; Bethiah; Samuel, mentioned below; John.

(II) Samuel Eldridge, son of William Eldridge, was born at Yarmouth, about 1655. He married Keziah Taylor. Children, born at Yarmouth (p. 24, "Mayflower Descendants," vol. 10): Samuel, born September 25, 1681; Jehosaphat, mentioned below; Mehitable, born January, 1686-87; Ann, born April, 1691; John, born February, 1692; Keziah, born March, 1695; Mary, born March, 1697.

(III) Jehosaphat Eldridge, son of Samuel Eldridge, was born at Yarmouth, October 12, 1683, and died in 1732. He married Elizabeth ———. Children, born in what is now Chatham: Edward, July 17, 1702; Nathaniel;

Elisha; Elnathan; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Barnabas, born about 1715; Elizabeth.

(IV) Ebenezer Eldridge, son of Jehosaphat Eldridge, was born in Chatham about 1710. He married Deliverance ———. Children, born at Chatham: John, March 15, 1743; Stephen, May 12, 1746; Elnathan, March 7, 1747; Sarah, July 25, 1750; Ebenezer, September 22, 1752; Desire, November 12, 1754; Jonathan, September 2, 1756; Elizabeth, April 6, 1758; Heber, February 7, 1760; Bethiah, December 16, 1762; Mercy, February 16, 1764; Ensign, mentioned below.

(V) Ensign Eldridge, son of Ebenezer Eldridge, was born at Chatham, Cape Cod, March 9, 1766. He settled in Maine. He married and had children, among whom were: Edmond, privateer in revolutionary war, and Ensign, mentioned below.

(VI) Ensign Eldridge, son of Ensign Eldridge, was born about 1800, at or near Dover, Maine, and died at Chilton, Wisconsin, whither he went in 1851. He was a farmer. In politics he was a Democrat. He married Eunice Dow, who was born in Dover and died in Chilton. Children, born in Dover: Luther, died at Chilton, a Methodist minister; Wilson E., mentioned below; Henry, died at Chilton, a farmer; Betsey; Job, died at Durand, Wisconsin; Lucinda and another child died young. The order of birth is not known.

(VII) Wilson E. Eldridge, son of Ensign Eldridge, was born at Dover, Maine, July 18, 1831, died at Foxcroft, May 19, 1909. He left school when he was sixteen years old and worked for various farmers. He also learned the blacksmith trade. In 1851 he went to California for gold and was successful in his mining, remaining four years. Upon his return he followed the trade of blacksmith at Foxcroft. On account of ill health he gave up his shop, however, and went to farming at Sebec, Maine. Subsequently he sold his farm and went to live with his son. He was a Democrat in politics, and active in public affairs. He was selectman for two years. He attended the People's Church, and was a member of East Dover Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He married Sarah A. Houston, who was born at Dover, 1832, died at Sebec, 1872. Jonas Houston, her father, was born about 1803, at or near Kennebec, Maine. He was a farmer in Dover, Maine, all his active life. In politics he was a Republican. He died at Dover, about 1879. He married Sarah Hersey, who was born in Maine, 1803, died at Dover, 1881. Children of Jonas Houston: 1. William H. Houston, a farmer; married (first) Helen Dow, (second) Harriet Brown. 2. Joseph W. Houston, died at Courtland, California, a mer-

chant and hotel proprietor; married Sarah Jones, of Dover, now living in Courtland. 3. Noah Houston, of Fulsom, California, married Dorcas Hilton. 4. Hiram Houston, of Newport, Maine. 5. John Houston, of Bruceville, California; married Anne Smart, of Dover; she is living in Bruceville. 6. Jonas Houston, died in California, unmarried. 7. Augustus, died at Bradford, Maine, a farmer and blacksmith; married Martha Robinson, of Corina, Maine; she now lives in Bradford in that state. 8. Sarah A., married Wilson E. Eldridge, mentioned above. Children of Wilson E. Eldridge: 1. Fannie H., born at Foxcroft, 1857; married Charles Hamilton, of Sebec; they reside at East Dover. 2. Anna A., born 1859, died at Sebec, 1875. 3. Warren J., mentioned below.

(VIII) Warren J. Eldridge, son of Wilson E. Eldridge, was born at Sebec, Maine, July 7, 1863. He attended the public schools, and the Foxcroft Academy for one year. During his youth he worked on his father's farm. In 1884 he left school and became a clerk in the general store at East Dover. Six months later he bought the business of his employer. After he had conducted the business a year the store was destroyed by fire. In 1886 he built a new store and continued in business as a general merchant until 1897. In 1894 he opened a branch grocery store in Foxcroft and continued to run this business after he sold the store at East Dover in 1897. He bought the building on North street in which he had his store, and afterward bought the adjoining lot and built an addition, making it a well equipped general store. In 1907 he sold this business and since then has carried on a wholesale business in oils, etc. In politics he is a Democrat. He was for twelve years postmaster in East Dover. On January 12, 1914, he was appointed postmaster of Foxcroft by President Wilson; this is the largest postoffice in the county. He is a member of the East Dover Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, and attends the Baptist church. He is also a member of the Piscataquis Club and of the Independent Order of Foresters of Dover. He married, June 12, 1888, at East Dover, Nellie E. Stocker, who was born at Atkinson, educated there in the public schools and in Foxcroft Academy. She is a daughter of Charles Stocker, born at South Dover, 1833, died there in 1873, a farmer and butcher. In politics he was a Republican. He married Mary ———, who survived him and is now living with her daughter's family. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Stocker: 1. Minnie, died at Dover; married C. W. Prince, who was formerly of Pawtucket, Rhode Island, a travel-

ing salesman; she married (second) Forrest Doon, of Atkinson, a barber. 2. Nellie E. Stocker, married Warren J. Eldridge, mentioned above. Mr. and Mrs. Eldridge have one child, Charles Wilson, born at East Dover, November, 1892, now a student in the University of Maine.

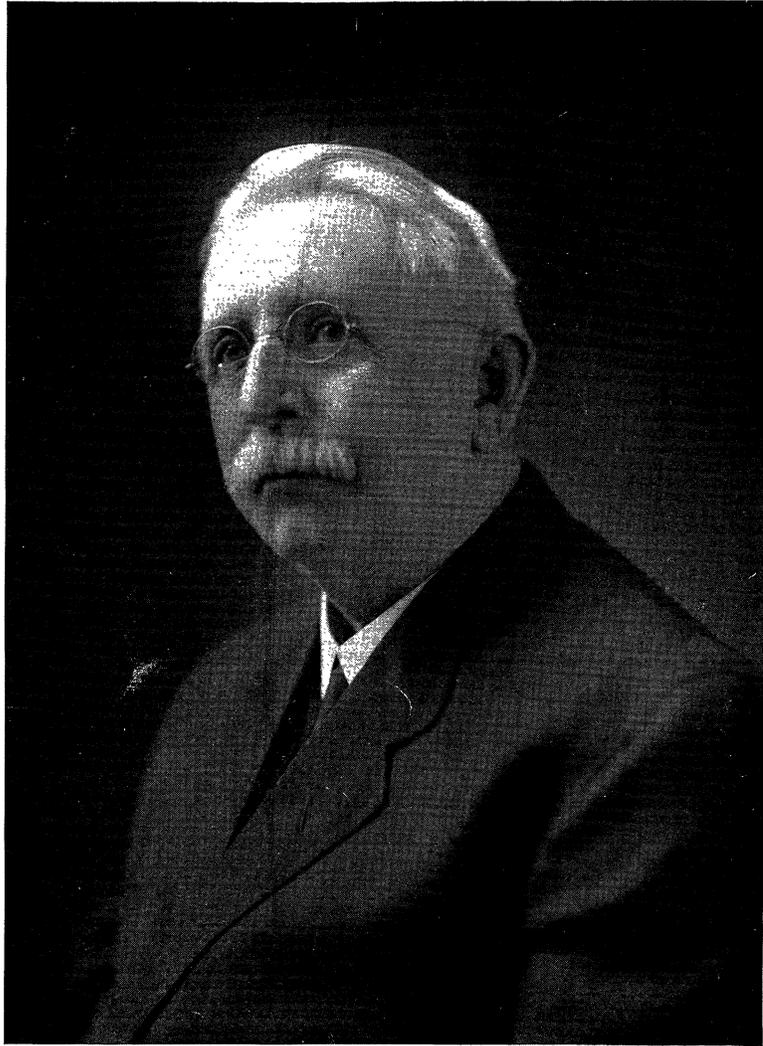
William Ford, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and settled in Duxbury, where his name appears on the list of those able to bear arms in 1643. He deposed October 30, 1671, that he was sixty-seven years old. He was admitted a freeman June 3, 1652. He removed to Marshfield. He was buried September 18, 1676. His will was dated September 12, 1676, when he was about seventy-two years old. He bequeathed to wife Anna, sons William and Michael, daughters Margaret and Milicent, grandchildren John Ford, William and John Carver. His widow Anna died in September, 1684. Children: William, Michael, mentioned below; Margaret, Milicent.

(II) Michael Ford, son of William Ford, was born about 1645. He married, December 12, 1667, Abigail Snow, daughter of Anthony and Abigail (Warren) Snow, granddaughter of Richard and Elizabeth Warren, who came in the "Mayflower." Michael married (second) Bethia Hatch, daughter of Walter Hatch. Children by first wife: Lydia, born February 11, 1668, at Marshfield; Hannah, October 19, 1670; William, mentioned below; James, April 4, 1675; Abigail, April 28, 1679; Patience, April 22, 1682. Children by second wife: Thomas, April 30, 1685; Deborah, October 24, 1686; Bethia, March 16, 1687-88; Susanna, July 26, 1689; Bathsheba, March 1, 1691; Ephraim, July 18, 1692; Elizabeth, March 3, 1694; Elisha, January 19, 1696-97; Mehitabel, September 18, 1698; Martha, October 29, 1700.

(III) William Ford, son of Michael Ford, was born at Marshfield, December 26, 1672. He had a son William, mentioned below.

(IV) William Ford, son of William Ford, was born in 1696. He married, December 7, 1721, Hannah Truant. Children, born at Marshfield: Silence, born November 22, 1722; Abner, mentioned below; Nathan, January 15, 1727; Elijah, September 24, 1735-36; Levi, May 18, 1739.

(V) Abner Ford, son of William Ford, was born at Marshfield, November 8, 1724. He married, in 1754, Bethia Sampson. He had one child, Silence, baptized at Marshfield, April 30, 1758. He appears to have moved about that time to Lincoln county, Maine. According to the first federal census, Abner Ford



Louis C. Ford

was living in Lincoln, Maine, and had in his family three females; Abner Jr. had three sons under sixteen, and two females.

(VI) Abner Ford, son of Abner Ford, was born about 1750-55. He was a soldier in the revolution, and a pensioner after the war. He was in Captain Mercres Carr's company, Colonel Joseph North's regiment, serving in the retaking of the mastship "Gruel," September, 1777. He was at Ticonderoga under Benedict Arnold.

(VII) Abner Ford, son of Abner Ford, was probably born at Whitefield, Maine, 1795, and died at Sebec, Maine, 1858. He was a machinist by trade, and a wheelwright at Sebec. He installed the machinery in the mills of the vicinity. In politics he was a Whig. He was a member of Sebec Lodge, Free Masons, afterwards of Milo. Three generations of his family were made Masons in this lodge. He married Mehitable Hatch, who was born at Cambridge, Maine, about 1802, and died at Sebec about 1895. Children: 1. Caleb Jewett, mentioned below. 2. Caroline, born at Sebec, 1822; married Theodore Wyman, of Sebec, a merchant. 3. Eliza Jane, 1824; married John Morrison, of Corinth, farmer and lumberman; she died at Corinth, Maine, 1827, died young, of scarlet fever. 4. David S., 1827, died young, of scarlet fever. 5. Lucy A., 1829, died young, of scarlet fever. 6. Llewellyn, 1831, died at Sebec, unmarried; served in the First Maine Cavalry in 1863, died of typhoid fever while home on a furlough. 7. Melvina, 1833; married Judson E. Parker, merchant of Corinth. 8. Annette, married Henry M. Richardson, of Sebec, a retired farmer; she died February, 1914. 9. Frank M., 1836, died at Bangor, unmarried, a traveling salesman.

(VIII) Caleb Jewett Ford, son of Abner Ford, was born at Mayfield, Maine, then called Fordtown, the first white child born in Mayfield, December 31, 1820, and died at Atkinson, Maine, in 1896. He attended the public schools of Sebec and the Charleston Academy, now the Higgins Institute. He learned the trade of machinist and millwright, and also followed farming in Atkinson, where he lived. He followed his trade in various factories and foundries in Dover and Foxcroft. In politics he was a Republican. He represented the district in the state legislature in 1872, and served as selectman of the town for many years. He was a member of Piscataquis Lodge, Free Masons, of Milo, and of Piscataquis Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, of Dover. He married, at Atkinson, Maine, Helen P. Snow, who died at Milo, about 1900; she was a daughter of Dr. Eleazer Wheelock Snow, who was born at Whitefield or Bath, New Hampshire, in 1799, and died at Atkinson, Maine, 1851. He came

to Atkinson after his marriage and practiced medicine there, making his professional visits on horseback. He received his degree as doctor of medicine from Dartmouth College. In politics he was a Whig. Dr. Snow married Dorcas Hibbard, who was born at Bath, in 1801, and died at Atkinson, in 1876. He was a son of Henry (?) Snow. Children of Dr. Snow: 1. Mrs. Ford. 2. Edwin Payson, died at Atkinson, a physician in that town; married (first) Henrietta Chase, of Sebec, (second) Lovina Reed, of Charleston, Maine. 3. Amanda Payson Snow, died at Atkinson; married Russ A. Snow, a first cousin, of Atkinson, farmer. Children of Caleb Jewett Ford: 1. Mary W., born at Sebec, August 22, 1850; married Crosby Oliver Hutchinson, of Atkinson, a farmer; she died in February, 1913. 2. Louis Caleb, mentioned below. 3. Caroline A., June 24, 1856, in Atkinson; married (first) Frank J. Freese, of Atkinson, a farmer, (second) R. H. Morrison, of Sebec, where they now live.

(IX) Dr. Louis Caleb Ford, son of Caleb Jewett Ford, was born at Atkinson, Maine, August 11, 1852. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Foxcroft Academy. He studied medicine in the Maine Medical College at Brunswick, Maine, and graduated in the class of 1877 with the degree of doctor of medicine. He began to practice immediately at Sebec, where he remained until September, 1880, when he located at Milo. He has been a general practitioner at Milo since that time, and is a leader in his profession. He has been health officer several years and is county medical examiner. In politics he is a Republican. He has been supervisor of schools. He is a member of Piscataquis Lodge, Free Masons, and is past master; member of Raboni Chapter, No. 62, Royal Arch Masons, of Brownville; of Bangor Council, Royal and Select Masters; of Dirigo Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Milo, of which he is past noble grand. He was formerly a member of the Ancient Order of United Workmen of Milo, of which he was the medical examiner. He is also a member of the Knights of the Golden Eagle of Milo; Milo Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star; Pleasant River Grange; Crotona Club of Milo; the Piscataquis County Medical Society, of which he has been secretary; the Maine State Medical Society; the Piscataquis Historical Society. He was formerly a member of the Improved Order of Red Men.

He married (first) June, 1877, at Atkinson, Antoinette Perkins, who was born at Orneville, Maine, February 14, 1852, died July 23, 1885, at Milo, daughter of Joseph and Mary

(Ayer) Perkins. Her father was a farmer of Atkinson. Dr. Ford married (second) February 26, 1885, at Bradford, Maine, Edith Annette Rogers, who was born at Brownville, daughter of William S. and Elizabeth (Hobbs) Rogers, of Brownville. He was a mason. Children of Dr. Ford: 1. Caleb, born at Sebec, October 3, 1878, died at Milo, December, 1896; graduate of the Milo high school. 2. Helen, born at Milo, February 24, 1881; married Arthur C. Dyer, of Dover, Maine, now of the firm of Dyer Brothers, grocers; she was a graduate of the Milo high school and of the Pernin School of Shorthand, of Boston. 3. Antoinette, born at Milo, June 1, 1884; married Walter E. Burnham, of Greenfield, Massachusetts; they reside in Palmer, Massachusetts, where he is employed in the State Fish Hatchery; she is a writer on natural history subjects and a taxidermist, a graduate of the Milo high school and of Ladies' Tailor and Millinery College, Boston; she was before her marriage a milliner at Dexter and Milo, Maine. 4. Abner, born January 28, 1907.

William Sherman, the immigrant ancestor of this family, settled in the Plymouth colony about 1630. No relationship between him and the other Sherman immigrants has been proved as yet. He lived first at Duxbury, where he is recorded as a yeoman and planter. He was a taxpayer there in 1652. As early as 1637 his name appears in the list of proprietors. He was on the list of those able to bear arms in 1643. He finally removed to Marshfield, near Plymouth, and his descendants have been numerous in that town. He was admitted an inhabitant of the town of Marshfield, November 13, 1644, and held various town offices. When he came to this country he was without means, but he was thrifty and industrious and left to his children a generous estate. He owned real estate in Rochester and Marshfield. He was a useful and active citizen. Before he died he conveyed to his sons various lots of real estate. He deeded a share to Samuel, June 9, 1673; to John, February 5, 1673; to William, August 16, 1676. He died October 25, 1679. The inventory of his estate was dated December 30, 1680, and he was buried in the family burying ground at Marshfield. Judging from the date of his marriage and from the fact that he was called an old man at the time of his death, he was born as early as 1610. He married, in 1638, Prudence ———. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; John, born 1646, died 1722; William, a soldier in King Philip's war; perhaps other children.

(II) Samuel Sherman, son of William Sher-

man, was born 1640-50, in Plymouth colony, now Massachusetts. As already mentioned, he received from his father a part of the homestead and in the deed his father calls Samuel "my noble son." He married (first) Hannah Daggett, (second) Hannah ———. Children, born at Marshfield: Sarah, married Josiah Foster; Prudence, "maiden turned of seventy," married Robert Cushman, aged eighty years; Susanna; Hannah, born February 20, 1688; Samuel, November 1, 1690; Mary, October 1, 1691; Joshua, January 1, 1693; Desire, October 1, 1695; Patience, March 1, 1698; William, June 1, 1699; Gershom, 1700; Caleb, mentioned below.

(III) Caleb Sherman, son of Samuel Sherman, was born at Marshfield, April 1, 1703. He married Rebecca ———. Children: Young, born June 6, 1746; Ring, mentioned below; Hannah, October 29, 1751; Sarah, June 27, 1753; Elizabeth, July 1, 1755.

(IV) Ring Sherman, son of Caleb Sherman, was born at Marshfield, December 17, 1749. He appears to have been a Loyalist during the revolution, and to have settled in New Brunswick. The names of his children are not known to the writer, excepting Ring, mentioned below, and Josiah, of Salisbury, who married ——— Wartman, and had three daughters.

(V) Ring (2) Sherman, son of Ring (1) Sherman, was born at Salisbury, New Brunswick, 1798, died there in 1872. He was a farmer, owning large orchards. He was well educated and fond of books. He married Rachel Jacques, who died in Salisbury, aged eighty-four years. They were members of the Baptist church. Children: 1. Caleb, mentioned below. 2. John, born 1827, a ranchman died in North Dakota in 1896; married (first) ——— Blackney, who died in 1862, (second) Grace ———; children by first wife: Freeze, a manufacturer in South Dakota, and John, of St. Louis, Missouri. 3. ———, married Jacob Beck, of Salisbury, a farmer, and had children: Sherman and Lemuel Beck.

(VI) Caleb (2) Sherman, son of Ring (2) Sherman, was born at Salisbury, New Brunswick, October 25, 1824, died at Oakfield, Maine, November 14, 1903. He had a common school education. He was a farmer, lumberman and nursery proprietor. In 1864 he removed from Salisbury to Oakfield, and located on the old Spaulding farm, which he subsequently sold. He bought another farm in Oakfield, however, and followed farming there as long as he lived. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member of the Baptist church. He married, December 31, 1845, Mary Jane Blakney, born October 15, 1827, in New

Brunswick, died at Oakfield, Maine, February 22, 1888. Children: 1. Susan A., born June 9, 1847, in Salisbury; married Charles L. Berry, of Houlton, a merchant; children: Frank, a carriagemaker at Island Falls; Percy, a traveling salesman; Cassius, a tinsmith and plumber of Island Falls; Frederick, in partnership with his brother Frank; Lillian, married John Roach, carpenter and architect, Island Falls; Charles, blacksmith, Island Falls. 2. Joseph R., born at Salisbury, March 24, 1849, died at Masardis, Maine, February, 1905; was a cook by trade; lived at Woodstock, New Brunswick, and in the west; married (first) Lizzie Mullens, (second) Ella Dine, who now lives at Masardis; children by first wife: Harry, a miller in Oregon; Calen, a miller in Oregon; Pearl; one child by his second wife. 3. William J., twin of Joseph R., died 1914; resided at Island Falls; unmarried. 4. Annie E., born March 23, 1851, died at Oakfield, August 14, 1896; married William Corliss, of Smyrna; children: Nellie, married Paul Neddo, a farmer, Oakfield; Sumner, married Sophia Cameron; Wendell, a miller of Oakfield; Justine, married Henry Collins, a farmer, Oakfield; Amber, married R. Dowe, farmer, Orino, Maine; Eva, married (first) Stephen Files, (second) Elmer Byron, camp owner, at Island Falls; Mary, married ——— Higgins, mail clerk at St. John, New Brunswick; Grace, deceased; Susie, in training school for nurses. 5. C. Ambrose, born at Salisbury, August 9, 1853; married (first) Helen Brown, of Oakfield, who died in 1884, (second) Ardra Thompson; he is a farmer in Oakfield; member of the Baptist church and Oakfield Grange; children by first wife: Charles, married Annie Shorey; Paul, unmarried, resides with brother Charles; Henry, married Nellie Crandall; children by second wife: Merle, a school teacher; Emma. 6. Sarah Lavinia, born November 2, 1855, in Salisbury, New Brunswick; married Avon D. Weeks, of Houlton, a mill owner, farmer and lumberman; he died July, 1913; she died September 28, 1910; children: June A., married George Rosie, a salesman of Milo; Kate B., married Dr. Bunker, of Calais, Maine; Helen C., married Ralph Tillie, living at Squa-Pan, Maine, he a potato buyer and carpenter; Hadley F., unmarried; Gertrude, married Chester Feeley, druggist, Houlton. 7. Fred M., born at Salisbury, March 24, 1858; married Varina Mollens, of New Brunswick; he is a farmer and agent for machinery, Island Falls; has been a miller and lumberman; children: Waldo, carpenter of Island Falls, married Bessie Eaton; Mabel, married Sterling Moore, carpenter, Bangor; Don, unmarried;

Ray, deceased; Reed; Maynard. 8. Mary A., born at Salisbury, August 2, 1860; married William W. Sewell. 9. Charles Walter, mentioned below. 10. Bessie A., born at Oakfield, January 12, 1865; married William C. Harper, farmer and carpenter; children: Amy, married Boyd Crandall, Oakfield; Percy, unmarried; Mildred, married Joel Hamm, Smyrna; Caleb; Marjorie; Dorris. 11. Gertrude H., March 6, 1867; married Charles L. Weeks, brother of Avon D. Weeks; he is a guide and carpenter at Masardis; children: Beatrice, married Ellis McCurdy, farmer, Masardis; Lincoln, resides with sister Beatrice; Bessie, bookkeeper and stenographer, Bangor; Gussie, clerk; Harold, station agent; Edwina; Mary; Hope.

(VII) Charles Walter Sherman, son of Caleb (2) Sherman, was born December 11, 1862, in Salisbury, New Brunswick. When he was six months old, his parents removed to Oakfield, Maine, where he attended the public schools. During his boyhood he worked on his father's farm. In 1893 he located at Smyrna on a farm of one hundred and twenty acres, which he has cultivated since that time. He is a prominent and influential citizen. In politics he is a Republican. For the past three years he has been town treasurer, and he has been member of the school board, road commissioner and for three years member of the board of health. He belongs to the Oakfield Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, and to the Baptist church, of which he has been deacon for the past six years. He married, September 10, 1887, at Ludlow, Maine, Amy Maria Stephens, born at Ludlow, December 24, 1867, educated in Ludlow schools and Patten Academy. She taught school in Merrill, Maine, two years before her marriage. She is a member of the Baptist church, and was formerly a member of the Houlton Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. She is also a member of the Woman's Christian Temperance Union. Children, born at Smyrna: 1. Beecher Avon, born December 2, 1890; attended Patten Academy and Hodgins' Business College of Houlton; a potato buyer of Oakland; member of the Loyal Order of Moose, and of the Baptist church; married Edith Hamm, born at Smyrna, April 5, 1891, graduate of Ricker's Classical Institute and for two years a school teacher before marriage; child, Jean Nevada, born at Smyrna, April 18, 1913. 2. Charles Walter Jr., born June 20, 1893; chauffeur, living in Calgary, Alberta, Canada. 3. Annie Purrington, born January 1, 1896; student for two years in Ricker's Classical Institute of Houlton. 4. Ray Wellman, born October 8, 1904.

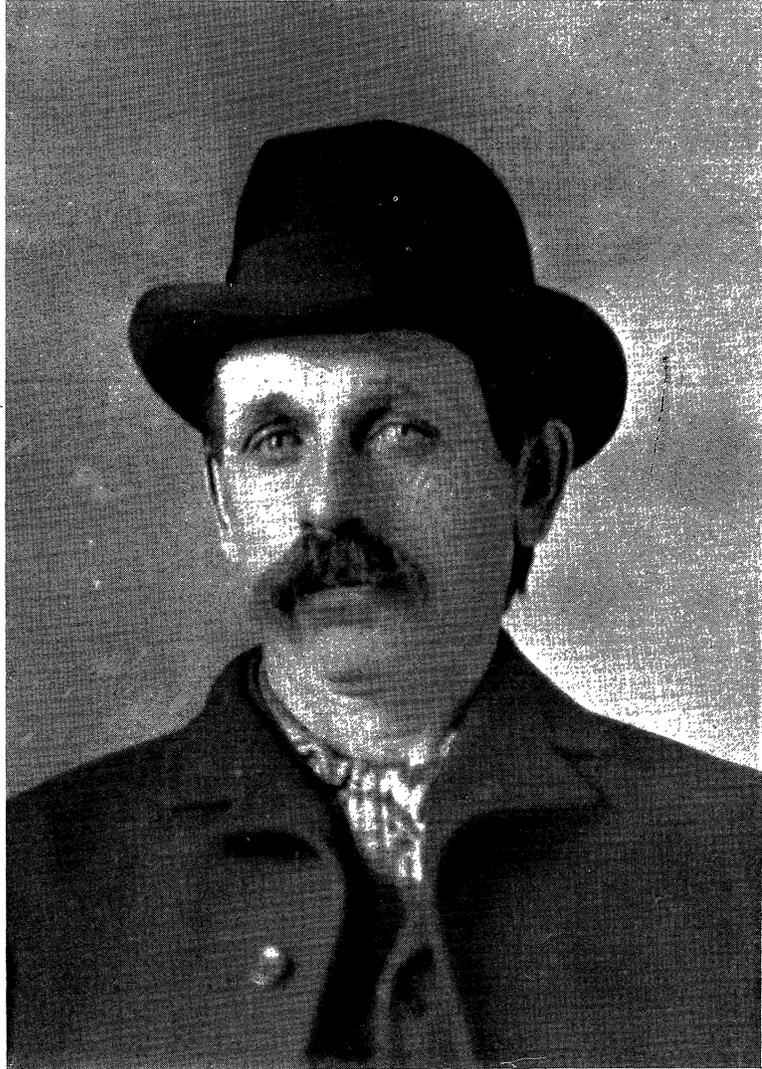
McLAUGHLIN Three brothers of this name came from Ireland to this country, one of them settling in New Brunswick, and the other two settling in the United States. The subject of this sketch is descended from the one who went to New Brunswick, whose name was very likely Thomas McLaughlin.

(I) Robert McLaughlin was born probably in New Brunswick about 1766, died in Charlotte county, New Brunswick, about 1858. He was a farmer there. He married Elizabeth Stevens, born and died there. Children: 1. Daughter, married ——— Norton, and they lived on bank of Kennebec river. 2. Daughter, married Daniel Whitton, and they lived at North Vassalboro, Maine. 3. Daughter, married George Thirston, a farmer in New Brunswick. 4. Lydia, married (first) ——— Thirston, (second) ——— Townes, a farmer; she died in Charlotte county, New Brunswick. 5. Eliza, married (first) John McLaughlin, (second) James Davis, a farmer; she died in Charlotte county. 6. Steven, a farmer; married (first) Eliza Smith, (second) ———; died in Charlotte county. 7. Daniel, mentioned below. 8. Robert, was a farmer; married Margaret Miller; died in New Brunswick. 9. Levi, farmer; married Mary Smith; they died in Charlotte county. 10. Thomas, married Adeline Palmer, both deceased.

(II) Daniel McLaughlin, son of Robert McLaughlin, was born in New Brunswick, February 15, 1812, died at Oakfield, Maine, December 24, 1900. He lived in New Brunswick until 1869, when he settled in Oakfield. He was a farmer and a lumberman. He purchased a farm in Oakfield on which he lived the remainder of his life. He became naturalized, and was a Republican in politics. He married Helen B. McGeorge, born April 7, 1812, in Scotland, died at Oakfield in October, 1901. She was daughter of William and Elizabeth (Little) McGeorge, who came to this country when she was about seven years of age, and settled in Charlotte county, New Brunswick; William McGeorge died in 1833, when a young man; he was a farmer; his wife died in 1863. Children of William and Elizabeth McGeorge: 1. Ann, died in Canada; married John Lundy, of New Brunswick, farmer, deceased. 2. Helen B., married Daniel McLaughlin, mentioned above. 3. Jane, died in New Brunswick; married Daniel Trafton, of New Brunswick, farmer, deceased. 4. Mary, died in New Brunswick; married John Trafton, farmer, brother of Daniel. 5. Elizabeth, died in New Brunswick, unmarried. 6. Margaret, lives near Seattle, Washington; married (first Benjamin Simmons, farmer, (second Jeremiah John-

son, farmer, deceased. 7. Peter, died in Minnesota; farmer; married Elizabeth Kelley, of New Brunswick, deceased. 8. William, died in California; farmer; married Margaret McLaughlin, second cousin of Daniel McLaughlin. 9. David, died in California; farmer; married Jane Little, of New Brunswick. 10. Andrew, lives in Minnesota; farmer; married Lucy Ann Hasty, of New Brunswick. Children of Daniel and Helen B. (McGeorge) McLaughlin, all born in Charlotte county: 1. Asa, born 1836, died at Old Town, Maine, in 1898; married Mary McConnell, of Old Town, deceased. 2. Edgar, born 1838; a miner in California for forty years. 3. Oscar, born 1840; married Emily David; they live in state of Washington, at Port Angelus. 4. Nelson, mentioned below. 5. Jeannette E., born March 6, 1845; married Samuel White, of Charlotte county, farmer; they live at Oakfield. 6. William S., born May 23, 1847; married Sarah Clark, of Oakfield; was killed in a dynamite accident at Port Angelus, Washington, where she now lives. 7. Robert Pearl, born 1849, died 1863, in Charlotte county. 8. Clarence, born 1851, died 1852. 9. Daniel Webster, mentioned below.

(III) Nelson McLaughlin, son of Daniel McLaughlin, was born June 6, 1842. He was educated in Charlotte county, New Brunswick. He is a farmer and lumberman. In politics he is a Republican. For two years he served as collector in Oakfield. He lives now at Dyer Brook, Maine, and is a member of Monument Lodge, No. 196, Free and Accepted Masons, Houlton, Maine, of which he was steward several years; also is a member of Oakfield Grange, and of Orangemen at Smyrna Mills. He is insurance agent for Oakfield Grange now. He married (first) June 20, 1865, Emeline Steward, in Charlotte county, where she was born January 4, 1844; she died at Oakfield, September 3, 1885. He married (second) Clara Barrows, December 25, 1893, in Houlton; she died at Oakfield, May 16, 1912. Children by first wife: 1. Ivy Florence, died aged ten years. 2. Phoebe E., born in Charlotte county, January 1, 1868; married Philip Parker; they live in Beverly, Massachusetts. 3. Charles K., born at Oakfield, 1870; married Elsie ———, of California; lives at Skowhegan, Maine; farmer. 4. Melissa E., born 1872 in Letter B township, deceased. 5. Willard E., born in Houlton in 1874; married Janie Robinson, of Golden Ridge, Maine; they live at Sherman, Maine. 6. Gertrude L., born at Houlton in 1875; married Elbridge Leach, of Massachusetts. 7. Ivy M., born at Oakfield in 1877; married Dudley Conant, of Presque Isle, Maine, where they live. 8. Edgar N.,



Daniel Webster McLaughlin

born at Oakfield in 1879, died as result of hunting accident in Sherman; married Ethel Ambers, of Sherman. 9. Harold V., born at Oakfield, 1881, died 1906 at Uxbridge, Massachusetts, unmarried. 10. Cora E., born at Oakfield, 1883; married Joseph McNelle, of Dyer Brook, Maine, where they live. 11. Daughter, died in infancy. By second wife: 12. Claude M., born at Oakfield, July 5, 1895. 13. Hudson D., born at Oakfield, July 24, 1899.

(III) Daniel Webster McLaughlin, son of Daniel McLaughlin, and brother of Nelson McLaughlin, was born May 30, 1855, in Bailey, New Brunswick, and now lives at Dyer Brook, Maine. He received his education in Bailey, and at Oakfield, where his parents settled when he was twelve years of age. He was twenty-one years of age when he married, and he became owner of a farm of one hundred and ninety acres at Dyer Brook, which he now manages. In politics he is a Republican, and he has served as first selectman for one year, now holding the offices of collector and member of the school board. He is a member of Island Falls Lodge, No. 206, Free and Accepted Masons; of the Odd Fellows of Smyrna, Maine; and of the Independent Order of Foresters, Smyrna Mills. He married Mary Effie Clark, born at Smyrna, June 18, 1857, and educated at Oakfield, where her parents settled when she was very young. She is a member of the Eastern Star, Island Falls Chapter, and of the Oakfield Grange. She is daughter of John B. Clark, born in Brownville, Maine, about 1823, died at Oakfield in 1903, where he was a farmer and blacksmith; he married Mary Young, born at Linneus, Maine, about 1833, died at Oakfield in 1901. Children of John B. and Mary (Young) Clark: 1. Sarah, married William S. McLaughlin, son of Daniel McLaughlin, mentioned above. 2. Ernest, married Angie Sharp, of Merrill, Maine; they live at Smyrna Mills, where he is blacksmith. 3. Mary Effie, married Daniel W. McLaughlin, mentioned above. 4. John, married Nora Shields, of Oakfield; they live at Mars Hill; farmer. 5. Janie, married John McGerry, of Oakfield; she died at Port Angelus, Washington, where he now lives. 6. Annie, married John Luce, of Farmington, Maine, where he died, a farmer; she died at Oakfield. 7. Bernal, married Annie Mores, of Oakfield, where she died; he is a farmer there. 8. Mattie, twin, died young. 9. Lydia, twin of Mattie, died young. 10. Stanley, married Lillian Rackliff, of Farmington; they live on farm in Oakfield. 11. Daughter, died young. Children of Daniel Webster and Mary Effie (Clark) McLaughlin: 1. Clyde Drell, mentioned below. 2. Cordia, born at Oakfield,

May 2, 1882; married Guy Crosby, of Oakfield; farmer; children: Sylvia and Effie, live with parents.

(IV) Clyde Drell McLaughlin, son of Daniel Webster McLaughlin, was born in Oakfield, Maine, May 15, 1876. He attended the public schools there and at Dyer Brook, Maine, leaving school in 1892 to work on his father's large farm. There he remained until the spring of 1910, when he purchased a farm of one hundred and thirty-three acres in Dyer Brook, on which he now lives. In politics he is a Republican. He has served for two years as road commissioner in Dyer Brook. He is a member of the Maccabees, Oakfield Tent, No. 57, and of Island Falls Lodge, No. 206, Free and Accepted Masons; he is also a member of Oakfield Grange. He married Ella Margaret White, born at Lambert Lake, Maine, February 8, 1879, and received her education in the public school at Vanceboro, Maine. She is a member of Oakfield Grange (see White II). Children of Clyde Drell and Ella Margaret (White) McLaughlin, born at Dyer Brook: 1. Carl, born April 24, 1897; has attended the Houlton high school. 2. Kemp, born June 5, 1899. 3. Cleo, born March 13, 1901. 4. Villard, born June 1, 1903. 5. Ralton, born December 23, 1906. 6. Jennie, twin of Ralton. 7. Augustus Abbott, born April 5, 1913.

(The White Line).

(I) James White, the immigrant ancestor of this line, was born in Ireland about 1801, and came to this country, settling at New Brunswick, Canada, where he died at Wolf Corners, in 1881. He lived in Charlotte county, New Brunswick, all his life after coming over here. In religion he was a Presbyterian. He married ———. Children: William J., lives at Antigo, Wisconsin, a farmer; George F., mentioned below; Daniel, of whom nothing further is known.

(II) George F. White, son of James White, was born in New Brunswick in 1854. He is a carpenter by trade, and worked at Vanceboro, and for the past twenty years has worked in Oakfield. He married, at Lambert Lake, Agnes Trafton, born at New Brunswick in 1856, daughter of Enoch Trafton. Enoch Trafton was born in Charlotte county, New Brunswick, about 1828, died at Oakfield, Maine, in 1905; he was a farmer in Charlotte county, later moving to Lambert Lake, Maine, and then to Oakfield; he married Elizabeth Pinkerton, born in Charlotte county in 1836, died at Lambert Lake, June 20, 1912. Children of Enoch and Elizabeth Trafton: 1. Agnes, married George F. White, of this sketch. 2. Albert, married (second) Mattie

Grass; they live at Clearwater, Minnesota; carpenter. 3. Ellen, married Peter Leme, of Minnesota; they live at Clearwater. 4. Joseph, runs a meat market at Clearwater. 5. William, married Ella Trafton, of Lambert Lake; lives at Danforth, Maine; a millwright. 6. Emma, married Albert Marshall, of Bailey, Charlotte county, New Brunswick; they live at Lambert Lake. 7. Enoch, married Hepsie Gellerson, of Lambert Lake; works on Bangor and Aroostook railroad; lives at Millinocket, Maine. 8. Annie, married Hill Howland, of Lambert Lake; lives at Baring, Maine. 9. Melvin, married Cynthia Grass, of Lambert Lake; lives at Oakfield, Maine. 10. Emerson, died young. 11. Cassie, married Herbert Grass; died at Lambert Lake, where he now lives. 12. Emily, married George Grass, farmer; they live at Lambert Lake. 13. Stella, married Herbert Grass, who married (first) Cassie Trafton. Children of George F. and Agnes (Trafton) White: 1. Ella Margaret, born February 8, 1879; married Clyde Drell McLaughlin (see McLaughlin IV). 2. Frank, born at Lambert Lake, October 21, 1881; unmarried; farmer in Oakfield. 3. Cora, born March 28, 1883, at Lambert Lake; married Dexter Smart, of Oakfield, Maine, where they live; he is a painter and carpenter. 4. Fred, born at Lambert Lake, April 7, 1885; lives at Oakfield. 5. Ellsworth, born at Lambert Lake, March 31, 1887; married Violet Plummer, of Oakfield, where he is station agent for the Bangor and Aroostook railroad. 6. Melvin, born at Vanceboro, July 21, 1889, unmarried, lives in Oakfield. 7. Roland, died in infancy. 8. Leland, born at Oakfield, August 1, 1893; works for Bangor and Aroostook railroad; unmarried; lives at Oakfield. 9. Edith, born at Oakfield, July 21, 1895.

The surname Scribner was
 SCRIBNER originally Scrivener, meaning a professional writer or conveyancer. There were at least four families in England early named Scrivener owning landed estates. The first of the name in America was Matthew Scrivener, a member of the council of Virginia colony in 1607. It does not appear that he had a family, although he was commended by Captain John Smith as a "very wise understanding gentleman." He was drowned in the James river a few years after his arrival. Benjamin Scrivener, ancestor of the Connecticut Scribners, married at Norwalk, Connecticut, March 5, 1680, Hannah Crampton. He was of Huntington, Long Island, at an earlier date.

(I) John Scribner, immigrant ancestor of another branch of the family, came from Kent,

England, before 1652, to Hampton, New Hampshire, and to Dover, New Hampshire, where he died October 2, 1675. He was a large landowner and a person of influence. His will is dated November 27, 1674. He bequeathed to wife Mary and children. Children: John, Edward, Thomas and Elizabeth.

(II) Thomas Scribner, son of John Scribner, was born in Hampton, New Hampshire, and removed to Kingston. He also lived in Exeter, New Hampshire. He died in 1718. He owned much land and was a prominent citizen. He married (first) December 25, 1702, Sarah, daughter of John and Sarah (Godfrey) Clifford; she was born October 30, 1673, and died June 5, 1706. He married (second) February 4, 1708-09, Hannah Welch, daughter of Philip Welch, of Ipswich; she was born in 1680. Children by first wife: John, mentioned below; Deborah, born September 7, 1705. Children by second wife: Sarah, born November 18, —; Elizabeth, May 1, 1709; Edward, April 27, 1711; Samuel, March 29, 1713, died young.

(III) John Scribner, son of Thomas Scribner, was born at Hampston or Kingston, December 6, 1703. The Kingston records give the record of marriage of John to Susanna Davis, July 5, 1749, and of John to Deborah Smith, September 27, 1750. One of these marriages was probably of his son John, and the other his second marriage.

(IV) John Scribner, son of John Scribner, was born about 1725, at Kingston. In 1770 he settled with seven others among the pioneers and founders of Waterboro, Penobscot county, Maine. This place was also called Massabesic in the early days. The census of 1790 gives among the heads of families of Waterborough, Samuel Scribner, probably a brother of John, having three males over sixteen years, one male under that age and five females in his family; Daniel, with two males over sixteen, two under that age, and four females; Edward, with one male over sixteen, two under that age, and one female; Edward Jr., who had no children; Samuel Jr. John had two males over sixteen and one female in his family.

(V) Daniel Scribner, son of John Scribner, was born in 1750, at Kingston. He was a soldier from Massabesic in the revolution, in Captain Smith's company, Third York County Regiment. His age was then thirty years. His complexion is described as dark (page 932, *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution*, vol. xiii). He came to Waterboro in childhood. He followed farming for an occupation. He died at Otisfield, Maine. Besides other children, as shown by the census of 1790, he had Daniel, mentioned below.

(VI) Daniel Scribner, son of Daniel Scribner, was born at Waterboro, Maine, in 1776, and died at Patten, Maine, in 1862. He was educated in the common schools, and followed farming. He was also a carpenter and barn framer, and he worked at this trade in Waterboro, Springfield, Lincoln, Crystal, Maine. He was a Whig in politics, afterward a Republican. He was a member of the Free Will Baptist church. He served in the war of 1812, at Portland, Maine, when the ships "Enterprise" and "Boxer" attacked the town. He married (first) Hannah Kneeland, who died at Otisfield, Maine. He married (second) Hannah Sampson, who was born in Harrison, Maine, in 1789, and died at Patten in 1857. Children by first wife: 1. Sally, died at Bridgton, Maine; married Hiram Willard, a stone-cutter by trade. 2. Aaron, died at Mount Chase, Maine, a farmer, who also owned a half-way camp, which was destroyed by fire, in which he lost two children burned to death, and in which he was so severely burned that he died soon afterward; married Diadama Stevens. Children by second wife: 3. Miles Sampson, born in Parkman, Maine, died in Augusta, Maine, a merchant; married (first) Lovisa Fish, (second) Lovena McPheters, of Holden, Maine; he served in the civil war in the Eighth Maine Regiment for six months; his son Miles served in the same regiment. 4. Asenath, born and died at Parkman; married Solomon Cole, a farmer. 5. Diana, born at Parkman, died unmarried at Patten. 6. Hannah Cole, born at Parkman, died at Bridgton, Maine; married (first) ——— Robbins, (second) John Troop, who was killed in the battle of Cold Harbor; served in the Eighth Maine Regiment. 7. Jemima S., born at Parkman, died at Patten; married Lorenzo Wadlin, of Saco, Maine, a farmer. 8. Reuben S., born at Lincoln, Maine, died at Patten, a tailor by trade; married Elizabeth ———. 9. Mary Ann, born at Springfield, died at Crystal; married Albion K. P. Hamilton. 10. Daniel, mentioned below.

(VII) Daniel Scribner, son of Daniel Scribner, was born at Springfield, May 3, 1834, and died October 17, 1913. When he was eight years old his parents removed to Lincoln, Maine, and four years later to Crystal, in that state. He attended the public schools in these towns, and in 1851 went to work on a farm, continuing in this occupation until he enlisted in the summer of 1861 in the Fourteenth Maine Regiment, Volunteer Infantry. He was appointed a corporal, and at the time of his discharge in the summer of 1865 he had the rank of sergeant. He served in the civil war under

Generals William T. Sherman, Nathaniel P. Banks and Benjamin F. Butler in the Mississippi river campaigns. He took part in the engagements at Baton Rouge, Winchester, and many other actions. He was taken prisoner at the battle of Winchester and sent to Libby prison. After several weeks he was transferred to Belle Isle prison. After two months he was paroled and exchanged. After he was mustered out he was clerk in a store at Patten, Maine, for six months. Since 1867 he was a farmer and merchant in Patten. In politics he was formerly a Republican, later a Progressive. He was selectman for two years, town treasurer for six years, tax collector for a long period, and for thirty-five years trial justice. He was a member and for many years a deacon of the Congregational church, and also a member of the executive committee. He was a member of Katahdin Lodge, Free Masons, of Patten, and a past master; member of Patten Grange, No. 394, Patrons of Husbandry. He was formerly treasurer of the Patten Water Company. He was postmaster of Patten under President McKinley. He married, in 1873, in Conway, New Hampshire, Tenie A. Warren, who was born at Denmark, Maine, in 1845, and died at Patten, May 25, 1905. Children, all born at Patten: 1. Lomami Wadlin, 1875, died at Ouray, Colorado, in 1901, a miner, unmarried. 2. Roland Sampson, 1877, died 1898; left at the end of his sophomore year in the University of Maine and enlisted in the First Maine Regiment in the Spanish war; contracted typhoid at Chickamaugua, and died in the general hospital at Portland, Maine. 3. Rosalie, born 1881, died in infancy. 4. Caleb Warren, mentioned below.

(VIII) Caleb Warren Scribner, son of Daniel Scribner, was born at Patten, Maine, March 1, 1882. He attended the public schools and Patten Academy, from which he was graduated in 1901. He was a student in the University of Maine. In 1902 he left college and assisted his father in the work of the homestead. He is now in charge of the farm and has continued in farming there to the present time. He has also been a successful real estate dealer. In politics he is a Progressive. He has served on the school committee, as collector of taxes, and member of the board of health. He is a member of the Congregational church, and of Katahdin Lodge, No. 96, Free Masons, of Patten, of which he is now junior steward. He is also a member of Patten Grange, No. 394, of which he was master for four years, and of the Maccabees of Patten. He was married, in Patten, August 27, 1904, to Margaret E. Main, who

was born in Crystal, Maine, September 11, 1883, graduate of Patten Academy in 1902; member of the Congregational church, and of Patten Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star; of Patten Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. She is a daughter of Martin Van Buren Main, who was born August, 1850, in Brunswick, Canada, and now resides at Crystal, Maine. He is a farmer. In politics he is a Democrat, and for a number of years he has been the tax collector. During the civil war he ran away from home to enlist in the army, but was sent home on account of his youth. He married Lucy Hockter, who was born in Ohio, August, 1860. Children of Martin Van Buren Main: 1. Henry Main, born February, 1881; married Ethel Webster, of Patten; he is employed by the Bangor & Aroostook Railroad Company, and is proprietor of a moving picture theatre in Patten. 2. Margaret B., married Caleb Warren Scribner, mentioned above. 3. Dora Main, born June, 1889; married John Douglas, of Crystal, Maine, where they reside. 4. Martin L., November, 1892; graduate of the Patten Academy in 1913, employed on the Bangor & Aroostook railroad. 5. Bertram Main, born August 13, 1894, died in infancy. 6. Agnes Bernice Main, twin of Bertram, died in infancy. 7. Stanley, August 13, 1899.

Martin L. Main, father of Martin Van Buren Main, was born in New Brunswick, Canada, March, 1828, and is now living in Crystal, Maine. He had a farm in Oxboro, Maine, on the Aroostook river, and afterward another in Crystal. He is now retired. In politics he is a Prohibitionist. He is a member of the Free Will Baptist church, of which he has been deacon for many years. He married Maria Curo, who was born in Scotland, 1820, died in Crystal, 1908. Children of Martin L. Main: 1. James Main, married Julia Hoxter. 2. Eliza Main, married Henry Downing, of Groveton. 3. Martin V. B., mentioned above. 4. Isadore Main, married William McFarland, now of Island Falls. 5. Martha, born at Oxbow, Maine; married Murray Nason. 6. Mary Main, married (first) David Campbell, (second) James McKeen, (third) Simeon Pomeroy, of Medway. 7. Jane Main, died at Groveton, married Edward Blake. 8. John Main, married (first) Lillian Marston, of New Castle, Maine, (second) Alice ———, and they reside in Hersey, Maine. 9. Charles Main, married Annie Barton. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Caleb W. Scribner: Tenie, born July 16, 1906; Daniel, February 26, 1908; Elizabeth Chadbourne, October 2, 1909; Archie, May 3, 1911; Hugh, twin of Archie.

Jarvis or Jarvice Gould or Goold GOULD was the immigrant ancestor of the Gould family in America. He came from county Kent, England, in 1635, and settled in Hingham, Massachusetts, where he had a house lot of five acres, on South street, near Hersey street, July 3, 1636. He sold it to Thomas Lincoln, the weaver. He was a cordwainer and a member of the church. He removed to Boston and died there May 27, 1656, aged fifty-one years. He married Mary ———, who died prior to his death. Children: John, mentioned below; Joseph, born March 11, baptized March 25, 1649.

(II) John Gould, son of Jarvis Gould, was born July 28, and baptized in Boston, August 30, 1646. He was a trooper in King Philip's war in 1676, and a soldier in 1682. He married, August 21, 1673, Mary Crosman, daughter of Robert and Sarah Crosman. He survived his wife and died at Taunton, where he resided, December 14, 1711. Children: Mary, died young; John, mentioned below; Hannah, Joseph, Nathaniel, Mary, Jabez, Benjamin, Elizabeth.

(III) Joseph Gould, son of John Gould, came to Kittery, Maine, when he was twenty-two years old. He bought in 1709 land at Treworgy's Point, in the north part of Eliot, and he died there May, 1762, aged eighty-two years. He married, at Kittery, in 1705, Bethiah Furbish, daughter of William Furbish. Children: Mary, born May 22, 1706-07; Bethia, married Richard Church Jr.; William, married Ann Searles; Samuel, mentioned below; Joseph; Hannah, married Robert Tidy; Sarah.

(IV) Samuel Gould, son of Joseph Gould, was born at Kittery, Maine, and settled in Berwick, Maine. His will was proved July 27, 1779. He married Sarah ———. Children: Samuel, married and had children, Ezra and Samuel, of Dixmont, Maine; Mussey, married Elizabeth Robinson; Mary, married ——— Jepson; Sarah, married Jedediah Morrill; Judith. The Quaker records show the marriage of Mussey Gould, September 28, 1751, to Martha Frye; and, January 27, 1768, to Elizabeth Tibbitts; the marriage of Samuel Gould to Sarah Hanson, August 22, 1761, and of Samuel Jr. to Margaret Hussey, October 4, 1761.

(VI) Edward Gould, grandson of Samuel Gould, founder of the Berwick branch, was a farmer in Berwick, Maine. Children: 1. Edward, a farmer and butcher, died at Berwick; married ———; children: Martin, married Abbie M. Gould; Edward; Albert and a daughter. 2. Samuel, died at Houlton; married Sally Morrison, who subsequently married Oliver

Gould, mentioned below. 3. James, died at Houlton; married ——— Frisbie. 4. Daniel, died at Berwick, a farmer. 5. Lydia, died at Berwick, unmarried. 6. Oliver, mentioned below.

(VII) Oliver Gould, son of Edward Gould, was born at Berwick, Maine, April 9, 1804, died at New Limerick, Maine, July 10, 1865. He attended the public schools. He became a farmer in New Limerick, where he owned one hundred and sixty acres of land and lumber mills. In politics he was a Republican, and he took a prominent part in town affairs. He attended the Methodist church. He married Sally (Morrison) Gould, born at Parsonfield, Maine, June 28, 1811, died at Fort Fairfield, August 6, 1897. She was a member of the Baptist church. Children, all born in New Limerick, Maine: 1. Abbie M., born May 23, 1830, died April 17, 1888, in Lowell; married Martin B. Gould, her first cousin, of Berwick, Maine, a railroad man, killed in a railroad accident. 2. Samuel J., born April 10, 1832, died at Minneapolis, Minnesota, November 18, 1902; a railroad man, afterward a farmer near Minneapolis; married Carrie Olmstead. 3. Mary Jane, September 7, 1834, died at Patten, Maine, January 5, 1907; married John Q. Bradbury, of New Limerick, a railroad man, killed in a railroad accident. 4. Daniel E., born June 12, 1836, died at Minneapolis, May 20, 1877; a railroad and lumberman. 5. Henry Harrison, mentioned below. 6. Albert O., born August 25, 1842, died at New Limerick, November 10, 1861. 7. Sarah F., born July 3, 1846, died November 19, 1861, at New Limerick. 8. John F., born September 11, 1849; married Ella Howe, of Minneapolis; he is a druggist in that city.

(VIII) Henry Harrison Gould, son of Oliver Gould, was born at New Limerick, Maine, April 17, 1840. He attended the public schools until 1860, when he assisted his father on the homestead at New Limerick until 1887. He then bought a farm in Fort Fairfield, Maine, having sold the homestead to which he succeeded. In 1904 he sold his farm in Fort Fairfield and bought a place of two hundred and forty acres in Patten, where he has since lived. In politics he is independent. He was selectman of New Limerick for several years, and member of the school board, and also town treasurer. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church, and of Patten Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He married, December 25, 1870, at Linneus, Maine, Rebecca J. Pipes, born in Albert county, New Brunswick, Canada, in January, 1854. Her parents removed to Houlton, Maine, when she was twelve years old and she was educated

there in the public schools. She also is a member of the Methodist church and of the Grange. Children of Henry Harrison Gould: 1. Fred H., born at New Limerick, November 21, 1871, died at Fort Fairfield, April 21, 1892. 2. Albert O., April, 1873; he was educated in the New Limerick schools and at Eastman Business College at Poughkeepsie, New York; employed by the International Harvester Company at Bangor; married May Hamor, of Bar Harbor. 3. Mabel F., born March 19, 1877; graduate of the Fort Fairfield high school; now bookkeeper for the Houlton Furniture Company. 4. Harland R., born July 18, 1882; graduate of the Fort Fairfield high school; married Edna Hall, of Patten; they reside at Sherman, Maine, where he is engaged in farming. 5. Gertrude L., born at Fort Fairfield, September 8, 1890; graduate of the Patten high school in 1909; has taught school one year in Patten and two years in Fort Fairfield. 6. Walter B., born at Fort Fairfield, December 11, 1898; student in the Patten high school.

Rufus Pipes, father of Mrs. Gould, was born January 29, 1825, at Amherst, Nova Scotia, died at Easton, Maine, November 22, 1902. He taught school for many years in Albert county, New Brunswick, and afterward followed farming in New Limerick. After retiring, he lived at Easton. He was a Republican. For many years he was deacon of the Baptist church. He married Jane Brewster, born in Albert county, New Brunswick, April 16, 1826, died at New Limerick, December 20, 1899. Children of Rufus and Jane Pipes: 1. James Brewster, born in Albert county, New Brunswick, April 17, 1849; a carpenter; married Annie Hackett, of Patten, Maine. 2. William Rufus, born April 30, 1851; married Sarah Graham, of Woodstock; they reside at Presque Isle, Maine; he is a merchant. 3. Rebecca J., married Henry Harrison Gould, mentioned above. 4. Mary E., born October 14, 1856; married Emery Hubbard, of New Hampshire, a farmer later at Dover, Maine, where she now resides, a widow. 5. Wallace I., born April 16, 1859; married Myrtie Robins, born at Oakfield, Maine; now living at Corinna, Maine. 6. Herbert N., born October 24, 1862; married Sophia ———, of Dakota; they reside on a farm in New Limerick. 7. Annie I., born July 12, 1865, at Houlton; married Hudson Drew, of New Limerick; he is a carpenter in Houlton. 8. Lillian, born July 24, 1868, in New Limerick, died there August, 1885.

William Pipes, father of Rufus Pipes, was born in Nova Scotia and died in Amherst, Nova Scotia. He was a ship builder. He was a member of the Methodist church. He mar-

ried ———. Children, born in Nova Scotia: 1. Hannah, married Harris Calhoun, owner of saw mills. 2. William Coglan, was postmaster of Albert for many years. 3. Rufus, mentioned above. 4. Thomas, a prominent citizen, served in the Canadian parliament.

Robert Clark, the immigrant ancestor, was born in the north of Ireland and came in 1725 with other Scotch-Irish to Londonderry, New Hampshire. He married Letitie Cochrane, of another prominent Scotch-Irish family of Londonderry. Children: William, born 1735; John, mentioned below; Samuel, 1739; Ninian, 1741; Jane, 1742; Letitia, 1744; Agnes, 1747; Elizabeth, 1750.

John Clark, son of Robert Clark, was born in Londonderry, New Hampshire, in 1737. He married Nancy Stinson. Children: Robert, David, Letitia, Polly, Alexander, mentioned below; William, Jane, Betsey, John.

Alexander Clark, probably a brother of Robert Clark, mentioned above, was born at Londonderry, New Hampshire, and was one of the early settlers of Belfast, Maine. He was selectman in 1777, town clerk 1781-1800. He died in Brooks, Maine, January 31, 1839, aged ninety-five years. His wife Hannah died December 28, 1820, aged seventy-eight years. Various other Clarks also settled in Belfast, but it is believed that the family mentioned below descended from Alexander.

(I) James Clark, a descendant of Alexander Clark, was born April 7, 1790, died at Greenfield, Maine, April, 1840. He lived in Belfast, Maine, and was a sailor. In 1826 he moved to Greenfield, Maine, and bought one hundred acres of land which he cleared, and he conducted a farm until his death. In politics he was a Democrat. He served in the war of 1812 with Perry's fleet. He married Sarah Dodge, born December 2, 1794, died at Greenfield in 1853. Children, born at Belfast: 1. James, mentioned below. 2. Lavona, born about 1816; married Frank Costigan, a farmer; both deceased. 3. Margaret, born 1818, died in Burlington, Maine, 1897; married Jeremiah Page, a farmer, hotel proprietor, lumberman, merchant; was prominent in Burlington, and well-to-do; deceased. 4. Mary, born 1820; married Edward Coney, brother of ex-Governor Coney, of Maine; lived in Augusta, Maine. 5. Robert, born 1822, died at Greenfield, 1852; married Emily Dolliff, of Greenfield; she lives in Morrill, Maine, having married (second) Joseph Mears; children of Robert: Robert F., lives in Freedom, Maine, a tinsmith, and George, of Morrill, Maine.

(II) James (2) Clark, son of James (1)

Clark, was born at Belfast, Maine, October 2, 1814, died at Sherman, Maine, January 22, 1882. He was educated at Belfast, and owned his father's farm in Greenfield. In 1865 he moved to Sherman, where he purchased one hundred and seventy-five acres, where he lived until his death. In politics he was a Democrat, and later a Republican. He served as road commissioner, school agent, and in other town offices. He married, October 23, 1842, Maria A. Jackson, who was born in Belfast, January 11, 1824, died in Sherman, September 2, 1899. Children: 1. Arsenath, born September 14, 1843, in Greenfield, died September 16, 1846. 2. Robert, born June 2, 1847, in Greenfield, enlisted in 1864 in Fourteenth Regiment Maine Volunteers, and died at Georgetown, South Carolina, 1865, unmarried. 3. Luther, mentioned below.

(III) Luther Clark, son of James (2) Clark, was born in Greenfield, Maine, May 3, 1849. He was sixteen years of age when his parents moved to Sherman. He attended the Greenfield and Sherman schools until 1867, when he began to work on his father's farm of one hundred and seventy-five acres at Sherman Mills. He inherited this farm from his father, and has lived on it all his life since. In politics he is a Republican. He married, in Sherman, May 3, 1874, Jessie F. Perry (see Perry III). Children, born in Sherman: 1. Waldo W., born July 21, 1875; attended school in Sherman, and lives at Sherman Mills; is a cattle buyer and butcher; married Ethel Greaves, of Silver Ridge, Maine; children: Maurice James, born at Sherman, September 6, 1903; Eleanor Greaves, Sherman, November 14, 1905; Madeline, Sherman, June 8, 1908. 2. Effie A., born September 16, 1877; married Chester A. Barrows, of Sangerville, Maine; they live at Winterport, Maine, where he is station agent for the Bangor & Aroostook railroad. 3. Lizzie E., born July 5, 1879, died April 8, 1888. 4. Luther Jackson, born December 23, 1881; educated in Sherman and at Bucksport Seminary; married Eleanor Coombs Williams, of Sangerville; child, Florence Arsenath, born in Sangerville, Maine, December 1, 1913; they live in Arlington, where he runs a garage. 5. Mattie E., born February 6, 1886; graduate of Sherman high school, and of the Eastern Maine General Hospital at Bangor; is a trained nurse in Bangor. 6. Jessie Perry, born July 11, 1887; graduate of Sherman high school; is a telegraph operator at Sherman Station for the Bangor & Aroostook railroad. 7. Verna A., born August 30, 1889; graduate of high school at Winterport, Maine, and also studied at Castine Normal School; has taught at Sangerville, Silver Ridge, North East Carry, and Sherman,

Maine. 8. Ralph W., born December 2, 1891; graduate of Sangerville high school; unmarried; is at a garage at Winterport, living with his parents. 9. Fred P., born October 4, 1896, died October 14, 1897.

(The Perry Line).

Three Perry brothers came from England, and one settled in New York state, one in Connecticut, and one in Vermont. This branch is descended from the Vermont family.

(I) William Perry was born in Vermont about 1804, died at Exeter, Maine, about 1842. He was a carpenter, being skilled at his trade. In politics he was a Whig. He married Mary Elizabeth McCard, born in 1806, died at Sherman about 1869. Children: 1. Joseph T., mentioned below. 2. Mary Elizabeth, born 1829, died at Sherman in 1909; married Ezra Cushman, of Sherman, a farmer. 3. Albert, born 1831, died at Haverhill, Massachusetts, 1911; married Susanna Peavy, of Patten, Maine, and she died at Groveland, Massachusetts. 4. Son, died young. 5. Samuel, born 1835, died at Groveland; enlisted from Massachusetts in 1862 and served nearly two years, dying a few years later. 6. Jonathan A., born in 1838, at Exeter, Maine; lives at Sherman Station; married Lois Frank, of Sherman, born 1841 in Blue Hill, Maine, died in 1901. 7. William, born 1840, died in civil war, enlisting from Groveland, and dying at Washington, D. C. 8. Helen, born 1842, died at Groveland about 1865; married Daniel Sawyer, a jeweler of Groveland.

(II) Joseph T. Perry, son of William Perry, was born August 23, 1827, at Exeter, Maine, and now lives in Sherman, a retired farmer. He was nineteen years of age when he went to Sherman, and at first he ran a mill, later buying a farm there. In politics he is a Republican, and he has served as road commissioner, as school superintendent and in other town offices. He married (first) Emily Cushman, born in Buckfield, Maine, died in Sherman. He married (second) Charlotte E. Eaton, born May 29, 1836, in Strong, Maine; died at Sherman, November, 1908. She was of Scotch descent. Children by first wife: 1. Emily, died in infancy. 2. Lizzie M., married Edson Owen, of Sherman; lives at Bradford, Massachusetts; he is a plumber. 3. William A., died at Somerville, Massachusetts; married Nettie Longfellow, of Silver Ridge; was a member of Somerville Fire Department; she married (second) Samuel Pease, a retired carriage manufacturer, and they live at Merrimac, Massachusetts. Children by second wife, born in Sherman: 4. Jessie Freemont, mentioned below. 5. Florence E., born September 17, 1859;

attended Sherman High School; married Boardman W. Curtis, of Blue Hill, Maine; he died at Sherman in 1903; was a farmer. 6. Daniel H., born May 6, 1861; attended Sherman High School; married (first) Carrie E. Whitney, of Damariscotta, Maine; (second) Emma Clevitt, of Caribou, Maine; they live in Sherman. 7. Mattie E., born December 25, 1867; attended Sherman High School; married John Pease, of Merrimac, Massachusetts, carriage manufacturer, deceased; she lives at Merrimac.

(III) Jessie Freemont Perry, daughter of Joseph T. Perry, was born June 10, 1857, in Sherman. She attended the Sherman High School. She is a member of the Congregational church. She married Luther Clark, of Sherman Mills (see Clark III).

Colonel Clayton came with a
CLAYTON British regiment from Eng-
land during the Revolution.

At the close of the war he went with his regiment to St. John, New Brunswick, where he located on a government grant at Sheffield or Majorfield. He married ——— Archibald, of New York City. Among their children was Lyman, mentioned below.

(II) Lyman Clayton, son of Colonel Clayton, was born at Sheffield or Majorfield, New Brunswick, and died at an advanced age in 1866, in East Saginaw, Michigan. He was a farmer and lumberman. Late in life he went to Michigan with four or five sons and two daughters. Children: 1. George, died in New Brunswick. 2. Archibald, farmer, miller and lumberman, probably died in Michigan. 3. John, was at one time a police officer at Saginaw City. 4. Enoch, went to the then distant West. 5. Fred, lived in Canada, opposite Detroit, Michigan, was a stone mason. 6. Charles Washburn, mentioned below. 7. Ann, married ——— McKay, a hotel proprietor in Detroit. 8. Eliza, married a farmer in Michigan.

(III) Charles Washburn Clayton, son of Lyman Clayton, was born at Majorfield, New Brunswick, January 15, 1820, died at Ashland, Maine, October 16, 1896. He was a farmer, lumberman, mill owner and a manufacturer of starch. He located in Plantation No. 8, Maine, and after a few years there moved to Masardis, where he lived for about six years. Thence he went to Garfield and finally to Ashland, Maine. In politics he was a Republican. He enlisted in the civil war in the Fifteenth Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry and served about eight months. He was discharged on account of illness. He was a member of the Ashland Protestant Episcopal Church, and of Pioneer Lodge, No. 72, Free and Accepted Masons.

of Ashland. He married Sarah E. Fernel or Fernald, born at Glenburn, Maine, November 20, 1829, died at Garfield Plantation in February, 1885. She was also a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. Children: 1. Ira, mentioned below. 2. Charles Frederic, born December, 1850; married Mary McQuery, of New Brunswick; they reside at Ashland; he is a farmer. 3. Inez Ann, born 1853; married George Randolph Ketchum, of Woodstock, New Brunswick, now a farmer in Garfield Plantation; she died in Ashland in 1893. 4. Ida May, born December 9, 1855; married Wilbur Bartlett, born at Ashland, now a farmer at Garfield. 5. Abbie, born February 23, 1862; married (first) William Smith, of St. John, New Brunswick, a hay buyer of Fort Fairfield; married (second) George Randolph Ketchum, mentioned above; resides at Garfield. 6. George W., born August 24, 1863; married (first) Rose Gordon, of Masardis; (second) Edna Gordon, her sister, who died in Masardis; he resides in Garfield.

(IV) Ira Clayton, son of Charles Washburn Clayton, was born ten miles south of Masardis in Aroostook county, Maine, September 14, 1849. He attended the public schools. He worked on his father's farm and in winter followed lumbering in the woods until he was twenty years old. He then became a contractor for hauling logs. He also followed farming until 1898, when he retired. He is now living at Washburn with his wife on the farm of his son, Charles W. Clayton. He was for many years a Republican in politics, but is now a Progressive. He has been assessor of the town of Garfield and for three years was town treasurer. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. He is a member of Pioneer Lodge, No. 72, Free and Accepted Masons. He married, March 13, 1870, in Garfield, Adelia Robinson, born in Ashland, November, 1849. Children, all born in Garfield: 1. Norine M., born December, 1870; married Frank McDonald, a druggist in Boston. 2. Charles W., born September, 1872; married Louise Sinclair, of St. John Plantation, Maine; he is a sawyer in Seattle, Washington. 3. Ada K., born June 1, 1874; a stenographer, Boston. 4. John R., born November 3, 1876; married Annie Munn, of Mapleton, now of Skowhegan, a farmer. 5. Clarence L., born March, 1878; resides in Oakland and has charge of the timber lands of the Ashland Manufacturing Company. 6. Ira, mentioned below. 7. Sarah L., born July, 1883; died in Washburn, October 20, 1912; married Leroy Ballard, a carpenter, of Washburn. 8. James, born April, 1885; married (first) Augusta Wilder; (second) Mabel

Rockwell, of Washburn. 9. Archie, born March 6, 1890.

Daniel Robinson, father of Adelia (Robinson) Clayton, was born in Kennebec county, Maine, died at Ashland about 1873. He was a farmer in Ashland all his active life. In politics he was a Democrat. He married Mary Ann Rafford, born August, 1823; she is living in Ashland. Children of Daniel and Mary Ann Robinson: 1. Orrin, married ——— Smith, of Masardis; he is a farmer in Ashland. 2. Lot, married Fannie Bolton; resides on his father's farm, Ashland. 3. Adelia, married Ira Clayton, mentioned above. 4. Charles, married (first) ——— West; (second) Jennie Bolton, a sister of Fannie Bolton, just mentioned; they reside at Masardis. 5. Esther, married David Stevens, of Ashland, a farmer there. 6. Isabel, married Fielder Bolton, brother of Jennie Bolton; a farmer, at Smyrna.

(V) Ira (2) Clayton, son of Ira (1) Clayton, was born at Garfield Plantation, Maine, October 3, 1881. He attended the public schools of his native town until 1890 when his parents removed to Mapleton, where he also attended school. He began to work in the lumber business when he was fifteen and continued in the woods and on the river drive for eight winters. In 1898 he bought a farm on the State road in Mapleton, consisting of a hundred acres. In 1905 he sold this farm and bought another of one hundred and twenty-two acres in Washburn, where he has since lived. He has ninety-five acres in cultivation. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of Castle Hill Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, Knights of Maccabees of Castle Hill, and of the Protestant Episcopal church.

He married, May 22, 1910, in Washburn, Jessie Sloat, born there March 8, 1885. She attends the Baptist church. Joseph Sloat, her father, was born in New Brunswick, February 29, 1852. He is a farmer in Washburn, a Republican in politics. He married Martha Burtsill, born at Fort Fairfield, April 1, 1859. Children of Joseph Sloat: 1. Inez, married Miles Pelkey, of Washburn. 2. Alice, married Henry Howes, of Ashland. 3. Pearl, died in Mapleton, December, 1908. 4. Hester, married Alden Webber, of Mapleton, a farmer. 5. Henry, married Lou Sloat, of Easton, Maine, resides on a farm in Washburn. 6. Jessie, married Ira Clayton, mentioned above. Abram Sloat, father of Joseph Sloat, was born in New Brunswick, 1826, died at Castle Hill, Maine, 1899. He was a farmer in his native place and afterward at Castle Hill, where he died. He married Martha Henderson, born in New Brunswick, 1828, died at Castle Hill, 1902. Children of Abram Sloat: 1. Darius,

died at Easton, Maine; married (first) Gussie Bump; (second) Laura Elliott, now of Easton. 2. Joseph, mentioned above. 3. Abram, a farmer, Ashland, married Olive Martin, of Ashland. 4. Benjamin, died in the service in the civil war. 5. Hiram, a farmer, died at Castle Hill; married Nellie Fitz Herbert, of Fort Fairfield; now living at Castle Hill. 6. Allen, a mail carrier at Fort Fairfield. 7. Martha, died at Castle Hill; married Charles Smith, a farmer of Castle Hill. 8. Charlotte, died at Castle Hill; married Richard Bell. 9. Lydia, married George Mitchell. 10. Ada, married George Robinson, of Presque Isle, a livery stable owner and wagon dealer. 11. Dora, married Samuel Moulton, of Boston, employed in the watch factory at Waltham, Massachusetts. Mr. and Mrs. Ira Clayton have one child, Athil, born September 29, 1912.

Anthony Potter, the immigrant POTTER ancestor, was born in England in 1628, died in 1690. He settled in Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he is first recorded in 1648. His house was situated near the stone mill, being the one which was built by Major-General Daniel Denison. Later Mr. Potter lived opposite the soldiers' monument, and about 1661 he built a "lean-to" on that site, with the town's permission. The house was next the old tavern which still stands; the old inn-keepers there were John Sparks, Rogers, Smith and Treadwell, the latter having been the keeper during the Revolution. Mr. Potter owned a farm, one of the best in town, on the road to Salem, about a mile southwest of Ipswich village, and extending north to Ipswich river. He was successful in the raising of fruit. He and his wife gave a silver cup to the Ipswich Church. His wife's tombstone at Ipswich bears the following inscription: "Here lys burried Mrs. Elizabeth Potter, who died March ye 10, 1712, aged 83 years. A tender mother,—A prudent wife,—At God's command—Resigned her life." Anthony Potter married Elizabeth Whipple, born 1629, died 1712, daughter of Deacon John and Sarah Whipple. Children: John, born at Ipswich in 1652; Edmund, born at Ipswich in 1654; Samuel, mentioned below; Thomas, died 1745; Anthony, died 1756; Elizabeth, born about 1661, died before 1730; Lydia.

(II) Samuel Potter, son of Anthony Potter, was born at Ipswich, Massachusetts, died in 1714. He married (first) Joanna Wood, born in 1661, daughter of Isaiah and Mercy (Thompson) Wood. He married (second)

April 18, 1692, Ruth Dunton. He married (third) December 4, 1705, Sarah Burnett, widow of Robert Burnett. Children by first wife, born in Ipswich, Massachusetts: David, born March 27, 1685; Sarah, twin of David; Joanna, born June 16, 1686; Samuel, mentioned below; Thomas, born April 15, 1691; Elizabeth; Henry. Children by second wife, born in Ipswich: Anthony, born October 2, 1696, not mentioned in his father's will; Esther, born December 18, 1703, died 1703; Ezekiel, born in 1704. Children by third wife, born in Ipswich: Esther, born September 10, 1707; Lydia, born June 4, 1710; Abigail, born September 6, 1713.

(III) Samuel (2) Potter, son of Samuel (1) Potter, was born in Ipswich, Massachusetts, about 1688, died in 1747. He married, November 17, 1712, Hannah Dresser, born in 1681-82, died in 1728. She was daughter of Samuel and Mary (Leaver) Dresser. Children, born in Topsfield, Massachusetts: Mary, baptized March 14, 1714, died in infancy; Mary, born May 7, 1715; Elizabeth, born June 30, 1717, died October 25, 1734; Samuel, mentioned below; Hannah, born June 28, 1724.

(IV) Samuel (3) Potter, son of Samuel (2) Potter, was born at Topsfield, Massachusetts, June 28, 1719, died in 1759. He married, July 12, 1738, Abigail Cummings, born in 1719, died in 1765. She was daughter of Isaac and Abigail (Boardman) Cummings. Children, born in Topsfield: Jeremiah, baptized October 17, 1742; Hannah, baptized September 11, 1743; Daniel, baptized June 15, 1746; Prudence, baptized July 17, 1748; Solomon, mentioned below; Samuel, baptized September 17, 1752; Abigail, baptized June 18, 1758, at Topsfield.

(V) Solomon Potter, son of Samuel (3) Potter, was born at Limebrook Parish, Ipswich, Massachusetts, July 29, 1749, died May 25, 1800, in Whitefield, Maine. He settled in New Castle, now Alma, Lincoln county, Maine, after his first marriage, and moved to Whitefield in 1782. His sons, Captain Aaron, Major Daniel and Deacon John, all served in the War of 1812. Solomon Potter married (first) June 11, 1776, Jane Leighton, born in 1755, died in 1794. He married (second) September 20, 1795, Rachel Bartlett, born in 1770, died in 1813. She was daughter of Jacob and Lydia (Chase) Bartlett. Children by first wife, born in New Castle, Maine: Aaron, born March 1, 1777; Daniel, born September 16, 1781. Born in Whitefield: Solomon, born February 25, 1784; Ezekiel, born December 26, 1785; Hannah, born April 22, 1787; Mary (Polly), born July 16, 1790; Jane, born Feb-

ruary 11, 1792. Children by second wife, born in Whitefield: John, born September 29, 1796; James, mentioned below.

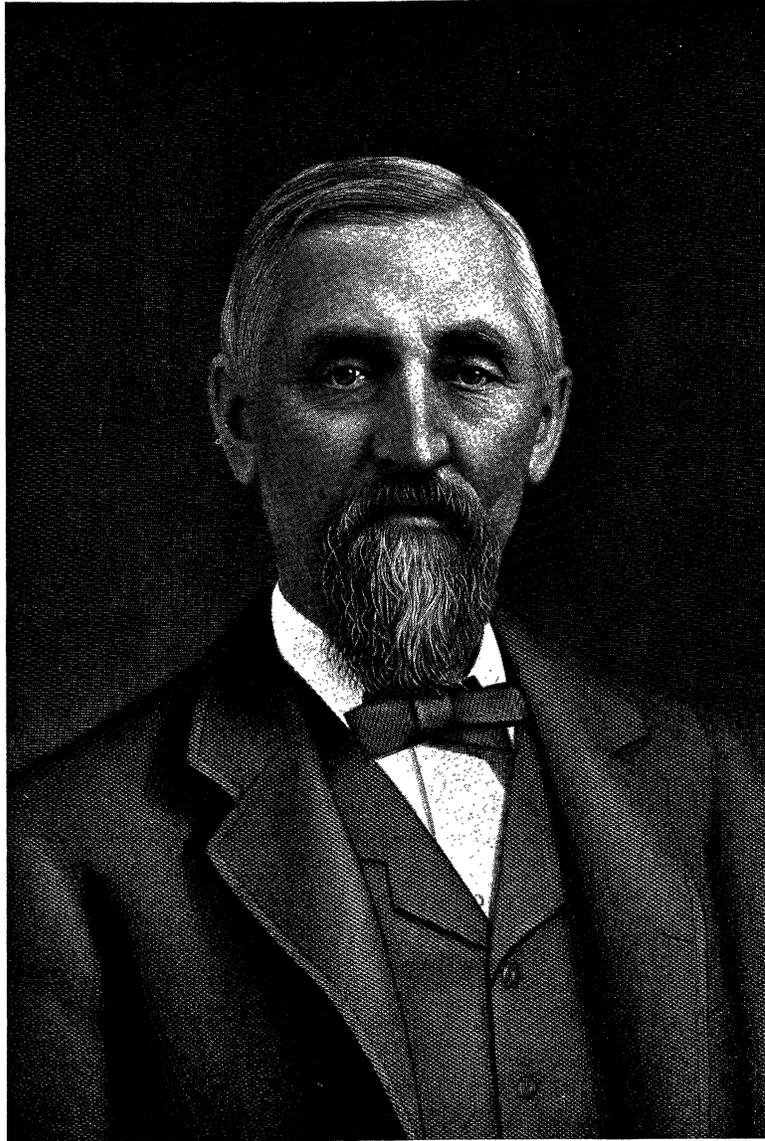
(VI) James Potter, son of Solomon Potter, was born in Whitefield, Maine, February 1, 1800, died March 15, 1875, at Limestone, Maine. He was a farmer in the town of Perry, and later in Caribou. He lived in Limestone after his retirement from active life. In politics he was a Whig, and later a Republican. He married, at Perry, Maine, Mary Goulding, born in 1806, died in 1881, from drowning by falling from a bridge at Caribou, Maine. (The Potter Genealogy gives the dates of her birth and death as 1811-1876). Children, born in Perry, Maine: 1. Lucy Ann, born March 19, 1830; died in Penobscot county, Maine; married Amial Keen, of Kennebec county, Maine; he died in St. John, New Brunswick, where he was a hostler. 2. Joseph Conant, born April 24, 1831; lives in Kingman, Maine, a well-to-do farmer; married Maggie Jacobs, of Danforth, Maine, deceased. 3. Peter Goulding, born December 31, 1832, was drowned in Meadow Brook, February 16, 1858, while breaking up a jam of logs; married Abbie A. Eames, of Kennebec county, Maine, and she lives at Prentice, wife of James —, farmer. 4. George Everett, mentioned below. 5. James Luther, born October 11, 1836, died August 16, 1864, being shot by the enemy on the bank of the Potomac while saving the Flag, being the fifth to fall in same way in one of the attacks at the time; he enlisted in Company B, Eleventh Maine Regiment, in 1861; married Annie —, who died before the war. 6. Mary E., born March 10, 1839, died September 17, 1841. 7. Rachel B., born March 31, 1841, died September 12, 1841. 8. Clark G., born March 19, 1842; married Anna M. Averill. 9. Hannah I., born January 19, 1845, died February 23, 1848. 10. John Letford, born September 11, 1846, died December 1, 1854. 11. Annie M., born March 1, 1850; married William E. Leonard.

(VII) Rev. George Everett Potter, son of James Potter, was born in Perry, Washington county, Maine, November 19, 1833. He attended the public schools of his native town. At the age of fifteen he went to work cutting cordwood for his father, and also assisted his father in the work of the farm. Later he was employed on the river drive as a lumberman. He enlisted in August, 1862, in Company M, First Maine Regiment Heavy Artillery, and was mustered out after the close of the war in September, 1865. He took part in the battles of Spottsylvania, Cold Harbor, Fredericksburg and many other engagements. After the war he engaged in farming at Limestone, Maine,

where he owned three hundred acres, much of which was timber land. He cleared land for tillage and cultivated this place for nine years, then sold it to Deacon Gould. He bought a farm of eighty acres in Monticello, where he remained for a few years. In 1875 he became a minister of the Christian church and for many years he preached in various towns in Aroostook county. He is now retired from active service and residing in Easton, Maine. In politics he is a Republican. He married (first) Abigail Tryphene Trott, born in Perry, died in Lee. He married (second) Jane Theresa Banks, born in Ireland, died in Monticello, Maine. Children by first wife: 1. George Frederick, born at Dexter Plantation, October 9, 1855, died in Monticello. 2. Charles Sumner, born February 14, 1858; married, July 24, 1880, Laura Clendennin. 3. Louis Clark, born May 27, 1860, died at Lee. 4. Laurin Freemont, resides in Limestone, Maine. Children by second wife: 5. Lillian J., born in Prentice, Maine, July 25, 1867; married Fred Lowell, clerk in a department store, Providence, Rhode Island. 6. Harry Everett, born at Caribou, August 25, 1870; soldier in the United States army, lieutenant, has served in the Philippines and in China. 7. James Morgan, born September 12, 1871, at Caribou; married Gussie —, of New Jersey; resides at Gales Ferry, Connecticut; is a Methodist minister. 8. John Garfield, mentioned below.

(VIII) Dr. John Garfield Potter, son of Rev. George Everett Potter, was born at Limestone, Maine, September 20, 1879. His parents removed to Monticello when he was two years old and he attended the public schools there. He graduated from Ricker's Classical Institute at Houlton, Maine, in the class of 1901. For two years and a half he was an attendant in the Rhode Island Hospital at Providence and for another year was a nurse. In 1904 he entered Bowdoin College, from which he was graduated in the class of 1908 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. In 1904 he joined the Alpha Kappa Kappa fraternity. Since graduating he has been practicing medicine at Houlton, Maine. In politics he is a Progressive. He was elected on the school board in March, 1913. He attends the Free Will Baptist church. He is a member of Monument Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Houlton; of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Houlton; of the Maine State Medical Society, the Aroostook County Medical Society and the American Medical Association.

He married, June 1, 1910, at Hodgdon, Maine, Eveline L. Haskell, born at Hodgdon, August 4, 1886, and educated there in the pub-



William A. Walton

lic schools, at Ricker's Classical Institute and in the Aroostook Hospital. She followed her profession as a trained nurse until her marriage.

William Milton Haskell, father of Mrs. Potter, was born at Hodgdon, March 24, 1846. He followed farming there all his active life. He is a Prohibitionist in politics and has held the office of road commissioner for several terms. He is a deacon of the Free Will Baptist church. He married Alma J. Gidney, born at Jimsack, New Brunswick, in November, 1854. Children of William Milton and Alma J. Haskell: 1. George W., born January 30, 1880; clerk in the Boston Store; married Helen Floyd, of Danforth, Maine, now of Houlton; child, Lois Evaline, born January 31, 1908. 2. Willard W., born May 3, 1882; resides in North Vancouver, British Columbia; clerk in a department store; married ———; child, Eveline Winnifred, born March, 1913. 3. Eveline L., mentioned above. 4. Harold M., born July 14, 1894; student in the Bible Institute, Spencer, Massachusetts.

Rev. George W. Haskell, father of William Milton Haskell, was born in 1815, died at Hodgdon, Maine, in 1877. He was a Free Will Baptist minister, preaching in various parishes in Aroostook county and finally locating in Hodgdon, where he died. He married Hannah Smith.

WALTON William A. Walton, whose death occurred at his home, 289 Broadway, Providence, Rhode Island, on June 25, 1914, in the eighty-third year of his age, was one of the well known and substantial residents of the state of Rhode Island, and a self-made man in the truest sense of the word. Beginning life a poor boy, he had climbed the ladder of success, rung by rung, until he had reached a foremost position among the successful manufacturers of New England.

John Walton, grandfather of William A., was one of the old-time hand-loom weavers and resided in Yorkshire, England. He was assisted in his work by his wife, who previous to her marriage was Mary Marsden. As was the custom of those days all the children were also instructed in the same art of hand-loom weaving.

John Walton Jr., son of John and father of William A. Walton, like his father before him, was also a skilled weaver. He bought warps and distributed them among families in the neighborhood to be woven on hand-loom, and when woven the cloth was taken to market by him and sold. He came to America, spending about a year in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania,

but returned to his native country, where he and his wife both passed away. He married Mary Bracewell, daughter of Samuel Bracewell, who was a hat manufacturer. To this union were born eight children, namely: William A., mentioned below; Mary B.; Jane B.; Hannah; Bracewell; Hartley; Thomas, and Samuel.

William A. Walton, eldest child of John and Mary (Bracewell) Walton, was born in Salterforth, Yorkshire, England, September 20, 1831, and was a small boy when his family moved to Bingley, in the same county. His parents were very industrious people, but the wages were small, and with their family to support it was necessary that the children should go to work as soon as possible, so that their earnings could assist in the support of the family. When at the age of eight years William A. Walton wound bobbins at home for his father. The educational advantages of an English factory boy in his circumstances were very limited indeed, and he was taught to read and write in the Sabbath school. However, he received more thorough instruction between the ages of eight and eleven years, when he was helping a sister who tended four looms, and he was released from work to spend a half day in school. About this time he also managed to attend a night school.

The boy's first work in a mill was handing in warp threads. Later he was placed in charge of a loom in a mill at Bingley when only eleven years of age. Here he was engaged in weaving fancy dress goods, and remained there for a period of about three years. From there, in 1845, he went to Bradford, six miles distant, where for eighteen months he was employed operating two fancy Jacquard looms, which necessitated very hard work. He practiced the very strictest economy, with the idea of saving enough money to pay his passage to America, where the opportunities were better and the future brighter for an industrious and ambitious young man of his stripe. Having managed to save ten pounds sterling, he embarked at Liverpool, on the sailing vessel, "Iowa," which was thirty-five days en route, and he landed in New York on June 1, 1853, a stranger in a strange land, with but a few dollars left.

Mr. Walton went to Philadelphia first, upon landing in this country, where a relative resided, and soon found employment at his trade in a mill at a place near Wilmington, Delaware, where he remained until July, 1853. Here he earned and saved enough money to pay his way to Lawrence, Massachusetts, where an acquaintance was employed in the Bay State Mill, and in this mill Mr. Walton

also found employment, and there did his first work at spinning, running a hand jack. He remained there until October, when he accepted a better position in the Almy Mill, then conducted by a Mr. Russell, at Almyville, Moosup, Connecticut, his wages here being one dollar per day. Here the boss and "fixers" were starting up a Jacquard loom, and were experiencing considerable trouble with it, in fact, could not start it. Mr. Walton said to the superintendent that he believed he could start and run the loom, as he had been a Jacquard weaver in England. He was given a trial, and instructions were given other employees to keep away from him. He soon had the loom running and the warp woven out. He put in other warps and wove them out, and was then offered the position of loom "fixer" at five dollars per week, which was one dollar less than he had been receiving for weaving. He was considered a first-class weaver, as the average earnings of weavers were then from four to five dollars per week. He began his work as loom "fixer," but for some unknown reason, perhaps an oversight, his wages were not reduced. After serving as loom "fixer" here for a year, on twelve "Bay State" looms, and building the chains for the same, at the above wages, he asked that his pay be raised to \$1.25 per day. He was told that the other "fixers" were paid only seven dollars per week, but rather than lose his services his wages were increased. After remaining there for about a year and a half, Mr. Walton resigned his position to become assistant overseer in the weaving department of a mill owned by the Merrimac Woolen Mills Company, at Dracut, Massachusetts, near Lowell, and two years later he left this position to take charge of the weaving department of a woolen mill in Brookdale, Massachusetts, where he continued for a period of two years. Mr. Walton was then tendered a position in the Elm Street Woolen Mill at Providence, Rhode Island, as loom "fixer" at \$1.50 per day, and while filling this position he bought passage to California, intending to seek his fortune in that far western State, but John P. Willard, who was boss weaver at Millville, Massachusetts, at that time, induced him to accept the position as second hand in the latter mill, at \$2.00 per day, and Mr. Walton continued in this position for a period of about four years. His next position was in the Bradford & Taft mill at Blackstone, Massachusetts, where he spent two and a half years, as weaver and designer, receiving \$2.50 per day for his services.

In 1865 Mr. Walton assumed charge of the Weybosset Mills, in Providence, where his successful management very soon secured for

him the special favor of the owners, who steadily increased his salary, and, in further appreciation, presented him with a government bond for five hundred dollars. Soon after he acquired an interest in this mill and as the profits continued large it furnished him a good capital at the end of fifteen years, when he disposed of his interests for about \$80,000. Mr. Walton was now in a position to fulfill a lifelong ambition, to own a mill, and he purchased of David L. Aldrich and Edwin Milner, in 1879, the Wood River Mills, located in the town of Richmond, Rhode Island, in which venture he was for a time associated with William Blakely. In 1883 Mr. Blakely retired from the business, selling his interests to Mr. Walton, who greatly improved the property, erected new and comfortable homes for the operatives, and thus attracted an unusually good class of help. Here Mr. Walton did splendid work, and was instrumental in having the postoffice established there, which took the name of Alton. The little village which surrounded the mill was a most prosperous one and the general atmosphere of refinement and contentment that pervaded the locality was largely due to his generosity and his personal interest in the welfare of his employees. Alton was one of the cleanest and best kept mill villages in the state, and its mill gave employment to about two hundred people, and produced cassimeres valued at \$325,000 annually. This business was continued by Mr. Walton until 1899, when the plant was destroyed by fire, and, his other interests by this time having become very extensive, together with his advancing years, he did not desire to reëngage in active business, so that the property was not rebuilt.

Mr. Walton was one of the organizers and leading spirits in the Smith Webbing Company, at Pawtucket, Rhode Island, which is a most flourishing and prosperous concern, and has probably the most up-to-date plant of its kind in the country. He became the first president of this company, continuing in that capacity until 1912, when he resigned the office, although he retained a position on the board of directors until his death. Mr. Walton was also a director of the Narragansett Electric Lighting Company; of the Hope Mutual Fire Insurance Company; of the What Cheer Mutual Fire Insurance Company; and of the Textile Finishing Machinery Company, all of Providence. He was for over four years a member of the board of park commissioners of Providence, having been appointed January 4, 1904, and resigning the office on June 29, 1908, on account of failing health.

Mr. Walton was a prominent and influential

member of the Masonic organization, holding membership in Adelphoi Lodge, No. 33, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; Providence Chapter, No. 1, Royal Arch Masons; Providence Council, No. 1, Royal and Select Masters; St. John's Commandery, No. 1, Knights Templar, and the Rhode Island Consistory, having attained the thirty-second degree. He was also a member of Palestine Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine, of Providence. He was a member of the Rhode Island School of Design, and was much interested in the work of the same. His religious affiliation was with the Society of the Pilgrim Congregational Church, of Providence, of which he served for many years as a member of the finance committee.

On November 28, 1860, while a resident of Millville, Massachusetts, Mr. Walton was united in marriage at Pascoag, Rhode Island, to Mary Wynn, who was born September 9, 1836, in Wiltshire, England, daughter of Isaac and Sarah (Mortimer) Wynn, of Pascoag, with whom she came to America when five years of age. Before her marriage to Mr. Walton she was formerly a successful school teacher. Her grandfather fought at the battle of Waterloo under General Wellington. Mr. and Mrs. Walton's wedded life covered a period of over fifty years, and both being fond of traveling, they made several visits to their native country, enjoying the scenes of their childhood. To Mr. and Mrs. Walton were born four children, one of whom died in infancy, the others being as follows: 1. Clara W., born November 22, 1861, married, May 5, 1882, Clifton P. Brown, of Providence, and to this union were born two children, namely: Gertrude Walton, born February 3, 1888, and Clarence Walton, born May 8, 1892, who died December 14, 1899. 2. William Hartley, born June 4, 1863, is connected with the real estate and insurance firm of G. L. & H. J. Gross, of Providence, with whom he holds a responsible position, and is also secretary of the Gross & Gross Company, of New York. 3. John Mortimer, born May 15, 1872, is treasurer of the National Construction and Equipment Company, of New York, builders of electrical railways; he married Mabel Roberts, and they have two children, namely: Mortimer and Robert.

Mr. Walton was a man who made many friends during his long and active life, possessing those sterling qualities which ever win esteem. In his pleasant home at No. 289 Broadway, he had resided since November, 1891, and since 1865 had been a resident of Providence, where he was well and favorably known. He enjoyed the reward of a success-

ful and well-directed life, and held the respect and confidence of a wide circle of acquaintances. A friend, in writing of Mr. Walton, said of him: "I came to know him as he really was, for a more open-hearted man never existed. There was nothing hidden, nothing deceptive, but he spoke right out, just as he felt, sometimes perhaps to his own detriment. He was naturally a very liberal man. In the weave room, while at Dracut, and also in after years, as I know him, he was a genius. To have a thing to do, was simply to go and do it, and it was always done in the quickest possible way, and with the least possible waste. There was no guess work, no experimenting, but he merely took the tools, and went and fixed the loom, and always good naturedly. I never knew him to abuse a weaver, but rather to conciliate them, even when they felt disposed to be ugly." In the death of Mr. Walton, Rhode Island lost one of its best known and most successful manufacturers, as well as one of its oldest and most respected citizens.

Adam Brouwer, or more properly Adam Brouwer Berkhoven, came to this country from Ceulen or Cologne in 1642 and settled at New Amsterdam, where he married, March 19, 1645, Magdalena Jacobs Verdan. Berkhoven was probably a family name. Brouwer is the Dutch for brewer and was doubtless the occupation of Adam or his ancestors. To some extent Berkhoven was used by his children in this country, but it was finally dropped for Brouwer. Adam Brouwer bought a house and garden in New Amsterdam, February 3, 1645, of Hendrick Jansen, who refused to give a deed and sued. Adam Brouwer received a patent from the government for a lot on Manhattan Island, and August 19, 1656, he sold this lot to Dirck Schil-luyne with house thereon, between the lot of Jan the cooper on the west and Egbert Woutersen on the east. In 1661 he and Isaac De Forest owned the oldest tide mill in Brooklyn. It was known as Brouwer's mill, later as Freeke's. Brouwer bought out De Forest. Adam Brouwer and his wife were members of the Dutch church at Brooklyn in 1677 and were censured in 1679 and 1680 for leaning to the Catholic religion. His will was dated January 22, 1691, and proved March 21, 1692. His widow deeded her rights to sons, Abraham and Nicholas, August 12, 1698. Children: 1. Peter Adams, baptized September 23, 1646; married (first) Petronella Uldrichs or Claine; (second) Gertruyd Jans; (third) February 15, 1687, Annetje Jansen. 2. Jacobus, mentioned below. 3. Aeltje Adams, married,

April 30, 1682, Josias Janszen Deeaux. 4. Mathys Adams, baptized May 30, 1649; married, January 26, 1673, in New York, Marretje Wyckoff. 5. William Adams, baptized March 5, 1651; married (first) Elsjje ———; (second) Elizabeth Simpsons; (third) Marte ———. 6. Mary, Maria or Marretje, baptized June 4, 1653; married (first) Jacob Pieterszen; (second) October 13, 1686, Barent Janszen. 7. Helena Adams, baptized October 31, 1660; married, October, 1681, David Hendrickson, of England; resided in Brooklyn. 8. Adam Adams, baptized May 18, 1662. 9. Abraham Adams, married, February 6, 1692, Cornelia Halsyn. 10. Nicholas Adams, baptized April 16, 1672; married, September 15, 1692, Jannetje Coljer. 11. Fytie or Sophia Adams, married (first) Evert Hendrickson; (second) February 20, 1692, Matys Ernelissen. 12. Anna Adams. 13. Sarah Adams, married (first) July 13, 1684, Tienis Janszen; (second) September 23, 1692, Thomas Smit; (third) Thomas Knight. 14. Rachel Adams, married, June 5, 1698, Pieter Hendrickszen Sr., from Vriesland.

(II) Jacobus Brouwer, son of Adam Brouwer, was born about 1660. He married, at Flatbush, January 29, 1682 (recorded also in the Dutch church, New York, February 4, 1682), Annetje Bogardus, baptized October 3, 1663, daughter of William and Wyntje (Sybrants) Bogardus, granddaughter of Rev. Everardus and Anneke (Jans) Bogardus. Rev. Everardus Bogardus came from Holland in 1633, and married, in 1636, ———. Jacobus Brouwer took the oath of allegiance at Brooklyn in 1687. Children, born at Brooklyn: Sybrant; Jacobus, mentioned below; Willem, baptized May 8, 1687; Everardus, December 8, 1689; Elizabet, November 15, 1694; Adam, March 29, 1696, at the Dutch church, New York; Wyntje, October 1, 1701; Magdalena, March 8, 1704.

(III) Jacobus (2) Brouwer, son of Jacobus (1) Brouwer, was baptized at Brooklyn, November 30, 1684. He married, October 28, 1709, Peiternella De La Montagne, daughter of Jan De La Montagne and wife, Abbetje Josephs (Waldron) De La Montagne. Children: Jacob, mentioned below; Johannes, baptized March 19, 1712; Abraham, February 6, 1717; Antje, March 13, 1720; Adam, February 14, 1722; Antje, March 30, 1726; Everardus, mentioned in his brother's will.

(IV) Jacob Brouwer, son of Jacobus (2) Brouwer, was baptized at New York, September 24, 1710. He was a mason. He married Maria Delanoy. His will (vol. xii, p. 230), dated at Kakiat, New York, October 23, 1781, proved April 5, 1784, bequeathed to sons, Jacob, Abraham and William; daughters,

Petronella, Anna (wife of Cornelis Cooper), Jane (wife of Henry Van Winkel), and Gitty and Mary Permillian, children of his deceased daughter Mary; to his nephew, Jacob Brouwer, hatter, executor with his son Jacob. The will provided that if any of his father's estate be recovered it should be divided in four shares—one share for his children, another for the heirs of his brother John, a third to his brother Everardus and a fourth to his brother Abraham. His son Jacob married Elizabeth Turk.

(V) Abraham Brouwer, son of Jacob Brouwer, was born 1745-50. He married Rachel Sebring, born November 18, 1748, and died February 16, 1826, daughter of Barend and Susanna (Roome) Sebring. Her parents were married May 9, 1747, and had children: Rachel, mentioned above; John, born June 26, 1750; Susannah, June 20, 1752; Maria, September 8, 1754; Barend, August 21, 1756; Aletta, July 19, 1758; Frederick, December 27, 1760; Jacob, September 28, 1762; Hester, August 19, 1764; Cornelia, June 25, 1766; Sarah, March 28, 1768; Peter, April 9, 1770. Her mother was descended from Peter Willemse Roome and Hester Von Gelde, daughter of John Von Gelde and Jane Monteroath, baptized January 29, 1662, died April 17, 1729, married, November 26, 1684. Children of Abraham and Rachel (Sebring) Brouwer: Jacob, mentioned below; Susanna, baptized October 3, 1773, married James Smith; Bernet, born April 11, 1777, married Elizabeth Packard; Mary, February 7, 1780, married Isaiah Wilson; Rachel, May 8, 1783, married ——— Chardavayne.

(VI) Jacob (2) Brouwer, son of Abraham Brouwer, was born in New York, April 1, 1772. He married (first) Eliza Grant; (second) Hannah Hall, or Hill, about 1800. Children by first wife: Child, died January 18, 1795; child; died September 25, 1797; child, died in infancy. Children by second wife: Susannah, born September 18, 1803, married Caleb Amerman; Bernet, September 9, 1806; Abraham, mentioned below; Mary, January 16, 1812, married Isaac Hall; James S., married Anna M. Jeremiah; George W., November 4, 1818, married Rachel J. Romer; Eliza, March 25, 1823, married Moses W. Fish; Ellen, married Israel Haight.

(VII) Abraham (2) Brouwer, son of Jacob (2) Brouwer, was born September 27, 1809, died December 18, 1867. He married, September 22, 1830, Sarah Clark, born February 14, 1814, daughter of Henry and Rachel (Forster) Clark, granddaughter of Nathaniel and Mary Clark. They lived in Pleasantville, New York. Children: 1. Sarah Forster, born October 15, 1831, died September 17, 1865; married, Sep-

tember 6, 1854, Noah I. Atwood. 2. Jacob, mentioned below. 3. William Brownlee, born September 8, 1835, died April 29, 1871; married, May 29, 1861, Catherine M. Cunningham, and had Sarah Ann, born July 12, 1865, married, April 15, 1885, C. P. McGrath. 4. Henry Clark, born January 29, 1838; married, October 29, 1862, Paulina Allen, and had children: Warren Hamilton, born August 27, 1863; Virginia Allen, February 14, 1868; Floyd Perry, July 14, 1872. 5. Adelia, born November 30, 1839. 6. Abraham, born January 31, 1842, died February 8, 1843. 7. Rachel Elizabeth, born March 21, 1844; married, March 6, 1867, Noah I. Atwood, who died October 18, 1884; children: Sylvester Opdyke, born January 10, 1868, died February 12, 1871; Alfred, June 2, 1877, died July 25, 1877; Edith, June 27, 1878; Florence Josephine, April 7, 1881. 8. Julia Pelton, born October 1, 1846, died July 28, 1851. 9. Martha Purdy, born June 2, 1851. 10. George Howard, born December 25, 1854; married, October 17, 1877, Evelyn E. Rinehart; children: William H., born December 29, 1878; George Egbert, June 2, 1883, died April 23, 1884; Mabel, April 23, 1885, died April 25, 1885.

(VIII) Jacob (3) Brouwer, son of Abraham (2) Brouwer, was born in Pleasantville, New York, July 21, 1833. He attended the public schools and the Pleasantville University, but he left before graduation and was apprenticed to learn the trade of carpenter. At the end of his first year he was made superintendent of construction of a block of buildings in New York City under W. M. Johnson. He followed the building trade until his untimely death, June 14, 1872. He was especially gifted with mathematical ability and skillful in planning and construction. He had a fine tenor voice and for many years sang in the choir of the Eighteenth Street Methodist Episcopal Church of New York. He lived during his last years at Jersey City, New Jersey. He married, September 29, 1858, Althea Allen, born August 24, 1837. Children: 1. Clarence Allen, mentioned below. 2. Ada Atwood, born March 16, 1862, died October 26, 1889; married, October 10, 1879, Fred O. Dyer, and had Edith May, born June 26, 1881. 3. Fred Tilton, mentioned below. 4. Frank, mentioned below.

(IX) Clarence Allen Brouwer, son of Jacob (3) Brouwer, was born April 2, 1860, in New York City. He attended the public schools of Jersey City, New Jersey, and Providence, Rhode Island, whither the family removed after his father died. He began his business career at the age of twelve, assisting on a milk route for two dollars a week. At the age of

fourteen he began to work in an office and at the same time established a newspaper route. Afterward he was employed by the express company as a delivery clerk. He learned the trade of cabinet finisher in the Wheeler & Wilson factory, New York, and was sent by that concern to its Indianapolis factory, where he worked for five years. At the age of twenty-one he returned home, but after a short time returned to Indiana. A year later he and a partner engaged in the lumber business, operating a portable saw mill. Through the fault of his partner, this venture proved unsuccessful. He took a position as deck hand on the steamer, "William Maxwell," of Providence, but soon afterward found employment in the Riverside Worsted Mills and after three months was placed in charge of the office. He was subsequently superintendent for the Standard Oil Company in Providence for seven years. He had to retire from business for a year on account of ill health and he spent the time in New Jersey. During the following year he was engaged in settling an estate in New York. He returned to Providence in the employ of the American Electrical Works at East Providence and was superintendent of one of the departments for eleven years, finally retiring from active business in January, 1911. At the present time he is interested in the development of Canadian oil fields and in other investments. He has a beautiful home at East Providence. In politics he is a Republican. He was at one time nominated for the state legislature, but declined to run. He is a member of Rising Sun Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons. He married, December 15, 1892, Nellie F. Munroe, sister of Addison Munroe.

(IX) Fred Tilton Brouwer, son of Jacob (3) Brouwer, was born September 3, 1868. He attended the public schools of Jersey City and Providence and the Bryant & Stratton Business College of Providence. He learned the carpenter's trade and started in business as a builder and contractor at Forked River, New Jersey. He bought land and built houses to sell and dealt extensively in real estate. He also owned and operated a grain mill and was proprietor of Sedge Island Gunning Club. One night, while on his yacht a mile from shore, he saw the club house burned to the ground. He is now superintendent of the National Canal Transit Company. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Free and Accepted Masons. He married, May 30, 1893, Angeline Holman; child, Frank Holmes, born February, 1894.

(IX) Dr. Frank Brouwer, son of Jacob (3) Brouwer, was born in Jersey City, September 24, 1870. He attended the public

schools of Providence and was graduated from the Jefferson Medical College with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in the class of 1892. He was at Manchester, New Jersey, for one year, and finally located in Toms River, where he has built up an excellent practice. He is a member of the County and State Medical societies, and the local lodge of Free and Accepted Masons. In politics he is a Democrat. He married (first) July 1, 1896, Carrie D. Hyer; children: Evan Hyer, born December 26, 1901, and Allen Kennedy, born March 28, 1903. He married (second) November 24, 1910, Lyla Kirk.

CLAFLIN The Clafin family of Providence, Rhode Island, prominent in its various generations, in business, professional and public life, has for its American ancestor Robert Mac Clafin, who was at Wenham, Massachusetts, as early as 1661. He married, October 14, 1664, Joanna Warner. The line of descent from him is Antipas (II), Ebenezer (III), Oliver (IV).

(V) Lyman Clafin was a native of the town of Douglass, Massachusetts, born July 25, 1794. He was a successful manufacturer, and a man of influence in the community of Pawtucket, where he resided. He was a Knights Templar Mason, and devotedly attached to the institution of Free Masonry. His death occurred January 2, 1860, when he was in his sixty-fifth year. Mr. Clafin married, March 6, 1822, Rebecca Gay Starkweather, and to them were born children, as follows: George Lyman, of whom further; Sarah, born May 1, 1824, died October 9, 1828; Minerva, born December 19, 1826, married, March 15, 1849, James Cushing, and died September 3, 1896; Sarah, born April 21, 1831, married, September 8, 1853, Edward Haskell, and died October 1, 1857.

Oliver Starkweather, father of Mrs. Rebecca Gay (Starkweather) Clafin, was a well-known public man in his day, having been an active member of the Massachusetts legislature and also of the national house of representatives. One of his sons, John Starkweather, a graduate of Brown University, was a practising physician in Upton, Massachusetts, for nearly fifty years, and was a man of wide repute in his profession. Another son, Samuel Starkweather, also a graduate of Brown University and afterward a tutor there, was for many years a judge in Cleveland, Ohio. Another son, James C. Starkweather, became a successful manufacturer in his native town, Pawtucket, being a member of the firm of Starkweather & Clafin.

(VI) George Lyman Clafin, eldest son of

Lyman and Rebecca Gay (Starkweather) Clafin, was born in Pawtucket, Massachusetts, (now in the state of Rhode Island), December 22, 1822, died April 4, 1886. He enjoyed the usual advantages afforded to boys of good parentage and surroundings, attending public and private schools and also an academy taught by Mr. Frederic Vinton. In 1842, in his twentieth year, he came to Providence, entering the store of John H. Mason & Company, druggists, on Weybosset street, nearly opposite the old "City Hotel." Subsequently he was in the employ of Earl P. Mason & Company, with whom he continued until he became a member of the firm, and this business was later conducted under the name of Snow, Clafin & Company. In 1873 he purchased the stand and fixtures of the late J. Balch & Sons, on South Main street, succeeding to their business as senior member of the firm of George L. Clafin & Company, and there he continued until his death to carry on a large wholesale and retail drug business. His success in that enterprise alone would make a creditable life record for any man, but Mr. Clafin had wider ideas of a man's responsibility in his relations to the community with which he was identified. Consequently he interested himself in the various financial institutions which had sprung up in Providence, and in the welfare of which, as a business man, he was personally concerned. He was a director in the Northern Bank from its organization, in 1856; of the Coventry National Bank and of the Coventry Savings Bank, in Anthony, Rhode Island; of the Jackson Institution for Savings, and of the Second National Bank. He was also interested in insurance, and in that connection was a director of both the Roger Williams Insurance Company and the Union Mutual Insurance Company. His relations with various other institutions were equally important.

Mr. Clafin had no taste for public life and no desire for its honors, but he had the impulses which make every earnest man a patriotic and public-spirited citizen, and as such he consented to fill several offices. In 1870 he was elected a member of the common council from the first ward, and served three separate terms in that body. In 1874 he was elected to the state legislature, and in both positions discharged his duties with characteristic ability and fidelity. But after the cares of business he found his chief pleasure in his home and in his church work, and political triumphs had no attractions for him. The prosperity of the church to which he was so devotedly attached appealed most strongly to him, and his zeal in furthering its interests displayed this side of

his character. In 1843, soon after coming to Providence, he became deeply interested in religious truth, joining the Congregational church which at that time held services in Westminster Hall, under the pastorate of Rev. Thomas T. Waterman. Upon the formation of Central church, under Rev. Dr. Swain, Mr. Clafin at once became an active member thereof, identifying himself with all its interests and contributing largely toward the erection of the house of worship. On December 4, 1859, he became superintendent of the primary department of the Sunday school, and the duties of this position he discharged conscientiously for over twenty-five years. His devotion to the work was marked by tireless efforts and unusual results, and in no circle was he more sadly missed than among the religious workers of the city. Mr. Clafin died April 4, 1886, aged sixty-three years.

On September 3, 1850, Mr. Clafin was united in marriage with Louisa Sisson Whitman, daughter of Christopher A. Whitman, of Coventry, Rhode Island, a leading citizen of that place, a manufacturer, bank president, member of both branches of the state legislature, and an active and influential member of the Masonic fraternity. Mrs. Clafin died October 19, 1892, aged sixty-four years. In 1864-65 Mr. Clafin erected a commodious and elegant home at the corner of Halsey and Pratt streets. Four children were born to himself and wife: Arthur Whitman, of whom further; George Lyman, born September 24, 1859, died October 2, 1859; William Lyman, born June 18, 1862, died January 24, 1903; George Edwin, born April 4, 1866, married April 18, 1894, Susan Emily, daughter of Charles H. and Mary C. Talbot, of Providence, Rhode Island.

(VII) Arthur Whitman Clafin, eldest son of George Lyman and Louisa S. (Whitman) Clafin, was born October 10, 1852, in Providence, Rhode Island. He received his education in the public schools of Providence, and at Mowry & Goff's English and Classical High School, from which he was graduated in 1869. For three and a half years following he was with the firm of Snow, Clafin & Company, on Canal street, and in 1873 he came with his father to the present location of George L. Clafin & Company, Nos. 62-72 South Main street. In 1884 he became a member of the firm, and on January 1, 1903, incorporated the business under the name of George L. Clafin Company. For many years this has been one of the leading wholesale and retail drug houses of New England. In addition to his interests in this concern Mr. Clafin was connected with the Fourth National Bank of Providence, of

which he was vice-president, and he was a director of the United National Bank.

On March 15, 1881, Mr. Clafin married Mary Alice Howard, daughter of Lieutenant-Governor Albert C. Howard, of East Providence, and to them have been born two children: Louisa Howard, born March 7, 1882, and Albert Whitman, born January 31, 1885. Mr. Clafin is a member of the Central Congregational church of Providence.

(The Howard Line).

(I) The record of this family is traced to Thomas Howard, born about 1643. He was of record at Lynn and Enfield, Massachusetts, the latter now being Enfield, Connecticut. On November 15, 1667, he married Ruth Jones, of Gloucester, Massachusetts, born February 22, 1645, died after November 14, 1718.

(II) Benjamin Howard, son of Thomas and Ruth (Jones) Howard, was born at Enfield, Massachusetts, May 4, 1686, removed to East Greenwich, Rhode Island, where he died February 3, 1738-39. On September 10, 1710, he married Mary, daughter of Peter Lee, born in 1690, died February 22, 1774.

(III) Solomon Howard, son of Benjamin and Mary (Lee) Howard, was born September 27, 1716, died before June, 1801. He resided in Warwick and is of record as buying land there in 1747. He married prior to 1743, Hannah ———.

(IV) Peter Howard, son of Solomon and Hannah Howard, was born June 30, 1745, died May 15, 1823. He married, May 11, 1776, Abigail Giles, born April 20, 1756, died January 23, 1831.

(V) Judge Jesse Howard, son of Peter and Abigail (Giles) Howard, was born April 14, 1793, died April 6, 1881. He married, April 4, 1825, Mary King, born May 25, 1800, died December 6, 1884, daughter of Joseph and Alice Crawford (Mathewson) King. Alice C. Mathewson was the daughter of Nicholas Mathewson, a Revolutionary soldier, who married Abigail, daughter of Silas and Sarah (Crawford) Cooke. Sarah Cooke was the daughter of Joseph and Susannah Crawford, and the latter was the daughter of Gabriel Bernon, the noted Huguenot refugee who settled in Rhode Island. Of the three children of Judge Jesse Howard: 1. Henry, born April 2, 1826, died September 22, 1905; he held many public offices, among them being that of governor of the state of Rhode Island; he married, September 30, 1851, Catharine Greene, daughter of Governor Elisha Harris, and they had children: Jessie H., Elisha Harris and Charles T. 2. Albert Crawford, of whom further. 3. Abby Alice, born May 27,

1831, died in Providence, October 16, 1894; she married Augustus H. Preston, and had one child, Howard W., who resides in Providence.

(VI) Lieutenant-Governor Albert Crawford Howard, son of Judge Jesse and Mary (King) Howard, was born February 29, 1828, died at Atlanta, Georgia, July 3, 1910. During his residence in Rhode Island he was well known in commercial and political circles. From 1877 to 1880 he was lieutenant-governor of Rhode Island. He married (first) April 14, 1853, Ellen Murray, born November 2, 1834, died January 25, 1875, daughter of Harris and Sophia R. (Canfield) Murray, of South Waverly, Pennsylvania. She left five children: 1. Mary Alice, of whom further. 2. Ellen Murray, born January 16, 1856; married Henry Edmunds; son, Howard Maurice, born July 25, 1884; resides in Moulsecombe, Brighton, England. 3. Albert Harris, born July 11, 1862; married Jenny Harris; children: Henry Bernon, born August, 1894, and Ellen Margaret, born December 24, 1899; resides in London. 4. Henry Augustus, born March 10, 1864; married Mary I. Piggott; daughter, Alice Plummer, born February 20, 1898; they reside in Boston. 5. Jesse Wayland, born October 22, 1867, died March 1, 1893. Mr. Howard married (second) Jennie Randall. Two children: Jennie Randall, born April 25, 1884, died September, 1885, and Winthrop Randall, born July 19, 1889, resides in Atlanta, Georgia.

(VII) Mary Alice Howard, daughter of Lieutenant-Governor Albert Crawford and Ellen (Murray) Howard, was born June 21, 1854. She married Arthur Whitman Clafin (see Clafin VII).

This is an early New England name and is found with various spellings in the pioneer records, such as Moors, Moores, Mooers and Mores, also sometimes as Moore. It was identified with the settlement and development of several New England towns, and has taken no inconspicuous part in the making of northern New York. Its revolutionary record is an honorable one, and its members have been no less worthy in civil life.

(I) Edmund Mooers, born about 1614, came from Southampton, England, to Boston, in 1638, and is found of record in Newbury, Massachusetts, as early as 1640, with his wife Anne. He died in Newbury, June 7, 1676. Children: Martha, born December 12, 1643; Jonathan, mentioned below; Mary, November 30, 1648; Edmund, died November 8, 1656;

Richard, born November 3, 1653; Sarah, April 1, 1661.

(II) Jonathan Moore, eldest child of Edmund and Anne Mooers, was born April 23, 1646, in Newbury, Massachusetts, where he subscribed to the oath of allegiance in 1678. He was assessed jointly with his brother in 1688 for the following property: Two houses, fifty-two acres of land, two horses, one two-year-old, two oxen, three cows, four three-olds, one two-year-old; eight sheep, one hog. He was member of the military company, being promoted from corporal to cornet in 1689, and to lieutenant in 1690. Either he or his son bearing the same name was a soldier in 1707. He married, May 10, 1680 (this appears 1670 on Newbury records, but is evidently an error), Constance Langhorne. Children: Jonathan, mentioned below; Richard, born July 24, 1683; Samuel, February 20, 1686; Thomas, November 6, 1688; Dorothy, December 8, 1690.

(III) Jonathan (2) Moore, eldest child of Jonathan (1) and Constance (Langhorne) Moore, was born April 30, 1681, in Newbury, Massachusetts, and resided in that town, where he died April 8, 1745. The records of the town show that Jonathan and one of his brothers received twenty shillings as a bounty for killing a wolf in Bradford, "This last winter," voted March 13, 1722, by the town of Newbury. He married, January 17, 1714, Mary, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Wallingford) Poor, born August 12, 1692. Children: Joseph, mentioned below; Jonathan, born April 4, 1718; Edmund, August 24, 1722; Benjamin, January 20, 1725; John, October 15, 1726; Samuel, November 5, 1728; Amiruhama, November 17, 1730.

(IV) Joseph Moore, eldest child of Jonathan (2) and Mary (Poor) Moore, was born February 3, 1715, in Newbury, Massachusetts, and presumably resided in Massachusetts. He probably lived outside of Newbury, as record of his marriage does not appear in that town, and only two children are there recorded. His wife's name was Sarah, and the birth of their son Daniel is recorded in Newbury and the baptism of a daughter Mary, December 28, 1740, in Byfield church.

(V) Daniel Moore, son of Joseph and Sarah Moore, was born in January, 1734, in Newbury, Massachusetts. He resided in Haverhill, Massachusetts, where he married, January 4, 1753, Abigail Springer, born August 28, 1729, in Newbury, daughter of Henry and Joanna (Pike) Springer. The following children are recorded in Haverhill: Sarah, baptized September 9, 1753, died young; Joshua,

mentioned below; Sarah, born June 20, 1757; Daniel, September 13, 1759.

(VI) Joshua Moore, son of Daniel and Abigail (Springer) Moore, was born March 28, 1755, in Haverhill, Massachusetts. He probably located in that town after 1790, as his name does not appear in the census of that year. He died there about 1816. He married Dorothy Moody, born April 2, 1769, in Newbury, Massachusetts, daughter of Caleb and Dorothy (Sargeant) Moody. No public record of their children seems available, and but three are known. Rev. John Moore, born February 15, 1797, organized the Universalist church in Strafford soon after his majority, and was a minister at Lebanon, New Hampshire, Danvers, Massachusetts, and Concord, New Hampshire. He was a magnetic, enthusiastic man, popular, respected and beloved. He was nominated by the American party for governor of New Hampshire, but had not lived in the state the number of years required by the constitution, and so his nomination was withdrawn. For many years he was known as "Father Moore," and died suddenly at Concord, February 5, 1855. Another son, Samuel Moore, lived in Strafford. Another son, James Spencer, mentioned below.

(VII) James Spencer Moore, son of Joshua and Dorothy (Moody) Moore, was born October 23, 1805, in Strafford, and died February 11, 1810, in Royalton, Vermont. He was interested in the South Royalton Bank, through which he suffered considerable losses, but by his industry and economy secured a competence. He was prominent in the conduct of local affairs, and was judge of probate for Orange county in 1856-57-58. He is described as a man of gentle nature and many agreeable qualities. He married, February 23, 1830, Julia Ann Comstock, born February 20, 1809, died November 25, 1892, in Pawtucket, Rhode Island. Children: John, born June 21, 1831, died April 7, 1832; David Comstock, mentioned below; John Harris, August 18, 1836, died January 8, 1907; Carrie Asenath, February 21, 1841, died August 17, 1865, in Strafford.

(VIII) Dr. David Comstock Moore, second son of James Spencer and Julia A. (Comstock) Moore, was born May 15, 1834, in Strafford, died October 9, 1876, in South Royalton, Vermont. His body was taken to Strafford for burial. He grew to manhood in his native town, pursued the study of medicine, and after graduation settled in Sherburne, Rutland county, Vermont, to engage in practice. In 1862 he removed to South Royalton, where he was very successful in his profession, and was also interested in a drug store.

He served during a portion of the civil war as surgeon with the Union forces, located at Point Lookout, Maryland. In 1872 he removed with his family from South Royalton to Charlestown, New Hampshire, where he conducted a drug store, but later returned to South Royalton, where he died as before noted. Soon after this his widow, with her two sons, James S. and Elmer E. Moore, removed to Boston. He married, 1840, at Woodstock, Vermont, Hannah A. Esterbrook, a native of Sherburne, Vermont, daughter of Richard and Dorcas (Colton) Esterbrook. She is still living and resides in East Providence, Rhode Island, in the home of her son, Dr. James Spencer Moore.

(IX) Dr. Elmer E. Moore, son of Dr. David Comstock and Hannah A. (Esterbrook) Moore, was born October 10, 1861, in Hartford, Vermont, died at his home in East Providence Centre, Rhode Island, January 30, 1913. His body was deposited in Lakeside Cemetery at East Providence. As a youth he attended the public schools of Boston, including the high school, and spent two years in the famous Eliot School at Jamaica Plains, a suburb of Boston. For five years after leaving school he was engaged in the drug trade in Vermont and Boston, following which he was a student at the Massachusetts School of Pharmacy. He began the study of medicine in 1883 and two years later entered the medical department of the University of Vermont at Burlington, and was graduated in 1886 from the medical department of Dartmouth College, with the degree of M. D. In the fall of the same year he located at East Providence Centre, Rhode Island, and for twenty-seven years was among the most successful physicians of that section of the state, his practice extending largely over Bristol and Providence counties, as well as adjoining districts of Massachusetts. In 1898 Dr. Moore visited Europe, and pursued a course of study in the medical schools, continuing through one year at the medical schools of Berlin, Germany. He was a member of the Rhode Island Medical Society, the Providence Medical Association, and the Providence Clinical Club. He was an active member of the Congregational church, and was affiliated with the Masonic fraternity as a member of Rising Sun Lodge, No. 30, Free and Accepted Masons, of East Providence; Providence Chapter, No. 1, Royal Arch Masons; Providence Council, No. 1, Royal and Select Masters; St. John's Commandery, No. 1, Knights Templar; Rhode Island Consistory, (thirty-second degree), and Palestine Temple, Ancient Arabic Order Nobles of the Mystic Shrine. At the annual meeting of the Con-

gregational Society of Seekonk, April 22, 1913, the following resolutions upon the death of Dr. Moore were adopted:

Since the last meeting of this Society, God hath called unto himself one of our members whose character and service deserves honor and recognition. On January 30, 1913, Elmer E. Moore, M. D., passed from this life, having made for himself a place in the hearts of those who knew him, especially his associates and co-laborers. He came to East Providence in 1886, and immediately connected himself with Newman Church and this society and since that time has given to the support of both in all ways, having filled various offices and being at the time of his death, Treasurer and also a member of the Board of Trustees. Being a Christian gentleman, a Physician and a man of sympathetic nature, he was especially qualified to render true friendly service, which he did and for this he will be long remembered, in the Church, Parish and this and adjoining towns in the sphere of his activities. Therefore be it Resolved, that in his death not only this society and Church, but the community in which he lived and wrought, as well as the many objects with which he was identified have suffered an inestimable loss. Resolved that for his loyal service and support, this Society owes a debt of gratitude which it desires to express and record in a sincere and fitting manner. Therefore, Be it Further Resolved, that a copy of these resolutions be presented to his family in token of our sympathy, our appreciation of the service rendered to us, and our regard for his memory, and that a copy of the same be entered upon the records of this Society.

From *Providence Journal*, January 31, 1913:

He was a sympathetic Christian supporter of all good work, and has long been an active member of the Newman Congregational Church, being its treasurer at the time of his death. Last year Dr. Moore was president of the Newman Club at Rumford.

Dr. Moore married, June 28, 1897, at East Providence, Annie Richmond Pearse, a native of that town, daughter of Robert H. and Ruth Anne (Kent) Pearse (see Pearse IX). Mrs. Moore was educated in the public and high schools of East Providence, and engaged in the profession of teaching for several years in the public schools of her home town. She is a faithful member of the Congregational church, warmly devoted to her home and family, and highly esteemed in the community. Children: Roger Ellsworth, a student in the high school; Robert Spencer, a student in the public schools; Marjorie Kent, died in infancy.

(The Pearse Line).

The Pearse family is both ancient and historic in the annals of England, the lineage of Richard Pearse, the immigrant to New England and founder of the American family, being traced to the time of Galfred. In more recent English generations were Peter Percy, standard bearer of Richard III. at the battle

of Bosworth Field (1485), and Richard Percy, the founder of Pearce Hall. For nearly two and a half centuries the Pearse family has been identified with the political, judicial and legislative history of Rhode Island and Bristol. During both the Colonial and Revolutionary periods the name constantly recurs either in legislative or military affairs. Captain Nathaniel Pearse commanded an artillery company at the burning of Bristol by the British, during the Revolution, and covering the period from 1757 to 1849 different members of the family represented the town in the state legislature. Hon. Dutee J. Pearse, in the early portion of the century, served as a member of congress from Rhode Island for more than a decade; the late Edward Pearse was for many years a leading figure in the commerce and finances of Bristol, a number of his sons following in his footsteps. In more recent years figured the late Alfred S. Pearse, Richard S. Pearse, John S. Pearse, and the son of the last named, the late John Bowen Pearse, who was for many years high sheriff of Bristol county, succeeding his father to that office, and also for many years postmaster of Bristol.

(I) Richard Pearse (name changed from Percy in this generation), born in England in 1590, married in England—his wife's name being Martha—and was a resident of Bristol, England. He was a son of Richard, who resided on the homestead of his father, grandson of Richard Percy, the founder of Pearce Hall, in York, England, where he lived and died, and great-grandson of Peter Percy, who was standard-bearer to Richard III. at the battle of Bosworth field in 1485. Richard Pearse came to America in the ship "Lyon," from Bristol, England, his brother, Captain William Pearse, being master of the ship. His children were: Richard, John, Samuel, Hannah, Martha, Sarah, William, Mary. Captain William Pearse, of the ship "Lyon," was a distinguished shipmaster. He was killed by the Spaniards at Providence, in the Bahamas, 1641. He is credited with being the author of the first almanac, for 1639, published in North America.

(II) Richard (2) Pearse, son of Richard (1) Pearse, the settler, born in 1615, in England, married, in 1642, in Portsmouth, Rhode Island, Susannah Wright, born in 1620. Mr. Pearse died in 1678 in Portsmouth, and Mrs. Pearse was dead at that time. He was at Portsmouth as early as 1654, and was admitted a freeman of the colony from Portsmouth. His children were: Richard, mentioned below; Martha, born September 13, 1645; John, September 8, 1647; Giles, July 22, 1651; Susannah, November 22, 1652; Mary, May 6,

1654; Jeremiah, November 17, 1656; Isaac, December, 1658; George, July 10, 1662; Samuel, December 22, 1664.

(III) Richard (3) Pearse, son of Richard (2) Pearse, was born October 3, 1643, in Portsmouth, Rhode Island. He was a freeman of the colony of Portsmouth in May, 1663. He removed to Bristol, Rhode Island, probably soon after his father's death, and there both he and his wife, Experience, died, his death occurring July 19, 1720. Their children, born in Bristol, were: Jonathan, Richard, Abigail, Mary, Jeremiah, Annie, Benjamin, and a son.

(IV) Richard (4) Pearse, son of Richard (3) Pearse, married (first) Sarah ——— and (second) May 22, 1723, Susannah Lawton, of Portsmouth, Rhode Island, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Tallman) Lawton. Susannah Lawton was born April 3, 1689, died July 29, 1768. Mr. Pearse died October 28, 1744. His widow married, in September, 1746, John Burden, of Portsmouth. Richard Pearse was a resident of Bristol. His children were: Samuel, Nathaniel, Sarah, Richard, William, Experience, Mary, Susannah, Ann, Elizabeth.

(V) Nathaniel Pearse, second son of Richard (4) and Susannah (Lawton) Pearse, was born November 23, 1708, in Bristol, and lived in that town, where the records show that he sold land September 22, 1746. He married, April 6, 1732, Mary Lindsay and they had children: Samuel, born October 25, 1733; John, March 28, 1735; Richard, mentioned below; Nathaniel, August 5, 1739; Christopher, July 5, 1741; Elizabeth, February 17, 1743; Thomas, March 6, 1744, died young; Mary, April 3, 1747; Thomas, March 24, 1749; William, April 2, 1753; Sarah, August 26, 1754.

(VI) Captain Richard (5) Pearse, third son of Nathaniel and Mary (Lindsay) Pearse, was born January 15, 1737, in Bristol, and resided in that town and Rehoboth, Massachusetts, dying in the latter place in 1809. His will was proved at Taunton, Massachusetts, June 6, 1809. He married, about 1760, Phebe Munro, born June 16, 1743, in Bristol, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Jolls) Munro. Children: Phebe, born October 5, 1760; Richard, October 27, 1762; Nathaniel, October 4, 1764; Lydia, February 13, 1767; Mary, July 2, 1771; Timothy, February 14, 1775; Robert, mentioned below.

(VII) Robert Pearse, youngest child of Captain Richard (5) and Phebe (Munro) Pearse, was born July 18, 1777, in Bristol, and resided in Rehoboth, where he died January 3, 1832. He married, May 3, 1798, Lydia Blanding, born February 22, 1778, in Reho-

both, died December 17, 1833, daughter of William and Lydia (Ormsby) Blanding. Children: Aurelia Powell, born December 14, 1798; William Augustus, May 25, 1801; Robert Munro, mentioned below; Abram Blanding, December 29, 1805; Gilbert Dean, December 16, 1808; Elizabeth Martin, May 28, 1811; Susan Blanding, September 29, 1815; James Henry, May 29, 1818.

(VIII) Robert Munro Pearse, second son of Robert and Lydia (Blanding) Pearse, was born October 27, 1803, in Rehoboth, where he was engaged in farming, and finally resided on Pine street in Providence, Rhode Island, where he died. He married Lucy Carpenter Blanding, born May 23, 1813, in Rehoboth, daughter of Christopher and Mary (Lawton) Blanding, and had children: Mary Blanding, born December 21, 1839, married, September 25, 1872, Francis L. Hill; Robert R., mentioned below; Christopher Blanding, born April 30, 1847.

(IX) Robert R. Pearse, elder son of Robert Munro and Lucy C. (Blanding) Pearse, was born December 14, 1841, in Seekonk, Massachusetts, which later became East Providence, where he operated a wheelwright shop for many years, and died December 4, 1900. He married, June 3, 1869, Ruth Anne Kent, a native of East Providence, daughter of Isaac B. and Hannah R. (Kent) Kent (see Kent VII). She survives him and resides in East Providence. Children: Annie Richmond, wife of Dr. Elmer E. Moore, of East Providence (see Moore IX); and Mary, wife of Dr. Edward Gledhill, a well known dentist of Providence.

(The Kent Line).

For two hundred and twenty-five years the Kents of the section of country now embraced in Rehoboth and Swansea, Massachusetts, and East Providence and Barrington, Rhode Island, have been a continuous family, and one among the honorable and highly respected families of that section. And for a generation before this branch of the old Dedham (Massachusetts) family had dwelt not far distant in New England. Back in old England the Kents were an ancient family, their history reaching back to the year 1295, and possibly earlier, but in that year they were residents of Sherbeck. Various branches of the family had coats-of-arms, many of which are of record. They were possessed apparently of much property. Here in this country the name is now numerous and most honorably connected with American history. From our colleges have graduated many of the name, a number have risen to the gubernatorial chair in different commonwealths, while many are represented in

the learned professions. The family, too, has been fully and ably represented in the several wars of this country, a number being high in command.

(I) Joseph Kent appears in New England at Dedham, Massachusetts, in 1645, whither he came from England with his brother, Joshua Kent, who had previously been in this country and been a resident of Dedham. There is no record of Joseph at Dedham after 1659. Later he appears at Block Island, which was settled in 1661, largely by people from Braintree, Massachusetts. Still later he was at Swansea, Massachusetts, of which town he was admitted an inhabitant, December 15, 1673. He married, in 1663, Susanna George, and their children were: Joseph, born in 1665; Samuel, mentioned below; Joshua, 1672; Susanna, September 25, 1687.

(II) Samuel Kent, son of Joseph Kent, born in 1668, married Desire, born in 1673, daughter of Thomas and Ruth (Howland) Cushman and granddaughter of John Howland and Elizabeth Tilley, both passengers of the historic "Mayflower." To Samuel Kent and his wife came two children: Hannah, born October 3, 1703; and Josiah, mentioned below, both of Swansea record. On the gravestone of Desire Kent in the cemetery at Tyler's Point, opposite Warren, is the following inscription: "Mrs. Desire Kent, wdo of Ensign Samuel Kent, Barrington, who was the first English woman's granddaughter born in New England. Died Feb. ye 8th, A. D. 1762, aged about 94 years."

(III) Josiah Kent, son of Samuel and Desire (Cushman) Kent, born September 9, 1705, married, September 4, 1730, Alethea, daughter of Samuel and Anna Salisbury Bullock, born April 4, 1712, and their children were: Susanna, born May 4, 1732; Samuel, January 9, 1733; Armies, June 26, 1734; Hannah, March 13, 1737; Alethia, 1739; Josiah, mentioned below; Anna, April 16, 1745; Joshua, February 28, 1746.

(IV) Josiah (2) Kent, son of Josiah (1) and Alethea (Bullock) Kent, was born April 8, 1741. He was a patriot of the Revolution, serving as a private in Captain Joseph Franklin's company, Colonel Thomas Carpenter's regiment, marching to Bristol on the alarm in December, 1776. His name is also on the roll of Captain Lyon and Captain Perrin's company, which marched from Rehoboth on the Lexington Alarm in April, 1775. These two companies from Rehoboth were commanded by Captain John Lyon and Captain Jesse Perrin. Mr. Kent was a member of Captain Jabez Bullock's company, Colonel Thomas Carpenter's regiment (for service at

the Rhode Island alarm, in August, 1780), which marched to Tiverton. He is referred to as of Rehoboth and of Rhode Island. He married, April 16, 1767, Elizabeth Bullock, of Rehoboth, who died August 2, 1781, aged thirty-seven years. Children: Patience, born January 26, 1768, married, June 4, 1789, Thomas Viall, of Rehoboth; Jabez E. B., December 17, 1769; Josiah, mentioned below; Perez Simon; Charles, March 11, 1780; went to Conneaut, Ohio, and died there.

(V) Josiah (3) Kent, son of Josiah (2) and Elizabeth (Bullock) Kent, was born in June, 1771. He married, July 5, 1795, Patty Brown, daughter of Isaac Brown, both being of Rehoboth. Patty (Brown) Kent was a great-great-granddaughter of John Brown Sr., who with Thomas Willett and Miles Standish purchased of the Indians a tract of land known by the Indian name of Wannamoisett, and of which Mr. Brown afterward became sole proprietor. Josiah Kent was quite a character, and was known familiarly as "Uncle Siah," while his wife was always "Aunt Patty." Children: Ira; Celinda, who married Benjamin J. Brown, toll gatherer of Washington Bridge for many years; Elizabeth, who married Perry Barney, of East Providence; Martha; Isaac Brown, mentioned below.

(VI) Isaac Brown Kent, youngest child of Josiah (3) and Patty (Brown) Kent, was born July 3, 1812, and resided in Seekonk, Rhode Island, now known as East Providence, where he died May 8, 1885. He was one of the most substantial citizens of that section, where his forefathers had dwelt for generations. Of quiet and unassuming nature, he pursued the course of life without ostentation, and by industry and prudent management acquired a comfortable property. As a boy he went to school in the old red school house, and first engaged in farming with his father, inheriting the homestead at the latter's death. This embraced about one hundred acres, to which he added from time to time, until the estate included over two hundred acres, and was then, as now, one of the best in that section. It has been divided and was owned in part by his sons, Isaac R. and Alfred J. Kent. He engaged in general farming, giving particular attention to the production of milk and hay. Though an earnest Republican in political principle, and not a seeker for office, he responded to the call of duty, and filled some minor stations in the town of East Providence. Of superior judgment, his counsel was frequently taken by neighbors and friends in financial matters. Though his schooling was not extended, by experience and reading he acquired a large fund of general information

and carried a large influence in the community. He was a regular attendant and supporter of Newman Congregational Church of East Providence. He married, April 20, 1837, Hannah R. Kent, daughter of Alfred Kent, of Seekonk, granddaughter of Joseph Kent and great-granddaughter of Samuel Kent. Children: Isaac Richmond, died young; Isaac Richmond, born February 5, 1846, lived in East Providence; Harriet, wife of Wheaton Read; Ruth Anne, mentioned below; Alfred K., born November 27, 1849, lived in East Providence; Hannah Maria, July 29, 1851, died the following year; Martha B., residing in East Providence, unmarried.

(VII) Ruth Anne Kent, second daughter of Isaac B. and Hannah R. (Kent) Kent, was born in East Providence, and married, June 3, 1869, Robert R. Pearse, of that town (see Pearse IX).

This is a branch of the family GREENE of Greene of Greene's Norton, Northamptonshire, England, which flourished in that county from 1319 until the time of Henry VIII. Sir Henry Greene, Knt., lord chief justice of England in 1353, was the head of this family in his time. His younger son, Sir Henry Greene, was beheaded in 1399 for his attachment to the cause of Richard II. Queen Catherine Parr was a member of this family, her mother being Matilda Greene, daughter and co-heiress of Sir Thomas Greene, of Greene's Norton. By the marriage of Matilda Greene and her sister Anne, respectively, to Sir Thomas Parr and Baron Vaux, the Northampton estate passed into other families.

A branch of this family, from which the American Greenes are descended, owned and occupied the estate of Bowridge Hill, in Gillingham parish, in Dorsetshire, in the reign of Henry VIII., and so continued until 1635 and after, many records of births, marriages and deaths of the family appear in the parish records, and various curious wills of theirs are extant. Their old stone house is still standing. The John Greene, of Warwick, Rhode Island, who is treated in what follows, was a younger brother of the owner of Bowridge Hill, at the time of his emigration to the American colonies in 1635. From this source came the Greenes under consideration, and their lineage from the American ancestor follows, each generation being designated by a Roman character.

(I) Lord Alexander de Greene de Boketon, a knight at the king's court, was the great-grandson of one of the Norman nobles who invaded England with William the Conqueror

in 1066. King John bestowed the estate of Boughton in Northampton on him in 1202. He is the earliest known ancestor of the Greene families of Warwick and Quidnesset in Rhode Island. He probably received his estate for services rendered in putting down a rebellion of John's nobles, and what was given him had probably belonged to one of the lords whom the king had attainted. Lord Alexander assumed a surname after his chief estate, de Greene de Boketon, that is, the Lord of the Park of the Deer Enclosure. A green in those times was a park. Boketon is a very old word meaning the ducks' (dokes) ton or paled—in enclosure. Centuries ago the terminal syllable ton had lost its original sense, and meant a town, so that Boketon, still used in the original sense, shows Lord Alexander came to an estate named long before, and noted for its extensive parks and deer preserves. Boketon became Bucks and Buckston, and later Boughton, its present name. It lies in Northampton. For a long time the full name de Greene de Boketon was used in legal documents. Naturally in everyday speech it was shortened to de Greene. During the reign of Henry VI., 1422-1471, with its attendant French wars, the patriotic de Greenes dropped the patrician de as too Frenchy in sound for Englishmen, as they now considered themselves.

(II) Sir Walter de Greene de Boketon, son of Sir Alexander de Greene de Boketon, succeeded his father to the title and estates, and was probably a crusading knight in the seventh crusade, which ended in 1240, as he was listed in the old rolls of the twentieth year of Henry III. (1236) and the forty-fifth year of the same king (1261).

(III) Sir John de Greene de Boketon, son of Sir Walter de Greene de Boketon, accompanied King Edward III. to the Holy Land as a crusading knight and perished there, leaving an infant son.

(IV) Sir Noinas de Greene de Boketon, only child of Sir John de Greene de Boketon, received the title of his ancestors in his infancy. He accompanied Edward I. against the Scots in 1296, and is mentioned in the records of 1319 as then alive. He married Alice, daughter and co-heir of Sir Thomas Bottishane, of Brauston.

(V) Sir Noinas (2) de Greene de Boketon, fifth Lord de Greene de Boketon, was born in 1292, son of Sir Noinas (1) de Greene de Boketon. When about forty years old he was made high sheriff of Northampton (1330-32), in the early part of the reign of Edward III. "The office in those days was esteemed equal to the care of princes, a place of great trust and reputation." He married Lucie, daugh-

ter of Eudo de la Zouche and Millicent, one of the sisters and heirs of George de Cantelupe, lord of Abergaveny. Lady Lucie had royal blood. One house of de La Zouche was lineally descended from Alan, the famous Earl and sovereign of Little Britain. One son was born of this marriage.

(VI) Sir Henry de Greene de Boketon, son of Sir Noinas (2) de Greene de Boketon, was the foremost lawyer of his day and was made lord chief justice of England. He was speaker of the house of lords in two parliaments (1363-64), and became at last the king's nearest counsel. He died in 1370, in the sixtieth year of his age, and was buried at Boughton. He left to his posterity one of the most considerable estates of the age. He married Katherine, daughter of Sir John Drayton, and only sister of Sir Simon Drayton, of Drayton. They had six children: Thomas, Henry, Richard, Nicholas, Margaret, Amadila.

(VII) Sir Henry (2) de Greene de Boketon, the second son of Sir Henry (1) de Greene de Boketon, was made the heir of his father in spite of the English law of primogeniture through a special license given by the king. Sir Henry was a very rich man and possessed many estates. He married Matilda, sole heiress of her father, Lord Thomas Mauduit, who also had five lordships and other fair possessions. Sir Henry was a man of ability and became as prominent a statesman as his father had been. He was a member of the house of commons, and one of its leaders. He was knighted and became one of the king's near counselors. As a favorite of the king, he received many more manors and estates. Sir Henry was one of a commission appointed over King Richard II., whose eccentricity amounted almost to insanity, and as such counseled the king to confiscate the estates of the banished Henry Bolingbroke, duke of Hereford and Lancaster. After the overthrow of Richard, Sir Henry was taken prisoner by Bolingbroke and beheaded in the market square in Bristol, September 2, 1399. Shakespeare devotes much of Acts I. and II. of his Richard II. to Sir Henry Greene. The children of Sir Henry and Lady Matilda were Ralph, John, Thomas, Henry, Eleanor, Elizabeth, Mary.

(VIII) Thomas de Greene de Boketon, third son of Sir Henry (2) de Greene de Boketon, was the only son of his father whose line remained to bear the name of Greene. From him came the Gillingham Greenes, and from them again came the Warwick and Quidnesset Greenes, two of the most important lines of that name in America.

(IX) The name of the son of Thomas de Greene de Boketon, who was the ninth of this

line has not been preserved. He was born about 1420, and came to manhood in the middle of the "bloody century." This included the period of the Wars of the Roses, and but little authentic history of many families during this time is to be found.

(X) John (2) Greene, the next of the line, is supposed to have been born about 1450. Dickens says that King Richard III. sent word to Sir Robert Brackenbury by John Greene, offering him to put the two princes to death. But Sir Robert refused to execute the command. After the death of Richard, John Greene lost no time in putting the seas between himself and Henry VII., the rival and successor of Richard. He returned to England, where he lived a while, then fled again and died abroad. He is known as "John, the fugitive" in the family records.

(XI) Robert Greene owned and resided on his estate at Bowridge Hill in the parish of Gillingham, county Dorset (a locality noticed in the Ordnance Survey of England), when taxed on the Subsidy Rolls in the time of King Henry VIII. (1543), in the 1st of Edward VI. (1547), and in the 1st of Queen Elizabeth (1588). The name of his wife is unknown. Children: 1. Peter, gentleman, son and heir, who succeeded to the estate of Bowridge Hill, Gillingham; he died and was buried (according to Parish Register) May 31, 1583; his will is dated May 20, and was proved in London, June 1, 1583; he died without issue, leaving bequests to his wife, Joan, and to his brothers and sisters. 2. Richard, of whom further. 3. John, of Gillingham, received legacy from his brother Peter, by will. 4. Alice, received legacy from her brother Peter's will; she married a Mr. Small and had issue. 5. Anne, received legacy from her brother's will; married Roger Capps, of Gillingham, and had issue.

(XII) Richard Greene, son of Robert Greene, inherited the property of Bowridge Hill as heir-at-law and "residuary legatee of his brother, Peter Greene." He was taxed on Subsidy Rolls 29th of Queen Elizabeth (1587). His will, dated May 10, 1606, was proved May 3, 1608. The name of his wife is not known. Children: 1. Richard, of whom further. 2. Katharine, married a Mr. Turnor.

(XIII) Richard (2) Greene, son of Richard (1) Greene, succeeded to Bowridge Hill, 1608. He was appointed executor of his father's will. He married Mary, daughter of John Hooker (alias Vowell), who was chamberlain of the city of Exeter, England, September 12, 1534, and represented Exeter in parliament; he was uncle to the celebrated divine, Richard Hooker, rector of Bascombe, county Wilts, England, and prebendary of

Salisbury. Mary (Hooker) Greene was the grandniece of Archbishop Grindal, of Canterbury. Children: 1. Peter, gentleman, son and heir to Bowridge Hill estate; married Joan ———; children and dates of baptism: Mary, December 29, 1605; William, April 7, 1607; Joan, April 25, 1609; Margery, April 11, 1611; Richard, August 6, 1612; Richard, April 30, 1615; Robert, January 23, 1617-18. 2. Richard, of Salisbury; he died s. p. 1617, leaving his property to his father, wife Agnes, and to his brothers and sisters. 3. Robert, of Cucklington, county Somerset, gentleman, died 1650; his will, dated October 21, 1649, was proved January 7, 1650-51; his wife is not named; child, Robert, who was his father's sole executor. 4. John, of whom further. 5. Rebecca, married ——— Downton. 6. Mary, mentioned in her brother Richard's will. 7. Rachel, married Richard Perne, of Gillingham. 8. Anne, baptized at Gillingham, August 31, 1595, married Giles Stagg, of Little Newton. 9. Thomas, baptized May 18, 1599, buried August 15, 1599.

(I) Dr. John (3) Greene, son of Richard (2) Greene, was born on his father's estate at Bowridge Hill, parish of Gillingham, county Dorset, England, about 1590. He resided at Salisbury for about sixteen years, following his profession of surgeon. On April 6, 1635, he was registered for embarkation at Hampton, England, with his wife and six children (one having probably died in England before this date), in the ship "James," William Cooper, master, for New England. After a voyage of fifty-eight days he arrived in Boston, Massachusetts, June 3, 1635. He first settled at Salem, Massachusetts, where he was associated with Roger Williams, purchasing or building a house there, but soon after Mr. Williams' flight from Salem (1636) he sold it and, joining Mr. Williams at Providence, secured his home lot, No. 15, on the main street. He was one of eleven men baptized by Roger Williams, and one of the twelve original members of the first Baptist church on this continent, organized at Providence, Rhode Island. He was the first professional medical man in Providence Plantations. He is alluded to in Goodwin's "Pilgrim Republic" (p. 407) as "one of the two local surgeons" at Providence in 1638, though we are told "the people of Providence relied solely upon him for surgical aid long after his removal to Warwick in 1643." He was one of the twelve original purchasers of Shawomet, a tract of land embracing a greater part of the present towns of Warwick and Coventry. In 1644 he went to London to negotiate for Narragansett, and was one of the committee who first organized the

colony of Rhode Island, under the charter obtained from Charles I., in 1647. He was a prominent man in the affairs of the town and colony, and enjoyed the confidence and respect of his associates through a long and active political life, holding office almost continually until the summer before his death, when he refused to accept the office of commissioner, being repeatedly urged thereto. On August 8, 1647, he was appointed member of first town council of Warwick; February 26, 1648, commissioner (representative of Warwick in general assembly); May 7, 1649, magistrate in court of trials at Warwick; June 4, 1649, assistant; July 2, 1649, member of town council; commissioner on the following dates; October 26, 1650, May 8, 1655, October 6, 1656, August 9, 1657.

Dr. John Greene married (first) at St. Thomas' Church, November 4, 1619, Joanne Tattershall (or, as it was written on the church register, "Tatarsole"). Nothing is definitely known of her English connections; the name is frequently found in early records among post-mortem examinations, parliamentary writs, and charters, and is variously written Tatersall, Tateshall, Tatashall, Tatershal and Tatershall. The first of the family of whom we have mention came in with William the Conqueror and obtained the lordship of Tatershall in Lincolnshire, where he seated himself and from which he took his surname. His descendants were seated in Berkshire and Norfolkshire, and were held in high repute. Children: 1. John, baptized August 15, 1620, married Anne Almy. 2. Peter, baptized March 10, 1621-22, married Mary Gorton. 3. Richard, baptized March 25, 1624, died young, probably in England. 4. James, baptized June 21, 1626. 5. Thomas, baptized June 4, 1628, married Elizabeth Barton. 6. Jone, baptized October 3, 1630, married John Hade. 7. Mary, baptized May 19, 1633, married James Sweet. Mrs. Greene died soon after their removal to Rhode Island, and it is supposed was buried at Conimicut, Old Warwick. Dr. John Greene married (second) "Alisce (Alice) Daniels, a widow." She died in October, 1643. Dr. John Greene married (third) in London, England, about 1644, Phillippa (always written Philip) ———, who returned with him to Warwick, Rhode Island, 1646. She died in Warwick, March 11, 1687, aged about eighty-seven years, having survived her husband for nearly thirty years. Dr. John Greene died in January, 1659, and was buried at Conimicut, Warwick.

(II) Major John (4) Greene, son of Dr. John (3) and Joanne (Tattersall) Greene, was born in 1620, in England, and after serving as commissioner from Warwick and assistant

was made deputy governor of Rhode Island, holding the office from 1690 until 1700, a longer term than that of any other colonial governor with the exception of Governor Cranston, of Rhode Island. John Greene filled the offices of recorder and attorney-general, and was one of the committee appointed in 1654 to revise the laws, serving also in 1664 on the commission for the same purpose, in association with Roger Williams. In 1670 he was appointed to go to England to vindicate the charter before the king, and from 1683 to the time of Andros he held a commission in the army of "major of the main," equivalent to the present rank of a major-general of the United States army. In 1666 he was appointed with others to draw up an address to his majesty and the lord chancellor of England; in 1666 he was notified by Governor Andros of his appointment as a member of his council, and in 1690 he with others sent a letter of congratulation to William and Mary on their accession to the crown. John Greene married Ann Almy, who was born in 1627, died May 17, 1709. He himself passed away November 27, 1708.

(III) Captain Peter Greene, third son of Major John (4) and Ann (Almy) Greene, was born February 4, 1654, at Warwick, and inherited by will from his uncle, Peter Greene, the homestead of his grandfather, Dr. John Greene, the American immigrant, near Conimicut Point, in the eastern part of Old Warwick, where he resided until his death about 1723. He held various responsible town offices, was captain of the train-band, and for many years represented Warwick in the general court. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen and Sarah (Smith) Arnold, of Pawtuxet, born November 2, 1659. Children: Peter, Sarah, John, Stephen, William, Elisha, Barlow.

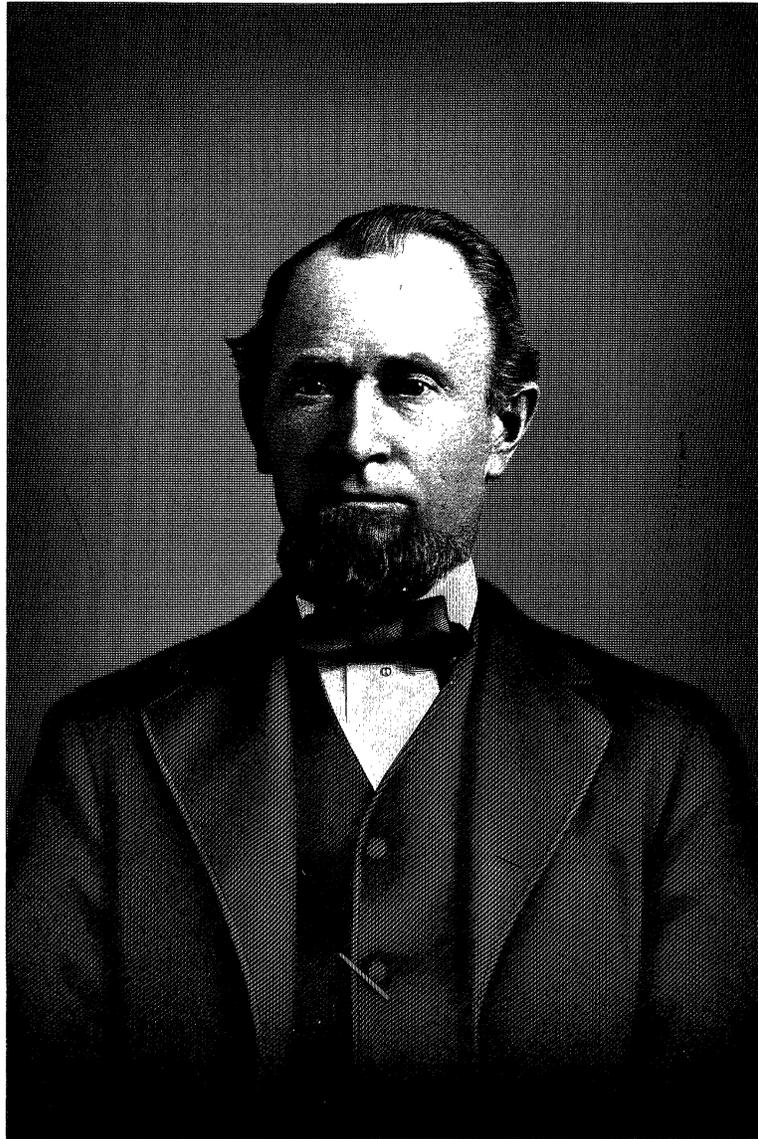
(IV) Elisha Greene, fifth son of Captain Peter and Elizabeth (Arnold) Greene, was born February 13, 1692, in Old Warwick, and died in 1767 at his home near Apponoug, where he resided through life. His wife, Mary Greene, who was a distant relative, died September 27, 1750. Their children were: Mary, Elisha, Elizabeth.

(V) Elisha (2) Greene, only son of Elisha (1) and Mary (Greene) Greene, was born July 7, 1726, in Warwick. He engaged in farming on the paternal homestead, and also conducted a distillery. Later he removed to East Greenwich, where he continued farming, and died in 1802. He married (first) Isabel, daughter of John Budlong, and his second wife was Sarah Johnson, who survived him. His children, all born to the first marriage,

were: Tabitha, Stephen, Mary, William, Elizabeth.

(VI) Stephen Greene, eldest son of Elisha (2) and Isabel (Budlong) Greene, was born November 5, 1752, in Warwick. He resided at Greene's Corners, in East Greenwich, where he was buried, succeeding his death, June 20, 1833. During the revolutionary war he was drafted for service, but could not conveniently leave his family and furnished a substitute. He was prominent in the social life of the community, serving as a judge of the lower courts, and representative in the legislature. He married, December 1, 1771, Elizabeth, daughter of George Wightman, of North Kingstown, died April 1, 1830, in her eightieth year. Their children were: Elisha, George, Mary, Isabel, Valentine, William, Elizabeth, Tabitha.

(VII) William Greene, fourth son of Stephen and Elizabeth (Wightman) Greene, was born November 8, 1784, in East Greenwich, and during his long and active life engaged in farming in that town, where he died March 3, 1854. He was active in promoting the public interest, and for several years represented his town in the general assembly. In early life he was a Democrat, and was one of the eleven who voted for Andrew Jackson when he was first a candidate for president. He was a supporter, however, of the principles and policies which developed the organization of the Republican party, but did not live to see that organization. In 1820 he became a member of the Baptist church, and was much esteemed in the community for his upright life and Christian character. He was noted for his honesty and devotion to his home and family. He married, June 16, 1811, Abigail, daughter of John Reynolds, of Warwick, who survived him many years, dying in East Greenwich, March 26, 1889, near the close of her ninety-fifth year. Her home was with her son, Lauriston H. Greene, in East Greenwich, during her later years. Of her large family of children, several died in infancy. Those who reached maturity were: 1. John R., who married Fannie Wightman; was a merchant of Wickford until the middle forties, when he removed to Worcester, Massachusetts, and there engaged as an accountant until his death. 2. Mary R., who married Joseph Fry; died in Providence. 3. Elizabeth Isabella, married John Pitcher; died in East Greenwich. 4. William C., mentioned below. 5. Thomas T., twin of William C., married Ann Heines; died at the age of twenty-six years. 6. George F., was a resident of East Greenwich, where he died August 16, 1860; his wife, Melissa (Remington) Greene, survived him and married again, now living in Westerly. 7. Henry, died



Lewis Historical Pub. Co.

Engr. by W. T. Bather, N.Y.

Lauriston L. Greene

at the age of fourteen years. 8. Lauriston H., mentioned below.

(VIII) William C. Greene, second son of William and Abigail (Reynolds) Greene, was born August 19, 1826, in East Greenwich. He was an attendant of the public schools to his eighteenth year, spending the summers in hard labor on the paternal farm as soon as he was old enough to be of use, and the winters in school. For six weeks he was a student at Wickford Academy, and in 1845, at the age of eighteen years, he went to Providence, where he apprenticed himself to Allen Brown, a manufacturing jeweler, for a period of three years. For this period he was to receive one hundred and forty-five dollars, and upon this he lived and clothed himself. After one year as a journeyman he embarked in business, in 1849, with Nathan Mathewson, under the firm name of Mathewson & Greene, and engaged in the manufacture of jewelry in Providence, on the corner of Westminster and Eddy streets. The firm soon moved to larger quarters, and in 1853 John T. Mauran and ex-Governor Charles Jackson were admitted to the firm, which was then known as Mathewson, Greene & Mauran. In 1854 Mr. Mathewson withdrew, the firm becoming Greene, Mauran & Company. In 1862 Mr. Greene sold his interest to Mr. Mauran, and four years later formed a partnership with Alfred Bliss, and did business under the firm name of Greene & Bliss for nearly twenty-eight years, on Pine street, Providence. The junior partner died in 1868, and Mr. Greene purchased his interest from the widow, later admitting Charles H. Bliss, a brother of his former partner, who retained an interest in the business until his death in 1872. The next year Mr. Greene was joined by three partners, and the firm became William C. Greene & Company, later a corporation under the name of Greene & Knox Manufacturing Company, and this later became a corporation known as William C. Greene & Company, of which Mr. Greene was treasurer. After more than half a century in the jewelry business, most of which time was devoted to the manufacture of gold jewelry, Mr. Greene passed away in February, 1914, and was buried in the Swan Point Cemetery at Providence. In 1849 he joined the Point Street Baptist Mission, and four years later transferred his membership to the First Baptist Church, in which he filled the office of deacon for more than a score of years, up to the time of his death. He married (first) November 4, 1850, Mary Amanda Wightman, who died August 23, 1895. He married (second) February 13, 1899, Sarah Boone. After 1875 he resided in a beautiful house, which he erected on the

southwest corner of Broad and Stewart streets, Providence, where he died.

(VIII) Lauriston Hall Greene, son of William and Abigail (Reynolds) Greene, was born July 19, 1833, on the paternal homestead in East Greenwich, on which he has spent most of his life, and though above four-score years of age, is still active as a man of sixty. His long life may be attributed to his temperate habits and industry, and his life in the open air. In childhood and youth he applied himself to study, was a proficient student, and acquired an excellent education. In early manhood he went to Providence and learned the business of manufacturing jewelry with his brother, William C. Greene, remaining ten years. On the death of his brother, George F. Greene, he was called upon to settle the estate, and at this time he purchased the interest of the other heirs of the paternal homestead, which has been his home since the spring of 1861. It embraces an area of one hundred and sixty-five acres, and its intelligent cultivation has been the occupation of Mr. Greene for considerably more than half a century. He gave up a business life largely on account of his mother, for whom he maintained a congenial home during her later years, thus repaying in some measure the debt which everyone owes to his parents. In many other ways through life Mr. Greene has evinced a sympathetic and self-sacrificing nature. He has made many modern improvements upon the farm, and has brought numerous changes, which demonstrate his thoroughness, business ability and systematic management. He has served the public as a member of the town council, but has refused numerous suggestions of his fellow citizens that he accept other political honors. A member of the Quiddnessett Baptist Church, he is among its active workers, and is a liberal contributor to all religious and temperance movements. With a naturally robust constitution, his regular habits and activity of mind and body have kept him youthful to the present date.

Mr. Greene married (first) December 12, 1855, Abby Ripley, of Providence, who died March 2, 1904, after nearly half a century as his companion on the journey of life. He married (second) January 16, 1907, Lydia Parker Brown, who died in 1908. He married (third) October 20, 1909, in Providence, Lydia A. Greene, born August 18, 1853, in East Greenwich, daughter of Stephen and Almira (Sherman) Greene. She is a descendant in the ninth generation of John Greene, the immigrant. Her grandfather, Valentine Greene, was a son of Stephen and Elizabeth (Wightman) Greene. He married Mary Godfrey, and their son, Ste-

phen (2) Greene, and his wife, Almira (Sherman) Greene, were the parents of Mrs. Lauriston H. Greene. Stephen (2) Greene was a farmer in the town of East Greenwich, where he made his home, and died in 1872. His wife survived him about four years, dying in 1876. Mr. Greene is the last survivor of his branch of an old and honorable family in East Greenwich, where he is well known and highly respected. His life history will show a successful business career, and, moreover, a most honorable one.

CORRY Captain William Cory, the immigrant ancestor, came to America in 1635, and settled on the coast of Massachusetts, later in Portsmouth, Rhode Island, where he followed the trade of carpenter and miller. On December 10, 1657, he received a grant of eight acres of land, and on May 18, 1658, he was made a freeman. On October 28, 1662, he let his house to Peter Folger, of Newport, for five years. He had a deed of a third of a share in Dartmouth, Massachusetts, from William Earle, December 4, 1669. He was juryman June 7, 1671, and on April 4, 1676, he was on a committee of four appointed to have the care and disposing of one barrel of powder for the town, and to fit for service two large guns, one near the house of John Borden and the other on Ferry Neck. On August 24, 1676, he was a member of the court-martial at Newport, held for trial of certain Indians, and in 1678, 1679 and 1680 he was deputy to the general court. He held the office of lieutenant and captain. His will, dated January 4, 1681, was proved February 24, 1682, his wife Mary being appointed administratrix, and William Wodell, John Sanford and George Brownell, overseers. He left to his wife, absolutely at her disposal, all lands, etc., with the wind mill at Portsmouth and all personal estate, except legacies; the use of the dwelling house, except two rooms, half the orchard, half the barn and use of half the upland and meadows adjoining lands of one Hall. To son John he left land in Portsmouth with housing; to William two rooms in house, half the orchard, profits of half upland and meadow adjoining and at decease of his mother the rent of the lands and house; to Thomas, when he came of age, half share of Pocasset lands; to Caleb, a third of a share in Dartmouth; to Roger, at age, half of Pocasset share; to Mercy, ten pounds, and same amount to other daughters. His widow received receipt on January 15, 1682, for legacy of Mercy, and had one from Ann the following year. On June 23, 1691, she received from her future

second husband a writing that she would have liberty to care for her first husband's estate, and she gave full power to Edward Cory and George Brownell to care for the estate and bring up her children, reserving for herself a mare, four cattle, four hogs and four sheep. Her will was dated August 12, 1717, and proved April 14, 1718, her son Thomas being executor.

William Cory married Mary Earle, who died March 22, 1718, daughter of Ralph and Joan Earle. She married (second) about 1683, Joseph Timberlake. William Cory died in 1682. Children: John, of Portsmouth and Kings Town, Rhode Island; William, of Portsmouth; Mercy, married (first) Cornelius Jones and (second) Charles Gonsales; Ann, married Robert Bennett; Thomas, mentioned below; Margaret, died young; Mary, married Thomas Cook; Cabel, of Dartmouth; Roger, of Tiverton and Richmond, Rhode Island; Joan, married ——— Taylor.

(II) Thomas Cory, son of Captain William Cory, lived in Portsmouth for a time, but settled in Tiverton, Rhode Island, where he was an inhabitant at the organization of the town, March 2, 1692. His will, dated September 23, 1734, was proved March 21, 1738, his sons, William and Philip, being executors. To William he left half of one hundred and twenty acres in Pocasset, half of swamp lot and half of sixty-acre lot, this land received from his father's will; to grandson, Thomas Cory, son of Thomas, two hundred acres and housing, being the farm in Dartmouth, also forty acres to come to him at age; to son Philip, homestead farm in Tiverton, one hundred and twenty acres and housing, two cows, etc., and the profit of grandson John's legacy until he came of age, he to bring him up and put him to a trade; to daughter Patience, two hundred and fifty pounds in household goods, Indian boy Sam and Indian girl Dinah until their time expired; to daughter, Mary Durfee, six hundred pounds, and same amount to daughters, Sarah Brown and Patience; to wife, one hundred pounds; personal property, etc., to be distributed evenly. Thomas Cory married (first) ———. He married (second) February 24, 1732, Susanna Taber, who died after 1734. He died in 1738. Children by first wife: William, Thomas, Philip, mentioned below; Patience, Mary, Sarah.

(III) Philip Cory, son of Thomas Cory, was born about 1700-05. He settled in Tiverton, Rhode Island. He was a prominent citizen and held various town offices. He married Hannah ———. Children, born at Tiverton: Mary, October 5, 1728; Elizabeth, October 6,

1729; Thomas, July 10, 1731; Sarah, June 16, 1734; Philip, November 23, 1741; Isaac, mentioned below.

(IV) Isaac Cory, son of Philip Cory, was born at Tiverton, Rhode Island, November 13, 1746, died about 1832. He was a captain in the revolutionary war. He followed the sea and was captain of a whaling vessel. He was also a ship builder and conducted a general store for many years. He moved from Tiverton, Rhode Island, to Dartmouth, Massachusetts, now Westport Point, Massachusetts. He married, March 18, 1764, Mary Cadman, of Portsmouth, Rhode Island (marriage by Rev. Restcombe Sanford). Children, born at Portsmouth: Isaac, mentioned below; Christopher, February 9, 1770; Sarah, July 28, 1771. Others at Tiverton and Dartmouth.

(V) Isaac (2) Cory, son of Isaac (1) Cory, was born at Tiverton, Rhode Island, about 1765. He was educated in the public schools and afterwards became associated in business with his father under the firm name of Isaac Cory & Son, ship builders and general merchants, at Westport, Massachusetts. He married Mary Brownell, of an old Rhode Island family, daughter of Deacon Sylvester Brownell and sister of Bishop Thomas Brownell, of Hartford; Dr. Richmond Brownell, of Hartford; Sylvester Brownell, of Providence, and Lydia Wendell, wife of Judge Wendell, of Hartford. Her father was a lieutenant in the militia. Children: Alexander H., mentioned below; Albert; Mary and Elizabeth, who died in infancy.

(VI) Alexander H. Cory, son of Isaac (2) Cory, was born at Westport, Massachusetts, September 5, 1815, died in October, 1897, in Westport Point. He attended the Westport public schools, and then became a clerk in his father's general store, finally engaging in business on his own account as a merchant in Westport Point. For more than forty years he was postmaster of that town. He held various offices of trust and honor in the town. He was a member of the school committee, an overseer of the poor and a selectman. He was a prominent Free Mason, having taken all the thirty-two degrees of Scottish Rite Masonry in New Bedford Masonic bodies. He was a member of Eureka Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; Royal Arch Masons; Royal and Select Masters; Sutton Commandery, Knights Templar. In religion he and his family were Unitarians and Episcopalians. Mr. Cory was a kindly, lovable man, widely known and esteemed. To the poor and unfortunate he was especially considerate and helpful and he gave generously of his means to help others.

In politics he was a Republican. He married, in 1841, Mary Ann Prince, born in 1810, died in November, 1896, daughter of Joseph Prince, of Brooklyn, Connecticut. Children: Isaac, born August 15, 1843, died November, 1872; Joseph Prince, mentioned below; Charles Burnett, deceased; Emma Brownell, unmarried, living in Providence; Kate Lucia, married Phillip L. Grinnell, of Westport Point; Alexander H. Jr., living with his brother, Joseph Prince; Thomas Brownell, married Mary Chatterton, and lives in Cranston, Rhode Island; Albert Fremont, died aged three years; Mary Brownell, unmarried; Bertha Belle, married Rev. William B. Kugler, a wealthy minister, now located at East Hartford, Connecticut, and had children: Hester C., Lois M., Amy P. and William A. Kugler; Helen C., unmarried.

(VII) Joseph Prince Cory, son of Alexander H. Cory, was born August 5, 1845, in Westport, Massachusetts. He received his early education in the public schools and at Pierce's Academy at Middleboro, Massachusetts, from which he graduated in the class of 1863. He started upon his business career in the employ of his father. In 1866 he left home and was for one year employed as clerk in an imported drug store in New York City. In June, 1867, he established himself in the retail grocery business in Providence, Rhode Island, but after fifteen months went into the fancy goods business in the Arcade, in the jewelry line, continuing there until 1871. He then entered the employ of Daniel R. Childs, manufacturer of a general line of jewelry, gold and plated, such as pins, rings, chains and charms, and after serving as bookkeeper for a year, in 1872 he bought the business and continued it under the name of Johnson & Cory, in partnership with Solon R. Johnson. This firm was dissolved in 1876 and Mr. Cory continued the business alone until 1893, when he admitted Frank Reynolds to partnership. In 1894 Thomas B. Cory was admitted to the firm. In 1895 the business was incorporated as the Cory & Reynolds Company, with Joseph O. Cory as president; Frank Reynolds, treasurer; Thomas B. Cory, secretary. In 1906 Mr. Cory retired from active business. In later years Mr. Cory invested from time to time in real estate in Providence and he now has large holdings in that city.

Mr. Cory is a member of St. John's Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Providence; Providence Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, of Providence; Providence Council, Royal and Select Masters; St. John Commandery, Knights Templar; Palestine Temple, Mystic

Shrine, and also of the Warwick Club. In religion he is a Methodist. Mr. Cory is one of the best known and most popular business men of the city. He is unmarried.

Among the ancient and highly honored families of Rhode Island, noted for their integrity and uprightness, characteristics which have been transmitted to their descendants, may be mentioned the Sherman family, worthily represented by Alfred Everett Sherman, in the present generation.

(I) Hon. Philip Sherman, the pioneer ancestor of the family, was born in Dedham, England, February 5, 1610, died in 1687, in Portsmouth, Rhode Island. He came of a good old English family, his father being Samuel Sherman, son of Henry Sherman, who was the son of Henry Sherman, all of Dedham, county of Essex, England, but as the family bore the Suffolk coat-of-arms, and probably originally lived in the county of Suffolk, removing thence to Essex about a century before Philip Sherman came to New England in 1634, locating at Roxbury, Massachusetts, from whence he removed to Rhode Island, where he was one of the purchasers of the Island of Aquidneck in 1636, and on the formation of a government became secretary under Governor William Coddington. He was public-spirited and enterprising, a man of influence, and a member of the Society of Friends. He married Sarah Odding, daughter of Mrs. John Porter, who bore him the following children: Eber, Sarah, Peleg, Mary, Edmund, Samson, William, John, Mary, Hannah, Samuel, Benjamin, of whom further, and Philip.

(II) Benjamin Sherman, son of Philip and Sarah (Odding) Sherman, was born in Portsmouth, Rhode Island, 1650, died September 24, 1719. He gave his attention to agriculture in his native place throughout his active years, and was the owner of considerable land in Kings Towne, Rhode Island. He served in the capacity of constable in 1688, and as deputy in 1707. He married, December 3, 1674, Hannah Mowry, born September 28, 1656, died in 1718, daughter of Roger and Mary Mowry. Children: Benjamin, born December 26, 1675; Jonathan, of whom further; Joseph, February 11, 1678; Hannah, March 20, 1679; Amie, October 25, 1681; Sarah, 1684; Isaac, April 22, 1686; Mehetable, March 4, 1688; Deborah, September 3, 1691; Abigail, March 13, 1694; Freelove, September 14, 1696; Bethia, 1699.

(III) Jonathan Sherman, son of Benjamin and Hannah (Mowry) Sherman, was born in Portsmouth, Rhode Island, March 7, 1677, died in 1752. In early manhood he settled on

a tract of land of two hundred acres in the town of Exeter, Rhode Island, given to him by his father. He married Mary ———, and their children were: Jonathan, of whom further; Hannah, Mary, Sarah, Amie, Benjamin, Ezekiel, born June 23, 1721.

(IV) Jonathan (2) Sherman, son of Jonathan (1) and Mary Sherman, was born in Exeter, Rhode Island, October 14, 1705, died on his farm there, April 18, 1778. He also followed the occupation of farming from which he derived a comfortable livelihood. He married (first) February 5, 1726-27, Dorcas Sheldon, and (second) Mary, daughter of Jonathan Card, of South Kingstown, Rhode Island; she died November 15, 1803. Children of first wife: Benajah, of whom further, and Joseph. Children of second wife: Jonathan, born October 14, 1731; Robert, February 7, 1734; Abigail, October 7, 1737; Gideon, October 25, 1741; Robert, September 3, 1752.

(V) Benajah Sherman, son of Jonathan (2) and Dorcas (Sheldon) Sherman, was born on his father's farm in Exeter, Rhode Island, in 1728, died in 1785. His entire life was spent in his native place, where he followed farming, and where he was respected by all who knew him. He married Martha ———, and among their children was Hazard, of whom further.

(VI) Hazard Sherman, son of Benajah and Martha Sherman, was born in Exeter, Rhode Island, died in Exeter, and was buried in the family plot on the farm. He continued a resident of Exeter throughout his lifetime, being one of the extensive owners of land in that town, and his principal occupation was farming, in which he was highly successful. He married (first) Ruth Jenkins, whose death occurred in Exeter; married (second) Hannah Gardner; married (third) Betsey Chaplin. Children of first wife: George, Peleg Brown, of whom further; Hazard, Amy, Ruth. There were no children by the second and third marriages.

(VII) Peleg Brown Sherman, son of Hazard and Ruth (Jenkins) Sherman, was born in Exeter, Rhode Island, died at Pawtucket, Rhode Island, his death being caused by his being thrown from a sleigh; he was buried in the North burying ground, Providence, Rhode Island. He was reared and educated in Exeter, during his boyhood and youth assisting with the duties of the farm. In 1828 he removed to Cranston, where he rented a farm, upon which he resided until 1832, when he removed to Valley Falls, remaining there until April 3, 1837. He then removed to Lonsdale, and there engaged in the grocery business, from which he derived a lucrative income, which was augmented by his services as postmaster, which

office he filled acceptably for a number of years. He was a member and deacon of the Baptist church, and first a Whig and later a Democrat in politics. He married, June 1, 1817, Elcy, daughter of Shebney and Mary (Sherman) Dawley, whose death occurred April 2, 1858, and her remains were interred beside those of her husband. She was also a consistent member of the Baptist church. Children: 1. Harriet, born February 23, 1818; married Peleg Arnold Sanford, a contractor and builder, living in Providence. 2. Mary, born December 31, 1819, died February 17, 1866; married Nelson A. Burlingame. 3. Hazard, born January 14, 1821, died December 27, 1884; member of Knights Templar; married Susan B. Follett. 4. Susan, born April 14, 1822, died July 19, 1899. 5. Peleg, born September 8, 1824, living in Lonsdale. 6. Martha, born July 9, 1827, died November 7, 1890. 7. Ruth, twin of Martha, died May 13, 1883; married William R. Esten, a machinist. 8. George, born February 6, 1829, died December 18, 1890; he was a member of the Knights Templars; married Laura Eaton. 9. Robert, born May 26, 1830; a soldier in the Civil War; died November 23, 1865. 10. Alfred, of whom further. 11. Elsie, born November 7, 1833, died unmarried, January 27, 1903. 12. Sarah, born October 27, 1837, died November 23, 1840. 13. Hannah, born September 21, 1839, died unmarried, November 12, 1870. 14. Emily R., born May 11, 1843, died unmarried, April 16, 1875.

(VIII) Alfred Sherman, son of Peleg Brown and Elcy (Dawley) Sherman, was born in Valley Falls, Rhode Island, July 15, 1832, died in Lincoln, March 15, 1888, buried in the North burying ground, Providence. He attended the schools of Lonsdale, and after completing his studies worked in his father's grocery store until the death of the latter, after which he entered the employ of his brother, remaining for a short period of time, and then learned the trade of carpenter, which he followed for some time. Preferring mercantile business to that of a trade, he again entered the employ of his brother, and finally engaged in business on his own account, which he successfully conducted for a number of years, then leased the store, and subsequently sold it to the Lonsdale Company, and retired from mercantile pursuits. He then purchased the Weeden farm, in the town of Lincoln, where he spent the remainder of his days, devoting his time to its cultivation and improvement. He bore a reputation for public and private integrity, his influence for good was felt in the community, and he was respected by his neighbors and friends. He filled the office of

assessor, having been elected on the Republican ticket. He was a member of Union Lodge, No. 10, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, at Pawtucket; was a charter member of Unity Lodge, No. 34, at Lonsdale; member of Pawtucket Chapter, Pawtucket Council, and Holy Sepulchre Commandery, Knights Templar. Mr. Sherman married, October 29, 1854, Hannah T., born in Exeter, Rhode Island, April 25, 1837, daughter of Samuel Cross and Abby Potter (Robinson) Clarke (see Clarke III). His widow lives in the old home with her son; their house is one of the best in Providence, and is surrounded with beautiful grounds, whose careful and artistic appearance speak of the good taste of its owners. They had one son, Alfred Everett, of whom further.

(IX) Alfred Everett Sherman, son of Alfred and Hannah T. (Clarke) Sherman, was born at Lonsdale, town of Cumberland, Rhode Island, December 2, 1860. He pursued his early studies in the schools of Lonsdale, and later took a course in Bryant & Stratton's Business College, at Providence. In early life he worked in his father's store, thus becoming familiar with every branch of the work, and later conducted the business on his own responsibility, continuing thus until 1891, when he accepted a clerical position with the Lonsdale Company, who appreciated his services by advancement, he becoming paymaster in 1902, which office requires thoroughness of detail and ability of a high order, the duties thereof being performed by Mr. Sherman in an efficient manner. He was chosen for the office of treasurer of Lincoln, in which he served for seven years to the entire satisfaction of all concerned. He is a Republican in politics. Among fraternities he is a member of Unity Lodge, No. 34, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, at Lonsdale; Pawtucket Chapter; Pawtucket Council, and Holy Sepulchre Commandery, Knights Templar.

Mr. Sherman married at her own home, Annie, daughter of the late Hon. Samuel Clark, who was general treasurer of state for many years. She is an active worker in the Episcopal church.

(The Clarke Line).

The family of the mother of Alfred Everett Sherman is an old one in Washington county, Rhode Island.

(I) Elias Clarke, grandfather of Mrs. Hannah T. (Clarke) Sherman, was a native of South Kingstown, Rhode Island, where he followed farming for a livelihood, and became the owner of a large amount of land. He married Ruth Cross, who died on their farm,

and was buried beside him in the Clarke Cemetery at Richmond. Their children were: Thomas, James, Samuel Cross, of whom further.

(II) Samuel Cross Clarke, son of Elias and Ruth (Cross) Clarke, was born at Narragansett, town of South Kingstown, Rhode Island, February 19, 1798, died in 1878, and his remains were interred in the North burying ground in Providence. He was a farmer in early life, later followed the trade of carpenter in the employ of the Lonsdale Company, manufacturers of boxes, after his removal to the town of Lonsdale in 1847 with his family. He attended the Friends' meeting, and had the reputation of strict integrity and the possession of all Christian virtues. He was in politics first a Whig and later a Republican. He married Abby Potter, daughter of Jesse and Hannah (Sands) Robinson, who died in 1847. Children: Elias, died in Hartford, Connecticut; Mary, married Alexander G. Sherman; Susan, married Thomas B. Tucker; Hannah T., of whom further; William E., died in Brockton, Massachusetts; John and Charles, twins, deceased.

(III) Hannah T. Clarke, daughter of Samuel Cross and Abby Potter (Robinson) Clarke, born in Exeter, Rhode Island, April 25, 1837, is still living with her son. She married Alfred Sherman (see Sherman VIII).

Thomas Sturges was born in
STURGES Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. He
married Mary Rush, daughter
of William Rush, of Philadelphia, where they
lived.

(II) Howard Okie Sturges, son of Thomas Sturges, was born in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, February 24, 1845. He received his education in the public schools of Providence, Rhode Island. He then worked for two years in a national bank, and since then, for a period of forty-eight years, he has worked in the manufacture of cotton cloth. He is president of the Allen & Read Insurance Company; vice-president of the Narragansett Electric Lighting Company; one of the vice-presidents of the Providence Institute for Savings; director of the Providence Telephone Company, Albany and Susquehanna railroad, Rhode Island Hospital Trust Company, Providence Building Company, and Manufacturers', Rhode Island State, Mechanics', Enterprise, American—all mutual fire insurance companies. In politics he is a Republican, and in 1896-97 was a member of the common council. He served in the civil war, in Company D, Tenth Regiment Rhode Island Volunteers, in 1862, and belongs to Rodman Post, Grand Army of the Republic. He is a member of Hope Club, Providence;

Art Club, Agawam Club, Turk's Head Club, Rhode Island Country Club, Squantum Association, and Bristol Reading Room. In religion he and his family are Episcopalians. He married, at Providence, November 25, 1875, Alice Spring Knight, of Providence, daughter of Benjamin Brayton and Phebe Ann (Slocum) Knight (see Knight VII). Children of Howard O. Sturges: Walter Knight, see forward; Rush, see forward; Howard, see forward; Dorothy, educated at Briarcliffe School, New York.

(III) Walter Knight Sturges, son of Howard Okie Sturges, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, August 25, 1876, died May 9, 1913. He attended the private schools of Providence and St. Paul's School at Concord, New Hampshire. He entered Yale University and was graduated in 1898 with the degree of Bachelor of Philosophy. For eighteen months he was employed, after graduation, in the Merchants' National Bank, and from 1901 until his death was agent of the B. B. Knight estate, the management of which was his main occupation. He was active in public life and was an influential Republican. In 1910 he was elected councilman from the First Ward and in 1911 he was reelected. To the duties of his office and to the various committees on which he served he devoted himself with earnestness and energy, and won a position of leadership in the city government. He had the confidence and respect of all classes of people and was popular both in public and private life. He was a member of Hope Club, Agawam Hunt Club, Bristol Reading Room Club, Art Club and the University Club of New York City. He married, April 25, 1903, Marie Hayes, born May 27, 1876, daughter of Joseph M. and Sarah (Boyle) Hayes, of St. Louis, Missouri. Children: Thomas Rush, born September 19, 1905; Hayes, October 7, 1906; Walter Knight Jr., June 30, 1909.

(III) Rush Sturges, second son of Howard Okie Sturges, was born August 19, 1879, in Providence, Rhode Island. He attended the University Grammar School in that city, preparing for college at St. Paul's School in Concord, New Hampshire. He entered Yale College and was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in the class of 1902. After spending a year in foreign travel, Mr. Sturges returned to this country and entered Harvard Law School, from which in due course he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Laws in 1906. He was admitted to the bar in 1908 at the September term of court and began to practice in the office of Green, Hinckley & Allen, attorneys of Providence. In 1910 he was admitted to partnership in this firm. He

is a member of the Rhode Island Bar Association; Hope Club; Agawam Hunt Club and the Rhode Island School of Design. He has been in the state militia for a number of years and now holds a commission as first lieutenant of Battery A, Field Artillery, Rhode Island National Guard. He is a trustee of the Providence Public Library. In religion he is an Episcopalian and he is a vestryman of Grace Church, and treasurer of the board of trustees of the equipment fund of the Episcopal Diocese. He married, January 1, 1908, Elizabeth Hazard, born April 27, 1884, daughter of Rowland G. and Mary (Pierrepont) (Bushnell) Hazard (see Hazard and Bushnell lines). Children: Benjamin Rush, born December 4, 1908; Elizabeth Peace, May 11, 1910; John Pierrepont, December 19, 1912.

(III) Howard Sturges, son of Howard Okie Sturges, received his early education in the public schools and fitted for college at Groton, Massachusetts. He also went to Yale, from which he was graduated in the class of 1908. Since then he has been studying music in Paris, France. He is a member of the board of governors of the Agawam Hunt Club, member of Yale Alumni Association of Rhode Island, Turk's Head Club, Noonday Club, Churchman's Club, and secretary of Playground Association of Providence.

(The Knight Line).

(II) Captain Jonathan Knight, son of Richard Knight (q. v.), lived in Warwick, Rhode Island, where on April 30, 1678, he was made freeman. In 1693 two hundred acres of the Hall and Knight Purchase in Narragansett was laid out to him, and on March 15, 1694, he and his wife Hannah sold their house, orchard and meadow in Warwick to Thomas Greene Sr. In 1695 he purchased a tract of land in Machantatack, and two hundred acres of this was divided off and bounded. This same year he moved to Providence, Rhode Island, where in 1704 he was deputy to the general assembly. In 1704 he was lieutenant and later captain. He died June 25, 1717. Children: Hannah, Jonathan, Richard, Robert, mentioned below; Joseph.

(III) Captain Robert Knight, son of Captain Jonathan Knight, was a freeman in 1720 and deputy to the general assembly in 1736. He died in 1771 and his will was proved the same year. He left his property to his children and also bequeathed one thousand pounds to one grandson. He married Mary Potter, daughter of John and Jane (Burlingame) Potter, and great-granddaughter of Robert Potter. Robert Potter, with Governor Samuel Gorton, the first settler of Warwick, and

others, in 1643 resisted the authority of the Massachusetts colony. They were taken to Boston by soldiers who besieged them in a fortified house, and were charged with heresy and sedition. They were sentenced to be confined during the pleasure of the court, and should they escape from jail, preach their heresies, or speak against the church or state, they should die. At the time they were taken, their wives and children had to take to the woods, where three women died of exposure; one of them was the wife of Robert Potter. Children of Robert Knight: Edward, William, Robert, mentioned below; Charles, Joseph, Mary, Esther, Ruth, Patience.

(IV) Robert (2) Knight, son of Captain Robert (1) Knight, was born in September, 1721, died April 18, 1791. He married, August 29, 1742, Mercy Gorton, born July 4, 1722, died October 1, 1809, daughter of John and Mercy (Matthewson) Gorton, and great-granddaughter of Governor Samuel Gorton, mentioned above; he was one of the most prominent men of his time. Children: Mercy; Zilpha, married, 1755, Nicholas Sheldon; Mary; Freelove; Robert, mentioned below; Anne, born 1760, died 1833; married, December 27, 1781, Joseph Potter, born in Cranston, Rhode Island, August 12, 1757, died November 23, 1824; nine children; Alonzo, one of their children, born July 10, 1800, became Rt. Rev. Bishop of the Diocese of Pennsylvania, and married (first) Sarah Maria Nott, daughter of Rev. Eliphalet Nott, D. D., LL. D., president of Union College. Bishop Alonzo Potter was father of Henry Codman Potter, bishop of the diocese of New York.

(V) Robert (3) Knight, son of Robert (2) Knight, was born June 12, 1750, died July 31, 1823. He served in the revolution during the entire war in the Captain General's Cavaliers, the crack company of the state. He served in the battle of Rhode Island. He was a wheelwright by trade, as well as a farmer. He moved from Cranston to Providence, Rhode Island, some time after 1792, settling at the corner of what is now Westminster and Burgess streets. He lived there the remainder of his life, known as an upright and honorable man. He married, 1769, Elizabeth Hammond, born May 6, 1750, died August 24, 1845, daughter of Captain Amos Hammond, who raised and commanded a company of soldiers during the French and Indian war, and also commanded them in the revolution; he fought at the battle of Crown Point. Elizabeth (Hammond) Knight survived her husband over twenty-two years, and in spite of her extreme age, retained all her faculties and was quite active. She had a wonderful memory, espe-

cially for the Scripture, which she was fond of quoting. She was a religious woman, and until a few years before her death could read her Bible without the aid of glasses. She attended church at the home of Peleg Boss, on High street (now Westminster), at Providence, and when the Roger Williams Free Baptist Church was organized at the house in 1830, she became a constituent member. She attended church services regularly as long as she was able. Robert and Elizabeth Knight had twenty-two children, born in Cranston, eleven of whom died in infancy. Children who survived infancy: Rebecca, born November 4, 1769; Lavina, December 8, 1770; Nehemiah, April 13, 1774; Elizabeth, September 15, 1778; Stephen, mentioned below; Robert, May 22, 1782; Amelia, January 1, 1784; Celia, May 27, 1786; Amos, July 24, 1788; Annah, March 1, 1790; Thomas, April 13, 1792.

(VI) Stephen Knight, son of Robert (3) Knight, was born in Cranston, Rhode Island, May 13, 1780, died in Warwick, October 1, 1848. He was a farmer, and for many years was employed as a farmer by William Sprague, later working in the employ of Elisha Harris at Coventry, Rhode Island; Elisha Harris later was governor of Rhode Island. He was an industrious man, but was unable to accumulate property because of the large size of his family. He married (first) Esther Burton, (second) Wealtha Brayton, born April 8, 1794, died February 16, 1871, daughter of Benjamin Brayton. After her husband's death she moved to Providence, where she resided the remainder of her life. During the pastorate of Rev. Jonathan Brayton, she joined the Calvinistic Baptist Church and later transferred to the Friendship Street Baptist Church, during the pastorate of Rev. Mr. Bixby. For many years before her death, her five sons visited her at her home every Sunday evening. Child by first wife: Amos. Children by second wife: Sophia Amelia, born January 11, 1812; Benjamin Brayton, mentioned below; Jeremiah, April 18, 1816; Mary Briggs, March 18, 1819; Annah, August 15, 1824; Robert, January 8, 1826; Elizabeth, January 8, 1826, twin of Robert; Stephen Albert, June 5, 1828; Dexter Newton, July 16, 1832.

(VII) Benjamin Brayton Knight, son of Stephen Knight, was born in Cranston, Rhode Island, October 3, 1813. During his boyhood he worked on the farm and attended the district schools until he was sixteen years of age. In 1831, when he was eighteen, he entered the Sprague Print Works at Cranston, where he remained as an apprentice for two years, then working again as a farmer until 1835. In that year, when he was twenty-two, he purchased

a small lot of land near the Sprague Print Works, and moved a small building to that place from Providence. There he opened a grocery store which he conducted for five years. He then moved to Providence, and with L. E. Bowen, who had been his partner in Cranston, and Olney Winsor, engaged in the wholesale grocery business under the name of Winsor, Knight & Company. After two years he bought the entire interest in the business, and in 1847 he took as a partner his brother, Jeremiah Knight, with the firm name B. B. Knight & Company. After a time he also engaged in the flour and grain trade with D. T. Penniman, with the name Penniman, Knight & Company, and in a year he bought out Mr. Penniman, carrying on that business alone for four years. In 1849 he sold his grocery interest to his brother Jeremiah, and about 1851 sold a half-interest in the grain business to his brother Robert, purchasing of Robert, at the same time, a half interest in the Pontiac Mill and Bleachery. Under the firm name of B. B. & R. Knight they began what in time became the highest cotton industry of its kind ever established. The business increased so rapidly that in time they were compelled to sell out their interests in other lines, and devote their energies to the mills alone. The business started on so small a scale became the largest of its kind under one firm. In 1898 the firm owned under various names twenty-one cotton mills in Massachusetts and Rhode Island, and employed nearly seven thousand operatives. Their property consisted of fifteen villages, and they made millions of dollars worth of improvements on their property. The principal mills in Rhode Island are: The Pontiac Mill and Bleachery at Pontiac; the Natick Mills at Natick; Royal and Valley Queen Mills at Riverpoint; Arctic Mill at Arctic; White Rock Mill at Westerly; Clinton Mill at Woonsocket; Grand Mill at Providence; Lippitt Mill at Lippitt; Fiskeville Mill at Fiskeville; Jackson Mill at Jackson. In Massachusetts: Hebron Mill at Hebronville; Dodgeville Mill at Dodgeville; Manchaug Mills at Manchaug; Readville Mill at Readville. The principal product of these factories has been the famous "Fruit of the Loom" muslin. The business has continued to increase as it increased from the beginning.

Mr. Knight was active in public life as well as in business life. In 1852 he was elected on the Democratic ticket to the general assembly, and in 1872 was chosen representative by the Republican party, being chairman of the finance committee during that term. In 1865-66-67 he was alderman of the sixth ward, and served as chairman of the finance committee during

that time. For many years before his death he was one of the commissioners of the Dexter donation fund. He was president of the old Butchers' and Drovers' Bank from its foundation, with the exception of about a year, July 2, 1853, until his death, and he was director of various insurance companies, being prominent in other business institutions also. He died at his home on Broad street, Providence, June 4, 1898, and the funeral services were held at his house. The cotton brokers of the city closed their places of business during the hours of the funeral. The *Providence Daily Journal* said, June 6, 1898:

He was one of the leaders among the men who have developed the cotton manufacturing industry in this country. His life was that of the typical American, devoted to business with indefatigable energy and persistence; and he succeeded, in connection with his associates, in building up a manufacturing property that was the largest of its kind under one management. He was an upright citizen and the vast business which he organized and operated has contributed largely to the prosperity and wealth of this State. In some sense the world owes more to the successful organizers of industry than to any other class.

He married (first) October 2, 1842, Alice Westcott Collins, daughter of Elizur Collins, of Johnston, Rhode Island. She died February 8, 1850. He married (second) December 3, 1851, Phebe Ann Slocum, born in Pawtuxet, June 29, 1822, daughter of Abel and Phebe (Fenner) Slocum. She died October 13, 1906. She was noted for her generosity, though she gave so quietly that her benefactions were not found out. She was the founder of the Children's Friend Society, known as the Tobey Street Home, and one of the founders of the Sophia Little Home. For years she was identified with the Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children. Children by first wife: Henry, died in infancy; Mary Wealtha, born September 19, 1845, died unmarried, August 17, 1870; Walter Brayton, born August 8, 1849, died August 7, 1877. By second wife: Alice Spring, born December 15, 1853, married, November 25, 1875, Howard Okie Sturges (see Sturges II); Henry Eugene, born June 29, 1856, died December 18, 1862; Adelaide Maria, born September 7, 1858.

Simon Crosby, the immigrant CROSBY ancestor, was born in England in 1608. He embarked for New England in the ship, "Susan and Ellen," April 18, 1634, with his wife Ann, aged twenty-five years, and son Thomas, aged eight weeks. He was a prominent citizen of Cambridge, Massachusetts, where he was selectman in 1636 and 1638. He resided at what is now Brattle

Square, near the site of the old Brattle House. He died in September, 1639. His widow Ann married (second) Rev. William Thompson, of Braintree, before 1648, surviving her second husband, who died December 10, 1668. Thomas Crosby, believed to be brother of Simon Crosby, was in Cambridge as early as 1640, residing on the westerly side of Ann street, removing thence to Rowley, Massachusetts. Children of Simon and Ann Crosby: 1. Thomas, born February, 1634; graduate of Harvard College, 1663; minister at Eastham, Massachusetts. 2. Simon, born at Cambridge, August, 1637. 3. Joseph, born February, 1638-39; settled in Braintree, Massachusetts; married Sarah Brackett.

(I) Luther Crosby, descendant of Simon Crosby, was born in the vicinity of Albion, Maine. He was a mill owner and merchant in Albion. He was of large physique, a prominent citizen for many years. In politics he was a Republican. He married ——— Getchell. Children: 1. Jonah, moved to Camden. 2. Alphonso, married and moved to Manchester, New Hampshire. 3. Ethelinda, married ——— Pray, a farmer of Albion. 4. Sarah, married ——— Lancaster, a farmer of Benton. 5. Martha, married Samuel Fuller, of Exeter and Waterville, Maine; he is a farmer of Waterville. 6. Luther Byron, mentioned below. 7. Augustus, died at Benton; a mill owner and farmer; married Susan Hinds. 8. Atwood, was a physician at Waterville; died at Las Vegas, New Mexico, in 1882; married Lizzie Hanscom, sister of Lois G. Hanscom, mentioned below.

(II) Dr. Luther Byron Crosby, son of Luther Crosby, was born in Albion, Maine, 1835, died at Brownville, May 30, 1908. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and at Colby College, in which he was a student for two years in the class of 1859. He was for several years a school teacher. He enlisted in 1861 in the Seventh Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry, and served eleven months in the civil war. He was promoted to the rank of captain, but was discharged on account of ill health. He entered Harvard Medical School and was afterward a student at Bowdoin Medical College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He began to practice at Brownville and continued there throughout his active life. In early life he was a Republican, afterward a Democrat. He served on the Brownville school board, and for four years was United States pension examiner of the county during President Cleveland's administration. He was a member of Brownville Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons.

He married (first) March 8, 1857, Lois G. Hanscom, born at Benton, Maine, about 1837. He married (second) Maria Parsons, at Buckfield, Maine. She died in 1888 at Brownville, aged fifty-nine years. He married (third) Helen Wilkins, of Brownville, now living in that town. Children of Luther Byron Crosby by first wife: 1. Edgar Herbert, born at Benton, 1859, was killed by a railroad train when crossing the tracks at Woodfords, Maine, January 31, 1898; he taught school at Brownville, in Monson Academy and in the Deering high school; married Hettie E. Carle, of Brownville, who died in 1911. 2. Alice, born at Benton, 1861; married Urban Sumner, Williamsburg, Maine, a farmer in that town. 3. Fannie, born 1862; married Frank S. Hamlet, of Brownville; was killed by a fall from a roof, where he was working, in Gorham, 1908; was a physician; his widow resides at Saco, Maine. 4. Nathaniel Hanscom, mentioned below. 5. Lois, born at Benton, 1865; married Levi F. Johnson, of Milo, a photographer, now in the insurance business at Brownville. Children by second wife: 6. Minnie A., married Edward A. Chase, a druggist of Brownville. 7. Luther Byron, died aged five years.

Deacon David Hanscom, father of Lois G. (Hanscom) Crosby, was born at Berwick, Maine, September 16, 1809, died at Benton, October 30, 1888. His father died when he was two years old, leaving a family of six children, of whom he was the youngest. Early in life he learned the trade of shoemaker and in 1830 he came to Albion, where he followed his trade. He bought the Eaton Lumber Mill and conducted it for many years. His plant was destroyed by fire in 1856, but he built a new mill on the old site. He bought part of the Lovejoy farm in 1831, and made his home there. He was a Republican in politics and represented his district for two years in the state legislature. He also held various offices of trust and honor in the town. At the age of twenty-five he joined the Baptist church and he was a deacon for many years. He was a consistent Christian, kindly and philanthropic. He married Betsey Gupstill, of Berwick. Children: Sybil; Lois G., married Luther Byron Crosby; Lizzie, married Atwood Crosby and died soon afterward; Nathaniel, served in the army in the civil war and died of typhoid fever in the service, took part in the battle of Fair Oaks, was captain of his company; Robert, died at age of four years; Emily, died shortly after marriage.

(III) Dr. Nathaniel Hanscom Crosby, son of Dr. Luther Byron Crosby, was born at Benton, Maine, January 17, 1864. When he was four years old, his parents removed to Brown-

ville, where he attended the public schools. He graduated from the Hanscom Classical Institute, now the Coburn Classical Institute at Waterville, Maine, and entered Colby College, from which he was graduated in 1887 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. In 1891 he received the degree of Master of Arts at Colby. He studied his profession at the University of Vermont, from which he received the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1891, graduating with honors. He started to practice at Monson, Maine, and continued for a period of ten years. Since 1901 he has been in general practice at Milo, Maine. He is president of the Piscataquis County Medical Society and a member of the Maine State Medical Society and the American Medical Association. In politics he is a Republican. He was for several years superintendent of schools of Munson; for a number of years was a member of the board of education, and is at present a health officer of Milo. He is a communicant of the Methodist Episcopal church; a member of Onaway Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Monson; of Pleasant River Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Brownville; of the Independent Order of Foresters, of Milo, and the Modern Woodmen of America, of Milo.

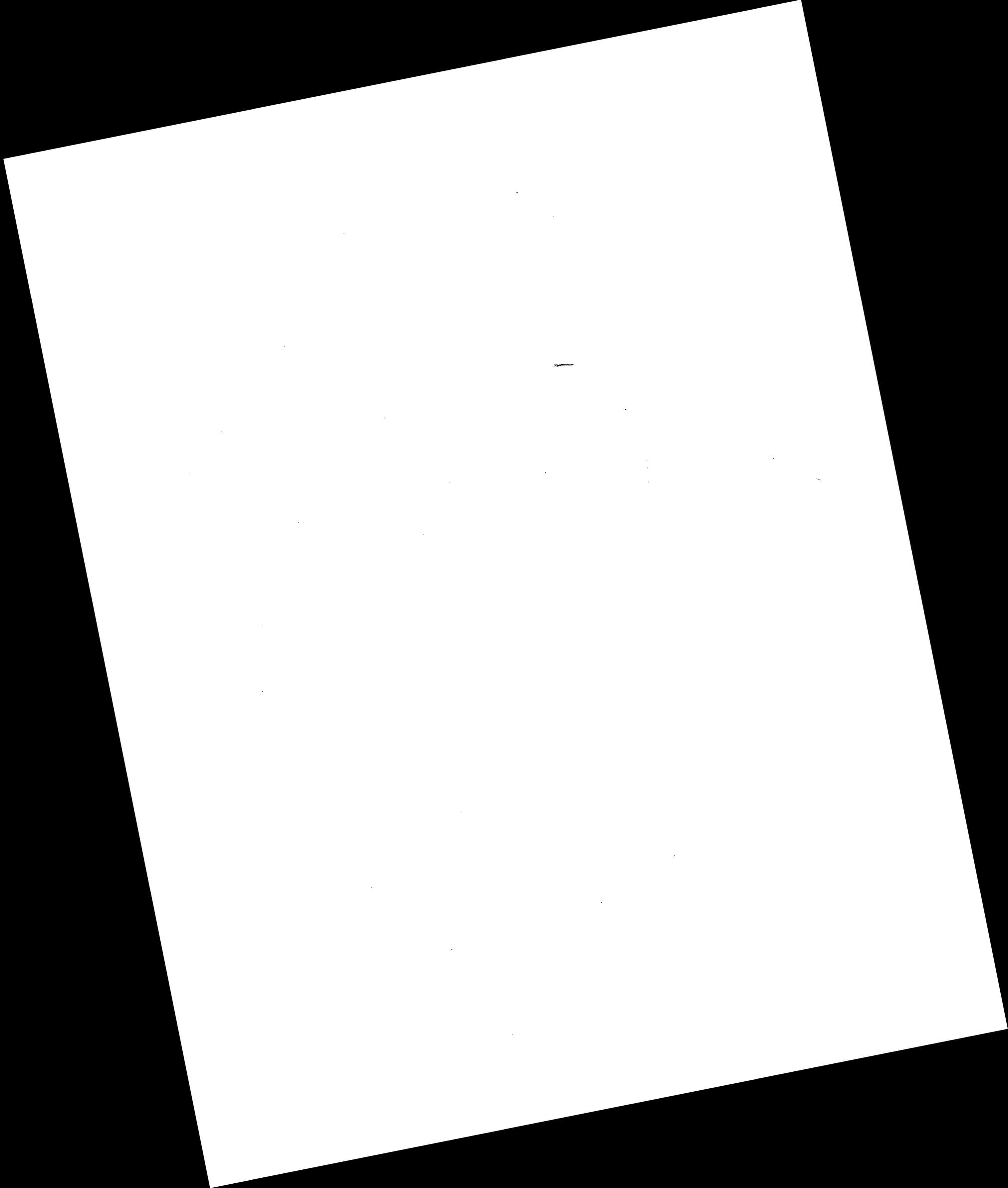
Dr. Crosby married, at Monson, Maine, December 24, 1899, Marion Alberta Hiscock, born July 5, 1878, and educated in the public schools of Monson and Fort Fairfield, graduating from Monson Academy in 1896. She then took the one-year course in the State Normal School at Gorham, Maine, and taught school at Monson for several years. She joined the Congregational church when fifteen years old and is now a member of the Methodist Episcopal church of Milo. She is a member of Euclid Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, in which she has held various offices and of which she is now conductress. She is also a member of the Woman's Relief Corps, the Alpha Reading Club and is past noble grand of Orion Rebekah Lodge, No. 16, Independent Order of Odd Fellows (see Hiscock II). Children, born at Milo: Clare Alice, born January 27, 1903; Gustavus Edgar, December, 1904, died the same day; Luthan Albert, May 20, 1909.

(The Hiscock Line).

(I) Samuel Hiscock, grandfather of Mrs. Nathaniel Hanscom Crosby, was born at Carthage, Maine, died in 1881 at Abbott, Maine, aged seventy-four years; he was a farmer at Abbott, whither he removed in 1840; He married Polly Lernard. Children: 1. Joseph, born at Carthage, January 25, 1827, died



M. H. Crosby Family



at Guilford, Maine, January 27, 1911; a mill worker; married (first) Anne Gordon, of Abbott, who died in 1860; married (second) Sarah Guilman, of Abbott, in 1865; she died in 1913, at Guilford, Maine. 2. Fenderson, a farmer, died at Abbott; married Jennie Faunce, of Abbott. 3. Samuel T., enlisted from Abbott in the Eighteenth Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry and was corporal of Company E, made sergeant in 1863, first sergeant in 1864, second lieutenant in June, 1864, was killed in battle; unmarried. 4. Rhinda, died at Abbott; married (first) Samuel Lindsay, a farmer. 5. Enos, died young. 6. Daughter, died young. 7. Gustavus Brown, mentioned below. 8. Jesse, born September 15, 1845, died at Exeter, New Hampshire, December 10, 1892; a shoemaker; married Susan Ladd, who resides at Exeter, Maine.

(II) Rev. Gustavus Brown Hiscock, son of Samuel Hiscock, was born at Abbott, Maine, February 26, 1843, died at Milo, May 26, 1910. He attended the public schools and Monson Academy. He was a teacher in the high schools of Monson, Greenville and Guilford. He was for thirteen years a teacher in the Monson schools. He was an earnest student and was largely self-educated. He studied for the ministry and was ordained pastor of the Congregational church at Fort Fairfield, March 28, 1889. After ten years in this pastorate, he resigned to accept the pastorate of the church at Monson. Afterward he was pastor of Congregational churches at Blanchard and Abbott. He was for a number of years one of the trustees of the Maine Missionary Society. In 1905 he retired and made his home with his daughter, Mrs. Crosby, at Milo. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member of Doric Lodge, No. 149, Free and Accepted Masons, of Monson, and of Euclid Chapter, No. 58, Order of the Eastern Star, of Monson. He was past commander of Gerry Post, No. 5, Grand Army of the Republic; member of the Union Veterans' Union, of Foxcroft. He served in the civil war in Company E, Twelfth Maine Regiment Heavy Artillery, in 1862. He was wounded by a bullet in the thigh in his first engagement, the battle of Spottsylvania, May 19, 1863, and incapacitated for further service.

Mr. Hiscock married Clara Octavia Kitt-ridge, born at Monson, 1847, died there December 10, 1899, daughter of Sylvester B. and Mary Frances (Bean) Kittridge. Her father was born at Readfield, Massachusetts, about 1820, died at Monson, about 1850. He was a farmer. His widow married (second) James Kollock Whiting, of Readfield; he died at Portland, Maine. She was a daughter of Al-

bert F. Bean, said to be a descendant of Peregrine White, the first white child born at Plymouth. Children of Sylvester B. Kittridge: 1. Frank S., born 1841; resides at Chandler, North Dakota, a retired coal dealer; was in business in Chicago and at Lincoln, South Dakota; married Georgia ———. 2. Mary Frances, born 1844; resides at Hudson, South Dakota; married George Knight, a well-to-do, retired farmer. 3. Clara Octavia, married Rev. Gustavus Brown Hiscock, mentioned above. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Hiscock: Mildred Alice, born in Monson, in 1869, died there in 1881; Marion A., married Dr. N. H. Crosby.

————— Chase, a descendant of
CHASE Aquila Chase, a sketch of whom is given elsewhere in this work with his ancestry in England, was born about 1794, probably in Freeport, Maine, where he lived, and died about 1869. He was a ship carpenter and joiner by trade. Children, born at Freeport: 1. William Emery, a ship carpenter, died at Freeport. 2. Caroline, married Isaac Lambert, a sea captain. 3. Reuben Brewer, mentioned below. 4. Thomas, a ship carpenter and farmer, Yarmouth, Maine. 5. George, died at New Gloucester, Maine. 6. Margaret, died at Freeport; married Charles Soule, a carpenter.

(II) Reuben Brewer Chase, son of ——— Chase, was born at or near Freeport, Maine, August 28, 1834, died at Limestone, Maine, June 4, 1912. He was educated in the common schools and followed the trade of ship carpenter in Freeport and Yarmouth, Maine. In 1862 he removed to Limestone, where he was a pioneer. He cleared a farm there, and owned one hundred and sixty acres. In politics he was a Prohibitionist. He was selectman of Limestone for many years, and superintendent of schools. In religion he was a Congregationalist. He served in the Twentieth Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry from 1864 to the end of the civil war. He married (first) Betsey Ellen Paine, born at Freeport, 1835, died at Limestone, March, 1866. She was an active member of the Congregational church. He married (second) Maggie A. Phair, who died at Limestone, in September, 1881. Children by first wife: 1. Clarence, born at Freeport, Maine, January 29, 1855, died at Limestone, December 25, 1881; farmer in Limestone, afterward in Dakota; he died unmarried in Limestone, Maine. 2. Harry Alton, mentioned below. 3. Nellie, born at Freeport, March 1, 1860, died at Limestone, in March, 1882; married Warren A. Long, a native of New Hampshire, a retired farmer,

now living at Caribou; child, Ethel Long, married Alfred Noyes, farmer, Limestone. Children by second wife: 4. Edith May, born at Limestone, May, 1873; married William Elgee, of New Brunswick, a carpenter. 5. Effie, born 1875, at Limestone; married Albert E. Norton, of Portland, now of Newton Highlands, Massachusetts, manager of the Portland Company's elevator department. 6. Rowena, born at Limestone, 1883, died there in 1890.

(III) Harry Alton Chase, son of Reuben Brewer Chase, was born at Freeport, Maine, July 25, 1857. His parents removed to Limestone, where he attended the public schools from 1862 to 1873. During his boyhood he worked with his father on the homestead at Limestone. After he was twenty-one he went to Minnesota and Dakota. In 1881 he returned to Maine and followed farming for a year on his father's place. He then bought a farm adjoining his father's and cultivated it for a period of twenty-five years. He sold it in 1907 and bought another farm of one hundred and twenty acres in Limestone village. To this he has added from time to time. He has taken his sons into partnership under the firm name of H. Chase & Sons. The firm owns a thousand acres of land, mostly under cultivation, and also deals in real estate, horses, wagons, fertilizers, farming implements and supplies. The firm is well known in this section and highly successful. Mr. Chase is a Republican in politics and has for several years been a member of the school board. He is an active and prominent member of the Methodist Episcopal church, of which he is steward and trustee. He is a member of Limestone Grange, No. 272, Patrons of Husbandry, of which he was master for three years.

He married, at Caribou, Maine, November 5, 1882, Sarah A. Thompson, born at Freeman, Maine, March 3, 1865. When she was twelve years old her parents removed to Limestone, Maine, where she completed her early education. She is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church, and a former member of Limestone Grange, No. 272, Patrons of Husbandry, and of the Ladies Aid Society and Woman's Christian Temperance Union. Before her marriage she taught school for seven terms in Limestone and Caswell, Maine (see Thompson III). Children, all born in Limestone: 1. Omar C., born October 12, 1883; graduate of the Limestone high school; member of Camp No. 13, Modern Woodmen of America, of Limestone; now a partner of H. A. Chase & Sons; married Maude Libby, of New Brunswick; children: Alton, born March 25, 1908; Carroll, October 27, 1910; Lucian, December 8, 1911. 2. Walter E., born

July 4, 1885; graduate of the Limestone high school; member of the Knights of Pythias, and of the Modern Woodmen of America; partner in the firm of H. A. Chase & Sons; married Katy Candage; children: Willis, born February 21, 1910, and Harry, May 23, 1911, at Limestone. 3. Harold S., born June 2, 1888; graduate of the Limestone high school and of Shaw's Business College of Portland in 1907; partner in H. A. Chase & Sons; married Edna Getchell; children: Geraldine, born at Limestone, September 15, 1911, and Richard Getchell, born October, 1914. 4. Hobart, born October 27, 1910.

(The Thompson Line).

(I) John Thompson, of an old state of Maine family, was born in Bowdoinham, Maine. He followed farming for many years in Freeman and Kingfield, Maine, and died at Freeman.

(II) Zaccheus Thompson, son of John Thompson, was born at Kingfield, Maine, in 1811, died there February 10, 1869. He was educated there in the public schools, and followed farming there all his active life. In politics he was a Democrat. He married Cynthia Phillips, born in September, 1812, died at Kingfield, November 29, 1893. Children, all born at Kingfield: 1. Solomon P., mentioned below. 2. Henry L., born March 10, 1836, died at Limestone, August 8, 1907; a farmer; married Celia Streeter, of New Portland, Maine; she is living in Limestone. 3. Alonzo H., born December 27, 1837, died at Kingfield, November 29, 1877; worked in factories in Lowell, Massachusetts, and followed farming in Kingfield. 4. Jacob P., born July 26, 1839, died February 28, 1841. 5. Levi M., born February 5, 1841; farmer at New Portland; married Alma Phillips, daughter of Davis Phillips, of Kingfield. 6. Stephen L., born March 21, 1843, died at Kingfield, June 2, 1900; married (first) Mary Lane, of Lowell, (second) ———. 7. Mary Ann S., born September 26, 1845, died at Farmington, Maine, November 17, 1902; married Frank Preston, of Farmington, where he resides. 8. Marshall D. P., born February 2, 1848; land agent and farmer, Kingfield; married (first) Annette Knapp, (second) Sarah ———. 9. George W., born September 6, 1850, died at Kingfield, January 21, 1870. 10. Rufus L., born January 5, 1853, died young in Kingfield.

(III) Solomon P. Thompson, son of Zaccheus Thompson, was born at Kingfield, Maine, January 2, 1835, and is now living in Limestone. He was educated in the public schools, and has followed farming all his life. He removed from Freeman, Maine, to Lime-

stone, October 22, 1877. In politics he is a Democrat. For many years he has been selectman of the town. He has also been town treasurer and has taken a prominent part in town affairs. In religion he is a Universalist. He is a member of the Fort Fairfield Lodge of Odd Fellows and Limestone Grange, No. 272, Patrons of Husbandry, of which he was secretary and treasurer for many years. He married Lydia J. Bradbury, born at Kingfield, Maine, September 10, 1833, died at Limestone, April 6, 1905. She was also a Universalist. Children, all born at Freeman: 1. Arthur, born February 6, 1859; a farmer of Limestone; married Eldelia Noyes, of Limestone; children: Sybil, married Wilmont Libby, farmer, Limestone; Elsie, married George Hamilton, bookkeeper, Limestone; Clyde; Roy; Ernest; Alpha, deceased; Addie, deceased; Josiah; Cecil. 2. Walter, born July 4, 1861; superintendent of a city department, Lowell, Massachusetts; married Alice Worl, of Dunbarton; child, Eva. 3. Sarah A., married Harry A. Chase (see Chase III). 4. Minnie May, born June 10, 1867; married George Phair, of Limestone, deputy collector of customs, farmer; George Phair married (first) Annie Kelly; children of George Phair by first wife: Henry Phair, rural mail carrier, Limestone, married Aubine Knights; Lizzie Phair; Mark Phair; children of George Phair by second wife: Philip, Edward, Sarah, Hallie, Bennie, Burns (twin of Bennie), Muriel, Marjorie and Gladys Phair. 5. Philip, born March 23, 1869; motorman, Dorchester, Massachusetts; married Theresa Tobin, New York City.

Samuel Getchell and his
GETCHELL brother John came from
England to Salem, Massachusetts, in 1636. John settled in Marblehead, Massachusetts, where many of his descendants lived for several generations. Samuel settled in Hampton, New Hampshire, and sold real estate there in 1644. With his wife Dorcas and daughter Susannah he settled in Salisbury, Massachusetts, in 1674, and died there in November, 1697. His wife died there January 12, 1685. Children, born in Salisbury: Susanna, married Joseph Norton; Priscilla, born February 24, 1648-49; Samuel, mentioned below.

(II) Samuel (2) Getchell, son of Samuel (1) Getchell, was born in Salisbury, Massachusetts, February 8, 1658-59, died there July 7, 1710. He served in King Philip's war in Captain Jonathan Poole's company, which was stationed at Hatfield, Massachusetts, during the winter of 1676-77. He married, November 27, 1679, Elizabeth Jones, of Amesbury.

She died May 24, 1735. Children, born at Salisbury: Hannah, born January 20, 1681-82; Moses, May 15, 1682; Elinor, October 3, 1683; Elinor, November 2, 1684; Dorcas, May 8, 1685 or 1686; Mary, April 12, 1687; Samuel, twin of Mary, mentioned below; John; Joseph; Elizabeth, married Philip Quimby; Nathaniel, born 1697, of Haverhill; Joanna, May 22, 1699; Robert, July 13, 1702.

(III) Samuel (3) Getchell, son of Samuel (2) Getchell, was born at Salisbury, Massachusetts, April 12, 1687. In 1736 he bought land of Elisha Plaisted, of Berwick. He sold land, September 28, 1737, and again in 1756. On the muster rolls of the Massachusetts archives he is mentioned as father of Dennis, James and Nathaniel Getchell, all of whom served in the colonial militia. He served as a private seven months in a company from Berwick in the French and Indian war. He married Dorcas ———. Children: James; Nathaniel, born 1720-29; Dennis, mentioned below; Nehemiah, 1744.

(IV) Major Dennis Getchell, son of Samuel (3) Getchell, was born about 1723. He was a sentinel under Captain Cargill in 1759 in the French and Indian war. In 1769 he bought land at Vassalboro, Maine, of the Kennebec Proprietors, and on August 27, 1770, land above Fort Western, now in Riverside. At the first town meeting in Vassalboro, April 26, 1771, he was elected first selectman, an office he held for many years afterward. He was commissioned captain of the Fifth Company, Second Lincoln County Regiment, July 23, 1776, and was sent with his company to River-ton, Rhode Island, in 1777. He was representative to the general court in 1786. His will was dated August 2, 1790, proved January 6, 1792. He married (first) Nancy ———; (second) Margaret ———. Children: Dennis, mentioned below; David, born 1757; Elihu, 1760; Edmund, 1762; Abigail, 1765; Remington, 1767; Margaret, 1770; Anstris, 1772; Lydia, 1775; Fannie, 1777; Mary, 1780, married Charles Hayden.

(V) Dennis (2) Getchell, son of Major Dennis (1) Getchell, was born in 1755. He married (intention dated September 21, 1795) Phebe Bragg, of Vassalboro. They had, it is believed, sons: Dennis, mentioned below; George; Franklin, born December 12, 1818; Lewis; Lydia.

(VI) Dennis (3) Getchell, son of Dennis (2) Getchell, according to the best evidence to be found, was born at Albion, Maine, 1805, died at Limestone, Maine, March, 1877. He was a farmer and owned large tracts of land in Limestone. He was also a mill owner. In politics he was a Whig, later a Republican.

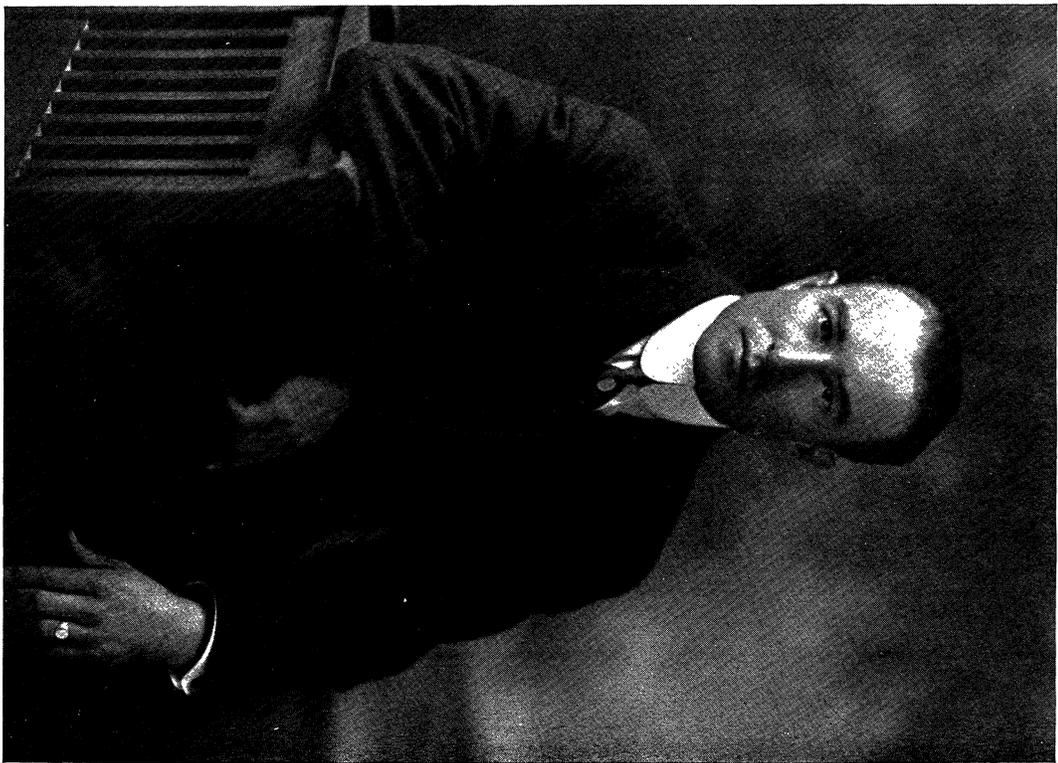
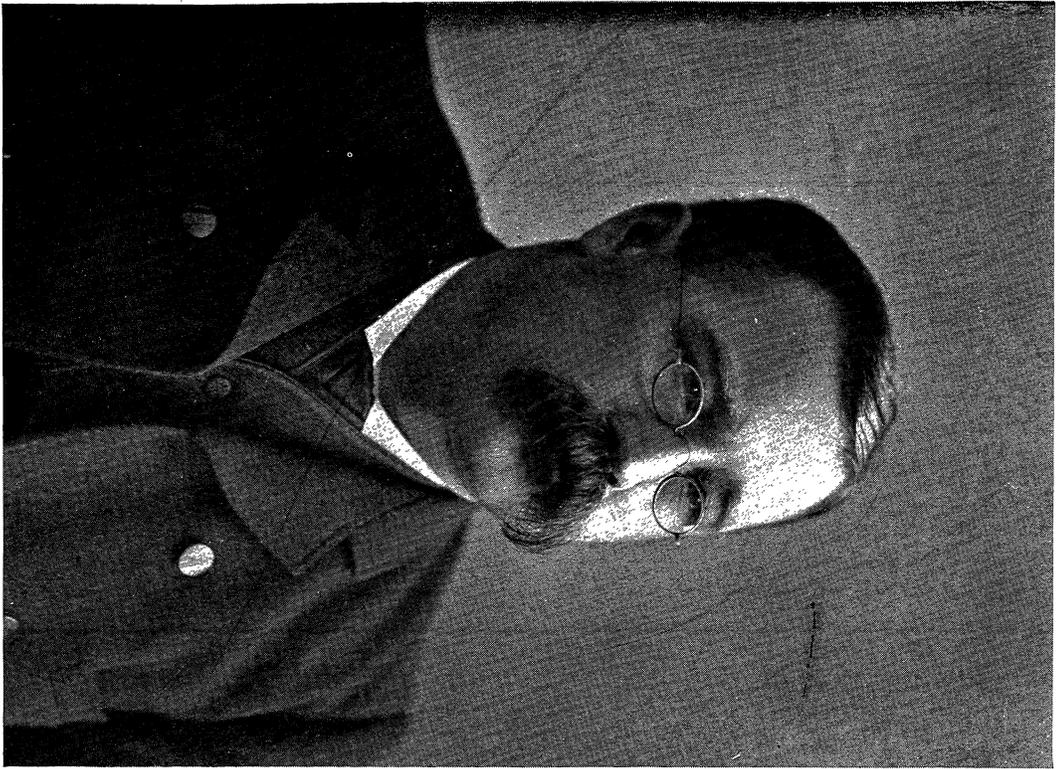
In religion he was a Unitarian. He married Drusilla Harmon, born at Peel, Carleton county, New Brunswick, 1817, died at Limestone, Maine, January 2, 1898. She was a member of the Free Will Baptist church. Children: 1. Stephen, born August 19, 1835, in Middle Simons, New Brunswick; a farmer; served from October 12, 1864, to January 17, 1865, in the civil war, discharged for disability; married Lettie Bell, of Mars Hill, now of Limestone. 2. Daniel, mentioned below. 3. Thomas F., born at Middle Simons, December 1, 1838, died there, young. 4. Nelson, born at Middle Simons, August 30, 1840, died at Limestone; was a farmer; married (first) Belle Burns, of Bridgewater, Maine; (second) Mary Sloan, of Limestone; (third) Jane Getchell, a cousin, now residing in Exeter, Maine. 5. John, born at Middle Simons, July 1, 1841, died young. 6. George, born June 1, 1844, died there, young. 7. Henry, born June, 1846, died young. 8. Dennis, born at Middle Simons, March 8, 1848; removed from Limestone in 1889 to Ferndale, Washington; a truckman, now a farmer; married Emma Stiles, of Pennsylvania. 9. William, born at Middle Simons, March 30, 1850; married (first) Florence Chandler, of Woodstock, New Brunswick; (second) a Miss Bird, of Missouri; resides at Lakeside, Washington, a farmer. 10. Lydia Victoria, born March 17, 1852, died at Limestone; married James Edgecomb. 11. Wallace Irving, mentioned below. 12. David Crosby, born at Blaine, May 6, 1857; a farmer and real estate owner of Limestone; married (first) Ruth Carney, of Beechwood, New Brunswick, died at Limestone, April 28, 1912; (second) Blanche Beckwith.

(VII) Daniel Getchell, son of Dennis (3) Getchell, was born at Middle Simons, New Brunswick, November 10, 1836. He resides at Limestone, a retired farmer. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town and of Blaine, Maine, and at the age of fourteen he left school. He assisted his father on the homestead until he was twenty-nine years old. After that he had a farm and mill in Limestone until he retired from active labor. In politics he is a Republican. He has been road commissioner. He is a member of Limestone Grange, No. 272, Patrons of Husbandry. He married Susan Bridges, of Mars Hill. Children: 1. Alice, born March, 1864; married Jean Nickerson, of Boston, now of Roslindale, Massachusetts, a lawyer; children: Elsie Hazel, married Rudolph Emil, a civil engineer; Dorothy, Esther and Alberta Nickerson. 2. Maria, born at Blaine, October 29, 1866; married Lee Goodrich, of Fort Fairfield, a prominent farmer; children: Villa,

Gladys Iola, Harry, Mabel and Susan Goodrich. 3. Lyman, born at Limestone, July 27, 1868; married (first) Mary Boulier, of Fort Fairfield, died at Portland, 1909, formerly of Limestone; children: Hope Elizabeth, born December, 1895, and Daniel Emery, born 1897; Lyman married (second) Rachel Weatherhead, of Gillespie Settlement, New Brunswick; farmer of Limestone. 4. Sarah Adelaide, born at Limestone, 1870, died in 1883. 5. Hope, born at Limestone, January 22, 1872; married, June 3, 1891, Henry Long, born at Limestone, May 14, 1870, farmer, Limestone, Republican, has been on the school board, an assessor two years, tax collector three years; member of the Eastern Frontier Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, and the Grange at Limestone; children: Laila Susan, born February 29, 1892, teacher of music; married, June 8, 1914, Leroy Thompson; Benjamin Franklin, born January 12, 1894; Hazel Maria, born January 2, 1896; Leversia Emma, born January 6, 1898; Gretchen Althea, born May 3, 1909. 6. George Holland, died young. 7. Laura Lulu, died young. 8. Earl Webster, died young. 9. Zetta Zelma, died young. 10. Berry Randall, died young. 11. Ernest, born at Limestone, March 15, 1882; has a farm of two hundred and ninety acres; a Republican, member of the Methodist Episcopal church and of Limestone Lodge, and Limestone Grange; married, October 10, 1900, Melinda Gray, at Presque Isle, born at Bath, New Brunswick, August 23, 1880, member of the Methodist church; children: Daniel, born at Limestone, March 24, 1902; Irving, October 17, 1903; Harry, March 31, 1906; Winifred, May 26, 1911; Laura, August 12, 1913. 12. Fern, born at Limestone, June 13, 1884; married Percy Lannon, of Boston, a lawyer; child, Frances Lannon, born May 18, 1910, in Boston.

(VII) Wallace Irving Getchell, son of Dennis (3) Getchell, was born at Blaine, Maine, June 29, 1854, died at Limestone, July 6, 1911. His parents came to Limestone when he was twelve years old and he attended the public schools of that town and Fort Fairfield. He had a saw mill and farm in Limestone. The mill was destroyed by fire in 1910 and the site was then sold. The farm which his son now owns comprises two hundred and twenty-five acres of land, all cleared except ten acres of woodland. He also owned five hundred acres in the town of Caswell. He was a Republican in politics and chairman of the Republican town committee, superintendent of schools, selectman, road commissioner. He attended the Methodist Episcopal church, and was a member of Pioneer Lodge, No. 77, Independ-

U



ent Order of Odd Fellows, of Fort Fairfield, of the Independent Order of Foresters of Fort Fairfield, and Limestone Grange, No. 272, Patrons of Husbandry. He married, December 25, 1888, in Limestone, Isabelle Mar Brown, born at Good's Corners, Carleton county, New Brunswick, March 14, 1862. She attended the public schools there. She is a member of the Baptist church, but attends the Methodist Episcopal church of Limestone. She was formerly a member of the Grange. Children of Wallace Irving and Isabelle Mar (Brown) Getchell: 1. Dennis Fowler, mentioned below. 2. Edna Mary, born April 8, 1890; married Harold Chase, of Limestone, partner of his father, Harry A. Chase, farmer and real estate dealer. 3. Eva Belle, born February 13, 1893; graduate of the Limestone High School, 1912, student one year in Wheaton College, Norton, Massachusetts. 4. Helen Mudgett, born April 18, 1896; student for two years in the Limestone High School, afterward in the High School at Northboro, Massachusetts, now at the Sea Pine School, Brewster, Massachusetts, specializing in music.

George A. Brown, father of Mrs. Getchell, was born near Fredericton, York county, New Brunswick, August 24, 1833, died at Parish Grand Falls, New Brunswick, March 6, 1902. He was a farmer at Good's Corners, later at Grand Falls. In politics he was a Conservative. He was a member of the Baptist church. He married Eliza Nevers, born at Sunbury county, New Brunswick, September 10, 1835, now of Gillespie Settlement, New Brunswick, a member of the Baptist church, daughter of John G. Nevers. Children of George A. and Eliza (Nevers) Brown: 1. John Nevers Brown, born November 5, 1860; farmer at Limestone; married Agnes Curry, of Four Falls, New Brunswick. 2. Isabelle Mar Brown, married Wallace Irving Getchell, mentioned above. 3. William Chandler Brown, born March 25, 1865, merchant at Limestone; married Clara Durepo, of that town. 4. Norris Best Brown, born October 19, 1867; farmer at Gillespie Settlement, New Brunswick; married Annie Wetherhead, born at Spring Hill, New Brunswick. 5. Mary Helen Brown, born September 7, 1871, married Charles Sawyer, a farmer and well driller; she resides in Northboro, Massachusetts. 6. Bertha Eliza Brown, born June 30, 1876; married John Gardner, of Caribou, Maine; resides at present in Otis Orchard, Spokane, Washington; has been a merchant at Caribou.

James Price Brown, father of George A. Brown, was born in Sunbury county, New Brunswick, about 1803, died at Jacksontown, New Brunswick, 1875. He was a farmer in

Jacksontown for many years. In politics he was a Conservative. He was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. He married Mary Ann Brimmer, born in York county, New Brunswick, 1807, died in Jacksontown, 1878. She was a member of the Baptist church. Children of James Price and Mary Ann (Brimmer) Brown: 1. Hulda Brown, died at Jacksontown; married Ephraim Stoko, a native of England, merchant in Jacksontown. 2. Ruth Brown, died at St. John, New Brunswick, unmarried. 3. Benjamin Brown, a farmer, died at St. John, unmarried. 4. Charles Brown, married Elizabeth Hovey, of Woodstock, New Brunswick, now of California; he was a farmer in Jacksontown. 5. Lavinia Brown, born 1831, died at Woodstock, New Brunswick; married George Hovey, brother of Elizabeth. 6. George A. Brown, mentioned above. 7. Ann Brown, died at Grafton, New Brunswick; married Thomas Shields, a farmer, died in Grafton. 8. James Brown, married Mary Stiles.

William Chandler Brown, father of James Price Brown, died in York county, Maine. He was a lieutenant in the British army, and received a grant of land in New Brunswick. He married ——— Price.

John G. Nevers, father of Mrs. George A. Brown, was born in Sunbury county, New Brunswick, 1796, died at Jacksonville, New Brunswick, 1873. He was a farmer at Jacksontown, a member of the Baptist church. He married Jane Holly, born in Sunbury county, 1804, died at Jacksonville, 1882. Children of John G. and Jane (Holly) Nevers: 1. Mary Nevers, born August 25, 1823, died at Jacksontown, 1887; married James Harker, of Ireland, a farmer. 2. Jane Nevers, born February 7, 1825, died at Presque Isle, September, 1898. 3. Charles Nevers, born April 27, 1829, died in Wisconsin, 1888; married Mary Spaulding, of Wisconsin. 4. Isabelle Nevers, died young. 5. Caroline Nevers, born February 13, 1833; died at Bridgewater, Maine, March 21, 1913; married (first) Samuel Raymond, of Middle Simons, a farmer; married (second) Rufus Snow, of Wakefield, New Brunswick, an Advent minister. 6. Eliza Nevers, married George A. Brown, mentioned above. 7. Elizabeth Nevers, born April 24, 1838, died at Middle Simons; married Elijah Abbott, of Kings county, New Brunswick, a farmer of Middle Simons. 8. Isabelle Nevers, born October 16, 1840; married Levi Everett, of Jacksontown, New Brunswick, and died there; she resides at Waterville, Carleton county, New Brunswick. 9. John Nevers, born at Jacksontown, February 12, 1845, died at Presque Isle, 1893; married Serena Haines,

of Richmond, now living on his farm at Presque Isle. 11. Martha Nevers, born at Jacksontown, January 13, 1849, died aged three years.

Samuel Nevers, father of John G. Nevers, died in Sunbury county in 1820 or soon afterward. He was a Loyalist, born in New England. He married Isabelle Howard, born in St. John, New Brunswick, died in Sunbury county. Both were members of the Presbyterian church. Children of Samuel and Isabelle (Howard) Nevers: 1. Samuel Nevers, born in Carleton county, a farmer, married Betsey Merritt, of St. John. 2. Alexander Nevers, a farmer, married Millicent Peters, of Sunbury county. 3. John G. Nevers, mentioned above. 4. Maria Nevers, died at Majorville, New Brunswick; married Whitman Boone. 5. Eliza Nevers, died at Majorville, New Brunswick; married Edward Miles, of Sunbury, New Brunswick, a farmer. 6. Ann Nevers, died at Witlow, New Brunswick; married Charles Miles, brother of Edward, a farmer. 7. Fannie Nevers, died young.

(VIII) Dennis Fowler Getchell, son of Wallace Irving Getchell, was born at Limestone, Maine, October 18, 1889. He attended the public schools of his native town, for two years was a student in the Limestone High School, and graduated from the Hebron Academy in the class of 1908. He entered the University of Maine in the class of 1913. In his sophomore year he left on account of the death of his father, and took charge of the farm. He is a member of the Beta Theta Pi fraternity. In politics he is a Republican and he is chairman of the Republican town committee, and member of the Republican county committee. He attends the Methodist church, and is a member of Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Limestone, and of Limestone Grange, No. 272, Patrons of Husbandry. He is secretary of the Limestone Board of Trade.

Nicholas Edgecomb, descended from a junior branch of the ancient and distinguished family in Devonshire, England, came to Blue Point, Scarborough, Maine, as early as 1639 and opened a plantation on a tract of fifty acres, rented of Captain Richard Bonython. He took the oath of submission to Massachusetts, July 13, 1658. In 1660 he sold a house and land at Blue Point and removed to Biddeford, where he was a juror in 1661. He bought fifty acres of land at Saco, formerly part of Biddeford, March 20, 1662. His wife's name was Wilmot. Children, according to the "Saco Valley Settlements and

Families:" Robert, mentioned below; John, was selectman of Saco, 1686; Christopher, living at Scarborough, 1675; Michael, was at Blue Point, 1675; Miles, born 1651; Mary, married George Page, removed to Marblehead; Joanna, married ——— Pyncheon, Boston.

Nicholas Edgecomb, of Plymouth, England, had a son John, who came to Kittery, Maine, as early as 1640, removed to New London, Connecticut, and founded a prominent family. It is said that his father Nicholas was instrumental in establishing a settlement on Casco Bay, and visited it in 1658. It seems probable, therefore, that this John Edgecomb was a brother of Nicholas (1), and that Nicholas was a son of Nicholas of Plymouth.

(II) Robert Edgecomb, son of Nicholas Edgecomb, was born at Blue Point, Scarborough, Maine, 1656. He settled on the homestead of his father at Saco and cared for his mother during her last years. His land was on Goose Fair brook. He was a member of the first church of Saco. He married Rachel, daughter of James Gibbins. Her mother was Judith, daughter of Thomas Lewis, an original patentee of Saco. In 1730 share of the Lewis estate was granted to the heirs of Rachel and descendants have since lived there. Mrs. Edgecomb died in 1724, aged sixty-three years; Mr. Edgecomb died in 1730, aged seventy-four years. Both were buried at Rendezvous Point, near the bank of Saco river. Children: Robert, born 1695, lived in Biddeford; Thomas, mentioned below; Judith, married Abraham Townsend; Mary, married David Young.

(III) Thomas Edgecomb, son of Robert Edgecomb, was born in Saco in 1698. He received in 1728 a gift of thirty acres of land in the town clear of all other grants. He was a farmer on the Ferry Road. He died October 17, 1778. He married Sarah, daughter of Pendleton Fletcher, 2d, December 10, 1725. She died August 16, 1790, aged ninety-two years. Both were buried in the old Ferry burying ground. Children: Thomas, born October 19, 1727, died young; Rachel, May 23, 1730, married, December 29, 1748, Matthias Redlon; James, mentioned below; Hannah, September 20, 1735; John, May 25, 1738; Samuel, August 29, 1739; Gibbins, May 9, 1743; Robert, baptized October 27, 1745.

(IV) James Edgecomb, son of Thomas Edgecomb, was born at Saco, Maine, November 28, 1734. He married Reliance Thompson, sister of General Samuel Thompson, of Brunswick, in 1756. He lived at Edgecomb's Meadow in Saco. During the Revolution, his son James was sick at Yorktown and he started

to visit him, but was himself taken suddenly ill and died on the journey. His widow married Joseph Woodman and had by her second husband a child, born February 28, 1784. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Edgecomb: James, born July 25, 1757, soldier in revolution; Thomas, October 19, 1758; Reliance, July 26, 1760; Sarah, April 2, 1762, died young; Lydia, September 22, 1763, married Uriah Graffam; John, May 19, 1765; Aaron, May 8, 1767; Pendleton, April 26, 1770; Ezekiel, June 6, 1773; Daniel, June 11, 1775; Samuel, mentioned below.

(V) Samuel Edgecomb, son of James Edgecomb, was born at Saco, Maine, June 22, 1777. He married Miriam Garland, of Buxton, December 18, 1800, and settled at Hollis, opposite the town house at Salmon Falls, on what is called Brigadier Hill, in honor of Samuel, who held a commission as brigadier general and served in the War of 1812. Children: John, born January 29, 1802; Joanna, June 1, 1804, married Daniel Johnson; Salley, July 2, 1806, married Joseph Rose; Mehitable, never married; Elizabeth, married Phineas Glidden; James, mentioned below; Lydia, born May 6, 1816, married James Morton, of Buxton, May 25, 1834, and had a large family, she died January 12, 1887; Samuel, born November 20, 1821, died February 4, 1893, married, October 11, 1843, Ruth L. Hanson, of Hollis, born June 12, 1822, died March 27, 1874, leaving five children.

(VI) James (2) Edgecomb, son of Samuel Edgecomb, was born at Hollis, Maine, December 25, 1814, died at Limestone, April 1, 1876. He was a miller in Hollis, and in Fairfield, Maine, where he built a mill, and at Buxton and other places. He finally settled on a farm in Limestone. He was well educated. At one time he was a justice of the peace in Fairfield. In politics he was a Democrat. He was selectman, assessor, tax collector, member of the school board. He was active in the Free Will Baptist church. He married Caroline B. Seavey, born at Saco, Maine, February 5, 1814, died at Limestone, January 31, 1883. She was a member of the Advent church. Children: 1. Joseph Almon, born January 6, 1838, in Fairfield, Somerset county, Maine, died at Hollis, 1910; was a farmer; married Carrie Moore, of Hollis. 2. Daniel Owen, born August 12, 1839, died at Augusta, Maine; enlisted in 1861 in the Fifteenth Maine Regiment, and served five years in the civil war, being discharged a year after the end of the war; was run over by an ambulance and severely injured during the war; married Mary Fowler, of Saco. 3. Ariannah, born April 29, 1843, died at Fairfield, Maine, Janu-

ary 19, 1845. 4. James Augustus, mentioned below. 5. Caroline A., born June 5, 1847, twin of James Augustus, resides at Fairfield; married Albert Woodman, a miller.

(VII) James Augustus Edgecomb, son of James (2) Edgecomb, was born at Fairfield, Somerset county, Maine, June 5, 1847. When he was five years old his parents removed to Saco, Maine, and he attended the public schools there. When he was seventeen he went with his parents to Limestone. During his youth he assisted his father on the farm. In 1882 he bought a farm in Limestone of his father. Subsequently his father gave him the southern half of the homestead. He has one hundred and thirty-three acres, all cleared except twelve acres of woodland, situated about a mile and a half from the village. In politics he was formerly a Democrat, now a Progressive. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church, and a member of Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Free and Accepted Masons, of Fort Fairfield, and of Limestone Grange, No. 272, Patrons of Husbandry.

Mr. Edgecomb married (first) September, 1869, Lydia Victoria Getchell, born at Middle Simons, New Brunswick, March 17, 1852, died at Limestone, 1878. She was a daughter of Daniel Getchell. Mr. Edgecomb married (second) October 14, 1884, in Mapleton, May Etta Morris, born in California Settlement, Province of New Brunswick, June 5, 1865, educated in Limestone public schools, member of the Protestant Episcopal church and of the Guild, of Limestone Grange, No. 272, Patrons of Husbandry, and the Woman's Christian Temperance Union. Children of James Augustus Edgecomb by first wife: 1. Carrie B., born October 30, 1870; married Clarence Dunn, farmer and butcher, living near Fairfield, Maine. 2. Almond J., born May 30, 1876; former member of the Independent Order of Foresters and of the Orangemen. 3. Roscoe G., born December 15, 1878; farmer of Limestone; married Ida Gillispie, of New Brunswick; children: Frank, Raymond, Harold, Beatrice, Ruth, Glenwood, Walter. 4. Bernice, born September 20, 1880; now a farmer at Limestone; married Florence Hawthorne, of New Brunswick; children: Horace, Margaret and a baby. Children of James Augustus Edgecomb by second wife: 5. Bertram, January 20, 1885, died August 7, 1886. 6. Perley Austin, born November 15, 1888; graduate of the Limestone High School; member of Limestone Grange; married Mildred Edith Bennett, of Sangerville, Maine, April 15, 1914; she was born in Sangerville, April 15, 1890, graduated from Dexter High School, student at Castine Normal School and taught

school for three years; member of South Sangerville Grange, No. 365, Woman's Christian Union and of the Christian Endeavor. 7. Selinda Butterfield, born November 15, 1890; graduate of Limestone High School, student at Presque Isle Normal School; member of Limestone Grange; married Lee Brown, of Caribou; child, Freda, born April 13, 1912. 8. Elva Elo, born September 30, 1892, died 1898. 9. Anna, born July 21, 1903. 10. James Owen, born May 5, 1908. Mr. Edgecomb's home was burned in 1898 with no insurance. A new house was built on the same location, larger and more modern. The family was living in the new house four weeks after the fire.

William P. Morris, father of Mrs. Edgecomb, was born in Nova Scotia, March 4, 1833, died at Limestone, March 4, 1911. He was a farmer. He enlisted in 1861 in the Fifteenth Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry, and served three years in the civil war. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member of the Free Will Baptist church and of the Good Templars. He married Hannah Dru-silla Fowler, born at Presque Isle, April 20, 1840, died at Limestone, October 8, 1902. She was also a member of the Free Will Baptist church. Children of William P. Morris: 1. Frank, born at Presque Isle, December 24, 1861; a farmer of Limestone; member of the Limestone Grange; married Alice Hagerman, of Centreville, New Brunswick. 2. May Etta, married James Augustus Edgecomb, mentioned above. 3. Clinton, born 1867, died aged fourteen years. 4. Eva, born August, 1869, died young. 5. Jessie, born 1871, died young. 6. Myrtle, born 1873, died young. 7. William, born 1874, died aged seventeen years. 8. Lyman, born at Limestone, February, 1876; married Jane Doak, of Caribou; resides at Houlton, Maine. 9. Casper, born 1878, in Limestone; married Florence Reynolds. 10. Ivy, born May, 1883, at Limestone; resides in New York City.

Isaac Morris, father of William P. Morris, was born in Nova Scotia, about 1794, died in California Settlement, New Brunswick, about 1881. He was a farmer for many years. He was a member of the Free Will Baptist church. He married twice. Children of Isaac Morris by first wife: 1. William P., mentioned above. 2. Calvin, died at Edmundston, Maine; was a farmer. 3. Margaret, died at Limestone; married William McDougal, a farmer, Limestone. 4. Amelia, died at Presque Isle; married Washburn Packard, a farmer, who died at Presque Isle. 5. Jane, died at Presque Isle; married Daniel Johnson, farmer, Presque Isle. Children of Isaac Morris by second wife: 6. Randolph, farmer, Califor-

nia Settlement; married Eunice Shorey, now living there. 7. Lerancy, married George Cook, a farmer; resides at Vall's Mills, Presque Isle, Maine.

Prominent among the younger PELLETIER members of the medical profession, resident in Millinocket, Maine, is Dr. Ludger Irene Pelletier, who has a thoroughly established practice and a wide acquaintance, and his successful career illustrates what one may accomplish who is actuated by an honest, manly purpose and a determination to make the most of his opportunities and ability.

(I) Cyril Pelletier, grandfather of Dr. Pelletier, was born in St. Basil, New Brunswick, in 1815, died there in 1885. He acquired a practical education in the schools of his native place, and during his active career was a blacksmith and farmer, conducting his operations in the place of his birth, and by prudence and thrift was enabled to provide a good home for his family, which consisted of six children, all born in St. Basil, but probably not named in order of birth: 1. George, deceased resided near Bathurst, N. B.; had an official position with the Intercolonial Railroad. 2. Cyprian, resides at St. Basil; a farmer. 3. Flora, married D. Martin; resides in St. Basil. 4. Remi, died at St. Francis, Maine; operated a saw mill and farm. 5. Joseph, was a priest in St. Louis, New Brunswick, now retired; resides in St. Basil. 6. Thomas Henry, of whom further. The father of these children was a communicant of the Roman Catholic Church, and a Liberal in politics.

(II) Dr. Thomas Henry Pelletier, father of Dr. Pelletier, was born near Edmonston, New Brunswick, October 17, 1844. He was a student at Quebec College, from which institution he received the degree of Bachelor of Arts, and later matriculated in Laval University, Quebec, from which he received the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He practiced his profession in Grand Falls, New Brunswick, for a number of years, and then removed to Van Buren, Maine, where he is now retired, honored and esteemed by all who come to him for alleviation of pain or for counsel. For one year during the civil war he assisted Dr. Currier, who attended to the needs of the soldiers in the city of Philadelphia, and thus acquired a valuable experience which proved useful to him in his subsequent career. He is a communicant of the Roman Catholic church, and a Democrat in politics. He married Melvina Chenard, born in New Brunswick, 1847, and their children, all born in Van Buren, Maine, are: 1. Leda, born 1871; married Dr.

J. A. Pineau, from River de Loup, Quebec, a physician of prominence, who died in Waterville, Maine, where he practiced his profession; she resides in Montreal. 2. Wilbrod, born 1872, died in 1905; was a merchant; unmarried. 3. Alma, born 1873; married L. V. Thibodeau, from Grand Isle, Maine, an attorney; they reside in Van Buren, Maine. 4. Annie, born 1875; a nun; was in Mexico until 1912 when she went to Austria, Hungary. 5. George, born 1877; a foreman in a factory; married Laura Belanger, from Van Buren, Maine; they reside in Lawrence, Massachusetts. 6. Joseph, born 1879; a merchant; married Lizzie Michaud, from Kingman, Maine; they reside in Van Buren, Maine. 7. Helen, born 1881; married Louis W. Chaput, from Montreal, where they reside; he is a grocer. 8. Ludger Irene, of whom further. 9. Louis, born 1885; a priest at St. Mary's College, Van Buren, Maine. 10. Rosalie, born 1890; resides with parents.

(III) Dr. Ludger Irene Pelletier, born in Van Buren, Maine, December 24, 1883, attended St. Mary's College, Van Buren; Sulpician College, Montreal, from which he graduated in May, 1902, with degree of Bachelor of Arts; Laval College, Montreal, from which he graduated in 1906 with degree of Doctor of Medicine. He lost no time in entering upon the active practice of his chosen profession, and it soon became evident to the medical fraternity and to the community at large that he was a man of skill, ability and tireless energy, which, coupled with his high character as a man, would win for him merited distinction in his line of work. For the first three and a half years he practiced in Van Buren, achieving a certain degree of success, and in the fall of 1909 removed to Millinocket, where he now resides, and where he has built up an extensive and lucrative practice, which is steadily increasing. He devotes himself to his work with conscientious zeal, takes a personal interest in each case brought to his notice, and therefore merits the success which has attended his efforts. He is a Democrat in politics, a communicant of the Roman Catholic church, and a member of Council No. 680, Knights of Columbus, in which he serves as medical examiner.

Dr. Pelletier married, October 19, 1908, in Madawaska, Josephine Pelletier, born in Madawaska, Maine, January 11, 1890, daughter of Joseph and Edith (Cyr) Pelletier, and granddaughter of Cyprien Pelletier. Joseph Pelletier was born in St. Basil, 1870, has followed the occupation of farming throughout his active career, is a Roman Catholic in religion, and resides in St. David, Maine. He married

Edith Cyr, who died in St. David, 1901. Their children: 1. Josephine, wife of Dr. Pelletier. 2. Edmund, born 1892. 3. Anna, born 1893; resides in Van Buren. 4. Thomas, twin of Anna; resides with father. 5. Helen, born 1895; resides with father. 6. Henry, born 1897; attends St. Mary's College, Van Buren. 7. George, born 1899; resides with father. 8. Emile, born 1901; in office with Dr. Pelletier.

This family, represented in the present generation by Carl William Whalen, proprietor of a well equipped pharmacy in Millinocket, Maine, was founded in Ireland some centuries ago, his forebears being men of energy and enterprise, transmitting these characteristics to their descendants, who are among the substantial citizens of this great nation.

(I) Dennis Whalen, the progenitor of this branch of the family, was born in county Queens, Ireland, in 1799, died in Miramichi, New Brunswick, Canada, 1867. He was reared and educated in his native land and remained there until the year 1831, when he emigrated to Canada, that land of promise, and located in the town of Nelson, Miramichi, where he purchased a farm which he cleared and cultivated, and on which he resided for the remainder of his days. Some years prior to his emigration he married Catherine Mahar, born in Tiniaho, Ireland, 1794, died in Canada, 1861, and they had ten children, the first two named born in county Queens, Ireland, and the remainder in town of Nelson, Canada: 1. Daniel, born 1828, died in Woodville, Maine; unmarried; was a general workman. 2. John, born 1830, died in town of Douglas, Miramichi; he was a riverman; married Maggie Kirk, also deceased. 3. Mary, born 1832, died in Nelson; married Dennis Kirk, born in Nelson, now deceased, who was a government lumber surveyor. 4. Michael, born 1834, died in town of Nelson; was a farmer and postmaster; married Catherine Hutchinson, of Nelson, where she now resides. 5. William, born 1836, died in Lincoln, Maine; was a general workman; married a Miss Hamilton, of New Brunswick, Canada; she now resides in Lincoln, Maine. 6. Catherine, born 1838; married Richard Burk, of Prince Edward Island, now deceased; he was a farmer; she resides in town of Nelson. 7. Patrick W., of whom further. 8. Dennis, born 1842, died in Wisconsin, unmarried; he was a lumberman. 9. Edward, born 1844; resides in California; a general workman; married Mrs. Costello, a widow. 10. Peter, born 1846; has a ranch out west.

(II) Patrick W. Whalen, son of Dennis and Catherine (Mahar) Whalen, was born in the

city of Quebec, Canada, March 17, 1840. He was educated in the public schools of Quebec, and later learned the trade of carpenter, which was his occupation throughout the entire period of his active business career, and by hard labor and ceaseless activity he amassed a competence for his declining years, and is now (1913) enjoying a period of rest, the natural sequence to a life of toil. He resides in Millinocket, where he is held in the highest esteem by his friends and neighbors. He is a communicant of the Roman Catholic church. He married Anne Milea, born on Prince Edward Island, 1852, died in Winn, Maine, 1892. Children: 1. Ellen, born in Winn, December 21, 1874; married George Galvin, of Bangor, Maine, now proprietor of a lunch wagon in Millinocket. 2. John E., born in Winn, January 10, 1876, died February 4, 1876. 3. Catherine A., born in Winn, January 10, 1876, twin of John E., died January 25, 1876. 4. Peter, born in Winn, December 2, 1877, died August 9, 1878. 5. Mary E., twin of Peter. 6. Patrick E., born in Winn, February 13, 1879; resides in Bangor, Maine; unmarried; superintendent of the outside work of the Great Northern Paper Company; veteran of the Spanish-American war, enlisting from Lincoln, Maine, with Steve Lovejoy, they being the only ones who enlisted from that city; went to Chickamauga. 7. Katherine, born in Winn, July 4, 1880; married Edward Callinan, of Bangor, a clerk for the Great Northern Paper Company; they reside in Bangor. 8. Anne, born in Winn, September 5, 1881; married Harry Rush, of Millinocket, where they reside; he is a member of the firm of Rush Bros. 9. John A., born in Winn, April 8, 1884, died there, August 9, 1884. 10. Clementine, born in Winn, May 1, 1886, died in infancy. 11. Clara, twin of Clementine, died in infancy. 12. Carl William, of whom further.

(III) Carl William Whalen, youngest child of Patrick W. and Anne (Milea) Whalen, was born in Winn, Maine, December 9, 1889. His parents removed to Lincoln, Maine, when he was three years old, and seven years later removed to Millinocket, and his education was obtained in the public schools of both places, completing his studies in the high school of Millinocket in 1906, where he took special course in chemistry, anatomy and the classics. From 1903 to 1907 he worked in Heebner's drug store in Millinocket, after school hours and evenings and during his vacation period, this being the profession which he chose for his life work, deeming it best suited to his tastes and inclinations. In the latter named year he went to Portland, Maine, and pursued a course of study in pharmacy until 1909, in which year

he passed the examination in Augusta, Maine, and was admitted to practice. From November, 1909, to February, 1910, he spent in the woods of Maine in order to recuperate his health which had been somewhat impaired by his work and study together, and the beneficial air of that section proved the tonic he needed. In March, 1910, he took charge of Heebner's drug store, serving thus for six weeks, and at the expiration of this period of time accepted a position at the prescription counter of Theodore Metcalf's drug store in Boston, Massachusetts, where he remained until November, 1910. He then went as a registered pharmacist with Mr. Johnston, of East Millinocket, he not being a registered pharmacist, and remained with him until the summer of 1911, when he again sought rest and recreation in the woods of Maine, and upon his return entered the employ of Mr. Small, of North East Harbor, Maine. In November, 1911, he again returned to Millinocket and consummated the purchase of Warren's drug store from Mr. E. J. Warren, the owner of the building, on December 16, 1911, and on January 16, 1912, he began operating the store on his own account. There is only one other store of a similar character in Millinocket, hence Mr. Whalen is enjoying an extensive patronage, his store being well supplied with all things necessary for the compounding of prescriptions, and in addition they carry a full line of toilet articles and other adjuncts of a perfectly appointed drug establishment. Mr. Whalen is a Roman Catholic in religion, an Independent in politics, a social member of the Knights of Columbus, St. Martin of Tours Council, of Millinocket, a member of the Maine Pharmaceutical Association, and a stockholder in the United Drug Company of Boston.

Mr. Whalen married, June 4, 1912, in St. Martin of Tours Church, Millinocket, the ceremony being performed by Father Reilly, Mabel B. Smart, born in Kingman, Maine, January 25, 1888, daughter of Alexander C. and Frances (Pelkey) Smart. Mrs. Whalen was educated in the public schools of Madison and Montague, Maine, and is a member of the Roman Catholic Church. Mr. and Mrs. Whalen have two children: Carl William Jr., born June 7, 1913; Jeanette, born July 24, 1914. Mr. Smart was born in the province of Quebec, June 17, 1855. He is a merchant of Millinocket, an Independent in politics, a member of the Roman Catholic church, St. Martin of Tours Council, Knights of Columbus, of Millinocket, and the Holy Name Society. He married Frances Pelkey, born in the province of Quebec, March 23, 1860. Children: 1. Mattie, born in Kingman, Maine, July 14,

1878; married James Belear, of Montague, Maine, assistant superintendent in paper mill; resides in Madison. 2. Thomas, born in Kingman, August 30, 1880; a carpenter; married Ellen Quinn, of Baltimore, Maryland; resides in Baltimore. 3. Alexander, born in Kingman, April 20, 1882; a merchant in Millinocket; married Lottie Farrell, of Van Buren, Maine. 4. Elizabeth, born in Kingman, July 16, 1884; married Edward Sheehan, of Bangor, Maine, who is assistant superintendent at Pulp Mill, East Millinocket. 5. Mabel B., born in Kingman, January 25, 1888, wife of Carl W. Whalen. 6. Maude, born in Montague, December 29, 1890; married Arthur Nadeau, of Fort Kent, Maine, an attorney; they reside in Fort Kent. 7. George, born in Montague, July 6, 1896; a student in St. Mary's College, Van Buren. Alexander C. Smart was a son of John Smart, born in the province of Quebec, 1805, died there, 1907, at the advanced age of one hundred and two years. He was a farmer in his native place all his active life, and a Roman Catholic in religion. He was the father of two other children, namely: Michael, resides in Glenburn, Maine, a farmer, and Virginia.

The Cochrane family traces
COCHRANE its descent from Ayr, in
Ayrshire, Scotland. The
name is spelled variously Cofran, Cofren,
Coghran and Cochran. Among the signers of
a petition to Governor Shute of Massachu-
setts, asking from the North of Ireland, March
26, 1718, for a grant of land, are John, An-
drew, James, John, William and B. Cochran.
William was an original proprietor of Lon-
donderry, New Hampshire, in 1722, and John,
Peter and Andrew also are found there, the
Antrim branch of the family being descended
from the first John. This surname is spelled
Cofran, Cofren and Cochrane, as well as
Cochran.

(I) Deacon John Cochran, the immigrant
ancestor of this branch of the family, settled
in Londonderry and was a prominent man and
a deacon of the Presbyterian church. He mar-
ried ———. Children: James, mentioned be-
low; John, married (first) Mary McHard,
(second) Margaret Owens; Ninian.

(II) James Cochran, son of Deacon John
Cochran, was living in Pembroke, New Hamp-
shire, in 1750. He married ———. Children:
Joseph, mentioned below; William, born 1740;
James, born 1743; Samuel; John, married
Joanna Gilman.

(III) Lieutenant Joseph Cofran, son of
James Cochran, was born in 1740, probably
in Pembroke, New Hampshire. He spelled

his name Cofran. He lived in Pembroke on
the fifth range, south of the John M. Kimball
place. He died in Goshen, March 20, 1816.
He served in the war of the revolution in Cap-
tain William Barron's company, out of Colonel
Daniel Moore's regiment, mustered July 22,
1776. (Page 358, New Hampshire rolls, book
I). He married Margaret Murray, born in
1740, died August 17, 1830. Children, born in
Pembroke: Robert, born November 1, 1764;
James, mentioned below; Samuel, born June
3, 1771; Benjamin, born 1779; Betsey, married
John Currier; Margaret, born 1783; Sally,
married Joseph Smith; Mary, married ———
Chamberlain; Susanna, married Enoch Blood.

(IV) Rev. James (2) Cochran, son of Lieu-
tenant Joseph Cofran, was born in Pembroke,
New Hampshire, March 20, 1767, died March
27, 1817, at Vienna, Maine. He was a farmer
and a Methodist Episcopal minister in Vienna.
He preached in the neighboring towns as well
as in Vienna. He married Ruth Whittier,
born in Redfield, Maine. She married (sec-
ond) Frances Hubbard, of Fayette, Maine.
She was born July 28, 1773, died September
23, 1856, at Vienna. Children, born at Vienna:
Polly, born November 10, 1794, died Septem-
ber 24, 1800; Nathaniel, born June 15, 1796,
married Sally Greeley, of Mt. Vernon, Maine,
died January 24, 1879; Mercy, born August
31, 1798, married William Brier; Levi, men-
tioned below; Sarah, born January 30, 1804,
married Ansel Wood; Thomas Jefferson, born
January 28, 1807, married Ruth Kimball;
Lewis B., born January 7, 1811, died unmar-
ried, May 8, 1837; Mary P., born August 15,
1815, married Peleg F. Pike, of Fayette, who
lived in Wayne, Maine, and attained the re-
markable old age of one hundred years and
some months.

(V) Levi Cochrane, son of Rev. James
Cochran, was born in Vienna, Maine, March
10, 1802, died in Fayette, Maine, September
20, 1865. He received a common school edu-
cation at Vienna, and was a farmer in Fayette
all his life. In politics he was at first a Whig
and later a Republican, and he was a member
of the Methodist Episcopal church. He mar-
ried Alice C. Furber, born at Rochester, New
Hampshire, August 9, 1804, died at Summers-
worth, New Hampshire, September, 1877. She
was daughter of Richard Furber, who was born
probably at Rochester, and died there before
she was born; he was a farmer, and married
Alice Furber, a distant relative, who died in
Rochester; their children were: 1. Nicholas,
tailor, married a Miss Miller, and died in New
York City. 2. John, died at Bunker Hill, Illi-
nois; farmer. 3. Alice C., married Levi Coch-
rane. 4. Benjamin, died at Summersworth;

miller; married Olive Hussey. 5. Rosamond, died at Bunker Hill, Illinois; married Richard Nutter. 6. Mary, died at Newton, Massachusetts; married Richard Sykes, of England, who did fine drawing in woolen mills. 7. Elizabeth, died at Summersworth; married Isaac Chandler, who married (second) Charlotte M. Cochran. 8. Miranda, died in Summersworth; married Allan Fisk, who owned a machine shop. Children of Levi and Alice (Furber) Cochran: 1. James Brier, mentioned below. 2. Angeline E., born August 13, 1835, died in Chelsea, Massachusetts, 1883, unmarried. 3. Charlotte M., born July 26, 1837; married Isaac Chandler, mentioned above, superintendent of machinery in cotton mill; she lives in Melrose, he is deceased. 4. Charles W., born May 31, 1842; married Ellen Colesworthy, of Chelsea; she lives at Malden, Massachusetts, he was salesman in a wholesale store.

(VI) Dr. James Brier Cochran, son of Levi Cochran, was born in Fayette, Kennebec county, Maine, March 23, 1833. He received his early education there in the common schools and at Kent's Hill Seminary. He entered Bowdoin College, from which he was graduated in the class of 1861 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. He was a member of the Delta Epsilon fraternity. He began to study medicine at the Portland School for Medical Instruction and spent a year in the United States Marine Hospital, under Dr. Fessenden. He afterward took a course of medical lectures at the Maine Medical School at Brunswick. He then became a student at the Albany Medical College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1864. He began immediately to practice at Chelsea, Massachusetts. Soon afterward he went to St. Paul, Minnesota, where he practiced for six months. He then located at Cottage Grove, Minnesota, and remained there until 1873, when he came to Dover, Maine, and has continued to practice up to the present time. He bought a farm, on part of which he makes his home. Some of the farm has been sold for building lots. For many years he was a staunch Republican, and he walked fifty miles to vote for Abraham Lincoln for President. He is now a Progressive in politics. He has been health officer of Dover since 1885, and was United States pension examining surgeon from 1882 to 1893. He is a trustee of Foxcroft Academy. He attends the Congregational church. He is a member of the Piscataquis County Medical Society, the Maine State Medical Society, the Minnesota State Medical Society, of which he was a charter member. He is one of the in-

corporators of the Piscataquis Savings Bank of Dover.

Dr. Cochran married, February 19, 1865, in Dover, Elizabeth Merrill Cochran, born at Dover, August 23, 1836 (see Cochran V). She was educated at the Foxcroft Academy and the Gorham Female Seminary. She is a member of the Congregational church and is a charter member of Dover Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution. Dr. and Mrs. Cochran have no children.

(The Cochran Line).

The line of Elizabeth Merrill Cochran, who married Dr. James Brier Cochran, is the same for the first three generations, as his own, namely: Deacon John Cochran (I), James Cochran (II), and Lieutenant Joseph Cofran (III).

(IV) Robert Cochran, son of Lieutenant Joseph Cofran, and brother of Rev. James Cochran, was born in Pembroke, New Hampshire, November 1, 1764, died January 3, 1844, in Vienna, Maine. He was a farmer and also owned a mill. He kept a hotel in Vienna. He served in the revolution, and it was through his services that Mrs. James B. Cochran gained her membership in the Daughters of the American Revolution. He married (first) Elizabeth Merrill, of Vienna, born 1776, died January 28, 1801. He married (second) May 26, 1802, Sarah Gower, of Farmington, Maine. She was born in 1779, died in 1865. Children by first wife: 1. Benjamin, born November 15, 1797; married Hannah Stevens; killed by a fall, June 28, 1847. 2. Sewall, mentioned below. 3. Louisa Betsey, born January, 1801, died young. Children by second wife: 4. John G., born 1803; married Catharine Stockbridge. 5. Samuel, born March 26, 1804; married Mary Cloudman. 6. Jeremiah, born 1806; married Caroline Hall; died 1884. 7. Louise, born July 1, 1809; married John L. Philbrick. 8. Calista, born June 15, 1812; married Rev. George W. Childs. 9. Fidellis, born July 17, 1815; married William W. Lowell, merchant in Dover. 10. Ann Maria, born 1817; married Joseph C. Whitman; died July 18, 1893. 11. Charles H., born August 26, 1819; married Abigail Greeley; died in California, 1894. 12. Julia Ann, born December 29, 1825; married James M. Woodman, 1856; died in Cape Elizabeth, Maine.

(V) Sewall Cochran, son of Robert Cochran, was born June 15, 1799, in Vienna, Maine, died in Dover, Maine, July 12, 1884. He received a common school education in Vienna, and was a miller. He settled in Dover in 1828, being one of the pioneers there. In politics he

was a Whig and later a Republican. He married Abigail Crowell, born in New Sharon, Maine, November 15, 1801, died July 12, 1874, in Dover. Children, born in Dover: 1. Perley Sewall, born February 7, 1828, died August 31, 1828. 2. Henry Sewall, born February 11, 1830, died in Foxcroft, January, 1913; was a forty-niner, going across the Isthmus and remaining in California three years, was successful, returned to Dover and was a farmer; married (first) September 7, 1854, Marinda Cutter, (second) August 2, 1877, Hattie M. Greene. 3. Elizabeth Merrill, born August 23, 1836; married Dr. James Brier Cochrane (see Cochrane VI). 4. Chauncey Newton, born June 15, 1843; married, March 20, 1869, Esther J. Drake; died in Bangor, 1903; railroad mail agent; children: Harry Walter, born April 13, 1870; Wilbur Sewall, born August 15, 1873.

The early records usually have KEYES this surname spelled Key, but the present spelling is generally Keyes. The spelling Key was also in use.

(I) John Key, the immigrant ancestor, settled before 1657 in Dover, New Hampshire. In 1667 he was living in the adjacent town of Berwick, Maine. He took the oath of fidelity, July 19, 1669. The name of his first wife is unknown. He married (second) Sarah, widow of Jonathan Nason and daughter of Reynold Jenkins. His will was dated April 13, 1710, and proved October 30, 1718. He and his son John were prisoners at Quebec in 1695, having been captured by the Indians. Children: James, killed by the Indians about 1690; John, mentioned below; Abigail, captive in Canada, March 5, 1710-11; Mary, married ——— Wentworth; Hannah, married, July 7, 1708, John Haines; Elizabeth, born 1673, married, January 3, 1694, Walter Abbot.

(II) John (2) Key, son of John (1) Key, married Grizzel, daughter of Peter Grant. She was baptized April 15, 1703. His will was dated June 18, 1736, proved December 20, 1737. He bequeaths to wife Grizzel and the following children: 1. James, born November 18, 1697 (not named in the will). 2. John, November 22, 1699, died in 1779; married Charity, daughter of John and Charity Hooper; children, baptized at South Berwick, as follows: Charity, October 26, 1729, died young; James, August 9, 1730, died young; John, March 18, 1732-33; Grizzell, June 23, 1737, married, 1757, James Hamilton; James, January 18, 1740; Betsey, November 20, 1748. 3. Mary, born December 15, 1701; married Moses Tibbetts, March 18, 1724-25. 4. William, men-

tioned below. 5. Peter, died June 18, 1769. 6. Abigail.

(III) William Key, son of John (2) Key, was born February 4, 1703, at Berwick, Maine. He married Mary Hodsdon. Children, baptized at South Berwick: John, mentioned below; Daniel, June 24, 1748; Ann, January 10, 1741-42; Mary, February 26, 1743-44, married Aaron Chick; Hannah, March 23, 1745-46, married Nathaniel Guptil.

(IV) John (3) Key, son of William Key, was baptized at South Berwick, Maine, February 17, 1739-40. He married, April 9, 1767, Mehitable Early.

(V) William (2) Key or Keys, son of John (3) Key, lived at Berwick, Maine, and perhaps later in life at Wolfboro, New Hampshire. He died at Corinth, Maine, in 1838. He was a farmer. Love Key, probably a brother, married, January 18, 1796, at Wolfboro, Molly Fogg, of Berwick. The records of marriages at Wolfboro show also that Peter Key married, December 23, 1799, Betsey Coleman; Ezekiel Key married, October 30, 1822, Elizabeth Fay; Bradbury Keys married, January 20, 1833, Betsey Whitehouse. William Key or Keys had sons: John, mentioned below; Lewis B., married, 1832, at Wolfboro, Hannah Knox.

(VI) John (4) Keys or Keyes, son of William Key or Keys, was born at Wolfboro, New Hampshire, August 18, 1803. He attended the public schools of his native town, and in 1836 removed to Stetson, Maine, where he bought a farm. He was a pioneer and cleared his own farm there. In politics he was a Democrat. He was a consistent member of the Christian church. He married ——— Marden, born in New Hampshire, died at Stetson. Children: 1. William, born at Wolfboro, 1828, died at Concord, Maine, 1886; he was a farmer in Corinth; married Jane Bean, of Corinth; children: Orlando, Carrie and Della, who is now living in Corinth. 2. Elvira, born 1830, at Wolfboro, died at Stetson, 1874; married Merrill Hersey, of Stetson, a farmer; children: Drusilla Hersey, married Emory Robinson, resides with her daughter, Mrs. W. A. Frey, of Bangor; Elias Hersey, farmer of Stetson; Nathan Hersey, owns the homestead. 3. George L., mentioned below. 4. Lydia, born 1834, at Wolfboro; married Samuel Tay, of Levant, Maine, a farmer; children: William, Lucy Ann, Ella Tay. 5. John, born 1836, at Stetson, died at Levant, farmer, unmarried. 6. James, born 1838, at Stetson, died at Levant; married Ella Allen, who is now living in California.

(VII) George L. Keyes, son of John (4)

Keys or Keyes, was born at Wolfboro, New Hampshire, 1832, died at Stetson, Maine, March, 1897. He came with his parents to Stetson in 1836 and became a farmer in that town, succeeded in time to the homestead of his father. He attended the Union church. In politics he was a Democrat. He married (first) Rosetta Sanborn, born at Newport, Maine, died in 1874, at Stetson. He married (second) Ellen Abbott, born at Stetson, 1849, and is now living in that town. She attends the Union church, and is a member of the Stetson Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. Thomas Abbott, her father, was born in York, Maine, 1811, died at Exeter, Maine, 1903. He came to Stetson when a young man and followed farming there. In politics he was a Democrat. He married Elizabeth Pease, born at Exeter, died at Stetson. Children of Thomas Abbott, born at Stetson: 1. John, born 1841, died at Newport, Maine, a farmer; married Almira ———. 2. Irene, born 1843, died at Stetson; married William Davenport, who was a soldier in the civil war. 3. Annette, born 1845; married Dr. Charles Robinson, of Newburg, Maine; she resides at Stetson. 4. Olive, born 1847, died at Newport, Maine; married William Randlett, of Newport, a retired farmer; children: Roscoe, of Windham, Fred, of Newport, Belle, of New Hampshire, and Nina, of Detroit, Maine. 5. Ellen, married George L. Keyes, mentioned above. 6. Charles, born 1851; resides at Wenham, Massachusetts; has charge of the Pingree estate; was a soldier in the civil war; unmarried. 7. Wesley, born 1853, died at Stetson, unmarried; a school teacher and afterward a farmer. 8. Frank, born 1856; a farmer, died unmarried at Stetson. 9. Preston, born 1859, died at Stetson, a farmer; his wife now resides at Newport, Maine; children: Charles, a farmer of Newport; Clarence, a farmer of Newport; Maurice, who died aged eighteen years. Child of George L. Keyes by first wife: Lewis V., born at Stetson, September 19, 1872; a musician, living at Belfast, Maine; a Free Mason; unmarried. Children by second wife: Orman L., mentioned below; Leeman H., born September 29, 1880, in Stetson, a farmer on the homestead cleared by his grandfather; unmarried.

(VIII) Orman L. Keyes, son of George L. Keyes, was born at Stetson, Maine, May 20, 1878. He received his early education there in the public schools and graduated from the Stetson high school in 1896. He graduated in 1898 from the Central Institute, Pittsfield, Maine, and was for one year a student in the University of Maine. He studied law in the University of Maine for three years and was graduated in 1905 with the degree of Bachelor

of Laws. Since November, 1905, he has been practicing law at Caribou, Maine. In politics he is a Democrat. He attends the Baptist church. He is a member of Caribou Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; of Etna Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He married, at Bangor, Maine, June 8, 1903, Grace L. Allen, born at Exeter, Maine, February 20, 1878, died at Caribou, Maine, November 8, 1910. She attended the Baptist church, and was a member of the Rebekah Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. Before her marriage she was a school teacher in Stetson and Orono. She was a graduate of the Oldtown high school. Alfred H. Allen, her father, was born at Exeter, Maine, 1857. He resides in Oldtown. He is a stationary engineer. He married Elizabeth Tibbetts, born at Exeter, Maine, 1859, died there in 1883. Elizabeth Tibbetts was born at Exeter, daughter of Joseph Tibbetts, born there in 1820, died at El Paso, Texas, December 15, 1912. Joseph Tibbetts taught school in Exeter several years, removed to El Paso, where he was a fruit grower, and owned lands also in Arizona. Alfred H. and Elizabeth Allen had one child, Grace L., who married Orman L. Keyes, mentioned above. Mr. and Mrs. Keyes have one child, Grace Marion, born at Caribou, April 22, 1907.

The Rikers or Ryck's-Lents and LENTE Krankheyt were of common origin in Germany, and at a very early date they were living in Lower Saxony, where they had the estate or manor of Rycken. Their name of "van Rycken" was taken from this manor. "Hans van Rycken, the lord of the manor and a valiant knight, with his cousin, Melchoir van Rycken, who lived in Holland, took part in the first crusade to the Holy Land in 1096, heading eight hundred crusaders in the army of 'Walter the Penniless'." Hans met his death in the expedition, while Melchoir returned home again. It is a tradition in the Lente family that their ancestor came with a company which sailed from Amsterdam, Holland, May, 1640, arriving at New Amsterdam, August, 1640. The records, however, show that he came about two years earlier. (I) Melchoir Ryck was of Amsterdam, Holland. (II) Captain Jacob Simons de Ryck, son of Melchoir Ryck, was a wealthy corn merchant of Amsterdam, Holland. (III) Jacob de Ryck, son of Captain Jacob Simons de Ryck, had a son Abraham.

(IV) Abraham de Ryck, the immigrant ancestor, was son of Jacob de Ryck. He came to America in 1638, and had in that year a grant of land from Governor Kieft; he took a patent for this land August 8, 1640. He

died in 1689, and left his farm to his son Abraham. He married Gertie, daughter of Hendrick Hermanson, who it is said settled early at what was called the "Poor Bowery" (Bouwerij, Dutch farm), and purchased a large amount of land; he had been an armourer, according to the Dutch story, and was accustomed to forge tomahawks for the Indians; for some reason the Indians attacked him suddenly and he was killed by one of the very instruments which he had forged for them. Children of Abraham de Ryck: Ryck Abrahamson, mentioned below; Jacob, born 1640, died young; Jacob, 1643, joined his brother in purchasing Ryck's patent, now part of Cortlandtown, Westchester county, New York; Hendrick, born 1646, died in infancy; Mary, 1649, married Sybout M. Krankheyt, of the manor of Courtlandt; John, 1651, married Margaret, daughter of Jacobus Krankheyt; Aletta, 1653, married Captain John Harmansen, of the manor of Cortlandt; Abraham, 1655, died 1690; Hendrick, 1662.

(V) Ryck or Richard Abrahamson van Lent, son of Abraham de Ryck, was born in New Amsterdam, in 1637, and was christened in the old Dutch church in the fort, now the Battery. He and his brother Hendrick were the first to adopt the name of Lent, and it is thought that they took it from their maternal grandfather, who came from Lent. This grandfather is thought to have been the one mentioned in a letter to Governor Stuyvesant in 1654, from his superiors in Holland, as "Hendrick Hermansen van Lent," a soldier sent to Curacoa, but who was not to be found there. Richard became the principal owner of the tract of land bought of the Sachoes Indians by the Dutch in April, 1643, paid for with merchandise. The land was situated east of Annsville creek, east and south of where Peekskill is located, and of the seven thousand two hundred acres of land, Richard owned eighteen hundred acres. The Lents seem to have been on very good terms with the Indians, as were the rest of the Dutch, for through all the trouble with the Indians and French, and later with Great Britain, there was no record of their being molested. With his brothers, Jacob and Hendrick, he lived in the manor of Courtlandt, and they were the owners of Ryck's patent, as the land he had from the Indians was called; this land covered a large part of the northern half of the town of Cortlandt, between Verplanck's Point and Peekskill creek. The "village" of the Sachoes Indians, from whom the land was purchased, was situated in the southern part of what is now the city of Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, in the part known as "Lent's Flats." Ryck's

patent, confirming the title of the land, was granted by the English to Hercules Lent, son of Ryck, about 1730. Ryck married (Tryntje) Catrina, daughter of Harck Syboutsen, and they were both early members of the old Dutch church (Sleepy Hollow), at Tarrytown, New York. Children: Elizabeth, born 1672; married Thomas Heyett (Hyatt); Abraham, mentioned below; Ryck, born 1678; Harck (Hercules), 1681; Margaret, about 1683, married Thomas Bensen; Katherine, about 1685, married Joseph Jones.

(VI) Abraham van Lent, son of Ryck Abrahamson van Lent, was born March 10, 1674. He was a deacon of the Dutch church (Sleepy Hollow), at Tarrytown, New York, retiring from that office August 28, 1724. He lived in Westchester county a number of years, and then returned to Newtown, Long Island, in 1729. He settled on the farm left him by his uncle Jacobus Krankheyt, which was at that time part of the estate of Isaac Rapalye, deceased. He was on the committee to build the church, December 29, 1731, the edifice being finished in 1735. He inherited from his father an island on Long Island Sound called "Judich's Island," and some land on Nassau Island, "which is wrongfully detained from me." He died February 5, 1746. He married, in 1698, Anna Catherine, daughter of Adolph Meyer, from Ulfen in Westholia, and settled in Harlem, New York. She was born in 1677, and died July 21, 1762, in her eighty-sixth year. Children: Ryck, born 1699, died 1732; Jacob, 1701; Adolph, 1703; Isaac, 1705; Abraham, 1707; Catrina, 1710, married, January 1, 1729, Elbert Herring; Jacobus, mentioned below; Elizabeth, 1718, married Jacob Brinckerhoff; Maria, born 1720, married John Rapalye; Wyntie, 1722, married Jeromus Rapalye; Ann, born 1724, married (first) Maratie Ryder, (second) John Brinckerhoff.

(VII) Jacobus Lent, son of Abraham, was born at Newtown, Long Island, New York, July 3, 1714, and died December 13, 1779. He inherited his father's farm on Long Island, and was elder of the Newtown Dutch Church, being a highly respected citizen. He married Margaret, daughter of Daniel Rapalye, and she died September 11, 1794, in her seventy-fourth year. Children: Abraham, born February 15, 1745, died April 13, 1816; Alletta, born April 24, 1747, married George Rapalye; Daniel, mentioned below.

(VIII) Daniel Lent, son of Jacobus Lent, was born in Newtown, May 31, 1754, and died April 20, 1797. He was the last of the family to live on the van Lent estate, at the "Poor Bowery," and it was sold just before his death. He married, December 9, 1792, Rensie, daugh-

ter of Martin Rapalye. They had four children, the first three dying in infancy: Daniel, mentioned below.

(IX) Daniel Lent, son of Daniel Lent, was born August 30, 1797, at Newtown, Long Island, and died February 23, 1858, at Flushing Bay. He was a merchant in New York until the spring of 1822, when he bought a farm in Flushing, Long Island, near the Canons Cleft in the Kills, called "The Alley." He purchased the Lawrence farm on Flushing Bay, in the spring of 1834, and lived there until his death. He married, June 6, 1821, Jane Catherine, daughter of Cornelius R. Remsen, and she died August 15, 1854. He was for years an elder of the Reformed church at Newtown, and he and his wife were both buried in the cemetery there. Children: Rev. James Rapalye, born April 18, 1822, married, June 25, 1851, Catherine White, of Scotchtown, Orange county, New York, and she died May 27, 1887; Cornelius Remsen, mentioned below; Theodore, born about 1828, died in infancy; Charles Henry, born April 28, 1833, farmer at Schodack Landing, Rensselaer county, New York, married, October 15, 1857, Mary A. Thorburn, and she died July 23, 1889; Elizabeth Catherine, born March 25, 1842, married Charles Halcott, of Flushing Bay.

(X) Cornelius Remsen Lent, son of Daniel Lent, was born at Newtown, November 25, 1825, and died January 20, 1896, at Corona, Long Island. He was a farmer at Newtown and Corona. He married, December 10, 1850, Sarah Ann Nafis, of Newtown, Long Island, and she died November 7, 1897. Children, born in Corona: Abram Remsen, May 15, 1852, died August 6, 1852; Adriana Nafis, July 6, 1854, died September 5, 1854; Jane Catherine, born April 15, 1856, married, January 1, 1877, Thomas Whitney Powell, of Flushing, where they live, he having now retired from the real estate business; Allen Remsen, mentioned below; Sarah Cornelia, born March 10, 1859, married George Edgar Suydam, of Lucas, Long Island, August 10, 1881, and they live at Winsted, Connecticut, he being a truck farmer; Henry Meserole, born January 6, 1861, married May 10, 1890, Cornelia S. Arkels, of Greenpoint, Long Island, and they live in Winsted, Connecticut; Addie Nafis, born June 19, 1862, died April 2, 1866; Aletta Hallock, born July 6, 1864, died November 31, 1864; Elizabeth Cornish, born September 24, 1867, married, January 24, 1889, Benjamin Duryea, of Flushing, and they live on Long Island, he being in the oil business.

(XI) Allen Remsen Lente, son of Cornelius Remsen Lent, was born at Newtown,

July 5, 1857, and died November 10, 1892, at Santas, Brazil. He finished his education at Columbia University, and on account of ill health decided to follow the sea. He became a master mariner. For some time he was in the government service. He was a Free Mason. He married Mary Ella Singer Butler, June 12, 1882. She was born January, 1855, in Thomaston, Maine, and is now living at East Hartford, Connecticut. Children: 1. Annie Remsen, born October 25, 1884, in South Thomaston, Maine; married William F. Blanchard, of Vermont; they reside at East Hartford, Connecticut; he is an engineer of the New York, New Haven and Hartford Railroad Company. 2. Harry Hallock, mentioned below.

(XII) Dr. Harry Hallock Lente, son of Allen Remsen Lente, was born in South Thomaston, Maine, October 25, 1886. He attended the public schools of his native town and was graduated from the high school in the class of 1903. He entered Dean Academy at Franklin, Massachusetts, and was graduated in the class of 1906. He joined the Pi Chi Beta fraternity. He entered Bowdoin College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1912. He joined the Phi Chi fraternity, a national medical organization. He began to practice in association with Dr. Hayes at Brownville Junction for the Canadian Pacific Railroad Company. After the death of Dr. Hayes, in 1912, Dr. Lente opened an office in Brownville, where he has already acquired a generous clientele. In politics he is a Democrat. He attends the Universalist church. He married, September 6, 1913, Hildred Robertson, eldest daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Roderick Robertson, of Richibucto, New Brunswick, Canada; she was born July 18, 1887.

The Merrills are of French origin, the name originally being de Merle, and they were of the French nobility. The ancestral home of the family in 1550 was Place de Dombes, Auvergne, France. The family coat-of-arms is published in American Heraldry and is as follows: The field is silver, the bar blue and the peacocks' heads green and gold. The shield is charged with three peacocks' heads, erased one above and two below a fesse. The crest is also a peacock's head. In Burke's "General Armory" the peacock's head is accredited to the name in England, but the coat-of-arms of the English family is not the same, though using the same crest. Being Huguenots the family fled to England at the time of the massacre of St. Bartholomew in 1552 and settled in Salisbury, county of Wiltshire. In England they

were an honored family. Sir Peter Merrill (de Merle), of the English army, was knighted in 1634.

(I) Research has led to the conclusion that all the Merrills in this country are descended from Nathaniel and Susanna Merrill, who were among the first settlers of Newbury, Massachusetts, in the early spring of 1635. Some other families of the name are mentioned in early town and parish records, but these families seem to have died out and there is to be found no one of the name whose ancestry can be traced back to any other than Nathaniel Merrill, of Newbury. John, the elder brother of Nathaniel, a very prominent man in the settlement, had daughters but no son and consequently contributed nothing to the family history, except his own individual and very honorable record. Nothing is known of the parents of John and Nathaniel Merrill or from what county in England they came, but probably from Wiltshire and the vicinity of Salisbury.

Nathaniel Merrill took the freeman's oath in 1638 or 1640 in Newbury and there died March 16, 1654-55. He left an estate valued at eighty-four pounds six shillings. By his will his estate was to go to his son Nathaniel, executor, subject to life interest of widow, Susanna, he to pay as directed to the other children. After his death his widow married Stephen Jordan, August 16, 1661, and her death occurred January 25, 1672. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Merrill, as given in Coffin's "History of Newbury, Massachusetts," were: 1. John, born 1635, died July 18, 1712; freeman in 1658; deacon; went to Hartford, Connecticut; married Sarah Watson; ten children. 2. Abraham, born 1637, died November 28, 1772; was a weaver by occupation; resided in Newbury; was freeman in 1668; selectman and deacon; married (first) January 11, 1660, Abigail Watson; eleven children; married (second) September 2, 1713, Sarah Bradley Bond. 3. Nathaniel, born 1638, died January 1, 1683; freeman in 1668; married, October 15, 1661, Joanna Ninnian; seven children. 4. Susanna, born 1640, died in 1690; married, October 15, 1663, John Burbank. 5. Daniel, born August 20, 1642, died June 27, 1718; freeman in 1668; married (first) May 14, 1667, Sarah Clough; eight children; married (second) May 29, 1708, Sarah (Morrill) Bond; three children. 6. Abel, of whom further.

(II) Abel, youngest son of Nathaniel and Susanna Merrill, was born February 20, 1644-45, died October 28, 1689. He was made freeman in 1668, and served as deacon of the original Baptist church in Newbury. He was active in community affairs, respected and

honored by all who knew him. He married (first) February 10, 1671, Priscilla, born March 14, 1649, died November, 1697, daughter of Aquilla and Ann (Wheeler) Chase. He married (second) Sarah Bradbury. Children of first marriage: 1. Abel, born December 28, 1671; served as deacon; married, June 18, 1694, Abigail Stevens. 2. Susannah, born November 14, 1673; married, January 28, 1692, Benjamin Morse. 3. Nathan, born April 3, 1676; married, September, 1699, Hannah Kent; ten children. 4. Thomas, born January 1, 1678-79; married Judith Kent; twelve children. 5. Joseph, born July 12, 1681; married Ann Wiggin; five children. 6. Nathaniel, born February 6, 1684; married, July 28, 1709, Hannah Stevens; one son. 7. Priscilla, born July 13, 1686; married, June 8, 1704, Nathaniel Noyes. 8. James, of whom further.

(III) James, youngest son of Abel and Priscilla (Chase) Merrill, was born January 27, 1688-89. He married, November 23, 1714, Mary Pettingill Adams, born in Newbury, Massachusetts, March 3, 1699-1700, died in 1790, daughter of Robert and Rebecca (Knight) Adams, granddaughter of Abraham and Mary (Pettingill) Adams, and great-granddaughter of Robert Adams, also of Rev. James Noyes, and a descendant of Richard Inkersall, all of which families had coats-of-arms. Mr. and Mrs. Merrill resided in Newbury, Massachusetts, until after the birth of their fourth child, when they removed to Stratham, New Hampshire, where five children were born to them. They then moved to Falmouth, Maine, where two more children were born to them. They settled in the northeast part of the town on the Pusampscot river, that part of the town still bearing the original name. He was a leading and influential citizen, and was the ancestor of nearly all the families attending the First Congregational Church of Falmouth, which church he took an active part in forming in 1753. He died October 27, 1756. His will was probated October 3, 1757, in which he devised a very considerable estate for those times to his heirs. Children: 1. Israel, of whom further. 2. Humphrey, born in Newbury, January 18, 1717-18, died January 1, 1815; was a prominent citizen of Falmouth; was selectman fifteen years; in 1775 was on the committee of safety; was assessor in 1776-1777 and other years, and was deacon of the Congregational church; married (first) August 29, 1741, Betty Merrill, of Salisbury, daughter of Moses Merrill, who was son of Daniel, who was son of Nathaniel Merrill; she died 1770; he married (second) June 18, 1783, Mary (Noyes) Wear; she died in 1821. 3. Rebecca, born in Newbury about 1720; mar-

ried, in 1739, John Calley. 4. Priscilla, born in Newbury about 1723; married (intentions published October 24, 1742) Richard Merrill. 5. Adams, born in Stratham, 1726; married (intentions published November 19, 1757) Elizabeth Pitcomb. 6. James Jr., born in Stratham, 1728, died November 16, 1806; married, June 29, 1753-54, Abigail Brackett. 7. Joshua, born in Stratham, March 25, 1733, died in 1782; married (intentions published November 1, 1755) Mary Winslow. 8. Mary, born in Stratham, January 14, 1734-35; married (intentions published December 20, 1750) Samuel Noyes. 9. Dorothy, born in Stratham, about 1737; married (intentions published May 25, 1753) John Blake. 10. Susanna, born in Falmouth, 1739; married (intentions published June 22, 1761) Moses Adams. 11. Sila, born in Falmouth, March 1, 1741; married (first) Susanna Knight, (second) Hannah Matthews.

(IV) Israel, eldest son of James and Mary Pettingill (Adams) Merrill, was born in Newbury, Massachusetts, July 27, 1715, said to have been killed by the Indians about 1750. He married, August 20, 1743, Abiah, daughter of Richard Calley (sometimes spelled as pronounced, Cawley), of Stratham, New Hampshire. She married (second) (intentions published November 17, 1753) Captain David Torrey. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Merrill: 1. Israel, born in Falmouth, August 31, 1744. 2. Elias, baptized 1746. 3. Abiah, born 1747; married, July 19, 1767, Captain David Bradish, who was captain of one of the Falmouth companies in Colonel Edmund Phinney's Thirty-first Regiment from May to December 31, 1775, at Cambridge, Massachusetts; he rendered other service during the revolutionary war and was commissioned major, January 1, 1777; they had a daughter Betsey, who married Edward G. Capon; Major Bradish died in 1818. 4. Nicholas, born September, 1747 (?), died in the West Indies; married Sarah Harris. 5. Levi, of whom further.

(V) Levi, youngest son of Israel and Abiah (Calley) Merrill, was born in Falmouth, Maine, January 27, 1749, died in Portland, Maine, August 10, 1787. He was third sergeant in Captain Bradish's company from May to December 31, 1775, and probably rendered other service. He married, November 25, 1773, Mary Smith, of Newbury, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Newman) Smith. She married (second) John Mussey, by whom she had two sons, John and Charles Mussey. Mrs. Mussey died in Portland, Maine, August 1, 1796, aged fifty-nine years. Mr. and Mrs. Merrill had three sons: 1. William, of whom further. 2. Thomas, born in Portland, November 12, 1782, died in Cape Elizabeth; married

Sophia Smith, of Newburyport. 3. Leonard, born in Portland, April, 1785, died at sea, November 30, 1807.

(VI) William, eldest son of Levi and Mary (Smith) Merrill, was born in Portland, Maine, June 22, 1780, died June 26, 1854, at Shelbyville, Kentucky, and was buried in the family ground of the Mortons. Later his remains were brought to Portland, Maine, and placed in his tomb in the Western Cemetery. He married (first) Mary, daughter of Captain William McLellan, granddaughter of Bryce McLellan, who came from Scotland about 1719 or 1720, and a descendant of Sir Hugh McLellan, of Argyle, Scotland, who was knighted in 1515. She died in Portland, June 12, 1834, and her remains were placed in the tomb in Western Cemetery. Mr. Merrill married (second) December 7, 1835, Frances Folsom. Children of first marriage, all born in Portland, Maine: 1. William Leonard, born June 27, 1806, died November 13, 1811. 2. Mary Smith, born January 26, 1808, died in Gorham; married, September 5, 1835, Charles A. Stackpole. 3. Martha Wells, born March 6, 1810, died December 20, 1885; married (first) September 10, 1832, Dr. Asa Dodge, who died in Jerusalem, Palestine, January 28, 1835; (second) February 23, 1837, Rev. John D. Paxton, of ———, Syria; (third) John Lagow, Princeton, Indiana. 4. Carolina Elizabeth, born January 4, 1812, died in Naples, Maine; married Elijah Smith Dow. 5. Sophia Smith, born March 17, 1815, died in Princeton, Indiana, July 2, 1877. 6. Eliza McLellan, born December 15, 1816, died at Auburn, Indiana, September 6, 1851; married, September 29, 1844, Rev. James P. Bliss. 7. William George, of whom further. 8. Charles Mussey, born September 19, 1821, died November 4, 1870, unmarried. 9. Edward Thomas, born July 18, 1823; married, December, 1843, Mary Jane Tarbell. 10. Henry Augustus, born July 23, 1826, died same year. 11. Harriet Jane, born October 16, 1827, died October 7, 1828.

The oldest house in Portland, Maine, and one of the three buildings now standing which were there when Captain Henry Mowatt and the British fleet burned Falmouth, in October, 1775, is still on its original site, the third house on the west side of York street before reaching High street. This house was built by Bryce McLellan, grandfather of Mary (McLellan) Merrill, and was occupied by him prior to and during the revolutionary war. When the house was built it was on the outskirts of the town of Falmouth, and at the time of the destruction of that town was far removed from the burning section, and was the refuge for many women and children whose homes had

been destroyed by the carcasses and shells from the British ships. This old building, which is now occupied as a dwelling, is of substantial construction, with large chimneys and big open fireplaces, which are not used at the present time.

(VII) William George, son of William and Mary (McLellan) Merrill, was born in Portland, Maine, December 1, 1819, died at Ridley Park, Pennsylvania, in 1910. He attended the public schools of his native city, and during his active career was a merchant at Bar Mills, Maine, where he was highly esteemed and respected. During the civil war he was a member of the Thirteenth Maine Volunteer Infantry, serving in the capacity of sutler. He and his wife attended the Congregational church, and he gave his political allegiance to the Republican party. He married, May 22, 1845, Margaret Taylor Dow, born in New Brunswick, New Jersey, died at Ridley Park, Pennsylvania, in 1907, aged eighty-two years. Children: Fannie M.; Eleanor A., married (first) Frank G. Robinson, (second) Charles Pritham; Margaret Dow, married William G. Merrill; Amanda G., married (first) Edward E. McKenney, (second) Benjamin E. Sweet; William John, of whom further; Thomas L.; Henry, deceased; Charles H.

(VIII) William John, son of William George and Margaret Taylor (Dow) Merrill, was born in Township No. 7, Aroostook county, Maine, April 22, 1852. The early years of his life were spent at Bar Mills, Gorham, South Freeport and Portland, all in Maine, and his education was acquired in the public and high schools of Portland. Upon arriving at a suitable age he devoted his attention to mercantile pursuits in Portland, continuing until 1878, when he removed to Providence, Rhode Island, where he remained until 1890, following the same line of work, then removed to Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, where he was engaged in electrical pursuits until 1893, and from that time to the present (1914) has been engaged in financial pursuits in New York City, with offices at No. 115 Broadway. He was one of the organizers of the American Hayti Company, capital \$3,000,000. He is a Republican in politics, and a member of the Sons of the American Revolution.

Mr. Merrill married, September 12, 1876, May Willette Lockhart, born in Portland, Maine, June 2, 1853, and they were the parents of one child, Jessie Deering, who died at the age of six years. Mrs. Merrill, who is a member of the Christian Scientist church, is the daughter of a minister of the gospel, now deceased.

William Howe, descendant of an old New England family, was born in Penobscot county, Maine, in 1804, died at Bangor in that state in 1899. He was a farmer in Holden and East Eddington, Maine. In religion he was a Universalist; in politics a Democrat. He married Annie Peakes, born in Penobscot county in 1806, died at East Eddington in 1889. She was a member of the Universalist church. Children, all born in Holden or East Eddington: 1. Susan, married John E. Stockwell, of Bangor, a lumberman; she resides in Bangor. 2. Amasa, mentioned below. 3. William A., served through the civil war, a pensioner, now living in Massachusetts. 4. Letitia, married William Rowe, of Great Works, Maine, a lumberman; she resides in Bangor. 5. Lawson W., a retired carriage manufacturer, living at Merrimac, Massachusetts. 6. Melza B., resides at the Soldiers' Home, Togus, Maine, a veteran of the civil war. 7. Anna, married Arthur Merrill, of Eddington, a spool manufacturer; she resides at East Eddington, Maine. 8. Wesley C., married Lucy Morse, of Merrimac, Massachusetts; he is a carriage manufacturer, residing in Fitchburg, Massachusetts. 9. Lizzie, married ——— Fletcher, a farmer at Canton, Maine.

(II) Amasa Howe, son of William Howe, was born at East Holden, Maine, May 25, 1835, died at Presque Isle, June 25, 1913. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. When a young man he went to Bangor, Maine, and engaged in business. In 1861 he came to Presque Isle, Maine, where he was employed as clerk by Nathan Perry. Afterward he entered into partnership with Warren Pratt under the firm name of Pratt & Howe to conduct a general store. He was afterward in partnership with David Dudley and his brother, Melza Dudley, in the same line of business. After this firm was dissolved he engaged for a number of years in a general insurance business. He then embarked in the manufacture of lumber. He suffered financial reverses through the destruction by fire of several large and well equipped saw mills. In politics he was a Democrat. During the second Cleveland administration he was postmaster of Presque Isle. He was a member of the Unitarian church. He married, in 1865, Louisa Pratt, born in Phillips, Maine, June 5, 1843. She is now living in Presque Isle and is a member of the Unitarian church there. Beniah Pratt, her father, was born near Phillips, Maine, in 1806, died at Presque Isle in 1878. He was a farmer in Presque Isle, coming there after his marriage. Children of

Beniah Pratt: 1. Levina, married Columbus Hayford, of Farmington, Maine, now a farmer at Presque Isle. 2. Martha, married G. C. Hall, of Caribou, Maine, then called Lyndon; a farmer. 3. Louisa, married Amasa Howe, mentioned above. 4. Warren P., married Augusta Allen, of Presque Isle. 5. Edwin, resides in Kansas City, Missouri. 6. George, died young. Children of Amasa Howe: 1. Vivian E., born September 10, 1867; educated in the public schools and academy of Presque Isle and at St. John's Episcopal School; proprietor of a laundry at Presque Isle; married Jennie Lindow, of Woodstock, New Brunswick, and has one son, Edward Amasa, born at Woodstock, in February, 1900. 2. Leon Selden, mentioned below. 3. Clifford, born 1871, died at Presque Isle in 1877.

(III) Leon Selden Howe, son of Amasa Howe, was born at Presque Isle, Maine, August 18, 1869. He attended the public schools of his native town, the Presque Isle Academy and St. John's Episcopal School, now the Aroostook State Normal School. At the age of nineteen he left school and engaged in the retail clothing business in the employ of S. Friedman & Company of Presque Isle, remaining in this position until 1893. After resting a year, on account of ill health, he entered the employ of M. S. Klein, dealer in clothing, and a year later became clerk in the dry goods store of William R. Piper, in whose employ he remained until 1905, when he formed a partnership with R. M. Barker and engaged in the dry goods business under the firm name of the Howe-Barker Company. The firm was dissolved in March, 1913, and in the following month he opened a ladies' furnishing store in Presque Isle and from the first has done a large and flourishing business. In politics Mr. Howe is a Democrat. For two years he has been a trustee of the State Normal School. He is an active member of the Unitarian church, of which he has been treasurer. He is a member of Trinity Lodge, No. 130, Free and Accepted Masons, of Presque Isle, of which he is past master; member of Garfield Chapter, No. 48, Royal Arch Masons, of Caribou; of Aroostook Council, No. 16, Royal and Select Masters, of which he is past thrice illustrious master; of St. Aldamar Commandery, No. 17, Knights Templar, of Houlton; of Kora Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Lewiston, Maine. He is past junior grand warden of the Grand Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons of the State of Maine, was district deputy grand master of the First Masonic District of Maine for three years, and is now representative of the Grand Lodge of Cuba in the Grand Lodge of Maine. He is also a

member of the Moosaleuk Club of Presque Isle.

Mr. Howe married, July 6, 1904, at Bangor, Myra Frances Vickery, born at Bangor. She is a graduate of the Bangor high school and of Mount Holyoke College, member of the Unitarian church, of Luna Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, and the Pierian Club of Presque Isle. She was a teacher in the Presque Isle high school before her marriage. Children of Leon Selden and Myra Frances Howe: Gilbert Vickery, born August 1, 1905; Sarah Scoville, February 5, 1907; Leon Selden Jr., June 5, 1908; Amasa, September 10, 1909.

George W. Vickery, father of Mrs. Howe, was born in Auburn, Maine, in 1853, and now resides in Glenburn in that state. He was with Morse & Company, lumber merchants, for more than thirty years, but for the past six years has followed farming. In politics he is a Republican. He has served the city of Bangor as alderman. He is a member of the Universalist church, of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Bangor, and of Glenburn Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He married Sarah Scoville, born in Rockland, Maine. Children: Gilbert, superintendent in the Pennsylvania Steel Works, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, married ——— Rennell; Myra Frances, married Leon Selden Howe, mentioned above; Ethel (adopted), deceased.

Thomas Paine, the progenitor of
PAINE this branch of the family in America, was born in England. He settled in Yarmouth, on Cape Cod, and was the first deputy to the general court from that town, June, 1659. His name is on a list of the inhabitants in 1641, and he had land confirmed to him in 1648. He was admitted a freeman June 4, 1639, and was on the list of those able to bear arms in 1643. He removed to Eastham as early as 1655, when he was a townsman there. It is thought that he was the Thomas Paine whose widow Hannah administered on his estate at Boston, July 29, 1667. He had a son Thomas, mentioned below, and possibly other children.

(II) Thomas Paine, son of Thomas Paine, was born in England, and came to this country at the age of ten years, with his father. It is said that he lost the sight of one eye by an arrow. He settled in Eastham, where he or his father was a constable as early as 1653 and townsman in 1655. He was admitted a freeman June 1, 1658. He was surveyor of highways in 1662, and deputy to the general court in 1664. He received a grant of land in 1667, and two years later purchased land at Namskaket, now Middleborough, adjoining land of

John Alden. In 1670 he was appointed an inspector of ordinaries in the town to see that there was no excessive drinking. In 1670 he purchased land at Truro, afterward conveyed to his son Thomas. For many years he served as "bayley by land and water" to receive certain prescribed sums from fishermen and to enforce the rules as to care of the shore. He was deputy to the general court in 1671-72-74-76-78-80-81-90. He was selectman of Eastham in 1671 and several years afterward. In 1676 he was one of a committee to collect a debt from Sandwich, and of another to build the meeting house. He was town treasurer 1674 to 1694. In 1677 he and three others hired the fishing privileges and profits at the head of Cape Cod for seven years, paying annually thirty pounds. Before 1695 he removed to Boston and bought the homestead of Thomas Stableford, at the South End. In 1697 he sold it to Eleazer Darby, and in the same year sold his share of land at Showamet, Bristol county. He was a cooper by trade and also a millwright. He built two grist mills at Eastham. He died at an advanced age, at Eastham, August 16, 1706. His will was dated May 12, 1706, and proved October 2, 1706. He married Mary Snow, daughter of Nicholas and Constance (Hopkins) Snow. Her father came in the ship "Ann" in 1823. Her mother was a daughter of Stephen Hopkins, of the "Mayflower." She died April 28, 1704. Children: Mary, Samuel, of whom further; Thomas, 1656; Eliezer, Elisha, John, March 14, 1660-61; Nicholas, James, July 6, 1665; Joseph, Dorcas.

(III) Samuel Paine, son of Thomas Paine, was born in Eastham, about 1660; married, January 31, 1682, Patience Freeman. He was selectman of Eastham in 1697, 1700-01-02-05; lieutenant of the military company. He died October 13, 1712, and his estate was divided January 29, 1717. Patience, his wife, was a daughter of Major John Freeman and Mercy (Prence) Freeman, daughter of Governor Thomas Prence or Prince, granddaughter of Elder William Brewster, who came in the "Mayflower." Major Freeman was assistant to the governor. Children of Samuel and Patience Paine: Samuel, born October 30, 1683; Mercy, August 5, 1686; Nathaniel, July 9, 1689; Ebenezer, June 17, 1692; Elizabeth, June 11, 1694; Joshua, mentioned below; Isaac, January 15, 1698-99; Mary, February 24, 1703-04; Seth, October 5, 1706.

(IV) Joshua Paine, son of Samuel Paine, was born at Eastham, Cape Cod, May 20, 1696. He married Phebe Snow, March 19, 1729, and settled in Eastham. Children, born at Eastham: Samuel, born January 29, 1730;

Isaac, January 13, 1737; Seth, June 12, 1740; Joshua, mentioned below.

(V) Joshua Paine, son of Joshua Paine, was born at Eastham, May 10, 1743. He married Mercy Higgins, April 26, 1768. He was a mariner. "After he left the water he moved down east." He went with the Higgins family, into which he married, to Standish, Maine. Children, born at Eastham: Timothy D., February 22, 1770; Sarah, May 25, 1774; Joshua, July 27, 1777; Samuel, June 11, 1779; Uriah, mentioned below, and others. Joshua was a soldier in the revolution, a corporal in Captain Isaiah Higgins' company, Major Zenas Winslow's regiment, on the alarm at Bedford, September, 1778.

(VI) Uriah Paine, son of Joshua Paine, was born in Maine, about 1780, and died at Standish, Maine. He was captain of the militia. Among his children was Joshua, mentioned below.

(VII) Joshua Paine, son of Uriah Paine, was born in 1814, at Standish, and died there in 1901. He was a cooper by trade, and also a farmer. In politics he was a Republican; in religion a Unitarian, and deacon of the church for many years. He played the bass viol in the church. He married ——— Loweel, born 1817, died at Standish, 1881. Children: 1. Caroline, died at Portland; married Alonzo Mayo, of Standish, a cooper. 2. Appleton, married ——— Thomas; resided at Old Orchard, Maine. 3. Etta, married G. B. Poindexter, of Standish, who served in the civil war, now retired. 4. Daniel Uriah, mentioned below. 5. Frederick, married, and is a farmer in Standish; children: Hattie, married ——— Paine, a cooper of Buxton; Nora, married ——— Higgins, farmer; Standish; Everett, farmer, Windham; Harry, merchant, Sebago Lake, Maine; Vera, school teacher, Jefferson, New Hampshire; Wilford, merchant, Sebago Lake; Ina, and Frederick. 6. Melinda, married William Parker, farmer of Buxton; children: Ethel Parker, married ——— Lane, now a student in the Gorham Normal School; Linette, married Homer Martin, real estate dealer, Buxton; Ernest Parker, farmer, Buxton; Charles Parker, farmer, Buxton; Alford Parker, student, Bates College; Linona Parker. 7. Charles, married Emily Robbins, Eastport, Maine; cooper, now living in Standish Village; child, Mable, married Willard Boulter, of Standish, now in charge of a grain store, Boston.

(VIII) Daniel Uriah Paine, son of Joshua Paine, was born April 13, 1844, at Standish. He received his education there in the public schools, and learned the trade of cooper. He

has also followed farming. In politics he is a Republican, and he has been tax collector for a number of years. In religion he is a Methodist. He married Albrona F. Berry, who was born at Standish, 1847, died there July, 1884. She was a member of the Methodist church. Asa Berry, her father, was born in Standish, in 1803, and died there in 1890. He was a farmer and shoemaker, a Democratic leader in the town, selectman for many years; and a Methodist in religion. He married Hannah Moore, born 1803, died 1896. Children of Asa Berry: 1. Asbury Berry, shoemaker, Standish; Helen Berry, married ——— Parker, Buxton; Vesta Berry, married ——— Tarbox, Portland; John Berry, a carpenter, Newburyport, Massachusetts; Melinda Berry; Albrona Fostina Berry, married Daniel Uriah Paine, mentioned above; Fernando Cortez Berry, farmer; Standish, married Emma Libby, of Gorham, now of Standish; children: May F. Berry, married John Howard and reside on the Berry homestead; Edward C. Berry, contractor, Woodfords, Maine; Inez Berry, married ——— Files, farmer, Gorham; Alice Berry. Children of Daniel Uriah Paine: 1. Lillian, born March 25, 1873, at Standish; married Curtis Witham, of Westbrook, Maine, now a farmer of Standish; child, Curtis Ray Witham, born at Westbrook, June 12, 1894. 2. Leon Gilman, mentioned below.

(IX) Leon Gilman Paine, son of Daniel Uriah Paine, was born at Standish, January 25, 1880. He attended the public schools, and graduated from the Standish high school in 1898. He taught in the grammar school at Standish Village for three years, then attended the Westbrook Seminary for a year and entered Bates College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1906. He then taught for three years in Patten Academy, of which he was principal, and since then has been principal of the Fort Fairfield high school. In politics he is a Republican. He attends the Congregational church. He is a member of Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Free Masons; of Border Lodge, No. 93, Knights of Pythias, Fort Fairfield, in which he has been master-at-arms, and of Lodge No. 87, Odd Fellows, of which he is chaplain.

He married, June 12, 1907, at Litchfield, Maine, Augusta Parka Briery, who was born at Litchfield, May 5, 1884, graduate of Litchfield Academy, 1902, and of Bates College, 1906. She taught in Patten Academy three years, and since then has been assistant principal of the Fort Fairfield high school. In religion she is a Congregationalist. She is a member of the Rebekah Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Patten; and of

Goodwill Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, of which she is an officer; and of the Philomathean Literary Society. Edgar S. Briery, her father, was born at Litchfield, February 22, 1852. He is a farmer in Litchfield. He is deacon of the Free Will Baptist Church, member of the Masonic lodge and the Grange, a Republican in politics. He married Nellie Stinson, who was born at Bowdoinham, Maine, September 15, 1862. She attends the Free Will Baptist church and is a member of the Eastern Star. Mrs Paine was their only child. Willis Stinson, father of Mrs. Edgar S. Briery, was born in 1826, and died at Bowdoinham, 1896. He was a farmer and owned a saw mill. In politics he was a Republican. He married Hannah Brooks, who was born at Bowdoinham, November 15, 1829, died at Litchfield, March 14, 1912. She was a devout Baptist. Children of Willis Stinson: John Stinson, died aged eighteen; Lavinia, born 1853, resides at Richmond, unmarried; Nellie Stinson married Edgar S. Briery, mentioned above; Lillian Stinson, died young. James Briery, father of Edgar S. Briery, was born in 1821, and died at Bowdoinham in 1901. He was a farmer in Bowdoinham, a Republican in politics. He married (first) ——— Haley (?); (second) Mary Bartlett, widow, now living in Richmond.

Children of James Briery: 1. Alvah Briery, born 1849; married Ella Stinson, of Richmond; a farmer; children: Herbert Briery, musician, Augusta, Maine; Cheetham Briery, farmer, Bowdoinham; Elwell Briery, farmer, Bowdoinham. 2. Edgar S. Briery, mentioned above. 3. Manley Briery, died young.

The surname Fogg or Fodge, possibly identical with Fagge, is of ancient origin and has been in use since surnames were adopted in England. Its derivation is uncertain. The family was in county Kent as early as A. D. 1115, and in 1400 some of the Fogg family were living at Ashford, fifty miles from London. Sir John Fogg was the founder of the college at Ashford. His son, Sir John Fogg, also lived there and died there, leaving a will dated November 14, 1533. There was a Sir Francis Fogg of the same place. There is but one Fogg coat-of-arms, varied slightly by the different branches of the family. The principal family, having its seat at Richbury, Kent, bears this armorial: Argent a fesse between three annulets sable as many millets pierced of the first. Crest: A unicorn's head argent. Fogg is also a common surname in Wales.

Samuel Fogg, the American immigrant, ancestor of all the Maine and New Hampshire

Colonial Fogg families, was born in England, February 20, 1600, died at Hampton, New Hampshire, April 16, 1672. There is a tradition that two brothers came with him and there were two Fogg pioneers in Massachusetts, but evidence to show their relationship is lacking. James Fogg was living in Gloucester in 1648; Ralph Fogg came from Dedham, county Essex, England, was first at Plymouth, then at Salem; his son John was living in Barnstable, England, in 1665.

Samuel Fogg came with John Winthrop in 1630, settled in 1638 or soon afterward in Hampton. He was a farmer. He bought his homestead of Christopher Hussey, a farm lately known as the Anthony Emery place. He had other land by grant and purchase. In 1669 he drew one hundred acres, which have remained in possession of his descendants to the present time, never having been deeded. He married (first) October 12, 1652, Anne Shaw, who died December 9, 1663, daughter of Richard Shaw. He married (second) December 28, 1665, Mary Page, daughter of Robert Page, of Hampton. She joined the Hampton church, May 29, 1698, and died at Hampton, March 8, 1699-1700, aged fifty-six years. Children by first wife, born in Hampton: Samuel, born December 25, 1653; Joseph, March 25, 1656; John, July 15, 1658; David, June 16, 1660; Mary, May 1, 1662. Children by second wife: Seth, November 28, 1666; James, April 8, 1668; Hannah, April 6, 1670.

(II) Almon H. Fogg, son of Joseph and Esther Fogg, descendants of Samuel Fogg, was born in Bangor, Maine, in 1836, died in Boston, October 18, 1908. He was educated there in the public schools. He became a hardware merchant at Houlton, Maine, in 1859. He was prominent for many years in town affairs. In politics he was a Republican. He was town treasurer and director of the First National Bank and president of the Houlton Savings Bank. In religion he was a Congregationalist. He married Lucy Webster Hasey, born at Houlton, Maine, October 7, 1838, daughter of William Hasey, born June 30, 1799. Her mother was born March 17, 1800. Children: 1. J. Etta, born February 14, 1864, died November, 1888. 2. Charles Houlton, mentioned below.

(III) Charles Houlton Fogg, son of Almon H. Fogg, was born July 8, 1866, at Houlton, Maine. He attended the public schools of his native town, the Houlton Academy, the River-view Academy at Poughkeepsie, New York, from 1881 to 1885, and entered Bowdoin College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1889. He was associated with his father in the hardware busi-

ness from 1889 to 1906. Since then he has been editor and publisher of *The Aroostook Times*, Houlton, Maine. He is a trustee of the Houlton Savings Bank. He is a member of Psi Upsilon fraternity of Bowdoin; past master of Monument Lodge, No. 96, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons. He has taken the thirty-second degree of Scottish Rite Masonry, and is a member of Portland Council, Royal and Select Masters; and Kora Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine. He is also a member of Houlton Lodge, No. 835, Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks. He is a charter member of the Meduxulkeag Club, and is a member of the First Congregational Church of Houlton.

Mr. Fogg married, December 7, 1892, at Houlton, Maine, Rosina H. Kidder, born at Fort Fairfield, Maine, May 21, 1876, daughter of James H. and Rose S. Kidder. Her father is register of deeds of Aroostook county. He served in the civil war in Company C, Fourteenth Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry. Children of James H. and Rose S. Kidder; Eldridge H., Rosina H., mentioned above; Fred B. Kidder. Mr. and Mrs. Fogg have no children.

James Watson was born about 1800. He married, January 10, 1826, in Eastport, Maine, Sally Emery, who died at Calais, Maine. Children, born at Eastport: Enoch Jones Noyes, mentioned below; Julia Ann Elizabeth Noyes, born February 19, 1830, died September 10, 1834.

(II) Enoch Jones Noyes Watson, son of James Watson, was born at Eastport, Maine, September 4, 1827. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. Early in life he began to follow the sea, and rose to the rank of master mariner. He made many foreign voyages as mate and captain. In 1861 he left on a voyage; the vessel never returned, and he was doubtless lost at sea. He married Mary Millburn, who was born near Salmon River, New Brunswick, December 11, 1822, and died at Calais, Maine, May, 1905. She was a devout Christian, member of the Methodist Episcopal church for many years. Mary (Millburn) Watson, wife of Enoch Jones Noyes Watson, had brothers and sisters: David Millburn, died in Iowa, a farmer; Isaac Millburn, resides in the west; Sarah Millburn, died in the west, married ——— Brown; sister, married Oliver Dow, of Milltown, Calais, Maine, keeper of the toll bridge; sister, married Converse Kenney, a farmer. Children of Enoch J. N. Watson, all born at Calais: 1. Sarah, born 1850, died young. 2. George Edmund,

mentioned below. 3. William, 1854, died young. 4. Jones Alfred, born April 12, 1856; married Mary Gage, of Macadavy, New Brunswick, and they have adopted a daughter, Belle. 5. Mary M., 1860; married Everett Leighton, of Calais, a carpenter and farmer of Calais; no children.

(III) George Edmund Watson, son of Enoch Jones Noyes Watson, was born at Calais, Maine, June 15, 1852. He received his education in the public schools of his native town. At the age of fourteen he left home and went to work in Boston, Massachusetts. He was employed in winter for several years on the steamboats plying between Calais and Eastport. He removed to Van Buren, Maine, where he was employed as clerk for C. R. Goodenough & Company for a year and a half. Afterward he was a shingle inspector, night watchman in the mills, and scaler in the woods until 1889, when he opened a variety store in Van Buren, Maine. His business grew constantly and he is now one of the leading merchants of the town. In politics he is a Republican. For eight years he was a tax collector. He served as deputy sheriff under Sheriff James Bolton and for two terms under Sheriff Levi Geary, a total of about six years. He is a member of Caribou Lodge, No. 170, Free and Accepted Masons. He married, January 4, 1874, Eulalia L. Farrell, who was born in Van Buren, May 15, 1856. She attended the public schools of her native town. She is a member of the Roman Catholic church, and of the Independent Order of Foresters of Van Buren (see Farrell). Children: 1. William E., born at Van Buren, May 22, 1875; educated in the public schools and graduate of the Calais high school; now a merchant in Van Buren; married, June 26, 1912, in Haynesville, Iva Dunlop, of Upper Haynesville, New Brunswick; child: Winifred, born at Van Buren, June 23, 1913. 2. Jones A., at Calais, Maine, June 6, 1876, graduate of the Van Buren high school; died March 7, 1900, in Van Buren, a merchant; married Odelia Therriault, of Grand Isle, Maine; she died in August, 1901; no children. 3. George Wilbert, at Van Buren, November 17, 1877; killed in an accident in a mill, July 18, 1889. 4. Mary Malvenia, at Van Buren, December 22, 1878; educated in the Convent of the Good Shepherd at Van Buren; married Simeon B. Cyr, of Van Buren; children: Philip George Francis Cyr, December 4, 1906; Howard Abel Cyr, April, 1908, died in infancy; Eulalia Mary Cyr, November 4, 1911. 5. Henry, March 23, 1880, at Van Buren; graduate of Van Buren high school; married Mary Thibideau, of Eagle Lake; children: George, Mary and Percy. 6. Frank Lee, at Van Buren,

December 13, 1882; graduate of Van Buren high school; a merchant; married (first) Mary Plourde, of Wallagrass, Maine; (second) Estella Hughes, of Prince Edward Island. 7. Eulalia M., born December 30, 1887; educated at Convent of the Good Shepherd. 8. Louise Hester, January 5, 1890; educated at Convent of the Good Shepherd; married, September 16, 1914, Alphonse Louis Pelletier, of Van Buren, a carpenter by trade. 9. Charles Howard, August 19, 1900, attends St. Mary's College, Van Buren.

(The Farrell Line).

Michael Farrell, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Ireland, about 1775, and died at Van Buren, Maine, in 1855. He came to America when a young man, and was one of the pioneers of the town of Van Buren. He was a carpenter by trade. He was a communicant of the Roman Catholic church. He married Julia Dubay, who was born in Maine, died in Van Buren in 1887, aged eighty-nine years nine months. Children, all born at Van Buren: 1. Mary, died in Van Buren; married Robert Powers, a farmer. 2. Ellen, died in New Brunswick; married Peter Powers. 3. Margaret, died at Van Buren; married David Cyr, a farmer. 4. Dennis, a farmer of Van Buren; married Severine Michaud, a native of Canada. 5. Michael, mentioned below. 6. John B., a farmer and merchant of Van Buren; married Emeline Michaud, who was born in Canada. 7. Charles, merchant of Van Buren; married Caroline Nedeau, of New Brunswick. 8. Betsey Ann; married Zebediah Michaud, a native of Canada, a farmer at Van Buren. 9. Edward, died at Marysville, New Brunswick, a millwright.

(II) Michael Farrell, son of Michael Farrell, was born at Van Buren, May 12, 1827, and died there March 8, 1882. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. In politics he was a Republican, a leader of his party. He was justice of the peace, and for more than twenty years deputy sheriff of the county. He was a farmer all his active life. In religion he was a Roman Catholic. He married Eulalia Bellefleur, who was born at St. Basil, New Brunswick, February 14, 1829, and died at Van Buren, August 3, 1912. She was also a Roman Catholic. Children, all born at Van Buren: 1. Catherine, born September, 1851, a school teacher; married Michael Michaud, of Wallagrass, Maine, a farmer there; children: Peter, Olive, Albert, William, Elizabeth, Eulalia, Edward, Isabelle Michaud. 2. John Charles, November, 1852; river man, builder of piers; married Julia A. Charrette, of Van Buren; children: Sophia, Henry,

Olive and John. 3. Mary, October 30, 1854, resides at Howland, Maine; married Alick Nedeau; children: Henry, Rosa, Joseph, William, Alexander, Edward and Mary. 4. Eulalia L., a school teacher; married George Edmund Watson (see Watson). 5. Michael, October 8, 1858, resides at Waterville, a painter and paper hanger, married Lena Michaud; children: William, Edward and Fred. 6. Henry, March, 1860, a carpenter of British Columbia; unmarried. 7. Son, died in infancy. 8. Joseph, November 8, 1864, a miller, Van Buren; married Artemesia Bechard, born in Quebec, Canada; children: George, Mary and Lottie. 9. William, July, 1867, a millwright of Eagle Lake, Maine; married (first) Tillie Cyr, of Van Buren; (second) Anastasia Marquis, of St. Agatha; children by second wife: Patrick, Mattie, Joseph, Maggie, Lizzie and others. 10. Flevia, February 12, 1869; resides at Burling Falls, New Hampshire; married William Marden. 11. Edward, May 29, 1872, a millwright, Van Buren; unmarried.

Isaac W. Clark was born probably in England, died in the town of Charlotte, Maine, where he is buried. He came to this country, according to family tradition, before he was married. Children: 1. Eben, a farmer, died at Charlotte. 2. Bela, died in California. 3. William, a carpenter, lost his life by a fall from a building on which he was working. 4. Lewis, died at Holland, Maine; married Louisa Leavitt, of Medway, Maine. 5. Aaron, died at Kingselian, Illinois; soldier in the civil war, a Methodist preacher. 6. Mary, died at Medway; married John Hughes, of Charlotte, a farmer. 7. A daughter. 8. Isaac W., mentioned below. The order of birth is not known.

(II) Isaac W. (2) Clark, son of Isaac W. (1) Clark, was born in Washington, Maine, in 1815, died at Mapleton, Maine. During his active life he lived in Charlotte, Machias and Medway. In politics he was a Whig. He was a member of the Christian church. He married Annie Smith, born at Smith Ridge, Maine, died in 1849. Children, all born at Charlotte: 1. Isaac W., died at Lowell, Maine, unmarried; served in the civil war in the Fourteenth Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry, and died shortly after the war. 2. Mary Ann, died at Medway, Maine; married Joseph Thompson, a farmer of Medway, also a lumberman. 3. Lucretia, died young. 4. Lucretia Darmon, died at Medway; married William Clifford, a farmer. 5. Hannah, died at Ashland; married (first) Harris Crocker, of Medway, a lumberman; married (second) Charles Clayton, of Ashland, a lumberman. 6. Charles,

enlisted in the civil war from the town of Cooper, Maine, in the Sixty-seventh Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry, was wounded and died in the service. 7. Thomas, enlisted in the Eleventh Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry and died in the service in the military hospital. 8. Thaxter, mentioned below. 9. Daughter, died in infancy.

(III) Thaxter Clark, son of Isaac W. (2) Clark, was born in Charlotte, Washington county, Maine, February 26, 1847. When he was seven years old his parents moved to Medway, Maine, where he attended the public schools. He also attended the schools at Lowell, Maine, but at the age of fourteen he went to work. He followed farming and lumbering for several years. He enlisted, September 27, 1864, in Company I, Ninth Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry, and was honorably discharged, June 22, 1865. He took part in the battle of Chapin's Farm. After the war he returned to Maine, where he has since lived. Since October 7, 1901, he has resided at Millinocket, Maine. In politics he is a Prohibitionist. He is a member of the Free Baptist Church of Island Falls. He is a member of the Grand Army Post of Winn, Maine.

He married, September 19, 1869, in Mattawamkeag, Maine, Sarah M. Blackmore, born in Mattawamkeag, July 9, 1845. She was educated in the public schools of her native town and taught school there, in Medway and Benedicta, Maine. She is a member of the Free Baptist Church of Island Falls and of the Woman's Relief Corps. Children of Thaxter Clark: 1. Horace B., born at Mattawamkeag, April 10, 1875; married, May 29, 1898, at Island Falls, Maine, Vona Maguire, of Wilton. 2. George Eddie, mentioned below. 3. Jennie H., born January 10, 1880; married, June 11, 1898, Isaac Higgins, of Crystal, Maine, a machinist, resides at Millinocket. 4. Annie, born at Woodville, Maine, April 8, 1882, died at Millinocket, April 20, 1903. 5. Harry H., born at Woodville, February 17, 1884; married Mary E. Given, of Millinocket, September 25, 1906, partner of George Eddie.

Joseph I. Blackmore, father of Mrs. Clark, was born at Woodstock, New Brunswick, July 14, 1811, died at Mattawamkeag, February 1, 1866. He was a carpenter and builder. He came to Mattawamkeag after the death of his first wife and lived there during his last years. In politics he was a Democrat. He married (second) Hepsa Butterfield, born at Kingsboro, Massachusetts, February 5, 1812, died at Mattawamkeag, January 30, 1896. Children by second wife: 1. George W., born May 3, 1837, at Winn, Maine, then called Five Islands, died in Old Town, February 24, 1912;

was a carpenter by trade; enlisted in September, 1862, and served nine months in the civil war; married Catherine Asher, of Sherman, Maine; she died February 4, 1901. 2. Joseph P., born November 13, 1840, at Mattawamkeag, died in December, 1841. 3. Sarah M., married Thaxter Clark, mentioned above.

Joseph Blackmore, father of Joseph I. Blackmore, was born in England, died in Woodstock, Maine; he was a farmer; married ——— Cozzens. Children: 1. William, died at Richmond, New Brunswick, a farmer. 2. Joseph I., mentioned above. 3. Mary, died at Kingsclear, New Brunswick; married Isaac Mills, of New Brunswick, a farmer. 4. Sarah, died at Hardscrabble, New Brunswick; married ——— Prosser, a farmer, now deceased. 5. Catherine, died at Richmond, New Brunswick; married James Rush, a native of Ireland, farmer. 6. Julia, died in New Brunswick; married ——— Jewett, a farmer.

(IV) George Eddie Clark, son of Thaxter Clark, was born at Prentice, Maine, September 6, 1877. He attended the public schools there and at Mapleton, Maine, whither his parents moved when he was eleven years old. At the age of sixteen he went to work on a farm and continued in this occupation until 1898 when he began to learn the tanner's trade at Island Falls. After working in the tannery for three years, he came to Bangor and entered the employ of the Bangor & Aroostook Railroad Company. He was a locomotive fireman for four years. In 1909 he established a coal, wood, ice and oil business at Millinocket, Maine, in partnership with his brother, Harry H. Clark, and the firm has continued with marked success to the present time. In religion he is a Methodist, but he attends the Baptist church of Millinocket. He is a member of Millinocket Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of which he was recording secretary a year and a half and is now vice-grand noble. He is also a member of the Modern Woodmen of America, Millinocket Lodge, No. 10,857.

He married, June 16, 1903, in Boiestown, New Brunswick, Mabel Fairley, born at Boiestown, March 23, 1883. She attends the Baptist church, and is a member of the Royal Neighbors of Millinocket. She is a daughter of George and Maggie (Long) Fairley, of Boiestown. Her father was a farmer. Her mother is living at Boiestown, an active member of the Methodist Episcopal church. Children of George and Maggie Farley: 1. Hettie, born at Boiestown; married Thomas Dickinson, of Chatham, New Brunswick; resides at Boiestown. 2. Howard, a lumberman at Boiestown. 3. Livingston, a farmer. 4. Emma.

5. Mabel, married George Eddie Clark, mentioned above. 6. Maude, resides with parents. 7. Stanley, of Millinocket. 8. Charles, died in Boiestown, 1907. 9. William, died young. Children of George Eddie and Mabel Clark: 1. George Thaxter, born at Millinocket, November 7, 1906. 2. Stanley Irving, born November 23, 1910.

(V) Lieutenant Nathaniel KELLOGG Kellogg, son of Nathaniel Kellogg (q. v.), was born in Hadley, Massachusetts, September 22, 1693, died there August 6, 1770. He was a surveyor of land, and served as selectman of Hadley in 1737-39-41-44-48-50-53-57-59-61. He was lieutenant in the militia. In 1738 the general court of Massachusetts allowed two hundred and eight acres of land to Lieutenant Nathaniel Kellogg and William Chandler, for a map of the Connecticut river. It is said that Josiah Kellogg built the old Thomas G. Ford house in Hadley, which was torn down in 1901. There was an old stone in this house, used as a hearthstone, which bore the following inscription: "In memory of Mrs. Sarah, the wife of Lieut. Nathaniel Kellogg, who died Sept. ye 15th ye A. D. 1756 in the 63d year of her age. On the left hand lies the body of their Dautr Abigail who died Sept ye 15th ye A. D. 1756 in her 19th year. On the right hand side lies the body of their son Nathaniel who died Sept ye ———;" the stone was broken at this point. Lieutenant Kellogg married (first) March 4, 1714, Sarah Preston, born in Hadley, November 8, 1693, died September 15, 1756, daughter of John and Sarah (Gardiner) Preston. He married (second) intentions published July 1, 1758, Mrs. Martha (Allis) Hammond, of Hardwick, born November 19, 1703, died September 13, 1764, daughter of Ichabod Allis, of Hatfield, born July 10, 1675, and Mary (Belden) Allis, born August 27, 1679. He married (third) in Ware, October 29, 1765, Mrs. Elizabeth Smith, of Ware, and she survived him. Children, born in Hadley: Daniel, born about 1717; Abraham, born about 1719; Prudence, born about 1723; Joel, born about 1724; Gardiner, mentioned below; Moses, born about 1733; Phebe, married Lieutenant Eleazer Nash; Sarah, died unmarried, aged more than sixty years; Abigail, died September 15, 1756, aged nineteen; Nathaniel, died young.

(VI) Gardiner Kellogg, son of Lieutenant Nathaniel Kellogg, was born in Hadley, Massachusetts, about 1730, died there October 6, 1814. He served as sentinel in Captain Israel Williams' company, in Colerain and Charlemont, September 9, 1754, to March 14, 1755;

as private in Captain William's company, in the expedition against Crown Point, 1756; served forty-four weeks. He married, April 29, 1762, Thankful Chapin, of West Springfield, born February 22, 1727, died February 24, 1755, daughter of Joseph and Thankful (Dickinson) Chapin. Joseph Chapin was born March 16, 1697, was of Chicopee, Massachusetts, and Thankful was of Hatfield, Massachusetts. Gardiner Kellogg and his wife were buried in the Hadley cemetery, where their gravestones may still be seen. Children, born in Hadley: Nathaniel, born October 1, 1763; Gardiner, mentioned below; Josiah, born July 15, 1767; Lucy, born November 2, 1769.

(VII) Rev. Gardiner (2) Kellogg, son of Gardiner (1) Kellogg, was born in Hadley, Massachusetts, September 22, 1765, died in Windham, Maine, November 29, 1826. He attended Amherst or Yale College, of which he was a graduate, and in 1791 was clergyman at Bradford, Vermont, and Windham, Maine. He was called "Good Old Parson Kellogg," and in religion was Congregational. He was a cousin once removed of Elijah Kellogg, the author. He was a man of fine character, much beloved by those who knew him. In politics he was a Whig. Late in life he owned a small farm in Windham. He married Abigail White, born May 8, 1781, died in Portland, Maine, in 1844, daughter of James and Eunice (Kingsbury) White, of Thetford, Vermont. James White was born May 17, 1754, and his wife was born June, 1759. Children, first five born in Bradford, others in Windham: 1. Lucy, born June 19, 1799; married Samuel I. Wells; died in Portland; her husband studied law under Daniel Webster, and practiced in Salisbury, Maine. 2. Gardiner, mentioned below. 3. Julia, born 1804, died in Portland, 1871, unmarried. 4. Henry, born 1806, died in 1808. 5. Caroline, born 1809, died at Portland, unmarried, a teacher. 6. Benjamin, born 1811, died in Clinton, 1835, unmarried; contracted a cold while in Yale College which settled on his lungs, and went to Clinton, Georgia, for his health; was a successful teacher. 7. Harriet Newell, born 1814, died in Philadelphia, unmarried, February 11, 1877; was a well-known artist, and for some years a Bible reader for the poor of Philadelphia.

(VIII) Gardiner (3) Kellogg, son of Rev. Gardiner (2) Kellogg, was born in Bradford, Vermont, January 7, 1802, died in Clinton, Georgia, October, 1840. He attended the public schools and entered Bowdoin College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. He was afterward a student at Yale University and was graduated with the degree of Master of Arts. He taught school

at Penn Yan, New York, and in a young ladies' seminary at Sparta, Georgia, and in a similar institution at Clinton, Georgia. He went south on account of pulmonary disease, but continued to teach until two days before he died. In politics he was a Whig. He was a member of the Congregational church.

He married, in Gorham, Maine, November 9, 1828, Elizabeth Green Foster, born at Gorham, October 14, 1805, daughter of William Hart and Betsey (Harding) Foster. She died at Gorham, February 26, 1870. Her father was born in Boston, January 20, 1780, and her mother was born November 14, 1786. Mrs. Kellogg was educated in the Gorham Seminary. She was a member of the Congregational church. Children: 1. Gardiner, born in Penn Yan, August 21, 1829; a printer by trade in Gorham all his active life; died there, August 19, 1900, unmarried. 2. Mary Elizabeth, born at Penn Yan, March 21, 1831, died in July, 1831. 3. John William, born at Gorham, May 13, 1832, died at Sherman Mills, in March, 1906; he was engaged in literary work; married Maria Lucy Caldwell, of Sherman Mills, where she now resides; children: Ernest Lee, born at Island Falls, December 10, 1864, died at Sherman Mills, May 6, 1880; Elizabeth, born at Island Falls, April 13, 1866, married Walter Spooner, of Monanda, Maine, a carpenter of Sherman Mills; Benjamin, born at Island Falls, February 19, 1868, died in infancy; Wesley, born at Island Falls, September 30, 1869, a machinist, later a merchant, and since 1910 owner of the Sherman House, married, November 24, 1897, Geneva Augusta Ingalls, born at Sherman Mills, and had children: Frederick Ernest, born June 25, 1899, Lucy, June 15, 1902, Pearl James, October 5, 1906, Donald Foster, August 9, 1909; Mary Louisa, born at Sherman Mills, July 28, 1871, died there, May 30, 1880; Margaret Hiller, born January 10, 1873, at Sherman Mills, died there, May 25, 1874; John William Jr., born at Sherman Mills, September 22, 1874, died there, May 30, 1880. 4. Louisa Terrill, born at Sparta, Georgia, November 5, 1834, died at Gorham, Maine, August 20, 1893, unmarried; was a teacher in the grammar schools of Gorham and Portland, Maine. 5. Lucy Elizabeth, born at Sparta, March 6, 1837, died at Gorham, in November, 1906, unmarried. 6. Mary Foster, born at Clinton, Georgia, October 12, 1839; educated at the Gorham Seminary; member of the First Parish Church of Gorham; has been a teacher of drawing and painting in Gorham. 7. Charles Foster, born July 17, 1841, at Clinton, died at Gorham; was a civil engineer; served in the civil war, in the First Maine Cavalry, for a year, discharged for physical disability.

Noah Rogers was born, it is thought, at Cornville, Maine, in 1816, died at Abbott, Maine, in 1894, where he was a farmer. In politics he was at first a Whig and later a Republican. He served in the civil war, enlisting in 1861 and serving throughout the war. He was injured during service and was granted a pension, which arrived the day after his death. He married Sarah Davis, who was born about 1819, died in Abbott in 1903. Children, not given in order of birth: 1. William L., lives at Greenville, Maine; a lumberman; married Frances Wyman, who died in 1910. 2. Manson, a lumberman, lives in the west. 3. George, married Louise Loud; lives at Dover, Maine, being employed in a factory. 4. Laura, married Charles Collis, deceased, was a locomotive engineer; she lives at Dover. 5. Flora, married Edward Fogg, of Abbott, Maine, a railroad employee; they live at Bingham, Maine. 6. Willis, a lumber clerk in British Columbia. 7. Charles, a lumberman, lives in the west. 8. Walter D., mentioned below.

(II) Walter D. Rogers, son of Noah Rogers, was born at Orneville, Maine, August, 1843, died at Abbott, Maine, April, 1911. He was a lumberman and later a farmer at Abbott, where he owned two hundred acres of land. In politics he was a Republican, and he was a member of the Free Will Baptist church, of which he was deacon for many years. He was a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows.

He married Lucia M. Simonds, born in Ogdensburg, New York, June 29, 1848, and who now lives at Abbott. She is a member of the Free Will Baptist church, and of the Guilford Grange, Guilford, Maine. Children, born in Abbott, Maine: 1. Arthur, born 1872; married Mary Huff, of Shirley, Maine, where they live on a farm. 2. Elmer, born 1874; married Edith Frost, of Willimantic, Maine, and they live at Guilford, where they own a farm; he also works in the saw mills. 3. George, born 1876; married Annie Kingsbury, of Bradford, Maine, deceased; he has a farm at Abbott. 4. Justin N., born March 20, 1878; dentist, located at Patten, Maine. 5. Forest, born 1880; married Vira Kendall, of Willimantic; they live on a farm at Abbott. 6. Lawrence, born 1888; salesman for the Maine Tourist Bureau; unmarried.

John Blethen, the immigrant ancestor, settled in Salem, Massachusetts. He owned land on the Old Mill brook, adjoining land of Samuel Gardner and Daniel Southwick and the highway along the common lands near

Northfields. His will is dated at Salem, 1704. He married, May 10, 1672, or 1674, Jane Marks, of Salem. Children: John, mentioned below; Jane; Elizabeth; Sarah; Abigail; Hannah.

(II) John (2) Blethen, son of John (1) Blethen, married Mary ———. Children: Nathan; Samuel; John, mentioned below.

(III) John (3) Blethen, son of John (2) Blethen, married ——— Kane, and settled in Georgetown, Maine. Children: Rhoda; Hannah; Sarah; Wealthy; Phebe; James, married Miriam Day, and lived at Cape Elizabeth; John, mentioned below; Job; Increase; Levi.

(IV) John (4) Blethen, son of John (3) Blethen, settled in Lisbon, Maine. He married (first) in 1763, Dorcas Getchell, of Brunswick, Maine. He married (second) August 27, 1789, Hannah Hubbard. He married (third) Abby Welch. He had twelve children by his first wife and seven by the second. He was in the garrison house in 1722, when it was attacked by the Indians. He died at the age of ninety-four years. He lived at Old Town, Maine. He bought Lot 12 in Durham, Maine, in 1770, and afterward moved to Lisbon, where he died at the home of his daughter Hannah. Children: Rhoda; James, mentioned below; John, married Sally Pomeroy; Hannah; Mary; Josiah; Reuben; Increase; Simeon; Judy; William; Joseph; Job; Stephen; David; Dorcas; Achsah; Jonathan; Sarah; Rhoda, married Simeon Kimball; Phebe, married Charles Gerrish; Azel; Miriam, married Nathaniel Getchell; Polly, married Josiah True; Dorcas, married Edsel Webber; Joanna, married James Estes. Probably others.

(V) James Blethen, son of John (4) Blethen, was born in Durham, Maine, died March 4, 1812. He married Sally Bryan, who died October 5, 1811. Children: John, born September 6, 1789, died April 3, 1873, married Rebecca Blethen, a cousin; James, April 4, 1791; Sally, February 2, 1793; Andrew, January 2, 1795; Reuben, September 14, 1797; Abigail, July 14, 1799; Isaac, mentioned below; George, July 21, 1804, died February 23, 1890, married, April 13, 1826; Mary, September 16, or June 26, 1807. All born at Durham, according to the town history.

(VI) Isaac Blethen, son of James Blethen, was born in Durham, Maine, June 30, 1801, died at Dover, Maine, in May, 1884. He was educated in the public schools of Durham, and came to Dover at the age of nineteen. He was a carpenter by trade, and in 1844 he built the Hotel Blethen. In politics he was a Democrat. He was active in the state militia and major of his regiment. He married Susan G. Longley, who died in 1870. Children, all born in Dover:

1. Isaac D., born December 10, 1820, died at Dover; was a truckman and hotel proprietor; married Julia Elder, of Dexter. 2. Jonas L., born April 3, 1823, died in Nevada; was a carpenter; married Mary Downing. 3. Charles, born December 5, 1825, killed in a railroad accident in California; married Lydia Galison. 4. James, born June 25, 1828, died in Oakland, California; was a lumberman. 5. William Dennett, mentioned below. 6. Alphonso George (q. v.). 7. Henry A., born August 11, 1836; a jeweler at Dexter, Maine; married (first) Eleanor Turner, (second) Carrie (Spaulding) Chase. 8. Susan Augusta, born August 14, 1838, died in Dover; married Joseph H. Allen. 9. Helen A., born January 8, 1842; resides with her nephew, Walter Blethen.

(VII) William Dennett Blethen, son of Isaac Blethen, was born at Dover, Maine, March 12, 1831, died there, May 26, 1907. He attended the public schools of his native town and Foxcroft Academy. He became associated in business with his father, whom he succeeded as proprietor of Hotel Blethen. He went to California for gold in 1850 and remained there for four years. He returned to Dover, where he spent the remainder of his life. He was a member of Dover Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; of Kineo Lodge, No. 64, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Dover; and of Eldorado Encampment, No. 20, of which he was treasurer for a number of years. In politics he was a Democrat. He married Mary Caroline Warren, born at Abbott, Maine, in 1828, died at Dover, 1865, daughter of Ebenezer Warren, who died at Abbott in 1864. Her father was a farmer. Children: 1. Walter Henry, mentioned below. 2. Harry W., born at Dover, July 9, 1862; educated in the Dover schools and Foxcroft Academy; is in partnership in business with his brother; he is a Democrat in politics; member of the Knights of Pythias, of Dover, of which he is past chancellor, having held all the offices in succession; married Effie M. Hale, born at Dexter, Maine, died at Dover, February 1, 1906.

(VIII) Walter Henry Blethen, son of William Dennett Blethen, was born at Dover, Maine, April 26, 1859. He attended the public schools of his native town and Foxcroft Academy. In 1878 he left school and was employed by his father in Hotel Blethen, which was built by his grandfather in 1844. He has continued in this business and is in partnership with his brother in conducting the hotel. It is the largest hotel in this section and is equipped with all modern improvements and conveniences. It is a favorite stopping place for the traveling public, especially commercial travelers. The structure has been thoroughly

remodeled three times since it was built and additions made from time to time. In politics Mr. Blethen is a Democrat. He has been town treasurer of Dover for ten consecutive years. He is trustee of the Thompson Free Library of Dover. He is a member of Kineo Lodge, No. 64, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Dover, and has been secretary of the lodge since July, 1885. He is also a member of Eldorado Encampment, No. 20, of Dover, of which he has been secretary since January, 1886. He is a member of Kineo Canton, No. 6, and of the Winona Rebekah Lodge, No. 11.

Mr. Blethen married, December 4, 1890, in Dover, Nellie Sanford, born in Dover and educated there in the public schools. She is a member of Winona Rebekah Lodge of Odd Fellows. She is a daughter of Elihu Sanford, who was born in New York state about 1833, died in Dover, Maine, 1903, a blacksmith, and hotel and livery proprietor in Dover. In his younger days Mr. Sanford followed the sea. In politics he was a Republican. He married Ann Adams, of Bangor, who died in Dover, in 1906, aged seventy-two years, daughter of Samuel Adams, who died in Dover, in 1884, aged ninety-three years, and Margaret (Haley) Adams, who lived to the age of eighty-two years. Children of Elihu and Ann (Adams) Sanford: 1. Nellie, married Walter Henry Blethen, mentioned above. 2. John, resides in Nebraska. 3. Horatio, died in Dover; married Lillian Bowker, who is now living in Dover; he was a barber by trade. 4. Willis, a liveryman, died in Dover; married Minnie Cofren. 5. Samuel G., a liveryman, resides in Foxcroft; married Florence Lyford, of Dover. 6. Etta, died in Dover, unmarried. Mr. and Mrs. Blethen have one child, Mary Etta, born at Dover, December 17, 1892, graduate of the Dover grammar school, 1906; of Foxcroft Academy, 1910; now a student in Wellesley College, class of 1915.

(VII) Alphonso George BLETHEN Blethen, son of Isaac Blethen (q. v.), was born in Dover, Maine, January 12, 1833. He is now a jeweler there. He went to Aurora, Nevada, in 1851, where he learned the trade of watchmaking, and he remained there for several years. At one time he owned a sash and blind factory in San Francisco, and while there also owned a water works supply and artesian wells. Since that period he has lived in Dover. In politics he is a Republican, and he has held the offices of school commissioner several times and of road commissioner. He attends the Methodist Episcopal church, and is a member of Dover Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, and of the

Odd Fellows at Dover. He married Martha Rockwell, born in Sebec, Maine, January 1, 1834, and was educated in the Dover public schools and at Foxcroft Academy. For several years she taught school at Sebec and at Houlton, Maine, before her marriage. Children, all born in Dover: 1. Frank, mentioned below. 2. Annie, born 1867; married Bartlett Clark, of Salem, Massachusetts, an insurance adjuster, deceased; she lives in Dover. 3. Edith, born 1870, unmarried; lives with parents; attended Foxcroft Academy, studying painting under Miss Greeley, of Foxcroft; has taught drawing and painting in oils. Martha Rockwell, wife of Alphonso George Blethen, was daughter of Thomas Rockwell, who was born at Sebec, about 1807, and died at Dover, about 1874. He owned a farm at Foxcroft. He married Deborah Glidden, born at Sebec, about 1812, died at Dover, in 1907. Children, all born at Sebec, Maine: 1. Elisha, born about 1831, died at Cooperville, Washington, 1910, where he had a ranch; married and had children: Mattie, and Annie, deceased. 2. Martha, married Alphonso George Blethen, mentioned above. 3. Lucy, born 1837, lives in Dover, unmarried. 4. Frank, lives at Reno, Nevada, where he is chief of police; was with Wells Fargo Express Company there for many years.

(VIII) Frank Blethen, son of Alphonso George Blethen, was born at Dover, Maine, January 1, 1864. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Foxcroft Academy, leaving school in 1881. He followed the trade of watchmaker in Bath, Maine, having previously learned the trade in his father's store. After two years in Bath he spent a year in Gloucester, Massachusetts. He then established himself in business as a jeweler at Monson, Maine. After a year there he returned to Dover, where he remained for two years. In 1887 he went to San Jose, California, thence went to Fresno, California, and afterward to Carson City, Nevada. In 1889 he returned to Maine, but in the fall went west again, locating in Seattle, Washington. In the spring of 1890 he again went to Carson City, where he remained for three years. During the next six years he had a jewelry store at Caribou, Maine. In 1899 he opened a jewelry store at Houlton, Maine, and since then he has remained in business in that town. In his line of business he is the leading merchant in this section. In politics he is a Democrat, though until four years ago he was a Republican. In religion he is a Universalist. He is a charter member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, No. 835, of Houlton, and has served on the house committee for two years.

He is also a charter member of the Fraternal Order of Eagles, No. 816, of Houlton, and has served on its building committee. He is a charter member of Caribou Lodge, Knights of Pythias, and of the Uniformed Rank. He is also a member of Loyal Order of Moose, No. 818, of Houlton, and was on the board of trustees in 1912 and on the house committee in 1913. Before he was of age he enlisted in the Maine state militia and served for eight years in Company F, and in Nevada he served in the Carson City Guards, with rank of junior second lieutenant.

Mr. Blethen married, at Caribou, in January, 1898, Louise Levasseur, born in North Linden, Maine, in January, 1882. She is a graduate of the Caribou high school; member of the Roman Catholic church and of the Ladies' Division of the Knights of Pythias, and she is president of the Ladies' Division of the New England Order of Protection. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Frank Blethen: 1. Fred Alton, born at Houlton, October 5, 1902. 2. Marion, born at Houlton, April 3, 1904. 3. Doris, born at Houlton, June 25, 1906, died July 8, 1914.

Ezekiel Levasseur, father of Mrs. Blethen, was born in New Brunswick, in 1842, died at Caribou, Maine, in 1909. He received his education in Canada and came to Maine when a young man. He enlisted in a Maine regiment in the civil war. After the war he was a lumberman in Maine to the time of his death. In politics he was a Republican and afterward a Democrat. He served as selectman of Caribou at the time the great bridge was built across the Aroostook river and his name appears on the tablet on the bridge. He was a communicant of the Roman Catholic church. He married Madeline ———. She now lives in Caribou. Children of Ezekiel and Madeline Levasseur: 1. Delina, married Arthur Bouchard, of Caribou, a telephone man. 2. Charles, died in Caribou, aged about twenty-five, a farmer. 3. Louise, married Frank Blethen, mentioned above. Other children died young.

The old Dutch surname
 VAN HEUSEN Van Heusen is identical with Van Hoosen, Van Hoesen and Van Hoosear. It is also found spelled in a variety of other ways. The progenitor of the Van Hoosear family of Connecticut appears to have changed the spelling after moving from New York state to western Connecticut at the time of the revolution. The family is not large and though it is difficult to trace all the descendants it is practically certain that all of the name are descended from

the immigrant ancestor, mentioned below. At one time a Van Heusen Family Association was formed for the purpose of claiming an estate in the old country, but as in all similar cases of foreign estates claimed by the scattered descendants in this country from a remote ancestor of whom they knew little or nothing, many took stock in the estate, but no estate was ever found.

(I) Jan Franse Van Heusen, or Hoesen, was born in Holland and settled early at Fort Orange and Beverwyck, in what is now the state of New York. In 1662 he bought land at Claverack, on the Hudson river, from the Indians and he died there about 1667. He married Volkje Juriaanse, sister of Amatje Juriaanse, wife of Andries Herbetsen Constapl. After the death of Mr. Van Heusen she married (second) Gerritt Visbeeck. The Van Heusens were Lutherans for several generations, and therefore we find few baptisms in the old Dutch church records. Children of Jan F. Van Heusen living in 1694: Juriaan; Jacob; Volkert; Johannes, mentioned below; Anna, married Luykas Gerritsen; Stynje Jan Tys Goes; Marya, married Hendrick Coenradtse; Catharina, married Frank Hardingh.

(II) Johannes Van Heusen, son of Jan Franse Van Heusen, was born about 1670. He lived at Claverack and Kinderhook, New York. He married (first) Jannetje Janse De Ryke, (second) Willempse Viele Winne, widow of Levinus Winne, June 19, 1709. He deeded land to two sons, October 24, 1724. Children: Jan; Johannes; Harmen, mentioned below; Gerritt; Jacob, baptized January 8, 1699; Jacob, baptized January 5, 1701; Francisca, baptized June 13, 1703; Maria, baptized January 7, 1705; Gerrittje, born in Albany, baptized in the Lutheran church, August 20, 1710; Nicholas, born at Claverack, baptized at Loonenburgh, February, 1712.

(III) Harmen Van Heusen, son of Johannes Van Heusen, was born at Claverack, New York, or vicinity, shortly before 1700. He married Geesie ———, who was buried in the Lutheran church yard, April 11, 1746. Among their children were: Jan, buried August 28, 1754; Volkert, mentioned below; Reiner; Hendrick; Lucas, baptized April 24, 1726.

(IV) Volkert Van Heusen, son of Harmen Van Heusen, was born about 1713. He married, April 20, 1738, Alida Marselius. Children: Harmen, mentioned below; Bregje, born November 9, 1740; Myndert, February 20, 1743; Geesje, April 21, 1745; Reinier, September 2, 1750; Gerritt, October 13, 1754.

(V) Harmen (2) Van Heusen, son of Vol-

kert Van Heusen, was born at Claverack, or vicinity, September 24, 1738. He married, September 10, 1763, Catharyntje Witbeck. Children: Volbert, born August 22, 1764; Eva, October 31, 1766; Volkert, mentioned below; Alida, August 13, 1771; Engeltje, September 21, 1776; Geertruy, August 6, 1780; Gerritt, November 12, 1782; Alida, December 5, 1787.

(VI) Volkert (2) Van Heusen, son of Harmen (2) Van Heusen, was born April 1, 1769. He married Jane Young. He had a son Harmen, born December 17, 1799. Probably others. The brothers and sisters of Volkert, mentioned below, as given by the family were: Myndert, Garrett, John, Bathen (?), married John Lansing; Julia, married Hitam Bryant. The father was a farmer and shoemaker.

(VII) Volkert (3) Van Heusen, son or nephew of Volkert (2) Van Heusen, was born about 1804, in Claverack, New York, or vicinity. He was a farmer all his active life. In his younger days he served in the militia. In politics he was a Democrat and he served three terms as assessor. He removed to Queensbury, Warren county, New York, and died there in 1882-83, aged seventy-seven years. He married, March 5, 1834, Helen Groesbeck, born in Dutchess county, New York, in 1803-04, died in April, 1880, daughter of Jacob Groesbeck, a farmer. They were members of the Presbyterian church. The children of Peter Groesbeck were: Peter, who died aged seventy years; Agnes, Gertrude, Sarah, Betsey, Helen, Rebecca, Jemima, Catherine, John J. Groesbeck, all now deceased. Children of Volkert and Helen Van Heusen: Margaret Ann, died aged three years; Leonard Harmen, died in 1910, aged seventy years; Jacob Peter, aged seventy years in 1912; Helen Augusta, married John Miller, resides at Glen Falls, New York; Garrett Arthur, mentioned below; Lemuel Harmen, never married; Francelia, born in 1850, married Jacob Buckbee, a farmer.

(VIII) Garrett Arthur Van Heusen, son of Volkert (3) Van Heusen, was born in Queensbury, Warren county, New York, January 22, 1846. He received his early education in the public schools. For many years he followed farming, but has in later years been a general contractor and teamster at Glens Falls, New York. He is a Republican in politics, and a Methodist in religion.

He married, May 21, 1873, at Queensbury, New York, Helen Jane Mead, born March 6, 1852, daughter of John H. and Polly Ann (Williams) Mead. Her father was born at Nassau, Rensselaer county, New York, died at the age of seventy-seven years, seven months; her mother was born at Queensbury,

died there, in 1912, aged eighty-six years. Children of her parents: Albert H., married Lucy Murray; Edwin R., married Lettie Williams; Helen Jane, married Garrett Arthur Van Heusen, mentioned above; Mary Permelia, married Henry Stevenson; Polly Ann, married John Mead; Ada Belle, married Scott Gleason, of Glens Falls; Amanda L., married George Norman; Charles W., never married; Fred J., married Ethel Van Dusen, of Glens Falls. Mr. and Mrs. Van Heusen have one child, Gertrude A., born April 2, 1874.

Stephen Hardison, the immigrant ancestor, was doubtless of English birth and ancestry. He settled at Berwick, Maine, as early as 1687, the date of a deed which he witnessed. He was there in 1691 according to the court and birth records, in 1696 was yet living, but died in 1697 or 1698, when his widow Mary is mentioned in the records. Children: John, born January 22, 1691; Stephen, mentioned below.

(II) Stephen (2) Hardison, son of Stephen (1). Hardison, was born at Berwick or Kittery, Maine, May 9, 1693, died December 25, 1769. He married, at Kittery, September 23, 1724, Alice Abbott, believed to be daughter of Joseph and Alice (Nason) Abbott. Children: 1. John, born August 16, 1725; a soldier in the revolution from Berwick; had son John, baptized January 4, 1755. 2. Stephen, born July 30, 1727; married (first) September 5, 1753, Mary Crece; had daughter Mary, baptized July 16, 1754; married (second) November 9, 1756, Hannah Scammon. 3. Mary, born January 16, 1728-29. 4. Joseph, mentioned below. 5. Thomas, born January 9, 1736; married, December 2, 1756, Mary Chadburn. 6. Nathaniel, born April 22, 1738; married, October 25, 1758, Charity Shorey. 7. Alice, born April 22, 1738; married, September 9, 1756, Thomas Shorey. This seems to include the entire family down to the revolution. John and Benjamin were soldiers in the revolution from Berwick; Nathaniel, Stephen and Thomas were also in the revolution. According to the census of 1790 there were six families of the name in Maine: Joseph, of Lebanon; Nathaniel; Stephen, of Sullivan, Hancock county; Samuel, Stephen and Thomas, of Berwick, York county, Maine.

(III) Joseph Hardison, son of Stephen (2) Hardison, was born at Kittery or Berwick, Maine, September 3, 1732. He married, November 15, 1752, Mary Pike. In 1790 he was living in Lebanon, near Berwick, and according to the first federal census had in his family three males over sixteen, two under that age

and five females. Among his children was Joseph, mentioned below.

(IV) Joseph (2) Hardison, son of Joseph (1) Hardison, was born in 1772, at Berwick, Maine, died April 28, 1858, aged eighty-six years, at Caribou, Maine. He was a pioneer at Winslow, Maine, a farmer during his active life. He married twice. His wives were of the Libby and Brainerd families, their given names not known. Children by first wife: Hiram; Joseph; Ivory, mentioned below; Mary. Children by second wife: Betsey, died unmarried; Lucinda, died in California; Rebecca.

(V) Ivory Hardison, son of Joseph (2) Hardison, was born in China, Maine, in 1798, died at Caribou in that state in 1874. He followed farming in China, in Winslow, and finally in Caribou, where he settled in 1841 with the pioneers and cleared his farm. In politics he was a Democrat. He was road surveyor, justice of the peace and for a number of years postmaster of Caribou. He married Dorcas Abbott, born at Winslow, Maine, 1799, died at Caribou, 1887. The Abbotts were early settlers at Andover, Massachusetts, and vicinity. Children: 1. Jacob, born at Winslow, March 11, 1825; was a farmer in Caribou; married Adaline Smiley, of Winslow, now residing at Santa Paula, California. 2. Dorcas, born at Winslow, March 7, 1827; married Samuel Collins, of Bangor, farmer and miller; she resides at Caribou; children: C. P., now in Oklahoma; Clara, married (first) M. D. Teague, (second) ——— Gries, of Los Angeles, California; Florence, married Dr. Charles Porter, a Congregational minister, and she is living in Los Angeles; Edith E., married Charles E. Oak, of Bangor; Hershel, a lumberman of Caribou. 3. Oliver A., mentioned below. 4. Mary, born at Winslow, April 21, 1831; married James Bishop, born in New Brunswick, 1824, an oil producer, died in California; she is living at Santa Paula in that state. 5. James, born 1835; married ——— Brook, of Newfoundland; they are living at Geneva, Indiana; he is an oil producer. 6. Harvey, born at Caribou, died at Newhall, California, killed by an oil explosion. 7. Martin, mentioned below. 8. Ai, born in Kennebec county, Maine, 1838; resides in Los Angeles, California; formerly a prosperous farmer at Caribou; married Josephine Pratt. 9. Ida, born at Caribou; married John Brown, an oil producer; she resides in Santa Paula. 10. Wallace, born at Caribou, an oil producer at Los Angeles; editor of the *Los Angeles Herald*, 1900-04; killed by a railroad train colliding with his automobile.

(VI) Oliver A. Hardison, son of Ivory

Hardison, was born at China, Maine, May 18, 1829, died at Caribou, Maine, June 25, 1902. His parents removed to Caribou when he was twelve years old. He followed farming and lumbering and cleared a farm on which he lived the remainder of his life. In politics he was a Democrat. He was road surveyor and school agent, a member of the Universalist church, and of Caribou Grange, No. 138, Patrons of Husbandry. He married Mary O'Leary, March 14, 1852, in Lyndon, Maine, now Caribou. She was born in Mirimichi, New Brunswick, January 22, 1823, died at Caribou, Maine, September 14, 1905. She was a Roman Catholic in religion, member of the Caribou Grange. Her father was a native of Ireland, died in Mirimichi; married (first) in Ireland, (second) in Mirimichi. He was a farmer, a Roman Catholic in religion. Children of Mr. and Mrs. O'Leary: Mary, married Oliver A. Hardison; Simon, a farmer, died in Presque Isle, unmarried; Ellen, married — Rideout, a farmer, lost his life in the civil war. Children of Oliver A. Hardison: 1. Lewis A., born August 9, 1853; resides at Santa Paula, California, in charge of a pumping station in the oil fields. 2. Ellen M., born May 9, 1855; married Simeon Oldham, of Peru, Maine; she died at Caribou; he lives in Auburn. 3. Abbott, born January 4, 1857, died in 1881, in Ohio; was an oil producer. 4. Anna Cora, born May 27, 1859; married Clarence Titcomb, of Lewiston, Maine; resides at Auburn. 5. Edward Augustine, born February 20, 1861; oil producer, Los Angeles, California, and in Arizona. 6. Mary Jennie, born March 30, 1862; married Fessenden Hubbard, of Canaan, Maine. 7. George W., mentioned below.

(VI) Martin Hardison, brother of Oliver A. Hardison, was born at China, Maine, November, 1835. He attended the public schools of Caribou. When a young man he bought a farm there, and afterward he sold out and managed the homestead for his mother during the remainder of his life. In politics he was a Republican; in religion a Universalist. He married Lucy Nickerson, born at Jacksontown, New Brunswick, August 9, 1847, now living at Ashland, New Brunswick, a member of the Free Will Baptist church. Their only child, Tressa, married her cousin, George W. Hardison, mentioned below.

Ira Nickerson, father of Lucy (Nickerson) Hardison, was born in England, 1810, died at Jacksontown, 1875. He came to New Brunswick when a young man and followed farming in Jacksontown the remainder of his life. He married, in New Brunswick, Margaret Rock-

well, also a native of England, born 1822, died at Wytopitlock, Maine, 1912. Children of Ira Nickerson, born at Jacksontown: 1. Lucy, married Martin Hardison, mentioned above. 2. Nancy, born 1849; married (first) Allen Jones, a school teacher of Centreville, New Brunswick, and had Frank Jones, now a butcher in Syracuse, New York; married (second) George Currie, a farmer of Centreville, and had Miles Currie; married (third) — Sloat, of Tracy's Mills, New Brunswick, a miller. 3. Elizabeth, born 1851; married Thomas McKee, of Smyrna Mills, Maine, soldier in the civil war; she is living at Smyrna; children: Ira, of Smyrna Mills; Ena, married Knowland Noyes, mail carrier, Smyrna; Thomas, of Smyrna Mills; Lillie, married — Hanson, of Sherman, Maine; Winnifred. 4. Francis, born 1853; married Edward Bragdon, a farmer of Smyrna; children: Dora; Burns, of Linneus, a shingle sawyer; George, a farmer of Smyrna Mills; Emerson, of Golden Ridge, Maine, a farmer; Miles; Leila; Elizabeth. 5. Delia, born 1856; married Stephen Rockwell, a farmer of Linneus; children: Elzana, married — Henderson, of Linneus; Lillian; Margaret, married Alexander Reardon, of Easton; Cecilia; Blanche. 6. George, born 1858, a farmer; married Sarah Frecartan, of Jacksontown. 7. Darius, born 1860; resides at Golden Ridge, a farmer; married Marion Reed, of Merrill Plantation; children: Lorius, farmer of Golden Ridge; Melvina. 8. Theresa, born 1862; resides at Kingman, Maine. 9. James, born 1864; married Margaret Clark, of Merrill Plantation; he is a farmer of Linneus. 10. Joseph, died aged twenty years at Jacksontown.

(VII) George W. Hardison, son of Oliver A. Hardison, was born at Caribou, Maine, February 28, 1864. He attended the public schools there until he was eighteen. He assisted his father on the homestead until he was twenty-eight and then succeeded to the farm, which he has cultivated since then. He has ninety-five acres, of which sixty-five are under cultivation, the remainder in timber and pasturage. In politics he is a Democrat. He is a member of Caribou Grange, No. 138, Patrons of Husbandry.

He married, May 7, 1893, Tressa Hardison, born at Caribou, May 25, 1869, and educated there in the public schools. She is a Universalist in religion, and a member of Caribou Grange. She is a daughter of Martin Hardison, mentioned above. Children: 1. Clarence Lewis, born April 19, 1898, at Caribou. 2. Ella Anita, born July 12, 1909, at Caribou.

Anthony Besse or Bessey, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1609, and came to America in the ship "James," sailing from England in July, 1635. His descendants use both spellings of the name. He was a man of education and used to preach to the Indians. It is believed that his ancestry was French. He was among the first to move from Lynn, Massachusetts, to Sandwich, on Cape Cod. His name appears in the court records there as early as 1638 and he was one of the petitioners asking Rev. Mr. Leveredge to remain in Sandwich, 1655. His widow Jane married the notorious Charles Barlow. In her will, dated August 6, 1693, she bequeaths to her daughters, Anne Hallett, Elizabeth Bodfish, Rebecca Hunter and to sons, Nehemiah Besse and John Barlow. Anthony Besse's will was dated February 10, 1656, and his inventory May 21, 1657. He bequeathed to his wife Jane; daughters, Dorcas, Anne, Mary and Elizabeth; sons, Nehemiah and David; providing also that if his mother in England should send over anything, as she had formerly done, it should be divided among all the children. Children: Anthony, who was of age in 1664; Nehemiah, mentioned below; David, born in Sandwich, May 23, 1649; Anne, married Andrew Hallett; Elizabeth, married Joseph Bodfish; Rebecca, married ——— Hunter; Dorcas and Mary.

(II) Nehemiah Besse, son of Anthony Besse, was born as early as 1641, for he was of age in 1663. He was a townsman of Sandwich in 1675, the only one of the family; was a freeman on the list of 1678; was entitled to share lands at Sandwich on the list dated March 24, 1702. His name appears frequently in the town records and he was one of the most prominent citizens of Sandwich. He married Mary ———. Children, born at Sandwich: Mary, November 16, 1680; Nehemiah, mentioned below; Hannah, 1684-85; Robert, April 30, 1690; Joshua, February 14, 1692-93; David, December 23, 1693-94; Benjamin, September 20, 1696; Ebenezer, April 30, 1699.

(III) Nehemiah (2) Besse, son of Nehemiah (1) Besse, was born at Sandwich, Massachusetts, July 3, 1682. He and his brothers removed to the then adjoining town of Wareham and their descendants have constituted one of the most prominent families from that day to the present. Robert Besse and wife joined the First Church, April 18, 1742; David Besse and wife, July 11, 1742; Joshua Besse, December 12, 1742; Benjamin Besse's wife, July 22, 1744; Nehemiah's wife Sarah, April 7, 1754; Jabez and Martha Besse also joined early.

Among the children of Nehemiah was Nehemiah, who settled in Bridgewater, and Joseph, mentioned below.

(IV) Joseph Besse, son of Nehemiah (2) Besse, was born about 1740, doubtless at Wareham. He went to Bridgewater with his brother Nehemiah. He married, at Wareham, December 20, 1755, Mercy Dunham, of Middleborough.

(V) Joseph (2) Besse, son of Joseph (1) Besse, was born about 1760, in Wareham or Middleborough. He married, August 21, 1784, Lydia Besse, daughter of John Besse, of Wareham, a relative. He was then of Middleborough. He removed to Paris, Oxford county, Maine. He settled on the farm afterward owned by his son, Captain Alden Besse. During his last years he was blind. Children, as given in the history of Paris: Polly, married Gershom Cole; Warren, married Margery Ganum; Sally, married Nathaniel Billings; Lydia or Loadia; Elisha, mentioned below; John, married Ruth Allen; Hannah, married Willard Andrews; Joseph Jr.; Captain Alden, born April 16, 1807.

(VI) Elisha Besse, son of Joseph (2) Besse, was born about 1790 and lived to the age of one hundred, lacking twelve days. He was a farmer, living near Augusta, Maine, during the greater part of his life. In early life he was a Whig, afterward a Republican. His wife died at Winthrop, Maine, aged nearly one hundred years and twelve days. Children, whose order of birth is not known: Constance, died at Lewiston, Maine, shortly after the civil war; George; Caroline, married Bernam Plummer; Elisha, mentioned below; Mary; Samuel, served in the civil war, died in the south. And five whose names are not known to writer.

(VII) Elisha (2) Besse, son of Elisha (1) Besse, was born October 24, 1820, in Oxford county, Maine, died in Merrill, Maine, July 25, 1904. He attended the public schools and graduated from Bowdoin College. He followed farming, however, for a vocation. He had a farm at Oakfield, whence he moved to Merrill Plantation, thence to Bridgewater. He spent his last years in the family of his daughter, Mrs. Marcellus G. Grant, in Smyrna, Maine, and with his son Elisha, at whose home he died. In politics he was a Republican. He was an assessor of Merrill Plantation for some years. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He enlisted in the Mexican war and served from beginning to end. He was in the United States army for seven years and during part of the time he was in the recruiting service. He married, June 25, 1848, in Corinth, Pennsylvania, Catherine (Sullivan)

McIntyre, born in Ireland, 1817, died in Merrill, May 29, 1903. She came to this country with her brother, Timothy Sullivan, and a sister, when she was but seven years old, and located in Ohio. She married (first) ——— McIntyre, at St. Louis, Missouri, and had a son, John McIntyre, born in 1839, died at Winthrop, Maine, in 1861; served in the civil war, was wounded and after he came home died of his wound. Mr. and Mrs. Besse had eight children, of whom six died in infancy. The surviving children were: 1. Elisha, mentioned below. 2. Kate Ellen, born September 21, 1864; married, at Winthrop, Maine, Marcellus Gideon Grant, of Hodgdon, Maine; they reside at Patten, Maine, where he follows farming; children: Ella, married (first) Allen McFadden, (second) Asahel Stephen, and resides at Patten; Floyd, a farmer of Patten; Llewellyn, a farmer of Patten; Florence; Lizzie.

(VIII) Elisha (3) Besse, son of Elisha (2) Besse, was born at Wayne, Maine, June 1, 1860. He received his early education in the public schools of Aroostook county. During boyhood he worked on his father's farm in Oakfield. In 1875 his father bought another farm in the town of Merrill, Maine, whither the family removed. He also went to Bridgewater with the family. He succeeded to his father's farm and conducted it until 1901, when he sold it and bought a place in Smyrna. In 1912 he bought his present farm in that town. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church, and of Houlton Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He was formerly a member of the Bridgewater Grange, of which he was master for two years and overseer three years.

He married, May 6, 1903, in Frederickton, New Brunswick, Maggie May Ethelwood (Anjovine-McKindred) Ogden, born in Germany, June 23, 1865. She came to America with her parents when she was seven years old. They settled in Kings county, New Brunswick. She attended school in Toronto, Canada. She is a member of the Methodist church. She married (first) at the age of twelve years, July 20, 1877, in Kings county, Frank Wilmott McKindred, who was born in Scotland, in 1860; settled at Monckton, New Brunswick, where he was foreman in a nut and bolt factory, in which he was accidentally killed. Mr. McKindred was an active member of the Methodist church. By her first marriage she had children: 1. Loretta May, born April 20, 1879, in Monckton; married Gilbert Vail, of St. John's; they reside in Halifax, Nova Scotia, where he is in the laundry business; children: Mary, Harry, George, Henry, Edward,

William Vail. 2. Frank, born June 18, 1881, in Monckton, died in infancy. 3. William, born October 23, 1882. After the death of Mr. McKindred his widow married (second) January 21, 1886, John H. Ogden, of St. John, born February 23, 1817, died at St. John, March 22, 1901. He resided at St. John all his life. He was a carpenter and an active member of the Methodist church, and of the Orangemen. Children of John H. Ogden: Harry, William, John, Kenneth, George and Hebra Ogden, all of whom died in infancy. She married (third) Elisha Besse, above mentioned. Mr. and Mrs. Besse have one child, Lona Isabelle, born February 21, 1906, at Merrill, Maine.

William Anjovine, father of Mrs. Besse, was born in Scotland, in 1822, died in Kings county, New Brunswick, 1875. He came to this county in 1873. He was a sea captain sailing to foreign ports. He was a member of the Methodist church. He married Maggie May Ethelwood, who was born in Germany, in 1847, died there, June 26, 1865, the only child of Lord Ethelwood, of Germany. Henry Anjovine, father of William Anjovine, was born in Scotland and lived and died there. Children, born in Scotland: George, Elizabeth, Mary Ann, Jean and Hugh (twins), William, mentioned above.

The relationship between
EMERSON Thomas Emerson, the immigrant ancestor of the Ipswich family to which Ralph Waldo Emerson belonged, and Michael Emerson (mentioned below) has not been established, but there is no reasonable doubt that some relationship existed. Thomas was born in Bishop's Stortford, County Essex, England, July 26, 1584, son of Robert Emerson of Dunmow, County Essex, and grandson of Thomas Emerson of Great Dunmow, born before 1540. The first to use the name Emerson in England was Johannes Emeryson, of Brancepeth parish, County Durham, and he was born before 1300. It is thought that the English Emersons are all descended from him, though the lines cannot be traced for want of complete records. The will of Alexander Emerson, of Sereby, Lincolnshire, England, yeoman, dated April 10, 1604, and proved February 10, 1605, was that of a relative of both Michael and Thomas in all probability, and it is likely that Michael (given below) was his grandson. He bequeathed to a son Michael Emerson his homestead and other lands; to son Robert; to son Thomas, lands in Howson and Cadvey; to his wife, house at Glamford Brigges; to daughters of his son George and to son John. These

names have survived in both lines of the American family. It should be said that the Haverhill Emersons are not all descended from Michael. Robert Emerson, presumably his brother, married at Haverhill, in 1660, Ann Grant; died 1694; will dated May 3, 1694. He had many descendants in Haverhill; his wife died in 1719.

(I) Michael Emerson, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1630, probably in Lincolnshire, as indicated in the will of Michael Emerson, cited above. He came to Haverhill, Massachusetts, in 1656 or 1661, and had a meadow lot granted to him. He was called a cordwainer in various deeds and doubtless followed this trade some of the time. In 1665 he was chosen to "view and seal all leather" in town. That was the first election of a sealer of leather in Haverhill and for many years he was reelected at each annual meeting. His farm was on the present site of the railroad station on the east side of Little River. Michael Emerson, of Haverhill, cordwainer, deeded to his sons Jonathan and Joshua, of Haverhill, his homestead, including land bought of Thomas Davis and Peter Green, "bounded upon ye highway that goeth over yet west Bridge and rangeth from ye little river upon ye highway on ye north side of ye old way yt went downe to ye Bridge abd sie rangeth from thence as ye fence standeth to a small black oake tree next to ye highway that goeth between this said land formerly Robert Swan's (?)." In the same deed, dated May 31, 1699, and executed October 18, 1714, he conveyed to the same sons other parcels therein described. Michael Emerson, shortly before his death, by deed of gift dated June 3, 1715, and acknowledged November 14, 1715, gave forty-four acres and the residue of his estate to his grandson Michael (or Micah), and in case of death before Michael, whom he says was then but six years old, reached his majority, the property was to be divided among the surviving children of Joshua, brothers and sister of this youthful grantee. This deed was more like a will than the usual deed, and was perhaps an attempt to adopt the English custom of entailing the estate. His sons Jonathan and Joshua divided the property that he deeded to them jointly. The will of Michael Emerson was dated July 18, 1709, and is on file at the Salem registry, but no record shows that it was allowed. The deed mentioned seems to have disposed of his property. The will mentions his eldest son John, his youngest sons Jonathan and Joshua, son Samuel; daughters Hannah Dustin and Abigail Smith; son-in-law Mathews Jr., and his children John,

Johanna and Mary Mathews. He married April 1, 1657, Hannah Webster, daughter of John Webster of Ipswich and Newbury. Children: Hannah, born December 23, 1657, married Thomas Dustin, was the famous Hannah Dustin who killed the Indians who had captured her; John, born July 30, 1659; Mary, October 5, 1660; John, March 18, 1661-62; Samuel, February 2, 1663; Elizabeth, January 26, 1665; Abigail, December 17, 1667; Jonathan, March 9, 1669-70, mentioned below; Abigail, November 20, 1671; Judith, July 2, 1673; Judith, September 29, 1674; Joshua, March 2, 1675-76, died young; Ruth, May 8, —; Joshua, November 17, 1678; Susanna, April 30, 1680.

(II) Jonathan Emerson, son of Michael Emerson, was born in Haverhill, March 9, 1669-70. He married Hannah Day. Children, born at Haverhill: Jonathan, May 8, 1700; John, June 7, 1701; Nathaniel, September 25, 1703; Samuel, mentioned below; Richard, September 29, 1710; Hannah, December 3, 1712; Jonathan, June 10, 1715; Abigail, twin of Jonathan; Moses, December 2, 1717; Nehemiah, April 4, 1721; Mehitabel, January 30, 1722-23.

(III) Samuel Emerson, son of Jonathan Emerson, was born at Haverhill, January 8, 1707-08. He married Tryphane Webster. Children, born in Haverhill: Daniel, March 24, 1735; Sarah, September 9, 1737; Lois, July 13, 1740; John, mentioned below.

(IV) John Emerson, son of Samuel Emerson, was born at Haverhill, October 17, 1742, and was called "John 3d," to distinguish him from others of the name. He married Ann Haseltine. Children, born at Haverhill: Daniel, mentioned below; James, born May 4, 1767; Elizabeth, October 4, 1769; Samuel, December 31, 1771; Joseph, May 16, 1774; John, February 10, 1777; Polly, June 22, 1779; Richard, August 14, 1782; Isaiah, March 31, 1786; Nancy, March 4, 1790.

(V) Daniel Emerson, son of John Emerson, was born at Haverhill, February 17, 1765, and died at Illyria, Ohio, about 1849. He was a farmer in Athens during most of his life, and later at Illyria. He married ——— Nutting, who was born in Norridgewock, Maine, died in Illyria. Children: 1. Roberts, died at Athens, killed by a fall from his father's grist mill. 2. Philip, died at Fairfield, Maine, a farmer; married Lydia McKechnie, of Fairfield. 3. Carter, a blacksmith, died in Ohio; 4. Samuel, mentioned below. 5. Jonathan, a farmer, died in Athens. 6. Mary, died in Ohio; married ——— French in Ohio. 7. Fannie, resides in Illyria, married ———

French, a farmer. 8. Ann, resides in Illyria, married William Walker, farmer and lumberman.

(VI) Samuel Emerson, son of Daniel Emerson, was born in Athens, Maine, in 1807, and died in Illyria, Ohio, December, 1853. He attended the public schools of his native town, and followed farming in Skowhegan, Athens, Canaan, Clinton, Maine, finally locating in Illyria. In politics he was independent. He attended the Free Will Baptist church. He married Fannie Parlin, who was born in Athens, about 1809, and died at Athens, Somerset county, 1876. Children: 1. Frances, born 1827, died at Harmony, Maine; married Willard Richardson, of Waterville, Maine, a farmer afterward of Harmony. 2. Samuel, 1829, died at Skowhegan, Maine, November, 1911, a mill owner; married Cynthia Burrell, of Canaan, and lived at Skowhegan. 3. Orrin, 1831, resided in Montana, attorney and contractor; was at one time state treasurer. 4. Emeline, 1833; married Freeman Tuttle, of Astrina, Maine, a carpenter; she resides at Richmond, Maine, with her son Elmer. 5. Diantha, 1817, died at Garland, Maine, 1908; married Mark Avery, of Harmony, Maine, a farmer and merchant; he died in 1912 at Garland. 6. Martin L., mentioned below. 7. Elmer, 1842, married Ella Phillips; (second) ———; he is a carpenter living at Richmond, Maine. 8. Marcellus, 1844, died young. 9. Esther, 1846, died young. 10. Aurelia, 1848, died at Athens; married Bernam Fox, of Athens, a farmer.

(VII) Martin Le Forest Emerson, son of Samuel Emerson, was born at Norridgewock, Maine, November 18, 1839. He attended the public schools in Athens, Harmony, Canaan and Lewiston, Maine. He began to work in a saw mill at the age of seventeen years and continued until 1861. He was also engaged in clearing farms in Island Falls, that county, until 1875, when he bought land in Island Falls and cleared a farm. In 1901 he removed to the village of Island Falls. He and his son Delmont are now the owners of 25,000 acres of forest land. He also owns a number of excellent farms. He had a large saw mill which was destroyed by fire in October, 1911. He is president of the Mattawamkeag Lumber Company, of which since October, 1912, he and his son have been half-owners. This company brought 12,000,000 logs to the saw mills this year to be manufactured into lumber for the Boston market. The mills cost originally \$108,000. In politics Mr. Emerson is a Democrat. He was for a number of years assessor, selectman and member of the school board.

He is a member of Island Falls Lodge, No. 106, Free Masons, and has been senior warden. He was formerly a member of the Druids, of Island Falls.

He married, March 22, 1861, at Lewiston, Isabelle G. Carr, who was born at Bowdoinham, Maine; July 12, 1837. She was educated in the schools of her native town. She is a member of the Congregational church, and a charter member of the Order of the Eastern Star. Nathaniel Carr, her father, was born in 1812, in Bowdoinham, and died there in December, 1899. He was a ship carpenter, and worked in Bath, Richmond, and other towns along the Kennebec river. Afterward he followed farming in Island Falls. He was a Democrat, but voted for Lincoln. He was on the school board and was selectman. He married Elvira Small, born in 1817 at Bowdoinham. Children of Nathaniel Carr: 1. Isabelle G., married Martin Le Forest Emerson, mentioned above. 2. Joseph Carr, born February 29, 1839, died 1909, in Minneapolis; married Hattie Frank, of Sherman, Maine. 3. Julia Carr, July 29, 1841; married Henry Colesworthy, of Portland. 4. Harriet, June 7, 1844; married Robert Smart, of Patten. 5. Jennie, March 24, 1847; married Eugene Dyer, of Linneus, now of Minneapolis. 6. Albert, September 8, 1853; married Mary Jack, of Topsham. 7. Frank, twin of Albert, married Jennie Jack, of Topsham. 8. Fred, born at Lewiston in 1862, a farmer at Island Falls.

Joseph Carr, father of Nathaniel Carr, was born about 1782, in Maine and died at Bowdoinham about 1857. He was a farmer and shipwright. He was a Universalist. He married Sally Purrington, born 1785, died 1862. Children of Joseph Carr: 1. Nathaniel, mentioned above. 2. Mary, married Isaac Varnum. 3. Joshua Purrington, married Caroline Starbird. 4. William, married Ruth Adams. 5. Courtney, married William Johnson. 6. James P., married Statira Frenche. 7. Kate married Jeremiah Grover. 8. Isaac, died aged twenty.

Children of Martin Le Forest Emerson. 1. Delmont, born at Island Falls, April 20, 1864; educated in the public schools; mill owner and lumberman, in partnership with his father; the firm also owns a general store in Island Falls; a Republican in politics and for two terms of four years represented the town in the Maine legislature; member of the school board; married Myra Morrison, of Sherman, Maine, and had son Roswell, August, 1897. 2. Ralph Waldo, August 2, 1866, died at Asheville, North Carolina, December 5, 1901; was a lumberman and land owner, and died worth

\$65,000; married Pauline Dow, who lives at Island Falls. 3. Harold L., March 24, 1871, died at Island Falls, March 7, 1910; was a lumberman; married Geneva Walker, now of Island Falls.

The family of Bates, Bate or BATES Batt, as the name was variously spelled, in ancient times in England is one of the oldest in England and many of the family, both in England and America, have achieved distinction. The Bates coat-of-arms is described: A lion's head erased, gules. The name is derived from Bartelot or Bartholemew. Five generations of the family have been traced in England.

(I) Thomas Bates lived in Lydd, parish of All Hallows, county Kent, England, and died there in 1485. (II) John Bates, son of Thomas Bates, died at Lydd, 1522. (III) Andrew Bates, son of John Bates, had four sons, and died at Lydd in 1533. (IV) John (2) Bates, son of Andrew Bates, died at Lydd, in 1580, leaving three sons. (V) James Bates, son of John (2) Bates, died at Lydd in 1614. Among his children, authorities give three American pioneers—Clement, mentioned below; Edward, who settled at Weymouth, Massachusetts; James, who settled at Dorchester, Massachusetts.

(VI) Clement Bates, son of James Bates, was born in Hingham, county Kent, England, in 1595. When he was forty years old, he sailed with his wife Ann, also aged forty, April 6, 1635, on the ship "Elizabeth," William Stagg, master. He was also accompanied by his five children. He settled at Hingham, Massachusetts, about the same time that Rev. Peter Hobart's company arrived in September, 1635, and he had a homestead of five acres granted him on Town street, near South street. The original house was standing at last accounts and was owned by descendants. His wife Anna died in Hingham, October 1, 1669, aged seventy-four years, and he died September 17, 1671, aged seventy-six years. His will was dated at Hingham, October 12, 1669, and he left land to sons, Joseph, Benjamin and Samuel. Children: James, born 1621; Clement, 1623; Rachel, 1627; Joseph, 1630; Benjamin, 1633; Samuel, mentioned below.

(VII) Samuel Bates, son of Clement Bates, was baptized in Hingham, Massachusetts, March 24, 1639. He married, February 20, 1666-67, Lydia Lapham, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Tilden) Lapham. He resided on South street, Hingham. In 1685 he was one of the purchasers of Agawam, now in the town of Wareham, Massachusetts, and was one of the committee of purchasers and one of

the first settlers. Agawam is now called Great Neck in the town of Wareham, Plymouth county, Massachusetts. Children, born at Hingham: Lydia, born September 2, 1669; Mary, August 31, 1671, died young; Sarah, December 23, 1673; Anna, April 12, 1676, in the garrison house during King Philip's war; Judith, April 17, 1678; Samuel, mentioned below; Thomas, March 17, 1681-82, died aged eleven days; David, February 22, 1683-84, settled at Wareham; Mary, April 12, 1685, died January 5, 1690-91.

(VIII) Samuel (2) Bates, son of Samuel (1) Bates, was born at Hingham, Massachusetts, February 28, 1679-80. He and his brother David settled in Wareham, and are the ancestors of the Bates family of that town. They belonged to the church at Sandwich until shortly after the church was founded in Wareham. Their children were baptized at Sandwich. Samuel Bates died in 1730 in his fifty-second year, according to his gravestone in the old cemetery at Indian Neck, Wareham. He married Margaret Hamlin, who died July 5, 1764, in her eighty-ninth year, and is also buried at Agawam (Indian Neck Cemetery). Children: Thomas, born 1709, died 1804; John, 1717, soldier in the Revolution; Barnabas, mentioned below; David; Job, removed to Middletown, Connecticut; Remember; Mary.

(IX) Barnabas Bates, son of Samuel (2) Bates, was born in Wareham, Massachusetts, in 1719. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war, enlisting March 4, 1745, for the Cape Breton Expedition. He and his brother Thomas are ancestors of most of the family in Wareham. He was received from the Second Church of Sandwich by letter to the Wareham Church, February 11, 1749-50. He married, at Wareham, September 17, 1747, Phebe Gibbs. Barney's Point was named for Barnabas Bates and Lydia's Island, Wareham, for the wife of Thomas Bates. Lydia was dismissed from the Sandwich Church, October 21, 1744, to Wareham. Barnabas Bates was a prominent citizen and held various town offices. Children: Barnabas, mentioned below; Joseph, born May 4, 1750; Betsey, June 1, 1752; Asa, August 13, 1754; Samuel, January 6, 1757; Thomas, mentioned below; Phebe, June 29, 1759; Abigail, October 4, 1761; Mercy, November 2, 1763; Zilpah, May 27, 1766; Joshua, June 8, 1768; John, mentioned below; Isaac, January 20, 1773.

(X) Barnabas (2) Bates, son of Barnabas (1) Bates, was born at Wareham, Massachusetts, June 15, 1748. He was a soldier in the Revolution. He was clerk of the proprietors of the Agawam Purchase and a leading citi-

zen. He married Sylvia ———. Children, born at Wareham: William, Barnabas, Stephen, Josiah, mentioned below; Susan and John, probably in Maine.

(XI) Josiah Bates, son of Barnabas (2) Bates, was born in Kennebec county, Maine, 1801, died at Moro, Maine, in 1866. He attended the public schools of Fairfield, and from boyhood followed farming. He removed to Moro among the pioneers of the town and cleared a farm on which he spent the remainder of his life. He was an active member of the Methodist church. He married Sophronia Maxim, born at Plymouth county, Massachusetts, 1801, died at Moro, 1885. Children: 1. Sylvia, born 1820, died at Moro, 1910; married Edward Collins, a native of Ireland; they lived in Kennebec county and later at Moro, where he was a farmer. 2. Stephen Toby, mentioned below. 3. David B., born 1830; resides in Moro, a farmer; married (first) Isabelle Green, and (second) Mary Curtis, of Enfield, Maine. 4. Albert H., born 1832; resides in Moro; married Martha Taber, of Houlton.

(XII) Stephen Toby Bates, son of Josiah Bates, was born at Fairfield or Palmyra, Maine, about 1822, died in Virginia, July, 1864. He attended the public schools of Fairfield, and came to Hersey with his parents and took up land there. He enlisted in January, 1863, in the Thirty-first Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry and served in Company A until he was killed in the battle of Spottsylvania. He was an active member of the Methodist church. He married Lillian Ann Mitchell, born in county Derry, Ireland, August, 1823, died at Hersey, Maine, January, 1896. She came to this country when a young woman and went to live with her aunt, Mrs. Lillie Ann (Mitchell) Stephenson, at Cold Stream, New Brunswick, Canada. She was a devout Methodist. James Mitchell, her father, was born in England and died in county Derry, Ireland. He lived in the town of Refow about twelve miles from Londonderry, Ireland, and followed farming. He owned thoroughbred horses, gamecocks and hunting dogs and lived the life of a country gentleman. He married Isabelle Thompson, born in Scotland, died in county Derry, Ireland. Children of James and Isabelle Mitchell: John, born 1821, died in Ireland; Lillian Ann, married Josiah Bates, mentioned above; James, born 1825, died in Ireland; William and Belle, both died in Ireland. Children of Josiah and Lillian Ann Bates: 1. William H., mentioned below. 2. Isabelle, born June, 1853, at Moro, died of diphtheria in 1864 during an epidemic that took also the three younger children. 3. Lil-

lie Ann, born 1855. 4. Oliver, born 1857. 5. John, born 1859.

(XIII) William H. Bates, son of Stephen Toby Bates, was born in Moro, Maine, April 24, 1852. He was educated there in the public schools. When a young man he bought a farm of one hundred and sixty acres of land in Moro and he has cultivated it with marked success. From time to time he has added to his possessions until he now owns three hundred and twenty acres. He is active in public affairs. In politics he is a staunch Republican. He has been selectman of the town for eighteen years; has been chairman for six years; has served six years on the school board; for twenty-two years he was deputy sheriff under Sheriffs Bolton, Sharp, Levi H. Gray, Martin Lawless, Fred Thurlow, Alma G. Bryson, and continues in office at the present time; has been assessor and overseer of the poor for eighteen years. He is a member of Katahdin Lodge, No. 98, Free and Accepted Masons, of Patten; of Pomola Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows; is a policy-holder in the Vermont Insurance Company; member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, of Houlton; of Oakfield Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He was formerly interested financially in the Katahdin Telephone Company. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church, of which he has been steward and trustee.

Mr. Bates married, November 3, 1877, at Hersey, Lizzie Mitchell, born at Medford, Massachusetts, February 21, 1853. Her parents removed to Linneus, Maine, when she was very young, and she attended the public schools there. She is a daughter of Robert Mitchell, born in Avon, Maine, 1812, resided in Linneus, but died in Hersey in 1896. He was a farmer all his life. He lived in Medford, Massachusetts, for a time; also in Timmouth, Vermont, where he followed the trade of stone mason. In politics Mr. Mitchell was a Republican. He was a member of the Free Will Baptist church. He married Mary (McCusker) Dorris, born in county Derry, Ireland, 1826, died at Moro, Maine, 1892. Her parents removed to Linneus, Maine, when she was a young girl. She married (first) in county Derry, ——— Dorris and had two children: John, who died in the service in the civil war, and Mary, who married Simeon Card, a machinist; she is living at Mansfield, Massachusetts. Children of Robert and Mary Mitchell: 1. Lizzie, married William H. Bates, mentioned above. 2. George, born September 10, 1857, in Linneus, died at Moro, November, 1879. 3. Clark, born at Linneus, 1859, died young. 4. John, born January 29, 1865; mar-

ried (first) Angie Elwell, of Sherman, Maine; (second) Irene Kirkpatrick, of Merrill. Robert Mitchell had a brother James, a physician, and a brother William, both of whom went west.

Children of William H. Bates: 1. Irving I., born July 20, 1884, at Hersey; graduate of the Patten High School; now a farmer in summer and clerk in the woods in the lumber business in winter; married Mabel Ellen Stewart, of Hodgdon, Maine, November, 1907, and they have one child, Elizabeth Pauline, born August 16, 1911; they reside at Dyer Brook; he is a member of Katahdin Lodge, No. 98, Free and Accepted Masons, and holds a policy in the Union Mutual Insurance Company. 2. Winfield Scott, born at Hersey, August 24, 1890; educated in the Hersey public schools and the Ricker Classical Institute of Houlton; he is a policy-holder in the Vermont Insurance Company; married Bertha Cunningham in April, 1909; she was born at Mt. Chase, January 8, 1890; children: Marshall, born May 18, 1911; Thurley, August 6, 1912.

(X) Thomas (2) Bates, son of Barnabas Bates, was born in Wareham, Massachusetts, January 6, 1757, twin of Samuel. He was a soldier in the Revolution from Wareham, called Thomas 2d in the records to distinguish him from an uncle or cousin of the same name in Wareham. He was a fifer in Captain John Gibbs' company, Colonel Ebenezer Sprout's regiment in 1778 at Falmouth on the Elizabeth Islands alarm, also in Captain Elisha Hackett's company, Colonel Benjamin Hawes' regiment of Plymouth county, at Rhode Island, 1779, and at Falmouth in the same year. He settled at Waterville, formerly Ten Lots, Maine. He married, at Wareham, February 6, 1782, Ruth Besse. Children: Constantine, born at Sandwich, June 10, 1783, settled at Waterville; and others.

(X) John (3) Bates, brother of Thomas (2) Bates, was born at Wareham, Massachusetts, May 10, 1770. He married, at Wareham, March 3, 1791, Experience Besse. He removed to Waterville, Maine.

(XI) John (4) Bates, son of John (3) or Thomas (2) Bates, was born about 1800, died at Ten Lots, Maine, 1871. He was a farmer in Waterville, Maine, then called Ten Lots, all his active life. In politics he was originally a Whig, later a Republican. He was a deacon of the Free Will Baptist church. Children, born at Ten Lots (order of birth not known): 1. Joshua, drowned in the Kennebec river; married ——— Otis, of Waterville. 2. Samuel, a farmer, died at Waterville, unmarried. 3. Solomon, mentioned below. 4. George, a farmer, died at Moro, Maine; enlisted from

Moro in 1861 and served one year in the Eleventh Maine Regiment in the civil war; married Jane McGreary, of Linneus, Maine. 5. John, died at Norridgewock, Maine, a farmer; married Mary Olin, of Dexter, Maine. 6. Mary, died at Garland, Maine; married Jacob Haskell, a farmer, who died at Garland. 7. Salome, died young, at Waterville. 8. Sarah, died at Dexter; married Murry Haskell, of Garland.

(XII) Solomon Bates, son of John (4) Bates, was born at Waterville, Maine, March 24, 1825, died at Hersey, Maine, December, 1906. He attended the public schools of Waterville. When a young man he worked in the lumber business and on the farm of John Otis, of Waterville. He was also employed for a time in Tautman's mill on the Kennebec river. After he married he bought land in Moro and cleared a farm on which he lived until 1870, when he bought another farm at Hersey and sold the farm at Moro. On the farm at Hersey he spent the remainder of his days. In politics he was a Republican. He was an active and prominent member of the Methodist Episcopal church, of which he was steward and trustee. During the civil war he was drafted, but was rejected on account of physical disability.

He married Cynthia G. Bates, born at Waterville, Maine, September 25, 1825, died at Hersey, March 25, 1901, daughter of Constantine Bates. Her father died in Waterville, Maine, in 1864. He was a farmer at Ten Lots, a Whig in politics, later a Republican, and a member of the Free Will Baptist church; married, March 10, 1803, Sally Blackwell, born January 5, 1785, and had Asa Blackwell, October 6, 1807, Anson, Sophronia, Phebe and Cynthia S. Children of Solomon Bates: 1. Laura Etta, born 1850; married Amos Chase, of Togus, Maine, a farmer and lumber manufacturer, who died at Moro, Maine, 1888; she resides at Moro; children: Samuel, resides in Moro, a merchant, carpenter and farmer, married Gertrude Bates and had children, born at Moro: Marion, born December 29, 1896, Augusta, September 9, 1899; Norman, February 7, 1903; Hazel, April 7, 1905; Lizzie, married John Grant, of New Limerick, Maine, a carpenter, now living in Patten, and had a daughter Augusta Chase, who died young. 2. Leazer, born 1852, died at Moro in 1863. 3. Frank, born 1854; married Angeline Bates, of Moro, now of Patten; he is a carpenter; children: Lottie, married Allen Brewer, of Newport, a dairyman; Gertrude, married Samuel Chase; Delia, married Charles Lawrence, a carpenter and merchant of Gardiner; Lewis, a blacksmith at Patten, married Bessie Cun-

ningham; Augusta, married George Darling, farmer, Seattle, Washington; Fred, of Patten; Carrie. 4. Abbie, born 1856; married George Cunningham, of New Brunswick, now of Braggville, Maine, a farmer; children: Ella, married Lige Arbo, farmer and guide of Mt. Chase, Maine; Edith, married Allen Fenimore, of Hersey; Minnie, married Fred Kyle, of Braggville, a guide; Alma, married Albert Dunn, farmer at Mt. Chase; Winifred, married Everett Bates, farmer, at Merrill; Bertha, married Scott Bates, farmer, Moro; Emma, unmarried, resides at Braggville; Fred; Frank, teacher at Moro; Carl. 5. George Edgar, mentioned below. 6. Lorinda, born 1860, died young, at Moro. 7. Helen, born 1862; married Nelson Ryder, of Mt. Chase, a farmer, now living at Madison, Maine; children: George, born at Mt. Chase, 1884, resides on a ranch at Winnipeg, Canada; Lettie, deceased; Roy, born 1895; Ralph, born at Wyoming, Delaware. 8. Stephen, born 1864; married Effie Miller, of Linneus; resides at Moro, and has charge of the woods and river drive; children: Nita, Mona, Dorris, Herbert, Edna, Rex, Delmont, Harold. 9. Augusta, born 1866, died young, at Moro. 10. Emma, born 1868; married Alexander Cunningham, now living in Winnipeg, Canada; children: Howard, of Patten; Walter and Robert, of Bangor. 11. Annie, born 1870; married Edward Kennedy, of Littleton, Maine; resides at Moro, a farmer; children: George, Eleazer, Warren, Flora, Cynthia, Gustave, Emma.

(XIII) George Edgar Bates, son of Solomon Bates, was born at Hersey, Maine, February 11, 1858. He attended the public schools of his native town. He began to work in the woods and on the river drive when a boy and he also assisted his father on the homestead until 1899. He is a member of Patten Lodge, No. 98, Free and Accepted Masons. He married, January 5, 1889, at Hersey, Laura Mitchell, born at Linneus, Maine, 1864, died at Hersey, August 30, 1907, a daughter of Orrin Mitchell, born 1848, a farmer in Moro, a Republican in politics. Her mother, Augusta (Hutchinson) Mitchell, died at Linneus in 1875. Children of Orrin Mitchell: 1. Laura, mentioned above. 2. John, born 1866; died at Argyle, 1912; married Eva Spencer, of Argyle, Maine; she died there in 1911. 3. Vernon, born at Linneus, 1868, died 1907, unmarried. 4. Clark, born at Oakfield, 1882, died at Merrill, 1905; was a farmer; married Evalina Rockwell, of New Brunswick; she married (second) Arthur Mitchell. Children of George Edgar Bates: 1. Ada, born at Hersey, July 9, 1890; married Leston Kennedy, born at Monticello, Maine; children:

Ray, born March 11, 1909; Rena, May 1, 1911; Leon, June 8, 1913. 2. Harold, born at Hersey, September 12, 1891, died November, 1897. 3. Graydon, born October 17, 1892. 4. Asa, born September, 1895. 5. Amos, born November 9, 1897. 6. Vane, born October 29, 1900. 7. Frank, born March 16, 1902. 8. Annie, born May 23, 1904.

The Grindle family settled on GRINDLE the Penobscot river before the revolutionary war, in which Reuben, Daniel and Ichabod Grindle were in Captain William Reed's company at Machias in 1777. William Grindle was in Captain John Lane's company, at the defence of Gloucester, November 1, 1775, to December 31 of that year. He was in the same company July to November, 1775, at Penobscot. In the census of 1790 John, Ichabod, Reuben and John Grindle Jr. were heads of families at Penobscot, Hancock county, Maine. In the adjacent town of Sedgwick, Maine, lived Joshua and William Grindle. These were brothers or closely related. Their descendants are now numerous in Maine and other states.

(II) William Grindle, son or nephew of William Grindle, was born about 1775 in Penobscot or vicinity. He had a son William, mentioned below.

(III) William (2) Grindle, son of William (1) Grindle, was born at South Penobscot, Maine, died there in 1884. He was a farmer all his active life. He was a member of the Baptist church. He was active in the temperance movement and prominent in the Knights of Good Templars. He was a member of the Society of Pilgrims. In early life he was a Whig in politics, but when the Whig party dissolved he became a Republican. He was state senator of Maine for two years, a member of the governor's council during the administration of Governor Dingley and of Governor Perham. He was for a number of years collector of customs for western Hancock county. He married Eliza Perkins, born at South Penobscot, Maine, in 1806, died there about 1886. He was a member of the Baptist church. Children, born at South Penobscot: 1. Jewett, a farmer, South Penobscot; married (first) ———, (second) Flora Leach; child by first wife: Eliza, married Frank Binder, resides in Pennsylvania; child by second wife: William, an electrician, served in the civil war, resides at Sound, Maine. 2. Augustus, farmer, South Penobscot; married Inez Perkins; he served four years in the civil war; children: Fred, died young; Herbert, farmer, South Penobscot. 3. Stillman, mariner, lost at sea. 4. Clara, resides at Sargentville; married

(first) ——— Leach, who was in the civil war, killed at the battle of Gettysburg; married (second) Elisha R. Bowden, of South Penobscot, a merchant and brick manufacturer; children by second marriage: Ellery, an attorney at Winterport, has been county attorney and district attorney of Waldo county; Wilma, resides at Medfield, a farmer; Vesta, died unmarried; Flora, graduate of the Castine Normal School, 1909, teacher at Hull, Massachusetts; Chandler, clerk, Sargentville, Maine. 5. Arthur M., mentioned below. 6. Lucius, married and has a son Stillman, stone cutter, South Penobscot.

(IV) Arthur M. Grindle, son of William (2) Grindle, was born at South Penobscot, Maine, in 1844. He was educated there in the public schools, and has followed farming there all his active life. In politics he was a Republican. He is a member of the Ancient Order of United Workmen. He married Ada A. Littlefield, born at Penobscot, Maine, 1854, and was educated there in the public schools. Nelson Littlefield, her father, was born in the vicinity of Penobscot, where he died in 1907, aged about eighty years. He was a farmer in Penobscot during the greater part of his life. In politics he was originally a Whig, later a Republican. By his first wife he had one child, Ada A. Littlefield, mentioned above. He married (second) Julia Leach, of South Penobscot, and had one child, Hattie Littlefield, who died unmarried. The Littlefields settled with the pioneers of Wells, Maine, and the family has been prominent in the state of Maine. Children of Arthur M. Grindle: 1. Son, died young. 2. Son, died young. 3. Lucius Merrill, born 1873; educated in the public schools of Penobscot; resides at South Penobscot, a carpenter; married Mabel Gray, of Blue Hill, Maine; children: Una, Amy, Joy, and one other daughter. 4. Nan J., born 1881; educated in the Penobscot schools, graduate of the Castine State Normal School, 1900; has taught school in Penobscot, Warren, Maine; Whitinsville, Massachusetts, and for the past five years at Haverhill, Massachusetts. 5. Thomas S., born August, 1885; superintendent of schools at Blue Hill, Brooklyn and Sedgwick, Maine; graduate of the State Normal School at Castine and the Coburn Classical Institute, Waterville, Maine, 1909, of Colby College, 1912, with the degree of Bachelor of Science; was principal of Penobscot schools one year and of the Baring high school, Baring, Maine, for one year, after leaving college. 6. Wade L., mentioned below.

(V) Wade L. Grindle, son of Arthur M. Grindle, was born at South Penobscot, Maine, October 19, 1888. He attended the public

schools of his native town, the George Stevens Academy, Blue Hill, from which he graduated in 1907, and Bates College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1913. In college he was active in the work of the Young Men's Christian Association, of which he was delegate to the Northfield conference. He was president of the Pierian Literary Society and of the Student Council. He was a member of the Parker Hall Association; charter member of the Politics Club, of which he was treasurer; member of the advisory board of the Athletic Association, and of the Intercollegiate Debating Team. He is a wearer of the Drew Medal. He was editor-in-chief of the *Mirror*, a college annual; was chairman of the class executive committee, assistant in oratory and senior exhibition speaker. He is now a member of Bates College Club. In politics he is independent. He is a member of the Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, of North Haven. He has been a school teacher in Franklin and Hancock and principal of the Caratunk high school one year; principal of the North Haven high school one year, and is at present principal of the high school at Easton, Maine.

Hugh Alley, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1608, and came to New England in 1635 in the ship "Abigail" from London. He gave his age as twenty-seven years. He came in the service of Henry Collins, and settled at Lynn, Massachusetts. He deposed in 1662 that he was aged about fifty-three. He owned land at Nahant. He died January 25, 1673. His will, dated January 2, 1673, proved July 2, 1673, bequeathed to wife Mary, son John and his children, grandchild Eleazer Lindsey, and to Martha Willis and her child Martha. Children, born at Lynn: Mary, January 6, 1641-42; John, November 30, 1646; Martha, July 31, 1649; Sarah, April 15, 1651; Hugh, October 15, 1653; Solomon, August 2, 1756, killed in King Philip's war; Hannah, June 1, 1661; Jacob, September 5, 1663.

(II) Hugh (2) Alley, son of Hugh (1) Alley, was born at Lynn, October 15, 1653. He resided before his marriage with the widow of Richard Rooten, of Lynn. He was a weaver by trade. He married, December 8, 1681, Rebecca Hood. His estate was divided by his widow Rebecca and his children in 1712. Children: Solomon, born October 11, 1682; Jacob, January 28, 1683; Eleazer, November 1, 1686; Hannah, August 16, 1689; Richard, July 31, 1691; Joseph, June 22, 1693; Benjamin, February 24, 1694-95; Samuel, mentioned below.

(III) Samuel Alley, son of Hugh (2) Alley, resided at Lynn. He was a housewright and fisherman. He married, December 12, 1728, Abigail Bassett, who died November 2, 1767. Children: Hugh, born September 5, 1729; Sarah, May 28, 1732; Rebecca, December 31, 1742; Samuel, a Quaker, was living in Lynn, 1763, a shipwright by trade, removed to Bristol, Lincoln county, Maine, married, July 16, 1758, Deborah Breed, (second) January 12, 1774, Sarah Lincoln, daughter of Benjamin Lincoln. Samuel Alley contested the will of his wife's father in 1796. He was then of Boothbay, Maine. In 1790 we find as heads of families at Boothbay, according to the census, John, John Jr., Ephraim, Samuel and Joshua.

(IV) Joshua Alley, believed to be son of Samuel Alley, settled with Samuel Alley Jr. at Boothbay, Maine. He was a corporal in the revolution in 1775. Ephraim Alley, a brother or near relative, was also a soldier in the revolution, enlisting for three years in 1780. William Alley and John Alley Jr. were in the war of 1812 from Boothbay. John Alley Sr. was of Boothbay and probably another brother of Joshua.

(V) Alexander Alley, son of Joshua Alley, was born in Hancock (formerly Lincoln) county, Maine, probably at Boothbay, about 1792. He died at Bridgewater about 1875. He was a farmer, a Democrat in politics, and a pensioner of the war of 1812. He married ——— Gray, who was born at Brooksville, Maine, and died at Masardis. Children: 1. Joshua, died at Orland, Maine; married Mary Harper, of Mount Desert, Maine. 2. Nathaniel Cushing, mentioned below. 3. Jason, a mariner, last heard of at Sydney, Australia. 4. Alexander, a miller and lumberman in Oregon; married Annette Bean, of Presque Isle; he served in the civil war. 5. George, a jobber at Frankfort, Maine; married Augusta Haswell, of Monroe. 6. John, died at Frankfort, a stone quarryman; married ——— West. 7. Martin, resides at North Eldreth, Maine, a farmer. 8. Margaret, resides at Nohomid, Washington; married Alonzo York, of Monroe, a farmer. 9. Louisa, died at Orland, Maine; married Samuel Gray. 10. Sarah, resides at Frankfort; married Willard Clark, a stone cutter and farmer. 11. Elizabeth, resides at Mapleton; married Henry Braley, a farmer, of Mapleton. 12. Deborah died in Surrey, Maine; married Addison Cunningham, of Surrey, a farmer. There were six other children, eighteen in all.

(VI) Nathaniel Cushing Alley, son of Alexander Alley, was born at Orland, Maine, March 25, 1830, and died at Wade, Maine, April 29,

1908. He attended the public schools and studied medicine at Bucksport in the office of Dr. Jonathan Henderson. He had a farm at Sheridan Plantation, Maine, for a time, and afterward practiced medicine in Aroostook county. He removed to Wade, Maine, but died three weeks after locating there. He was in early life a Democrat, afterward a Republican. He married Nancy Jane Harper, who was born at Mount Desert Island, Maine, October 11, 1831, and died at Castle Hill, July 17, 1899. She was a pious woman, a model wife and mother, Thomas Harper, her father, was born at Mt. Desert and died at Blue Hill, Maine, about 1868. He was a sea captain. He married ——— Irish, a descendant of General Irish, of the revolutionary army. She died at Blue Hills. Children of Thomas Harper: 1. Nicholas, a farmer, died at North Penobscot, Maine. 2. James, a farmer, died at North Penobscot. 3. Charles, died at Waltham, Maine. 4. Lemuel, drowned at Surrey, when a young man. 5. Nancy Jane, married Nathaniel Cushing Alley, mentioned above. 6. Hannah, married William Mace, farmer and lumberman. 7. Margaret, married George Crosby Deaam. Children of Nathaniel Cushing Alley: 1. Nathaniel Eldad, born October, 1855; expressman; married Rebecca Bragg, of Braggville, Maine, (second) Mrs. Mary Hunt; they reside in Allston, Massachusetts. 2. Lemuel, June 2, 1857; married (first) Mandaney Clendennon, of Castle Hill, (second) Mrs. Melli Walton, widow of Alexander Walton, of Caribou; he is a merchant in Holden, Maine. 3. Elihu Sanford, March 2, 1859; married (first) Hattie McAlpin, widow of James, (second) Kate Hartley, of New Brunswick; farmer of Castle Hill. 4. Llewellyn Pratt, July, 1861; married Etta Hazleton, of Hancock, Maine; a farmer and trader at Dedham, Maine. 5. Frank, February 10, 1865; died May 17, 1887, unmarried. 6. Georgia Ellen, January 11, 1867; married William Stairs, of New Brunswick, (second) Heber Kinney, of Swanville, Maine, where they reside; he is a farmer and trader in hides, etc. 7. George Oscar, mentioned below. 8. Sophia Jane, July 11, 1871; married Elias King, now of Jackson, Maine. 9. Calvin, February 20, 1873, died at Sheridan, Maine, May, 1877. 10. Mary, May 11, 1875; married Samuel Jakins, of Waterville, a farmer at Skowhegan.

(VII) George Oscar Alley, son of Nathaniel Cushing Alley, was born at Winterville, Maine, March 6, 1869. He received his early education in the public schools. He assisted his father on the farm in summer and worked as a lumberman in winter until he was twenty years old. After he left home he continued in

the same vocations until 1890, when he bought a farm in Castle Hill. About the same time he bought another farm in Sheridan, and in 1912 he bought a farm in Wade Plantation, where he now resides. The three farms aggregate four hundred acres, of which one hundred and fifty acres are under cultivation and the remainder is good timber growth. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Adventist church, and of Hope Lodge, No. 181, of Washburn, of the Orangemen, of which he has been worthy master for the past three years; of Castle Hill Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He married, at Castle Hill, November 5, 1893, Carrie Ida Turner, who was born at Castle Hill, July 1, 1877. She is a member of the Advent Christian church, and Castle Hill Grange. Preserved Brayton Turner, her father, was born in York county, Maine, July 9, 1843, and died at Castle Hill, December 27, 1905. He worked at the trade of cooper in Levant and Bangor, Maine, and was afterward a farmer in Castle Hill, where he died. In politics Mr. Turner was a Republican, and he served the town as road commissioner and supervisor of schools. He was a member of the Grand Army Post of Mapleton. He enlisted in 1861 and served fourteen months, then reënlisted and served another year in a Maine regiment. He took part in the battles of Fredericksburg and Port Hudson, and in one engagement was shot through the leg. He married Abbie Jane Simpson. She resides in Castle Hill. She was born in York county, February 16, 1845. She is a member of the Advent Christian church. Children: 1. Walter Herbert, born 1864; married Hattie Mardin, of Castle Hill; he operates a threshing machine and resides at Castle Hill. 2. Wilmer Frank Turner, born September, 1866; married Phoebe Cox, of New Brunswick, and resides at Castle Hill. 3. Vina Estelle Turner, born 1868; married James Frank Carter, a farmer of Mapleton. 4. Lillian Isabelle Turner, born in 1870; married Lemuel Waldo Carter, of Mapleton, a farmer of that town. 5. Charles Nelson, at Castle Hill, 1872, died there aged ten years. 6. Carrie Ida Turner, married George Oscar Alley, mentioned above. 7. Lizzie Inez, twin of the preceding, married Whitfield Hanson, a stone mason of Mapleton. 8. Leo Scott Turner, born May 26, 1882, at Castle Hill; married Maude Esterbrook, of Blaine, Maine, he is a farmer at Castle Hill. 9. Twin of Leo, died at birth. Horatio Turner, father of Preserved Brayton Turner, was born in England and settled in York county, Maine, where he was a pioneer farmer. He married Sally Call. Their children: 1. Jackson Turner, a cooper, died at Bangor. 2.

Charles Turner, a cooper, died at Hermon. 3. Preserved Brayton, mentioned above. 4. Adaline Turner, married James Breckett, of Hermon, a farmer there. 5. Sarah Turner, died at Bangor; married James Hodgdon. 6. David Turner, a cooper. The order of birth is not known.

Children of George Oscar Alley: 1. Brayton Calvin, born April 12, 1895. 2. Eva Estelle, January 1, 1897. 3. Inez Ida, June 2, 1899. 4. Inza Nancy, February 19, 1901. 5. Georgia Ellen, July 7, 1902. 6. Vina Isabel, October 17, 1904. 7. George Walter, October 10, 1907. 8. Doris Caroline, March 27, 1909. 9. Ada, February 24, 1912.

According to the history of HOPKINS Sheepscoot and Newcastle, Maine, this family of Hopkins was from Ireland, though the family was doubtless originally from England.

(I) Solomon Hopkins, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England or the North of Ireland, died in 1761. He settled in Newcastle before 1735 and had Lot No. 12, one hundred acres, afterwards owned by Samuel Kennedy and later by Washington Houdlette. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war in 1761. David Hopkins, of Newcastle, was appointed administrator of his estate, September 11, 1761. The inventory by Benjamin Woolbridge, John Cunningham and Samuel Nichols, November 11, 1761, amounted to one hundred and fifty pounds. The court issued an order regarding the real estate, September 4, 1765. In probate of his estate the children of his son William and of his son Solomon are mentioned. William is mentioned below. Solomon had children, David and Mary Wood.

(II) William Hopkins, son of Solomon Hopkins, was born 1710-20. In 1736 he received Lot No. 10, one of the Tappan lots of Newcastle, one hundred acres, afterward owned by John Holmes. According to the history of Newcastle he was taken prisoner by the Indians and did in Canada. He died before 1761, when his father died. His farm was afterward owned by Washington Houdlette. According to his father's probate records his children were Solomon, Mary, Martha, Agnes and Jennet. Martha (Patty) married Samuel Kennedy; Jennet (Jenny) married David Soames. William and David Hopkins were petitioners for the incorporation of Newcastle, May 25, 1750. Mary, widow of William Hopkins, was appointed administratrix, September 22, 1761, Peter Paterson and Robert Cochran, sureties. She was appointed guardian of her children, Solomon, Mary, Martha, Agnes, Jennet. The inventory was dated

November 18, 1761. Subsequently she married, before October 4, 1763, when her account was filed, Hugh Holmes. There was probably also a William, son of David. In 1790, at Balltown, Lincoln county, William, William J. and Solomon Hopkins were heads of families; another Solomon was living at Newcastle and a third at Pepperillboro, Maine.

(III) Solomon (2) Hopkins, son of William Hopkins, was born about 1750. He was a soldier in the revolution. He was in Captain Israel Davis' company, June 1, 1776, to December 5, at the defence of Boothbay. He was sentinel in Captain Richard Hodge's company, Colonel William Jones' regiment, and his name is on the list of men who assisted in the recapture of the ship "Gruel" from the "Rainbow," September 10, 1777. He was of Newcastle (sometimes called of Jefferson) in the Third Lincoln County Regiment for the Continental army engaged for Salisbury, joined Captain Israel Davis' company, Colonel Wigglesworth's regiment, enlisting for three years. He was private in Captain Woodbridge's company, Colonel Calvin Smith's regiment (formerly Wigglesworth's), February 3, 1777, to December 31, 1779. He was on many payrolls in Wigglesworth's regiment. In 1778 he was at Valley Forge, at Camp Greenwich in June, 1778, and at Providence in October, 1778. He was in the same regiment in 1779. He made a deposition, December 24, 1821, when he was living in Jefferson, Kennebec county, aged seventy-two years, stating that he enlisted in February or March, 1777, in Captain Davis' company, Colonel Wigglesworth's, afterward Colonel Sprout's, regiment, and served until February, 1780, being discharged at West Point, and asked for money still due him, naming Ebenezer Billings as attorney to receive it. His claim was certified to by Captain Henry Sewall, of Colonel Sprout's regiment, stating that Hopkins was at the taking of Burgoyne in the Rhode Island campaign. Other service credited to Solomon Hopkins indicates that there was another of the same name in Lincoln county, and the census of 1790 proves that there were two of the name there. The other Solomon may have been a son of Henry Hopkins, son of Solomon, grandson of Solomon (I). The history of Sheepscot mentions another early settler, Christopher Hopkins, who came there about the same time as Solomon and his family, and he came from Devonshire, England. It is possible that the families were related. According to the family records Solomon Hopkins was born in April, 1757, died December 25, 1813. If these dates are correct, the David Hopkins who made the affidavit in 1821 was the son of David, and part of the

revolutionary record given above belongs to him.

Solomon Hopkins married Esther Plummer, born in October, 1764, died March 6, 1846. Children: 1. David, born July 17, 1785, died 1855. 2. Bedford, born August 27, 1786; married —; children: Harriet, Sarah Jane, Roxanna, Mary Ann, Seth, Eli. 3. James, born March 5, 1787, died 1873. 4. Solomon, born October 23, 1789. 5. John, October 17, 1791. 6. Samuel, born March 17, 1793. 7. William, born April 18, 1795, died November 13, 1869; married —; children: William Jr., Nancy, Sarah, and three others. 8. Robert, mentioned below. 9. Alexander, born April 18, 1798. 10. Lewis, born September 9, 1799, died in Worcester, Massachusetts; married —; children: Lewis Jr. and Eveline. 11. Daniel, born February 24, 1801; moved to Aroostook Junction, New Brunswick; a farmer and lumberman; married —; children: William, resides in Aroostook Junction; John S. and Daniel, of Aroostook Junction; Hannah, married Albert Brewer, a bridge builder of Woodstock, New Brunswick; James, Robert, Edward, Mary Jane, Sarah and Elizabeth. 12. Josiah, born April 29, 1803. 13. Jane, born December 26, 1804. 14. Esther, born September 28, 1806. 15. Sarah, born June 13, 1808. 16. Nancy, born November 12, 1810.

(IV) Robert Hopkins, son of Solomon (2) Hopkins, was born in North Newcastle, Maine, October 29, 1796, died in Washington, December 18, 1882. He was a farmer there all his active life. He married Mary Montgomery, born February 28, 1795, died November 14, 1874. Children: Margaret Elizabeth, born January 19, 1821, died September 1, 1868. 2. Irene Ann, born July 17, 1822, died March 12, 1875. 3. Daniel, mentioned below. 4. Mary Jane, born August 6, 1825, died July 1, 1826. 5. Josiah Lewis, born July 18, 1827; died October 17, 1864. 6. Solomon E., born October 29, 1829, died October 14, 1911.

(V) Daniel Hopkins, son of Robert Hopkins, was born at Whitefield, Maine, March 20, 1824, died at Fort Fairfield, February 14, 1909. He enlisted in 1861 in the Sixteenth Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry, and served to the end of the war. He was wounded in the battle of the Wilderness, being shot in the jaw. After the war he followed farming in Fort Fairfield to the end of his life. In politics he was independent. He married Hannah J. Newhall, born at Whitefield, June 20, 1831, Maine, died at Fort Fairfield, November 20, 1912. Children: 1. William, born January 16, 1857, died June 11, 1863. 2. Lillian K., born June 22, 1860, died November 8, 1886; mar-

ried William H. Boynton, a farmer of Skowhegan; children: Hannah, born April 16, 1883, a graduate of Colby College; William H. Jr., born October 20, 1885, a farmer at Mercer, Maine. 3. James R., mentioned below. 4. Eben Solomon, mentioned below. 5. Mattie E., born in Fort Fairfield, May 10, 1870; she was educated in the public schools of that town and graduated from the high school in 1891; she afterward took a course in Bucksport Seminary, graduating from that institution in 1896; since that time she has been teaching in the public schools of Maine and New Hampshire; for the past fourteen years she has been connected with the public schools of Fort Fairfield, and for four years of that time she served acceptably as superintendent; she is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. 6. Minnie E., born March 31, 1873, died November 28, 1876.

Hannah J. (Newhall) Hopkins traced her ancestry to William Mullens, who, accompanied by his wife, son Joseph, and daughter Priscilla, came over in the "Mayflower" in 1620. William Mullens, his wife and son died during the first year. Priscilla married John Alden in 1621 or 1623, and they were the parents of eleven children. John Alden was hired by Mr. Mullens as a cooper. David Alden, second child of John Alden, was born in 1635, died in 1719; married Mary Southworth. Benjamin Alden, son of David and Mary Alden, married Hannah ——. David Alden, born in 1717, son of Benjamin and Hannah Alden, married Elizabeth Thorndike in 1750. To them were born nine children. Rebecca Alden, daughter of David Alden, was born September 17, 1762. Rebecca Alden married Henry Pendleton. They had thirteen children. They moved to Northport, Maine. Judith Pendleton, daughter of Henry Pendleton, married Thomas Jefferson Witherly. Their children were: David, Betsy, Henry, William, Rebecca, James, Amos, John, Erastus. Rebecca Witherly, daughter of Thomas J. Witherly, married (first) a man named Bowles, and (second) James Newhall. Their children were: Harriet, Hannah J., Katherine, Eben, James, Margaret and Lois. Hannah J. Newhall, daughter of James Newhall, married Daniel Hopkins.

(VI) James R. Hopkins, son of Daniel Hopkins, was born at Fort Fairfield, Maine, September 30, 1862. He attended the public schools of his native town. At the age of sixteen he left home and went to New Hampshire. He followed farming and lumbering in New Hampshire and Maine until he came of age. In 1885 he entered into partnership with his brother, Eben S. Hopkins, and bought

a farm, and in the following year engaged in the meat and provision business. In 1888 the firm added a grocery store to their undertakings. They have been very successful in business, and are among the foremost merchants in the county. During the past ten years the firm has dealt extensively in horses, lumber, automobiles and other merchandise, also real estate. In politics Mr. Hopkins is a Progressive. He is a member of the Methodist church, and of Eastern Frontier Lodge, No. 112, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, in which he has been junior and senior warden. He is also a member of Garfield Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, and of Aroostook Council, Royal and Select Masters, of Presque Isle. He is a member of Aroostook Valley Grange, No. 485, Patrons of Husbandry.

He married, at Fort Fairfield, Annie Maynard, born at Fort Fairfield, April 16, 1866. Her parents moved to Clearfield, Pennsylvania, when she was six years old and remained there seven years, and she attended the public schools there. In 1879 the family returned to Fort Fairfield, where she completed her education. She is a member of the Methodist church, of Goodwill Chapter, No. 85, Order of the Eastern Star, in which she has held office, and of Aroostook Valley Grange. The children of James R. and Annie (Maynard) Hopkins were: 1. Lillian Katherine, born October 21, 1887; married Charles H. Abbott, of Presque Isle, August 20, 1913; child, Katherine Hopkins, born May 22, 1914. 2. Hannah Margaret, born December 31, 1889; married Allen A. Sharp, of Presque Isle, April 4, 1912; child, Elizabeth Alden, born March 7, 1913. 3. Mattie Edna, born December 30, 1891, met death by drowning, December 1, 1909. 4. Louis E., born August 16, 1901. 5. Helen Irene, born November 14, 1907.

Robert Maynard, Mrs. Hopkins' father, born in March, 1820, died at Mars Hill, April 25, 1884, was a harnessmaker by trade and afterward a farmer at Mars Hill, at Fort Fairfield, at Clearfield, Pennsylvania, and finally at Fort Fairfield, where he died. In politics he was a Republican. In religion he was a member of the Baptist church, and fraternally he was a Mason. He served through the civil war and was severely wounded in the leg at the battle of Gettysburg. After recovering he returned to his regiment and continued in the service to the end of the war. He married Phoebe Clark, who was born in January, 1825, died at Fort Fairfield, January 24, 1886. She was a member of the Baptist church.

(VI) Eben Solomon Hopkins, son of Daniel Hopkins, and brother of James R. Hopkins, was born at Fort Fairfield, Maine, May 9,

1865, and was educated there in the public schools. At the age of sixteen years he entered the employ of E. Merritt & Sons of Houlton, Maine, and continued there until 1885, when he formed a partnership with his brother, James R. Hopkins, as described above. He has large farming interests. His firm has the largest business in meat, groceries and their other lines of any house in this part of the state. He is a director and secretary of the board, and member of the discount committee of the Fort Fairfield National Bank. He is administrator of the estate of his uncle, Solomon E. Hopkins, of Cooper's Mills, Maine.

He married, October 18, 1898, at Andover, New Brunswick, Kate Rainsford Watson, born at Andover, July 21, 1865. She is a communicant of St. Paul's Episcopal Church. She is a daughter of Samuel Watson. Her grandfather was George Watson, who had three sons: George, William, Samuel, mentioned below. Samuel Watson was born in Ireland, came to America when a young man, and settled at Andover, Victoria county, New Brunswick. He was a tailor by trade. He was one of the first settlers of Andover, where he had a farm of one hundred acres, on which he lived all his life. He married Jane Kerrigan, of the North of Ireland, in St. John, New Brunswick. Children: 1. William, single, deceased; was a trader. 2. Sarah, unmarried, resides in Andover. 3. Mary Ann, married Andrew Rainsford, and had Mary H. and Kate, deceased. 4. John, married Mrs. Kate L. Hammond; resides in Houlton, Maine. 5. Samuel, died young. 6. Samuel James, deceased; married Augusta Philbrick; children: Carey, deceased, Pansy and Geneva. 7. Margaret, married John Russell. 8. George T., married Nellie Thompson, of Toronto; resides in Winnipeg; children: Frank, Lee, Harry, Ruth. 9. Henry, unmarried, lives in Seattle. 10. Peter, unmarried, resides in Houlton, Maine. 11. Frank, deceased. 12. Kate R., married Eben S. Hopkins, mentioned above. Children of Eben S. and Kate R. (Watson) Hopkins, all born at Fort Fairfield: 1. Sarah, born May 4, 1900. 2. Mary, twin of Sarah. 3. Ruth, born December 18, 1904.

BROWN Rev. Ebenezer Brown was born in Sharon, Massachusetts, September 1, 1771, died at East Wilton, Maine, March 27, 1838. He lived in East Wilton, where he was buried. He married, January 25, 1797, Hannah Billings, born in Sharon, November 2, 1776, died at East Wilton, May 29, 1852. He was a Free Will Baptist minister. Children, born in East Wilton,

order of birth not known: 1. Mary, died at Wilton; married Elisha Eaton, of Wilton, a farmer. 2. Harriet, died at Dover, Maine; married Oscar Woodward, of Dover, a farmer. 3. Betsey, died at East Wilton; married Luther Cheney, of Wilton, a farmer. 4. James, mentioned below. 5. Bradish, died in Massachusetts; a carpenter; married (first) Elzina ———, (second) Harriet Fox. 6. Curtis, died at Boston, unmarried; a merchant tailor.

(II) James Brown, son of Rev. Ebenezer Brown, was born in Wilton, Maine, June 24, 1808, died at Patten, Maine, May 30, 1872. He received his education in the public school at Wilton, and became a farmer at Dayton Plantation, later called Hersey, Aroostook county, Maine. He lived on this farm over thirty years before retiring from active work. In politics he was a Democrat, and served many years as justice of the peace, also serving as a member of the school board, as road commissioner, as assessor, and for many years as selectman. He married Mary Ann Russell, at Weld, Maine, February 18, 1835. She was born at Weld, October 11, 1813, died at Island Falls, Maine, in April, 1903. Children: 1. Nancy, born January 22, 1837, in Weld; married Samuel T. Sewall, born in Farmington, Maine, November 30, 1826, died in Island Falls, March 13, 1913, a lumberman and farmer; she lives at Island Falls; children: Mary Anna, born at Island Falls, June 3, 1858, died October 3, 1862; Levi, born at Dayton Plantation, November 4, 1860, died at Island Falls, October, 1862; Rebecca A., born February 18, 1862, in Island Falls, married Fred S. Alexander, of North Harpswell, and they live at Island Falls. 2. Lucia A., born at Weld, June 27, 1839, died at Island Falls, October, 1862, unmarried. 3. James Franklin, born June 24, 1843, died at Island Falls in 1896; married May Emma Pratt, of Crystal, Maine. 4. Charles Russell, mentioned below. 5. Mary Eaton, born at Dayton Plantation, February 24, 1853, died at Island Falls, October, 1862.

(III) Charles Russell Brown, son of James Brown, was born at Dayton Plantation, Aroostook county, Maine, August 30, 1845. He attended the public schools at Dayton Plantation and at Island Falls. At the age of seventeen years he went to work on a farm at Dayton Plantation and remained there for two years. Dayton Plantation is now the town of Hersey. Mr. Brown enlisted, January 4, 1864, at Bangor, Maine, in Company L, First Maine Heavy Artillery, one of the famous regiments of the civil war. He was continuously under fire at the siege of Petersburg from May 18, 1864, to June 19 following. Of eighteen hundred men in this regiment, only three hundred

remained after the desperate charge of June 18. The others were killed, wounded or taken prisoners. Mr. Brown was wounded at Petersburg, March 25, 1865, and incapacitated for a fortnight. He was in engagements continuously to the time of General Lee's surrender. He was mustered out with his regiment September 11, 1865. After his military service, Mr. Brown became a lumberman in Maine, continuing until 1882, when he established a restaurant in Patten, Maine, where he had made his home since 1866. From 1882 to 1890 he was an itinerant merchant, traveling through the surrounding towns with his wares. From 1890 to 1892 he had a store in Patten. He sold out in 1892 and went to Kitchi, Michigan, where he became proprietor of a hotel, which shortly afterward was destroyed by fire. He then became proprietor of a hotel at Kenton, Michigan, continuing until 1895, when he returned to Patten, Maine. For two years he was guide to hunters in the Maine woods. From 1897 to 1903 he was a potato buyer for wholesale houses. During the next four years his health was poor and he pursued no regular vocation. In 1907 he was appointed rural mail carrier on Route 2 of Patten, a position that he has since filled. He is well known and highly esteemed in the community.

In politics he is a Progressive, formerly a Republican. He has been tax collector of Patten for three years; road commissioner three years. He attends the Congregational church. He is an ex-member of the Orangemen of Patten and is a member of the Ancient Order of United Workmen of Patten; Katahdin Lodge, No. 97, Free and Accepted Masons, of Patten, of which he is past master; Pomola Lodge, No. 98, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Patten, of which he is past noble grand; Edwin S. Rogers Post, No. 114, Grand Army of the Republic, of Patten, of which he has been commander for the past ten years.

Mr. Brown married, July 6, 1872, Clara Belle Palmer, in Patten. She was born in Patten, June 27, 1849, and educated in the public schools and Patten Academy. She taught school in Aroostook and Penobscot counties in thirteen different schools before her marriage. She attends the Congregational church. She is a member of the Woman's Relief Corps of Patten and of Ideal Lodge of Rebekah, No. 93, of Patten, of which she is past noble grand. She is also a member of Katahdin Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, of Patten, of which she was one of the founders and charter members and of which she has been conductress (see Palmer II). Children, all born in Patten: 1. Curtis, born May 30, 1874; married Adela Blethen, of Linneus,

Maine; he is manager of an electric railway at Fargo, North Dakota; children: Charles, born May 24, 1895; Marjorie, September 8, 1900. 2. Hadley F., born May 23, 1877; married, February 24, 1904, Lena M. McKinney, born in Patten; he is chief machinist in a shipyard at North Weymouth, Massachusetts; children: Dorothy, born July 23, 1905, at Patten; Carroll, January 11, 1909, at Quincy. 3. Eva May, born November 3, 1883; married, December 5, 1906, Clifford V. Grindal, born at Blue Hill, Maine; he is a jeweler in Patten. 4. Ada Mary, born February 6, 1885; married, February 25, 1906, at Patten, Henry G. Bither; he is a barber, living in Denver, Colorado; child, Stanley Earl, born at Patten, October 8, 1906.

(The Palmer Line).

(I) Jonathan Palmer is believed to have been born in Wakefield, New Hampshire, in 1785, died in Patten, Maine, December, 1877. He settled in Patten about 1829, and was a farmer there the remainder of his life. In politics he was a Whig and later a Republican. He married Mehitabel Watson, born about 1787, died at Wakefield, New Hampshire, October 30, 1829. Children, born in Wakefield: 1. Offin B., mentioned below. 2. Amanda, died at North Chesterville, Maine; married Solomon Reed, a farmer in Patten. 3. Harriet, died in Patten; married Nelson Darling, brother of Louise M. Darling, who married Offin B. Palmer; he was from Passadumkeag, and was a well-to-do farmer in Patten. 4. James, died in Patten; a farmer; married Mary Dean Darling, sister of Louise M. Darling. 5. Mary, died near Weston, Maine; married Joel Foss, of Weston, a farmer; he was a Democrat, being prominent in political life, a member of the legislature. 6. Clara, died at Wilmington, North Carolina; married James Springer, of Weston, a mill owner in the south. 7. Jonathan, died at Patten; a farmer; married Evaline Bowers, of Patten. 8. Augustus, died at Patten; farmer; married Sarah Darling, sister of Louise M. Darling. 9. Edwin, died at Patten; farmer; married Elizabeth Craig, of Patten.

(II) Offin B. Palmer, son of Jonathan Palmer, was born in Wakefield, New Hampshire, October 30, 1808, died in Patten, Maine, February 27, 1884. He received his education in the Wakefield public schools, and came to Patten when a young man. He was a farmer. In politics he was a Republican, and attended the Methodist Episcopal church. He belonged to the Sons of Temperance. He married, November 4, 1842, in Patten, Louise M. Darling, born in Passadumkeag, Maine, July 28, 1824, died January 4, 1903, in Patten. She was a

devoted member of the Methodist Episcopal church. Children, born in Patten: 1. Frances Marian, born November 13, 1843, died May 13, 1846. 2. Sarah Albina, born December 14, 1845; married, July 3, 1863, Lorenzo W. Hackett, in Patten; he was born in Biddeford, Maine, where they live. 3. Mary Edwina, born October 25, 1847; married, July 7, 1868, Hadley Fairfield, of Houlton, Maine, where he was register of deeds for many years; she lives at the home of Charles Russell Brown. 4. Clara Belle, born June 27, 1849; married Charles Russell Brown, July 6, 1872 (see Brown III). 5. Arthur Bowman, born August 26, 1851; lives at Biddeford, unmarried; a liveryman. 6. Maria Louise, born January 1, 1854, died in Patten, October 27, 1862. 7. James Wesley, born August 9, 1856, died in Patten, August 5, 1868. 8. Lee Offin, born November 13, 1858, died December, 1909; married, July 25, 1887, Minnie Belle Crommett, of Mount Chase, Maine; she lives in Waterville, Maine; he was a farmer, lumberman, and hotel proprietor in Patten. 9. Cassius Elbert, born March 21, 1862; married, July 1, 1903, in Presque Isle, Annie M. Libbey, of Patten; they live in Saco, Maine; he is a farmer. 10. Winthrop Watson, born July 5, 1864; married, November 13, 1885, in Patten, Hattie Mary Willey, of Hersey, Maine; they live in Saco on a farm. 11. Edith Louise, born April 19, 1870, died at Patten, May 22, 1885.

BLACKDEN John Blackden was born in Anson, Maine, probably in 1795, died in Carmel, Maine, in 1882. He was a cobbler by trade, remaining some years in Anson, and then moving to Carmel, where he followed his trade until his death. He married (first) Martha Blagden, who died at Anson. He married (second) Rachel Jones, who died in Carmel. Children by first wife: 1. Angeline, married Hiram Getchell. 2. Susan, died young. Children by second wife: 3. Napoleon B., mentioned below. 4. John, died in Everett, Massachusetts; married Submit Cookson, born 1833, of Greenfield, Maine, and she lives in Everett, aged eighty years. 5. Corydon, died in Etna, Maine; enlisted in 1861 in Sixth Maine Heavy Artillery and served three years and nine months; worked in Boston; married Charlotte Kendall, of Skowhegan, Maine. 6. Owen, died in St. Louis, Missouri; railroad conductor; married Ella ———. 7. Amelia, died in Carmel, Maine; married Ansten Mills, of Newport, Maine, who died in California. 8. Ethan A., lives in Boston; retired from rubber goods business; married Ella Whitney. 9. Goff, lives at South Etna, a farmer; served three years

nine months in Sixth Maine Heavy Artillery; married (first) Annie Day, of Carmel, and had Jennie, married Frank Otis, and Lydia, married Benjamin Otis; married (second) Ella Morrison, of Exeter, Maine.

(II) Napoleon B. Blackden, son of John Blackden, was born in Madison, Maine, March 5, 1823, died in Dexter, Maine, July 4, 1897. Until May 2, 1880, he was a farmer in South Etna, Maine. At that time he purchased a farm in Mars Hill, Maine, and moved there, selling his farm in South Etna. He resided at Mars Hill the remainder of his life, and lived the last fourteen years with his son, Owen E. Blackden, retiring from active work. In politics he was a Republican, and he held the offices of road commissioner and of school agent. He was a member of the Christian church. He married Lydia W. Cookson, born in Greenfield, Maine, May 18, 1835, and who now lives with her son, Owen E. Blackden, mentioned below (see Cookson II). Children, born in Etna: 1. Rachel M., born March 13, 1854; married Alden Sylvester, of Etna, and they live at Blaine, Maine, on their farm; children: Ada, Herbert Wilson, Fred, Arthur, Alice, Pearl, Lena, Don, Iva, Lila. 2. Arvella F., born April 13, 1856; married James Roundlet, of Etna, who died at Kittery, Maine; was a farmer; she lives at Portsmouth, New Hampshire, with her son, the only child, Amos, an attorney, who has been in engineer department of Portsmouth navy yard for sixteen years. 3. Owen E., mentioned below. 4. Lillian, born November 25, 1860, died February, 1906; married W. F. Glidden, of Etna, who owns fine farm at Mars Hill; children: Alta, Marian, Annie, Ruby, Ora, Alden, Alpha, Selma. 5. George Franklin, born December 26, 1862; married Emma Smith, of Mars Hill, where they live; children: Oliver O., Lydia, Clyde, Ray, Edna, Velma. 6. Fred, born 1868; married Stella Fulton, of Mars Hill, where they live; he is a contractor and builder; children: Edith, Leon, Dale. 7. Irene, born September 29, 1874; married Norman Margerson, of Mars Hill; no children.

(III) Owen E. Blackden, son of Napoleon B. Blackden, was born in Etna, Maine, August 11, 1858. He attended the public schools there until he was sixteen years old. He then began to learn the blacksmith trade at Solon, Maine. He followed his trade there and at Skowhegan, Maine, until 1885. He became the proprietor of the Lancey House at Pittsfield, Maine, in October, 1886, and conducted it until he sold out in February, 1891. In the December previous he had bought the Exchange Hotel at Dexter, Maine, and after conducting it for ten years he leased it for six years and then sold

it. After retiring from the hotel business he followed farming at Dexter. In 1902 he engaged in the heating and plumbing business in Dexter and followed it for seven years. He then returned to his trade of blacksmith and conducted the T. D. Forrest farm at Dexter. He opened the Presque Isle House, and this hotel has already become the best hostelry between Van Buren and Bangor, Maine. In politics he is a Republican. He has been selectman of Dexter for two years, assessor two years and overseer of the poor for the same length of time. For seven years he was a member of the board of fire engineers and for six years on the sewer committee of the town. For many years he has been on the Republican town and county committees. He resigned from the county committee in 1913. He is a member of the Free Will Baptist church, of which he has been a trustee and director. He is a member of Dexter Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, and Dexter Chapter, Royal Arch Masons. He joined the Carabasset Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Skowhegan, January 26, 1881, and is past noble grand. He was transferred to Plymouth Lodge, of Dexter, in 1907. He is also a member of the Knights of Pythias, of Dexter, and of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, of Bangor. He joined Parmenas Encampment, January 26, 1881.

Mr. Blackden married, January 6, 1877, at Athens, Maine, Ada C. Cleveland, born at Athens, November 12, 1858, and was educated in the Athens Academy. She is a member of the Order of the Eastern Star and of Martha Washington Rebekah Lodge, of Dexter, and of the Free Will Baptist church. William H. Cleveland, her father, was born in 1835 at Fairfield, Maine, died at Athens in 1901. He was a carpenter. He married Mary Wing, born at Athens. Children of William H. Cleveland: 1. Ada C., married Owen E. Blackden, mentioned above. 2. Edward, a carpenter of Waterville; married ——— Davis. 3. William, a weaver of Dexter; married Edna Keten, of Dexter. 4. Delmont, married Kate Ross, of Presque Isle, Maine; he is proprietor of the Exchange Hotel. Elijah Cleveland, father of William H. Cleveland, was born at Fairfield in 1816, died at Athens in 1893. Children of Owen E. Blackden: 1. Edna C., born at Pittsfield, September 29, 1888, died aged six months. 2. Vesta L., born at Pittsfield, January 6, 1891; graduate of the Dexter high school, member of Martha Washington Rebekah Lodge. 3. Vera May, born at Dexter, December 11, 1892; member of the Free Will Baptist church and Martha Washington Lodge. 4. Bernice C., born at Dexter, July 20, 1894;

member of Martha Washington Lodge. 5. Owen Edward, born at Dexter, May 17, 1896. 6. Glen, born at Dexter, November 25, 1898, died there December 6, 1904.

(The Cookson Line).

(I) Joseph Cookson was born in Belmont, Maine, about 1777, died in Greenfield, Maine, in 1849. He was a farmer in Greenfield. He married ———, probably Hopkins, who died at Milford, Maine. Children, order of birth not given: 1. Abram, mentioned below. 2. Benjamin, married Jane ———, died in Costigan, Maine; was a farmer. 3. Reuben, died in Greenfield; was a farmer and lumberman; served in Aroostook war; married Margaret White, who died in Lowell, Maine. 4. Hannah, died in Enfield, Maine; married Arthur Lamb, a blacksmith, who died in Costigan. 5. Betsey, died in Greenfield; married ——— Adams, veteran of civil war. 6. Joseph, died in Greenfield; was a farmer; married Maria, probably Otis.

(II) Abram Cookson, son of Joseph Cookson, was born in Belmont, Maine, in 1805, died at Etna, Maine, June 4, 1889, aged eighty-four years ten months six days. He was a farmer in Greenfield, Maine, for many years, and finally in Etna. In politics he was a Republican, having been a Democrat until Lincoln's time. He was active and prominent in church affairs. He married Sybil Witham, born in New Sharon, Maine, died at Etna, April 14, 1885, aged seventy-four years eleven months twenty-four days. Sybil Witham was daughter of Peter Witham, born in Maine, perhaps New Sharon, about 1770, died in Greenfield, about 1860. He settled on a farm in Greenfield, and resided there the remainder of his life. He married Joanna Whitney, born in Maine in 1771, died in Greenfield in 1847. Children of Peter and Joanna (Whitney) Witham: 1. Luther, died in Greenfield; married (first) Rebecca ———, (second) Elvira ———. 2. Orrison, killed by lightning in Pennsylvania, was on the way to settle in Wisconsin when he was killed; was a farmer; active temperance worker; married Lovisa Lord, of Plantation No. 1, Maine. 3. Lydia, died in Greenfield; married Robert Whitney, farmer of Greenfield. 4. Submit, died in Lincoln, Maine; married Jason Weston, a lumberman and farmer, who died in Bangor, Maine. 5. Sybil, married Abram Cookson, mentioned above. 6. Asa, died in Greenfield; was a farmer. Perhaps other children. Children of Abram and Sybil (Witham) Cookson, born in Greenfield: 1. Hepsibath, born 1829; married Philip Littlefield, of Olamon, Maine, farmer; she lives in Old Town, Maine, aged eighty-four

years. 2. Asa, born 1831; carpenter; married Maria Hammond, of Etna, and they live in Easton, Maine. 3. Submit, married John Blackden. 4. Lydia W., married Napoleon B. Blackden (see Blackden II). 5. Drusilla, born 1837; married William Stevens, of Belgrade, Maine, a farmer; she lives at Belgrade. 6. Albert, born 1839; farmer; served in civil war one year; married Rebecca Patterson, of Carmel, Maine, and they live at Etna. 7. George W., born 1839; carpenter and builder; married (first) Hannah Patterson, sister of Rebecca Patterson; married (second) Rebecca Pinkham, widow of Madison Pinkham, and daughter of ——— McLaughlin; married (third) Della Goodwin, of Carmel, and they live at Etna. 8. Martha, born 1843, died at Etna, 1887; married Harry Smith, of Pennsylvania, a farmer, veteran of civil war, died in Dresden, Maine. 9. Addison, born 1845; farmer; married Anna Rogers, of Penobscot county, Maine, and they live in Newburg, Maine. 10. Joanna (always called Anna), born 1847, died at Mars Hill, Maine, in 1899; married Edward Tarr, of Carmel, a farmer, now living in East Newport, Maine.

Daniel Page was born about 1808, PAGE in Bucksport, Maine, and was a farmer in that town all his active life. In politics he was a Whig and he took a prominent part in the affairs of the town. He was an active member of the Methodist Episcopal church and a steward and trustee. He married Margaret Little, born in Maine about 1808, died at East Bucksport in 1882. Children, all born at East Bucksport: 1. William, 1829, died at Rockport, Massachusetts, 1903; built a vessel six miles from the shore and with the help of his neighbors hauled it to the sea; it was lost in a gale at sea; was afterward a manufacturer of hammer handles; married Minerva Page, a cousin. 2. Hannah, born 1831, died in South Orrington, Maine, August 15, 1914; she married (first) Charles Hixie, a farmer; married (second) William Hixie, brother of her first husband, also a farmer. 3. Samuel Thaxter, mentioned below. 4. Bathsheba, born 1839, died at Peabody, Massachusetts, in 1909; married Samuel Harris, of Rockport, Massachusetts; a stone-cutter by trade.

(II) Rev. Samuel Thaxter Page, son of Daniel Page, was born at Bucksport, Maine, August 18, 1836, died at Milo, in June, 1895. He was educated in the public schools and Bucksport Academy and graduated from the Bangor Theological Seminary; became a Methodist minister of the East Maine conference and had pastorates in Penobscot and Aroostook

counties. In politics he was a Republican. He was postmaster at East Bucksport during the civil war. He was a member of Tomah Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Danforth. He married Ruby King, at Orrington, June 28, 1863. She was born at Orrington, November 18, 1838, died at Forest City, Maine, August 23, 1890. She was a daughter of John King, who was born in Orrington, July 25, 1811, died at Bangor, August 17, 1903, a farmer all his life in Orrington until he retired. He spent his last years in Bangor. He was a Republican. He organized and drilled companies for the service in the civil war and was called Captain King. He was steward and trustee of the Methodist Episcopal church. Captain King married Mary Devereux, who was born at Castine, Maine, about 1812, died at Orrington in 1870. Children of John and Mary King, born at Orrington: 1. John D., died at Brewer; was a school teacher; married Anna Mason, of Bangor, where she now lives. 2. George, died at Orrington, was a farmer; unmarried. 3. Ruby, married Rev. Samuel Thaxter Page, mentioned above. 4. Amos, died at Toledo, Ohio, was a merchant for forty years in Brewer, Maine; married Cora Baker, of Orrington; he served in the civil war. 5. Abbie, resides at Bucksport; married Charles Devereux, a cousin, sea captain, of Castine, now deceased. 6. Martha, died at Augusta, Maine; married Amos M. White, of Parkman, Maine, a jeweler, now of Augusta, retired. 7. Jabez, resides at Toledo, Ohio, a plumber by trade, served in the civil war. 8. William, resides in Cleveland, Ohio; employed in marble works. 9. Mary, resides at Toledo, Ohio; married George Ryder, of Orrington, a sea captain, afterward a farmer. 10. Anna, resides in Bangor; married Alpheus Hanson, who died in 1913, was general manager for Morse & Company of Bangor, for whom he worked forty-five years. 11. Everett, died at Ogden, Utah, was a real estate agent; married Nellie Rideout, of Bucksport; she married (second) ——— Weymouth, and resides at Patten, Maine. 12. Charles Sumner, resides at Kingfield, Maine; manager of the Kingfield Lumber Company; married Alice Smith, of Old Town, in 1912. Child of Rev. Samuel Thaxter Page: Sherman Daniel Page, mentioned below.

(III) Sherman Daniel Page, son of Rev. Samuel Thaxter Page, was born at Bucksport, Maine, July 30, 1864. When he was six years old his parents removed to Brewer, Maine, and he attended the public schools of that town and the East Corinth Academy, from which he graduated in 1882. He then learned the trade of carriage painter at Caribou, Maine.

and followed his trade at East Corinth, 1884-86. He afterward worked at Bangor, Foxcroft and Sherman Mills, where he was employed in fresco work. He entered the employ of the Bangor & Aroostook Railroad Company, January 1, 1899, at Houlton, Maine. In 1908 he came to Milo Junction, where he has since lived. He is now general car foreman on this railroad system. In politics Mr. Page is a Republican. He has served as supervisor of schools of Milo Junction for two years. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church and is chairman of the board of trustees. He is a member of Piscataqua Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Milo; of Rockabema Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Houlton; of the Encampment, Odd Fellows; Knights of Pythias, of Dover. He is also a member of the Master Car and Locomotive Painters' Association of United States and Canada.

Mr. Page married, at Bradford, Maine, November 27, 1890, Nellie M. Sanford, born in Bradford, September 30, 1870 (see Sanford II). Children: 1. Ruby King, born at Forest City, Maine, September 17, 1891; educated in the Bangor and Houlton schools, graduating from the Milo high school in 1910 and from Beal's School of Shorthand, Bangor, in 1912; now stenographer for the superintendent of motive power on the Bangor & Aroostook railroad; she is a member of the Methodist church, and of Aldworth Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, of Milo. 2. Helen Sanford, born at Milo, November 24, 1892; graduate of the Milo high school, 1910, and the State Normal School, Farmington, class of 1914; member of the Methodist church and Eastern Star; has taught school two years in Benedicta, Milo and Sangerville. 3. Thaxter William, born at Milo Junction, June 6, 1895, died there October 23, 1895. 4. Margaret Edith, born at Houlton, December 6, 1900. 5. Edwin Sherman, born at Milo Junction, October 20, 1908.

(The Sanford Line).

(I) Peleg Sanford, of an old New England family, was born at Palermo, Maine, and died there in 1820, in the prime of life. He was a farmer. In politics he was a Whig. He married Hannah ———, who died at Palermo. Children: Perez, died at Palermo; Ezekiel, died at Bradford, a farmer; Hannah, died at Knox, Maine, married ——— Marden; Eliza, died in Dakota; William, mentioned below; and others.

(II) William Sanford, son of Peleg Sanford, was born at Palermo, Maine, April 17, 1818, died at Bucksport, May 5, 1893. He attended the public schools of his native town.

At the age of twenty years he located on a farm at Bradford. In politics he was a Republican. He was selectman and held various other offices of trust. He was a communicant of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married (first) March 29, 1841, Mary Ann Rowe, born December 4, 1818, died August 5, 1848, at Bradford. He married (second) June 10, 1849, at Bradford, Margaret Jane Erskine, born at Bristol, Maine, March 4, 1831, died at Bradford, April 23, 1911, daughter of Roger Erskine, born in 1804, in Maine, died at Bradford in 1864, a ship carpenter in Bristol and afterward a farmer in Bradford, a Whig and later a Republican in politics, and active member of the Methodist church. Roger Erskine married Maria McCobb, born on Loud's Island, 1806, died at Presque Isle in 1896. Children of Roger and Maria (McCobb) Erskine: 1. John, killed in the battle of Spottsylvania; married Elmira Williams, of Bradford, now of Presque Isle. 2. Roger, died at Presque Isle; married the widow of his brother John; was a farmer and served in the civil war. 3. William, died at Belfast, Maine; was a harnessmaker by trade; married Georgia ———, who is living at Newport, Maine. 4. James, resides in Aroostook county, a farmer; served in the civil war. 5. Abbie, died in Bradford. 6. Margaret Jane, married William Sanford, mentioned above.

Children of William Sanford by first wife: 1. Isabelle H., born August 5, 1842, died November 27, 1855. 2. Rufus R., born April 30, 1844, died March 9, 1856. 3. George W., born June 17, 1848, died February 1, 1901; married (first) Kate Church, of Bradford, died July 12, 1892; married (second) Ruth Mantor, of Madison, who died May 27, 1911; he was a merchant and had charge of a large tannery. Children of William Sanford by second wife: 4. Annie M., born September 16, 1850, died January 12, 1856. 5. William H., born at Bradford, July 30, 1852; resides in Corinth, Maine, a farmer; married (first) Hattie Perry, December 25, 1880; she died October 27, 1881; married (second) June 1, 1887, Laura A. Goodwin. 6. Clara J., born at Bradford, February 20, 1854; married Edwin Aldrich. 7. Alfred Godfrey, born at Corinth, May 27, 1856; married Evie A. Strout, May 10, 1882. 8. John Wesley, born at Corinth, September 15, 1858; married (first) Lizzie A. Vague, who died March 20, 1909, (second) Martha French, April 16, 1913; now living at Bangor. 9. Charles C., born at Bradford, October 23, 1861; married, September 25, 1889, Lizzie Ross, born in Bradford; resides at Bangor on a farm. 10. Ulysses Sherman, born at Bradford, November 16, 1863, died at Leadville,

Colorado, June 29, 1883, a minor. 11. Rufus R., born at Bradford, June 21, 1867; married, December 21, 1907, Grace J. Norwood; they reside in Providence, where he is employed in the wholesale meat business. 12. Nellie M., born September 30, 1870; attended the public schools of Bradford and the Ricker Classical Institute of Houlton and the Higgins Classical Institute of Charleston, Maine; she is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church; of Aldworth Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, of Milo, and of the Ladies' Aid Society; married Sherman Daniel Page (see Page III). 13. Daniel B., born at Bradford, September 7, 1873; married Linnette E. Fogg, January 15, 1896; he died May 8, 1907; she married (second), Ernest Patten, a farmer of Greene, Maine. 14. Margaret, born at Bradford, March 9, 1876; resides at Bangor, a milliner.

COOKSON John Cookson, the immigrant ancestor, settled in Boston, Massachusetts, about 1700.

He was a gunsmith by trade. In 1705 he was constable; in 1706-15-18 tithingman. He was given "the liberty and benefit of sweeping chimneys"—apparently a nice monopoly—by the selectmen, June 1, 1701. In 1714 he was authorized to prosecute those who swept chimneys contrary to the town by-laws. He employed negroes to do the work and was in business as late as 1723. He built a tomb in the Copp's Hill burying ground. He was a member of the Artillery Company and its clerk in 1726. He married, November 2, 1704, Rachel Proctor. He and his wife joined the Second Church, November 12, 1727. Children: John, mentioned below; Rachel, born September 10, 1707; Elizabeth, October 10, 1708; Obadiah, February 1, 1709; Reuben, May 10, 1711; Samuel, January 29, 1716.

(II) John (2) Cookson, son of John (1) Cookson, was born in Boston, Massachusetts, July 2, 1706. He was admitted to the church April 2, 1727. His wife or sister Elizabeth was admitted December 24, 1727. He married, December 31, 1741, at Boston, Mary Baker, of Eastham. She was probably his second wife. His brother Obadiah married Margaret — and had a son John, born April 10, 1738.

(III) John (3) Cookson, son of John (2) or Obadiah Cookson, married, at Boston, December 3, 1767, Margaret Freeman. He was a soldier in the revolution in Captain Roger Libby's company, Cumberland county (now in Maine), in 1779; also in Captain Jonathan Andrew's company, Colonel Joseph Prince's regiment in Maine in 1780. Reuben Cookson, a brother or near relative, lived at Pearson-

town and served in the revolution in Captain Wentworth Shaw's company, Colonel Edmund Phinney's regiment, July to September, 1775; corporal in Captain Jonathan Sawyer's company, Colonel Phinney's regiment at Fort George, 1776. Reuben Cookson was living at Pearsonstown (Standish), Maine, in 1790, and had in his family, according to the first federal census, two males over sixteen, three under that age and seven females. One other family of Cookson was living there, Elizabeth, a widow, had two sons under sixteen and two females in her family. Elizabeth was probably the widow of John.

(IV) Daniel Noyes Cookson, son or nephew of John (3) Cookson, was born at Unity, Maine, about 1770. He was a farmer all his active life. He married (second) Lucy Gifford, born in 1777, died about 1860, in Linneus, Maine. Children by second wife: 1. Daniel, mentioned below. 2. Gardner, born at Unity, 1813; he was a farmer at Unity; married Aurelia Sagers, of Unity. 3. Lucy, born at Unity, 1815; married William Townsend, a cooper by trade, and died in Brewer, Maine; they lived in Linneus and afterward in southern Maine; she died at Brewer. 4. Calvin, born at Unity, 1818; married Mary Ann —, of Houlton; he died in Rhode Island and she at Bangor, Maine.

(V) Daniel Cookson, son of Daniel Noyes Cookson, was born at Unity, Maine, February, 1811, died at Gadsden, Alabama, in February, 1879. When a young man he moved to Linneus and followed farming there for thirty years. He and his son, Eli N. Cookson, then went to Alabama to engage in the lumber business. In politics he was a Republican. He married Maria Morrison, born at Limerick, Maine, May 30, 1810, died there August 24, 1892. She was a daughter of Isaiah Morrison, born in western Maine, 1786, died at Linneus, 1875. He removed to New Limerick, Maine, when a young man and followed farming. He was postmaster for a number of years. Mr. Morrison married Sally Webber, born in 1787, died at New Limerick in 1825. Children of Isaiah Morrison: 1. Maria, married Daniel Cookson, mentioned above. 2. Olive, died when a young woman. 3. Joseph, died in Linneus; was a farmer; married Susan Porter, of New Brunswick. 4. Ruth, died at Houlton; married Nathan Lamb, a cooper and farmer. 5. Benjamin, died at Linneus; he was a farmer; married Catherine McGeery, a native of Ireland. 6. Sally, died at Linneus; married Joseph Goodenough, of Smyrna, Maine. Children of Daniel Cookson: 1. Olive, born September 19, 1835; married Aaron Drew, born at Smyrna, Maine, October 1,

1828, died at Oakfield, March 8, 1887; was a farmer in Linneus; member of the Free Will Baptist church; road commissioner of the town. 2. Christopher Columbus, born March 14, 1837, died at Mapleton, Maine; served in the civil war in the Sixteenth Maine Regiment and was made prisoner at the battle of the Wilderness and for six months confined in the rebel prison at Andersonville; married (first) Lydia Clifford, of Linneus, (second) Mary Sawtelle, of Bangor, who is living in Island Falls, Maine, having married (second) Henry A. Grant. 3. Lucinda A., born March 11, 1839; married Simon Carpenter, of Linneus, a farmer, lumberman and surveyor; she died at Dyer Brook, March 28, 1904; he died at Milo, in February, 1910. 4. Eli N., born March 9, 1841, died in July, 1906, at Gadsden, Alabama, where he lived for thirty-six years; served in the Second Maine Cavalry, enlisting December 20, 1863; married Olive McCornetha, of New Brunswick. 5. Isaiah M., born December 12, 1842; married Eunice Collins, of Hodgdon, Maine; they reside at Milo, where he is a farmer; he served in the Second Maine Cavalry in the civil war. 6. Daniel Noyes, mentioned below.

(VI) Daniel Noyes (2) Cookson, son of Daniel Cookson, was born at Linneus, Maine, October 12, 1849. He attended the public schools of his native town and assisted his father on the farm until he was twenty-nine years old. During the next three years he was a teamster, engaged in hauling leather from Shaw's factory to Houlton and hides from there back. In 1882 he bought a farm in Dyer Brook and has cultivated it since then. He had eighty-six acres, but sold six acres to the Bangor & Aroostook Railroad Company. In politics he is a Republican. He has been selectman for twenty-one years. He was appointed postmaster in 1901 and served six years. He attends the Free Will Baptist church, and is a member of Island Falls Lodge, No. 206, Free and Accepted Masons, and formerly a member of the Good Templars of Linneus, and of the Oakfield Grange, Patrons of Husbandry.

He married, at Dyer Brook, October 3, 1880, Hattie F. Kelley, born at Littleton, June 20, 1862. She attended the public schools at Bridgewater, Maine, whither her parents removed when she was twelve years old. She is a member of the Oakfield Grange, and of Island Falls Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star. Children of Daniel Noyes Cookson: 1. Nellie A., born at New Limerick, August 21, 1882; educated in the Dyer Brook schools; married Edwin A. Hughes, born at Mapleton; they reside at Milo, where he has a farm and

he also follows his trade as machinist; children: Dermont Victor, born at Dyer Brook, June 10, 1902; Perley, February 20, 1905. 2. Lottie M., born at New Limerick, April 2, 1884; married Avon R. Carpenter, of Linneus, now of Dyer Brook; children: Floyd, born at Dyer Brook, October 14, 1905, died young; Mildred, September, 1907; Frank, July 3, 1909; Hollis, March 14, 1911; Marjorie, March 14, 1913. 3. Charles Earl, born at Dyer Brook, June 29, 1885; graduate of the Dyer Brook schools, assists his father on the homestead. 4. Horace E., born at Dyer Brook, March 29, 1889; resides in his native town; is a potato buyer. 5. Willis D., born at Dyer Brook, May 20, 1903.

William H. Kelley, father of Mrs. Cookson, was born at Weston, Maine, died at Dyer Brook, December 17, 1903, aged seventy-one years two months six days. He was a farmer all his active life in Easton, Maysville and Weston No. 9, at Littleton, Bridgewater, and finally at Dyer Brook, where he lived for twenty-five years. In politics he was a Republican, and for eighteen years he was postmaster of Dyer Brook and for ten years collector of taxes and constable. He was a deacon of the Free Will Baptist church. He married Mary Jane Fulds, born at Maysville, Maine, November 24, 1835, died at Dyer Brook, in 1899. Mr. Kelley was also a preacher and held meetings in various towns in this section. Children of William H. Kelley: 1. Elijah A., born at Easton, Maine, 1854; married Flora M. Kelley, a first cousin, of Bridgewater, and lived at Dyer Brook. 2. Lyman, born at Easton, January 29, 1856, died at Dyer Brook, 1898; married Lucy M. White, of Littleton, Maine; she married (second) John D. Clark. 3. Ada L., born October 6, 1860, died at Dyer Brook, 1901; married Henry A. Grant, of Dyer Brook, now a farmer of Island Falls. 4. Hattie F., married Daniel Noyes Cookson, mentioned above. 5. Etta Kelley, born 1867, died at Dyer Brook, 1883.

Jeremiah Kelley, father of William H. Kelley, was born in Kennebec county, Maine, 1798, died at Weston, Maine, about 1878. He was a lumberman and hotelkeeper at Haynesville, Maine. He married Sarah Ellis, born at Athens, Maine, died at Weston. Children of Jeremiah Kelley: 1. Samuel, born at Haynesville, Maine, died in his native town, unmarried; was a lumberman. 2. Sarah, died at Orient; married (first) ——— Knight; (second) Joel Faulkner, of Orient, a farmer, now of Newport, Maine; he married (second) Elmeda Cumberland. 3. William H., mentioned above. 4. Hulda, married James Irish, of Haynesville, farmer and lumberman, post-

master of the town; she now lives at Hermon, Maine. 5. Martha, died at Weston, Maine; married ——— Newcomb, a farmer. 6. Benjamin Franklin, died at Orient; married Matilda Pierce, of Bridgewater. 7. Mary Ann, twin of Benjamin Franklin, died in Orient; married Dr. Pierson, of Danforth, Maine. 8. Murilla, married James Whitney, a farmer, who died in Weston; she resides in Weston. 9. Lydia, died at Weston; married William Estabrook, of Amity, a farmer. 10. Alonzo, died at Weston; was a farmer; married Amelia Gallerson, of Weston. 11. Orrin, resides at Ashland, New Hampshire; a farmer; married (first) Deborah Gallerson, sister of Amelia, and (second) Eva Miller. 12. Loraine, died at Danforth; married Albert Kilpatrick, of Danforth, a farmer.

David Stephens was born in
STEPHENS England in 1808, died in
Ludlow, Maine, in 1883. He came to this country after his marriage, settling in Ludlow, where he was a carpenter. He married Helen Gray, who was of Scotch ancestry. She died in Miramichi, Canada, where they lived for a time before settling in Ludlow. The children were all born in Miramichi: 1. George, died at Patten, Maine, lumberman; married Marian McKenzie, who died at Patten. 2. Thomas, died at Dakota, unmarried. 3. Walter, died at Ludlow, unmarried, a farmer. 4. Charles, mentioned below. 5. Betsey, died at Ludlow; married Frank Small, of Miramichi, a farmer in Ludlow; son, David, a farmer, died in 1910. 6. Jane, died at Lewiston, Idaho; married John Small, of Miramichi, a farmer; children: Eliza, married Robert Ingram, deceased, and she lives at Lewiston; Mary, married Richard Steward, both deceased; Nancy, married Henry Whitney, she is deceased; Elmira, married Samuel Smith, both deceased; Elfert, deceased; George, lives in Lewiston; Eli; Lydia, married Reed Smith, of Veazie, Maine; Annie, married Henry Corcoran. 7. Amy, died in Ludlow; married John Stewart, farmer, deceased; no children. 8. Mary, died in Old Town, Maine; married Jacob Morris, deceased; no children.

(II) Charles Stephens, son of David Stephens, was born at Miramichi, New Brunswick, August 21, 1826, died at Merrill Plantation, Maine, September 15, 1885. He came to the United States with his parents in 1834, and settled in Ludlow, Maine, where he received his education. He was a farmer and lumberman in Ludlow for a time, and then moved to Merrill Plantation, where he purchased a farm, after selling his farm in Ludlow. In politics he was a Republican, and he served as

school agent, as selectman, and as assessor; he had charge of the road district and also served in other town offices. He was a member of the Free Will Baptist church. He was drafted for the civil war, but was not mustered in, as the war closed before he was needed. He married, November 6, 1850, Ruth Cummings Stewart, born in Ludlow, Maine, the first white child to be born there, September 27, 1829, died at Merrill Plantation, January 12, 1901. Children of Charles and Ruth Cummings (Stewart) Stephens, born at Ludlow: 1. David, born October 6, 1851; merchant at Presque Isle; married (first) Annie Black, of Searshott, Maine, deceased; children: Fred, of Presque Isle; Otis, Ralph, Theodate; married (second) Adella Hoyt. 2. Charles Walter, mentioned below. 3. George, born March 18, 1853, twin of Charles Walter; died July 17, 1896, in Houlton; a farmer; married Elizabeth Taggett, of Houlton; child, Gertrude, married Fred Shean, of Patten, and they live at Fort Kent, Maine, where he is in custom house office. 4. John, born January 18, 1855; married Hannah Dale Watson. 5. William, born September 17, 1856; died at Merrill Plantation, Maine, November, 1900; married Diantha Small, of Ludlow; she lives at Minneapolis, Minnesota; children: Walter, Percy, Eva, Sherman, Charles, Luella. 6. Helen, born June 27, 1858; married Henry Bradbury, of Ludlow, and they live at Fort Kent; children: Sadie, married Frank Brown, of Bangor, Maine; Eda, stenographer, lives at Houlton, Maine; Grover, stenographer, lives at Fort Kent; Irving, lives at Bangor, stenographer; Mildred and Earl, live with parents. 7. Rufus, born April 21, 1860; married Ruby Haskell, of Smyrna, Maine; they live in Merrill on a farm; children: Leland, Della, Jasper, Howard, living with parents. 8. Leonard, born January 18, 1862; married Mina Kimball, of Patten, where he is a carpenter; no children. 9. Jane, born February 10, 1864; married Alonzo Haskell, of Smyrna; they live at Smyrna Mills; children: Gertrude, married Parker Smith, of Smyrna Mills; Myrtle, married Wallace Anderson, of Smyrna Mills; George, lives in New Hampshire; Charles, William, Telma, Ruby, Ora, living with parents. 10. Amzie, born February 9, 1866; married Charles Bates, of Moss, Maine, and they live at Dyer Brook, where he is a farmer; children: Irving, married Beatrice Mason, and lives at Portland, Maine; Andrey, Pearl, George, living with parents. 11. Amy, born December 24, 1867; married C. Walter Sherman. 12. Asa, born July 26, 1869; married Grace Darling, of Moro, Maine, and they live at Patten; children: Weston, of Merrill Plan-

tation, living with uncle, John Tarbell; Hazel, a teacher, living with uncle, John Tarbell. 13. Schuyler, born July 20, 1872; lives at Waterville, Maine; married Corinne Ellis, of Dyer Brook, deceased; children: Hollis, lives with grandfather at Dyer Brook; Lucy, lives at Dyer Brook, with grandfather. 14. Eldridge, born April 15, 1877; farmer; married Alma Parker, of Dyer Brook; no children.

John Stewart, father of Mrs. Stephens, was born in county Cork, Ireland, in 1788, died at Ludlow in 1863; he was a Presbyterian in religion; he came to this country with his wife and children and settled in Ludlow, where he was a farmer; he married Mary Jane Humphrey, who died in Ludlow. Children of John and Mary Jane (Humphrey) Stewart: 1. John, died at Ludlow; married Amy Stephens, aunt of Charles Walter Stephens. 2. Richard, died at Dyer Brook; married Mary Small, of Ludlow, deceased; was a farmer; children: Ella, married Andrew Whitehead, of Houlton; Zenus, deceased; Ira, deceased; Annie, married Joseph Jordan, of Lewiston, Idaho; John, of Houlton. 3. Maria, died at Ludlow; married Ephraim Hall, of New Brunswick, deceased; children: Addie, married Peter Moore; Fossie, of New Brunswick; Jennie; Cassie, married Benjamin Hussey, farmer of Houlton; John, of Houlton; Cornelius, of New Brunswick; Minnie and Blanche. 4. Martha, died at New Limerick, Maine; married Robert Ingram, of New Brunswick, a farmer; children: Amos, Robert and John, deceased; Charles, farmer at New Limerick; Mary, married Thomas Smith, veteran of civil war, farmer, deceased; she lives at Blaine, Maine; Joseph, lives on farm at Patten, Maine; Samuel, lives at Lewiston, Idaho, on his ranch. 5. Helen, married ——— Martin. 6. Ruth Cummings, married Charles Stephens, mentioned above.

(III) Charles Walter Stephens, son of Charles Stephens, was born March 18, 1853, at Ludlow, Maine, then called the Belfast Academy Grant. He received his education in the public schools of his native town and left school in 1868 to assist his father on the homestead. From 1874 until the time of his marriage he worked in the woods and on farms in the vicinity of his home. In 1881 he bought a hundred acres in Dyer Brook, Maine, cleared a farm of sixty acres and has cultivated this land since that time. In politics he is a Republican. He was for six years road commissioner and for two years selectman of the town of Dyer Brook. He has also served on the school board. He married, December 10, 1881, at Houlton, Maine, Mary Hopestill Watson, born in Eel River, New Brunswick,

May 24, 1860. She graduated from the high school of that town (see Watson III). Children: 1. Charlotte, born at Ludlow, October 4, 1882; school teacher in Dyer Brook; member of the Baptist church; married, March 4, 1903, George Hunt, a carpenter and taxidermist of Island Falls; children: Delight, born at Dyer Brook, August 12, 1904; Marion, at Crystal, June 14, 1907; Ruth, at Crystal, May 24, 1909; Charles, at Mount Chase, July 5, 1911. 2. Halle, born at Merrill, Maine, March 21, 1884. 3. Harriet, born at Dyer Brook, May 22, 1891.

(The Watson Line).

(I) Edward Watson was born in New Brunswick, died at Frederickton, New Brunswick. He was a lumberman.

(II) William Watson, son of Edward Watson, was born in Lower Woodstock, New Brunswick, about 1808, died at Eel River, in 1880. He was a farmer at Lower Woodstock. After retiring from active life, he went to live with his son, Charles F. Watson, at Eel River, six miles from Woodstock. He was deacon of the Free Will Baptist church, and was very active in church work. He preached occasionally in New Brunswick and in Aroostook county, Maine. He married Jane Wolverton, born at Northampton, New Brunswick, February 8, 1810, died at Eel River in 1872. Children: 1. William, died at Houlton Hospital; lived at Ludlow, Maine, at time of death, 1907; farmer; Republican; member of Baptist church; married Esther Dow, sister of Charlotte Armenta, who married his brother, mentioned below; children: Henry, married Mina Dow, of Canterbury Station, New Brunswick, lives at Patten, Maine, on a farm; Norris, lives at Ludlow, unmarried; David, lives at Houlton. 2. Charles, died young. 3. Charles Frederick, mentioned below. 4. Harriet, married George Scott, of Eel River; he died at Oakland, Maine, a farmer; she lives at Oakland; children: George, Frank, lives at Waterville, Maine, unmarried; Harry, married Senia Jennerson; Amelia, married Frederick Doe, of Oakland, Maine; Mary, died young; Jennie, lives at Oakland. 5. Jane, died at Debec, New Brunswick; married Wolfred Chapman, of Debec, farmer; no children. 6. Louisa, deceased; married John Furlong, of Frederickton, New Brunswick, a teacher in high schools, deceased; children: Sophia; Louise, married William Furguson, of Waterville; Emma, Alexander, Elizabeth. 7. Jarvis, lives at Woodstock, New Brunswick; is retired from trade of carpenter and joiner; married Lucy Scott, of Eel River; member of Free Will Baptist church; children: Clyde,

merchant at Woodstock; Mary, lives with parents, unmarried.

(III) Dr. Charles Frederick Watson, son of William Watson, was born in Carleton county, New Brunswick, in 1827, died at Ludlow, Maine, in 1905. He was a physician, having received his degree as Doctor of Medicine in Frederickton, New Brunswick. He practiced medicine in Frederickton, at Eel River, and Woodstock, and also in Houlton and Ludlow, Maine, where he spent the last twenty-nine years of his life. In Canada he was a Conservative in politics. He became naturalized after moving to Maine, and was a Republican in politics. He was a member of the Aroostook County Medical Society, and of the Maine State Medical Society. He married Charlotte Armenta Dow, born at Dow Settlement, New Brunswick, in 1829, now Canterbury Station, died at Dyer Brook, Maine, July 24, 1911. Children of Charles Frederick and Charlotte Armenta (Dow) Watson: 1. Hannah Dale, born at Eel River, June 1, 1856, died at Waterville, Maine, July 17, 1908; married John Stephens, brother of Charles Walter Stephens; lives at Portland, Oregon; children: Jessie Fern, married Ernest Crosby, and lives in Portland; Cecil, lives with father, unmarried. 2. Amanza, born January 1, 1858, at Eel River; lives at Ludlow; carpenter; member of I. O. O. M., of Houlton, Maine. 3. Mary Hopestill, born May 24, 1860; married Charles Walter Stephens (see Stephens III). 4. Walter Denmark, born at Eel River, February 12, 1862; married May Maude Hawkins, of New Castle, California; she died 1904, at New Castle, where he is a mining carpenter; children: Dessel, unmarried; Bessie, unmarried. 5. Chick H., born at Eel River, November 3, 1870; married Harriet Webb, of Littleton, Maine, and they live at Waterville; he is a member of New England Order of Protection, Free and Accepted Masons, Modern Woodmen of America, and Ancient Order of Mechanics; child, Don Otto, born at Ludlow, June 20, 1893, lives with parents.

David Dow, father of Mrs. Watson, was born at Canterbury in 1808, died at Ludlow, Maine, in 1888; he moved to Maine after his children were born, and settled on a farm at Ludlow with his son; he also ran a large sawmill at Dow Settlement before coming to Maine; he was deacon of the Free Will Baptist church for many years. David Dow married Mary Way, born at Southampton, New Brunswick, in 1812, died at Ludlow in 1881; children of David and Mary (Way) Dow, not in order of birth: 1. Esther, born 1833, lives at Ludlow; married William Watson, men-

tioned above, brother of Charles Frederick Watson. 2. Hannah, married William Condon, of Connecticut, owner of a foundry; she lives at Winslow, Maine; no children. 3. Charlotte Armenta, married Charles F. Watson, mentioned above. 4. Rhoda, died at Dow Settlement; married Jacob Tompkins, of Southampton, New Brunswick, farmer; children: Joel, of Bloomfield, New Brunswick, farmer; Frank, of Dow Settlement, lives on homestead farm; Teresa, married Moses Dow, and he lives at St. Stephens, New Brunswick; Avord. 5. Hopestill, born 1847, lives at Winslow, Maine, unmarried. 6. Amos, died at Ludlow, Maine; married Sophia Watson. 7. John, died in Minnesota, a carpenter; married Frances Tupper, deceased; children: Albert, deceased; Ella, married Horatio Grant; Elva. 8. Walter, died in Waterville, Maine, carpenter; married (first) Angelina Cummings, of New Brunswick, and had Mary, of Winslow, Maine, unmarried; married (second) Annie Anderson, of Canterbury Station, New Brunswick, deceased, and had Leverett, of Waterville, a merchant.

John McGlauffin was
 McGLAUFFLIN born in Charlestown,
 New Hampshire, October
 11, 1798, died in Charlotte, Maine, December 6, 1851. He settled at Charlotte before his marriage and followed farming there to the end of his life. In politics he was a Whig; in religion a Baptist. He married, at Charlotte, Hannah Smith, born at Dennysville, Maine, died at Spragueville, Maine, January 5 or 11, 1880. Children born at Charlotte, probably not in order of birth: 1. Albert, died at Presque Isle in 1888; was a blacksmith and Baptist minister at Calais and Presque Isle; married (second) Margaret (Griffin) McGlauffin, widow of Josiah McGlauffin; she died in June, 1913, at Presque Isle. 2. Lewis, died in Sacramento, California, January, 1867; was a blacksmith, wheelwright, farmer and broker; married Emeline ———. 3. Rev. John, born 1822, died in New Hampshire in 1898; was a minister in the Christian church. 4. Hannah, died at Charlotte, aged sixteen. 5. James, mentioned below. 6. Mary, born May 23, 1831, died at Mapleton, September 30, 1911; married Veli Hughes, a farmer of Charlotte, Maine. 7. Isaac, born 1833; died at Presque Isle in February, 1898; was a wool carder; had a mill at Presque Isle; trial justice there; married Susan Hammond, of Lincoln, Maine. 8. Josiah, enlisted in the Seventh Maine Regiment in 1861 and was killed in the battle of Chancellorsville; married Margaret Griffin. 9. Thomas, served six months in the Eighteenth

Maine during the civil war; dropped dead in Washington, D. C.; married Alice McCabe. 10. William, died aged fifteen years. 11. Ezra, born December 11, 1838, died at Blaine, July 11, 1896. 12. Sarah, born October 14, 1839, died at Mapleton, January, 1901; married (first) Thomas Griffin, of Charlotte; (second) Hall Packard, of Washburn. 13. Elvira, born October 29, 1840, died in Mapleton, November, 1905; married Ira Carter, of Pembroke, brother of Elwell Carter. 14. Helen, died at a campmeeting, 1898; lived at Pembroke; married Elwell Carter, of Pembroke, a farmer, who died in April, 1913. 15. Laura, born December 31, 1845, died at Mapleton, May, 1897; married James Wilcox, of Mapleton, farmer. 16. Willis C., born December 30, 1846; part owner of Gould's drug store, Portland; served in the Seventh Maine Regiment in the civil war; married Rose Waldron. 17. Hannah, born October 21, 1848; married, March 3, 1865, in Mapleton, John Waddell, a Universalist minister and farmer; he was born at Lubec, Maine, May 7, 1845; is a member of Mapleton Grange; children, born at Castle Hill: Jesse A. Waddell, October 10, 1866, farmer, at Castle Hill; Mary Waddell, April 8, 1869, died young; Edward I. Waddell, October 19, 1871, a jeweler, married (first) Rosella Humphrey, of Presque Isle; (second) Iva Woodbury; Ralph Eugene Waddell, July 19, 1873, died young; Wallace Waddell, February 6, 1882, married Phebe Craig, of Castle Hill, is a farmer at Mapleton; Susie Waddell, May 1, 1884, married Horace Higgins, a farmer of Mapleton. 18. Nancy, died at Presque Isle; married John Henry Sprague, of Charlotte, afterward a merchant at Presque Isle.

(II) James McGlauffin, son of John McGlauffin, was born at Charlotte, Maine, in 1830, died at Presque Isle, 1902. He attended the public schools of his native town, and learned the trade of wheelwright in South Presque Isle, then called Spragueville. On account of ill health he moved to Mapleton, where he was postmaster and general merchant. He enlisted in the Seventh Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry in the civil war. In the service he had an attack of typhoid, and never entirely recovered his health. He was a member of the Free Will Baptist church, of which he was deacon. In politics he was a Republican. He was selectman, road commissioner, member of the school board and board of health. He married Miriam Greenlaw, born in Charlotte, April 7, 1846. She is living at Chapman, member of the Free Will Baptist church and of the White Ribbon Temperance Society. John Greenlaw, her father,

was born in 1806, died at Mapleton, 1895; a shipbuilder and mariner. She had brothers: Benjamin Franklin and Calvin Greenlaw. Children of James McGlauffin, born at Presque Isle: 1. Nellie, born July, 1868; married Llewellyn Foss, of Dover; a farmer at Chapman; children: Halstead, Hazel and Marion Foss. 2. Clifford, born December 31, 1872; was a school teacher in Mapleton, now a lawyer in Portland; married Hattie Achorn. 3. Flora, born 1875; married Alfred Searles, of Brownville, a dairy farmer; son, Joseph. 4. Lulu, 1879; married Herbert Kiersted, of Presque Isle, a mail carrier in that town; children: Ivan and Raymond Kiersted. 5. James Frederick Allen, mentioned below.

(III) James Frederick Allen McGlauffin, son of James McGlauffin, was born at Mapleton, Maine, August 10, 1889. When he was seven years old his parents removed to Presque Isle, where he attended the public schools. He left the high school in 1905 and began his career as clerk in Portland, in the grocery store and meat market of Fred B. Estes. Afterward for nearly a year he was a street railway conductor in Hartford, Connecticut. He returned to Portland and for a time was a teamster for the city. In 1907 he became a clerk in the crockery store of Guy Chandler at Presque Isle. From 1909 to 1911 he was in the employ of the Mapleton Milk Company. He started in business on his own account in 1911, having a variety store in Mapleton, and in January, 1912, formed a partnership with T. F. Phair. This firm has a large and flourishing general store in Presque Isle. In politics Mr. McGlauffin is a Republican. He attends the Free Will Baptist church.

He married, at Chapman, Maine, Idella Emery, born at Fort Fairfield, December 25, 1891, and educated in the schools of Presque Isle. Children of Mr. and Mrs. McGlauffin: 1. Marjorie, born at Chapman, July 11, 1909. 2. James, at Mapleton, February 15, 1911. 3. Donald, March 2, 1914. James Emery, father of Mrs. McGlauffin, was born at Foxcroft, Maine, February 28, 1864, died at Chapman, Maine, May 18, 1906. He was a farmer at Presque Isle for nine years and in Chapman for two years. He was a member of the Modern Woodmen of America of Mapleton. He married Constantia Nicholson, born at Centerville, New Brunswick, March 28, 1874, and educated in her native place and at Monticello, Maine. She is a member of the Free Will Baptist church, and of Mapleton Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. Children of James Emery: 1. Idella, married James Frederick Allen McGlauffin, mentioned above. 2. Flossie, born at Fort Fairfield, April 3, 1893, re-

sides with her mother at Chapman, graduate of the Lewiston Business College, member of the Free Will Baptist church and the Mapleton Grange. Frank Nicholson, father of Constantia (Nicholson) Emery, was born in New Brunswick, May 12, 1846. He formerly had a boarding house. He married Margaret Nichols, born in New Brunswick, 1853, died at Presque Isle, 1901. Children of Frank Nicholson: 1. Constantia, mentioned above. 2. Claude, born September, 1883; married Zelpha Pendexter, of Chapman, where he has a farm. Constantia Emery married (second) George Sites, of Chapman, a farmer.

James Lang was born in Barnet, Vermont, in 1807, died there in 1881. He was a farmer in Barnet all of his life. In politics he was a Republican, and he was a member of the Presbyterian church nearly all his life. He married Nancy Gilkerson, who died in Barnet. Children, born in Barnet: 1. Agnes, married Peter Nelson; resides in Barnet, aged seventy-nine years. 2. William, of Barnet, lives on homestead, unmarried, aged seventy-seven years. 3. Louise, lives in Barnet, unmarried, aged seventy-five years. 4. Thomas, mentioned below. 5. James, born 1849, died aged fifty-two years.

(II) Thomas Lang, son of James Lang, was born in Barnet, Vermont, in 1841. For fifteen years he worked in the cotton mills in Lowell, Massachusetts, and then moved to Oxford, Maine, where he had a farm. Later he settled in Perham, Maine, where he was a farmer, and in 1912 moved to Vernon, Vermont, where he has a farm. He is a Republican in politics. He is a member of the Congregational church, and of the Odd Fellows. He married, in 1869, Mary McEachern, born on Prince Edward Island, in 1848, and who is a member of the Congregational church. Her father died at Prince Edward Island in 1872, aged forty-eight years; he was a ship builder and farmer; his children were: Mary, mentioned above; Christie; Sarah, died at the age of twenty-one; Jessie, resides in Two Harbors, Minnesota; Neal; Malcolm, resides in Portland, Oregon; Charles; John, resides in Portland, Oregon. Children of Thomas and Mary (McEachern) Lang: 1. George E., mentioned below. 2. Alena M., nurse in Massachusetts, member of Perham Grange. 3. Sarah, of Massachusetts, unmarried. 4. Alice, lives in Connecticut. 5. Frederick, died in 1904, aged twenty-one years. 6. Edwin, died in 1898, aged fourteen years.

(III) George E. Lang, son of Thomas Lang, was born at Dracut, Massachusetts,

March 27, 1870. He received his early education in the public schools of Perham, Maine, whither his parents removed when he was eight years old. He assisted his father on the farm until he came of age. Afterward he followed farming and lumbering. In 1892 he bought a farm in Perham and cultivated it until 1906. For two years afterward he operated a shingle mill in Perham. In 1908 he bought the farm that he now owns in Presque Isle, consisting of sixty-five acres, of which fifty are under cultivation. In politics he is a Republican. He attends the Methodist Episcopal church, and is a member of Perham Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He is also a member of the New England Order of Protection. He married, May 1, 1895, in Caribou, Blanche J. Jordan. Children: 1. Walter J., born in 1896, died in infancy. 2. E. Stuart, born at Perham, January 9, 1898, student in the Presque Isle High School. 3. Gertrude A., born at Perham, April 25, 1902. 4. Helen J., born in Presque Isle, December 21, 1911.

The Rideout family settled in Massachusetts and New Hampshire before the Revolution. Two of the family emigrated to New Brunswick during or directly after the war with other Loyalists and had grants of land there from the Crown. Their names were Burt and Nathaniel.

(I) Jephtha Rideout was born in Carleton county, New Brunswick, in 1807, died at Parish Grand Falls in 1881. He was a farmer, and a member of the Baptist church. He married Anne Dickson, who was born at sea on a voyage between England and the West Indies. She died at Grand Falls in 1897. Her father, Thomas Dickson, was a soldier in the British army, sent to the West Indies to suppress the uprising of the negroes. He belonged to the Queen's Royal Rangers. When he retired from the army he settled on a grant of land at Grand Falls, New Brunswick. Children of Thomas Dickson: 1. Mary, married ——— Dyer, a soldier in the British army; settled at Chicadee Hawk, in Carleton county, New Brunswick. 2. Anne, married Jephtha Rideout, mentioned above. 3. Thomas, resided at Parish Grand Falls, a farmer. Children of Jephtha Rideout: 1. Ezekiel, mentioned below. 2. Mary, died at Parish Grand Falls; married William Merritt, a farmer. 3. Rebecca, died unmarried. 4. Susanna, died young. 5. Margaret, died at St. John, New Brunswick; married Marcus Watson, of Grand Falls, a farmer. 6. Elias, died aged about twenty-eight, unmarried, a farmer of Grand Falls. 7. Annie, resides with her

brother William. 8. William, of Parish Drummond, New Brunswick, a farmer, unmarried. 9. Gideon, resides at Parish Drummond, a farmer, unmarried.

(II) Ezekiel Rideout, son of Jephtha Rideout, was born at Parish Andover, New Brunswick, 1832, died at Grand Falls, in 1900. He settled in Grand Falls when a young man and followed farming there all his active life. He attended the Free Will Baptist church. He married Augusta Watson, born at Woodstock, New Brunswick, in 1839, died at Grand Falls in 1882. Shortly after his wife died, his house was burned and two of his children lost their lives in the fire. Children: 1. Elijah Sisson, mentioned below. 2. Alice, married Thomas Murcheson; they reside near Andover, New Brunswick. 3. Emma, died aged five years. 4. William, a mechanic, lived in California. 5. Charles, resides at Parish Grand Falls; owner of livery stable. 6. Emma, married Judson Atwater, a farmer of Fort Fairfield. 7. Christian, died young. 8. Hiram, now a farmer at Grand Falls; married Myrtle Everett, of Andover, New Brunswick. 9. Lowery, married Amos L. Stone, of Grand Falls, near which he has a farm. 10. Effie, married Marshall Wright, of Andover, where he has a farm. 11. Maude, burned to death, aged four years. 12. Bertha, burned to death, aged three years. 13. Walter.

(III) Elijah Sisson Rideout, son of Ezekiel Rideout, was born July 13, 1859, in Parish Grand Falls. He attended the schools of his native place, and assisted his father during his boyhood. He remained on the homestead until he was twenty-two years old. During the next three years he cultivated a farm that he bought in Grand Falls. He then bought a farm in New Brunswick just over the line from Limestone, Maine, cleared and cultivated it until February, 1908, when he removed to Washburn, Maine. Since that time he has conducted the farm owned by Mrs. Rideout in Washburn. He owns a farm of eighty acres and another of seventy-five acres in Wade, Maine. The farm in Washburn consists of sixty acres, nearly all under cultivation. He attends the Free Will Baptist church, and is a member of the Washburn Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and the Knights of Pythias, of Limestone.

He married (first) July 12, 1884, Eliza Currie, born in New Brunswick, died at Grand Falls, in 1887. Mr. Rideout married (second) February 5, 1908, Hannah (Getchell) Duncan, born at Limestone, May 28, 1869, and was educated there. She is a member of the Reorganized Church of Christ, but attends the Baptist church. She is a member of Prosperity

Lodge, No. 96, Rebekahs, of Washburn, of which she is at present the noble grand, and of which she has been chaplain for many years. She is also a member of Washburn Grange, Patrons of Husbandry (see Getchell II). Hannah married (first) Alexander Duncan, born in Stonehaven, Scotland, January 12, 1860, died January 27, 1905, being killed in a railroad accident at Northern Maine Junction. They lived at Masardis. Children of Alexander and Hannah (Getchell) Duncan: 1. Ernest, born February 23, 1887, at Washburn; he is a car despatcher for the Great Northern Railroad Company; married Margaret Wright, of Everson, Washington. 2. George, born April 23, 1896, in Washburn. 3. Lettie, born July 27, 1899. 4. Ruth, born November 22, 1901. 5. Stewart, born September 16, 1905. Children of Elijah Sisson Rideout by first wife: 1. Lee, died in infancy. 2. Child, died at birth. Child by second wife: 3. Donald Eugene, born May 4, 1910.

(The Getchell Line).

(I) Dennis Getchell, descendant of an old Maine family, was born at Kennebec, Maine, 1814, died at Limestone, Maine, 1879. He followed farming in Blaine, Maine, then in Limestone, where he owned a large farm. He was active in public affairs and held various offices of trust and honor there. In politics he was originally a Whig, afterward a Republican. He married Drusilla Harmon, born at Woodstock, New Brunswick, 1816, died at Limestone, 1897. She was a Methodist in religion. Children, all born at Blaine: 1. Stephen, mentioned below. 2. Daniel, born in 1838; a retired farmer of Limestone; married Susan Bridges. 3. Nelson, a farmer, died at Limestone; married (first) Belle Burns, of Blaine, (second) Mary Sloane, of Limestone; (third) Jane Getchell, a cousin, now living in Bucksport, Maine. 4. William, married (first) Florence Chandler; married (second) ———; resides on a ranch in Washington. 5. Wallace, died at Limestone; was a mill owner and farmer; married Belle Brown, of Victoria county, New Brunswick; she is living at Limestone. 6. David, resides at Limestone, a retired mill owner and farmer, formerly in partnership with his brother Wallace; married (first) Ruth Kenney, of Victoria county, New Brunswick; (second) Blanche Beckwith, of Presque Isle. 7. Lydia, died at Limestone; married James Edgecomb, of Limestone, a farmer. Five other children died young.

(II) Stephen Getchell, son of Dennis Getchell, was born at Woodstock, New Brunswick, in August, 1836, died at Caswell, Maine, in

October, 1888. He had an excellent education and when a young man taught school for a number of years. He was a farmer in Blaine, Maine, and later in Limestone. In politics he was a Republican, and for many years was town clerk of Caswell, and was selectman for a number of years. He was prominent in town affairs and held in succession most of the town offices. He was a member of the Free Will Baptist church, of Fort Fairfield Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, and of the Good Templars. In 1864 he was mustered into the service in the Union army, but after one year of duty was mustered out on account of illness. He married Letitia Bell, born near Woodstock, New Brunswick, in August, 1838. She was a member of the Advent Christian church. She is now living at Limestone. Children of Stephen and Letitia Getchell: 1. Betsey, born at Blaine, August, 1857; married Isaac Kearney, of Limestone, a retired farmer of Masardis; children: George, chief despatcher of the Bangor & Aroostook Railroad, living at Bangor; Cora and Daniel, deceased; Harry, a railroad man of Penobscot county; Guy, resides at Masardis; Norman. 2. Decatur, born at Blaine, 1859; married Dano Bolier and lives in Washington state; is a miller and farmer; children: Stephen, a miller, of Washington; Josie, married McGraw, a ranchman, of Washington; Henry; Lettie. 3. George, born 1861, died aged two years, five months. 4. Daniel, born 1863; a miller in Washington; married at Blaine, Tawsey Bolier, sister of Dano. 5. Urban, born November, 1865; died in 1910; was a farmer of Limestone; married Nancy Finnemore, of Limestone; she lives at Limestone; children: Samuel and William. 6. Drusilla, born April 16, 1867, in Limestone; married Eugene Temple, of Limestone; children: Winnie; Burt; William, married Winnie Finnemore; Levi, Magdalen; Hazel. 7. Hannah, married (second) Elijah Sisson Rideout (see Rideout III). 8. Julia, born August 12, 1871, at Limestone; married Samuel Palmer, of Fredericton, a carpenter in Washington; children: Lillie, Eva, Tawsey. 9. Lydia, born October, 1873; married George Leighton; resides at Ferndale, Washington; children: Flossie, Millard, Ora, Martha. 10. Ora, born April, 1876; married Fred Durepo, of Limestone, a merchant and manufacturer; children: Vinal, Frederick, Clara.

Thomas Bell, father of Mrs. Getchell, was born in New Brunswick, 1806, died at Mars Hill, Maine, 1871. He settled with his family in Mars Hill. In politics he was first a Whig, then a Republican. He was a Baptist in religion. He married Hannah Tompkins, born in

New Brunswick, 1819, died at Mars Hill, 1894. Children of Thomas Bell: 1. Letitia, married Stephen Getchell, mentioned above. 2. William, a farmer, died at Mars Hill; married Susan Rideout. 3. Deborah, married George Bell, a cousin, a farmer at Mars Hill. 4. Elizabeth, married Samuel Pierce, a farmer in Blaine, Maine. 5. Roger, a farmer; married Martha Smith, of Mars Hill; she resides at Blaine. 6. Richard, married Dolly Fulton; resides at Mars Hill. 7. Ora, died unmarried. 8. Ruth, died young. 9. Urban, died young.

Francis Coolidge Wood, an active factor in the varied interests of the city of St. Louis, Missouri, is a native of Madison county, New York, born September 19, 1836, son of Alden and Sarah (Hayward) Wood.

He obtained a practical education in the schools of his native county, supplementing this with a course at the high school at Sherburne, New York, which thoroughly qualified him for an active and useful career. Later he took up his residence in St. Louis, Missouri, and for a long period of thirty-four years was resident manager for the A. N. Kellogg Newspaper Company, manufacturers of ready prints. During six years of this time he served in the capacity of treasurer of the company, thirteen years as president and general manager, and a like period of time as a director of the company, thus being thoroughly familiar with every detail of the business, which is one of the leading industries of that city. Mr. Wood is a member of the English Lutheran church, of the Masonic Fraternity, the Merchants' Exchange, of St. Louis, the Mercantile Club, of St. Louis, the Missouri Athletic Club, of St. Louis, the Union League Club, of Chicago, the Hardware Club, of New York City, and the Sphinx Club, of New York City.

Mr. Wood married, at Mitchell, Iowa, February 22, 1864, Amelia Paine, who bore him two children: Frank, who died in 1869; Grace, wife of R. E. Goodwin, of Augusta, Maine, who are the parents of a son, a student at Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Maine.

The progenitor of the Todd family of New Brunswick settled there in early life. His children, all born in New Brunswick, were: Asa and Reuben, farmers; both died in Fredericton; Alfred, mentioned below; a daughter, married ——— Buck, and lived and died in Boston, Massachusetts.

(II) Alfred Todd was born in New Brunswick, 1796, and died at Presque Isle, Maine, in 1871. He was educated in New Brunswick,

and followed farming there until 1829, when he bought a farm at Hodgdon, Maine. Afterward he sold this farm and bought another at Caribou, Maine. In politics he was a Republican in later life. He was a member of the Calvinistic Baptist church. He married Mary Towne, who was born in Boston, Massachusetts, in 1792, and died at Caribou, Maine, 1876. She was also a member of the Calvinistic Baptist church. Children: 1. Emeline, married Hiram Hamm, of Hodgdon, a farmer and itinerant merchant, Presque Isle. 2. Lorenzo D., mentioned below. 3. Israel, a farmer, died at Presque Isle; married Jane Parsons of Presque Isle. 4. Lucinda, died at Caribou; married Joseph Hall, an editor, Boston. 5. Sarah, resides at Portland, Maine; married Ephraim Sawyer, a farmer, New Brunswick, who died at Presque Isle; she resides in Portland. 6. Daniel, died at Presque Isle, a farmer; was in the civil war, 1864-65; married Frances Stone, of Boston. 7. Howard P., enlisted in Seventh Maine Battery; married Nellie J. Dudley, of New Hampshire. 8. Amy A., a school teacher, died in Caribou.

(III) Lorenzo D. Todd, son of Alfred Todd, was born at Frederickton, New Brunswick, June 8, 1828. His parents removed to Hodgdon, Maine, when he was nine months old, and he received his early education in the public schools of that town. He assisted his father on the farm until he was twenty-eight years old, when he bought the farm now owned by his son, Arthur Winfield. He has lived there to the present time. In politics he is a Republican. He is senior deacon of the Baptist church, of which he was one of the organizers. He married (first) Carrie Van Joy, January, 1856, at Hodgdon; she was born in New Brunswick, and died in 1862 at Presque Isle. Her father was a farmer in New Brunswick. Children: 1. Arthur Winfield, mentioned below. 2. Edith, married Willard Vance, of Caribou, a farmer; children: Bernice, Newman, Amy, Vernon, Vida. Lorenzo D. Todd married (second) Mary Ann Stubbs, in 1866. She was born in 1825, in Boston, and died in 1900 at Caribou. By his second wife he had no children.

(IV) Arthur Winfield Todd, son of Lorenzo D. Todd, was born at Caribou, Maine, January 17, 1862. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Houlton Academy. During his youth he assisted his father on the homestead, and after leaving school he remained at home. In 1907 his father deeded the farm to him. He also owns another farm situated a quarter of a mile distant. Of the four hundred acres that he now has, one-half is under cultivation and the re-

mainder is excellent timber land. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Baptist church, and is one of the finance committee. He is also a member of Caribou Grange, Patrons of Husbandry and of the Modern Woodmen of America, of Caribou. He married, June 16, 1897, in Caribou, Myrtie Mabel Rackliffe, who was born in Easton, Maine, December 8, 1873. Her father removed to Caribou when she was fifteen years old, and she completed her schooling there in the high school and at Bucksport Seminary. She is a member of the Baptist church and of the Caribou Grange. Before her marriage she taught school at Caribou and Presque Isle for six years (see Rackliffe). Children, all born at Caribou: 1. Elva May, born August 8, 1898; student in Caribou high school, member of the Baptist church. 2. Grace, born May 30, 1900. 3. Elmer Winfield, May 15, 1902. 4. Katie Nelson, April 17, 1904. 5. Mabel, May 16, 1906. 6. Eva Caroline, September 9, 1908. 7. Arthur, November 26, 1910. 8. Wilmer Howard, March 25, 1911. 9. Ruth, June 30, 1913.

(The Rackliffe Line).

(I) Benjamin Rackliffe, of English ancestry, was born in Kennebec county, Maine, and died about 1850, in Knox, Maine. He was a farmer all his active life, during most of which he resided at Unity, Maine. Children: 1. Alanson, mentioned below. 2. Benjamin, died at Blaine, a farmer; married (second) Mrs. ——— Bridges. 3. Thayer, a farmer, died in Unity; married ——— Vickery. 4. Madison, a farmer, died at Vassalboro, Maine. 5. John M., died at Corinna, Maine, a farmer and drover; married ——— Mills. 6. Clement, a farmer, died at Knox, Maine. 7. Mary, died at Albion, Maine; married Otis Crosby, a farmer. Perhaps others.

(II) Alanson Rackliffe, son of Benjamin Rackliffe, was born at Unity, Maine, about 1809, and died at Presque Isle, 1883. For many years he followed farming in Presque Isle. In religion he was a Methodist; in politics a Republican. He married Dorcas Pierce, born about 1810, died at Boston, 1870, resided at Presque Isle during most of her life. Children: 1. Augustus A., born 1835, died at Fort Fairfield; married (first) Mary Haines, of Fort Fairfield; (second) Susan Delaite, of New Hampshire. 2. Francis M., 1837, resides at Presque Isle, a farmer; married Frances Ordway, of Corinna. 3. Otis C., 1839, died young. 4. William Henry, 1841, died at Easton, a farmer and sheep dealer; married Sarah Hall, of Presque Isle. 5. Susan Maria, 1843, died young. 6. Corisann, 1845, died young. 7. Sherman Streeter, 1847; enlisted in

1861 in the Seventh Maine Battery, and died in 1863, in the service. 8. Bertrand R., mentioned below. 9. Bertha R., twin of Bertrand, born July 8, 1849, in Presque Isle, resides there; married Dennis A. Foster, a farmer.

(III) Bertrand R. Rackliffe, son of Alanson Rackliffe, was born July 8, 1849, at Presque Isle. He has followed farming there and at Easton, where he now lives, all his active life. At present he is retired, having sold his farm. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Free Will Baptist church, and was formerly a member of the Maysville Center Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He married Fannie McGuire, who was born in New Brunswick, June 20, 1852, and died at Presque Isle, March, 1891. He married (second) Mary (Sharp) Day, widow of Louis Day, a farmer of Caribou; she died in 1902. By her first husband she had: 1. Nellie Day, married Judson Wade, an electrician, of San Francisco, California. 2. Belle Day, married Freeman Kierstead, of Presque Isle. 3. Frank Day, of San Francisco. 4. Albert Day, of San Francisco. 5. Lizzie Day, of Auburn, Maine. 6. Almeda Day, a trained nurse, Bangor, Maine. 7. Lura Day, married Ross Kierstead, of Presque Isle.

Children of Bertrand R. Rackliffe by first wife: 1. Myrtie Mabel, married Arthur Winfield Todd, mentioned above. 2. Eva E., born June 8, 1875; married Edward Kierstead, of Hodgdon, now of Maysville, a farmer and potato buyer; children: Hope Avis Kierstead, married Benjamin Curtis, of Caribou, station agent Aroostook Valley railroad, and has daughter Phyllis Margaret; Margaret Kierstead, school teacher, Presque Isle; Heber Kierstead.

Robert W. Richardson, grandfather of Chester G. Richardson, was born about 1813, died at Woodstock, New Brunswick, or at Lower Brighton, New Brunswick, about 1853. He was a shoemaker at Woodstock, New Brunswick, at Hamilton, Maine, and at Lower Brighton, New Brunswick. He was a Conservative in politics, while in Canada. He married Betsey Dickinson, born at Lower Brighton, and lives there now, being between eighty and ninety years of age. She married (second) William Taylor, a schoolmaster, who died in Lower Brighton, and by him she had the following children: Wilmott, a bookkeeper of Rochester, New York, married (first) ——— Gray, (second) ———; Annie, married George Tedlie, of Lower Brighton, farmer; Charles H., married Lena

Smith, of Presque Isle, where they live, he being a railroad conductor.

The father of Robert W. Richardson is thought to have been a quartermaster on a British man-of-war, and probably went to the Provinces after the revolution. Children of Robert and Betsey (Dickinson) Richardson: 1. Fraser, married ——— Holmes from Cornell, New Brunswick, and they live at Lower Brighton; he is a lumberman. 2. Elizabeth, lives at Hartland, New Brunswick; married Jesse Shaw, of Woodstock, a blacksmith, deceased. 3. Robert Willoughby, mentioned below. 4. George, born at Woodstock, lives at Fort Fairfield, Maine; a shoemaker. 5. John, died young.

(II) Robert Willoughby Richardson, son of Robert W. Richardson, was born in Houlton, Maine, November 1, 1849. He was educated at Lower Brighton, New Brunswick. He first engaged in business at Lowell, Massachusetts, in the ice and wood business, and then moved to Hartland, New Brunswick, where he was a farmer, lumberman and merchant. He owned a large woodwork factory. In 1903 he moved from Hartland to Ashland, Maine, where he is engaged in the lumber business, having also carried on a livery there. While living in New Brunswick, he was a Conservative in politics. He is a member of the Congregational church and deacon of the church. He is a member of Pioneer Lodge, No. 72, Free and Accepted Masons, Ashland, Maine, and of the Independent Order of Foresters, Ashland, Maine. He married Jennie M. Gilchrist, born in Richmond, Quebec, May 19, 1853, daughter of James G. and Elizabeth Gilchrist. James Gilchrist was born in Scotland in 1816, died at Richmond, Quebec, in 1907; he came to this country when nineteen years old, and was married the night of his arrival in Quebec City. He was a farmer in Richmond the remainder of his life, a member of the Presbyterian church, and a Conservative in politics. Elizabeth Gilchrist, wife of James Gilchrist, died February, 1913, in Lowell, Massachusetts; their children were: Belle, married Thomas Allen, carpenter of Duluth, Minnesota; Thomas, of Topeka, Kansas, horse dealer; James, lives near Los Angeles, California; Jennie M., wife of Robert Willoughby Richardson; Elizabeth, married William Gunston, veteran of civil war, lost his arm in war, she lives in Lowell, Massachusetts; John, died young; William, lives in Topeka, Kansas, a horse dealer; Jessie, married John J. Briggs, a policeman of Lowell, came from St. John, New Brunswick. Children of Robert W. and Jennie M. (Gilchrist) Richardson: 1. Chester

George, mentioned below. 2. Lulu, born at Hartland, New Brunswick, May 7, 1887; educated at Hartland high school; married Charles E. Duren, of Ashland, Maine, merchant; they lives at Ashland, having one child, Dean, born at Ashland, June 26, 1909.

(III) Chester George Richardson, son of Robert Willoughby Richardson, was born at Lowell, Massachusetts, March 14, 1883. His parents removed to Hartland, New Brunswick, Canada, when he was one year old, and he attended the public schools in that town. He completed his education in the college at Fredericton, New Brunswick. In 1900 he entered the employ of the Canadian Pacific railroad, where he remained one year. He then became a clerk in the hardware store of W. W. Loane, Ashland, Maine. After three years he left this position to take a similar one in the store of F. G. Webster, of Ashland. In September, 1909, he resigned and removed to Patten, Maine, to become manager of the Patten Hardware Company, a position he has since filled. In politics he is a Progressive. He is a member of Pioneer Lodge, No. 72, Free and Accepted Masons, of Ashland, the oldest lodge in Aroostook county; of Royal Arch Chapter, Island Falls; of Ashland Tribe, Improved Order of Red Men; of Patten Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star.

He married, August 21, 1907, at Ashland, Ethel Edna Baston, born in Moro, Maine, October 31, 1888. She is a graduate of the Ashland high school, and a member of Patten Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star. She is a daughter of William J. Baston, born at Moro in 1852, living in Ashland, a carpenter by trade, and a Republican in politics. William J. Baston married Fossie Darling, born in Moro in 1842. Children of William J. Baston: 1. Florence, born at Moro, 1880, married Ira Coffin, of Ashland, a dealer in potatoes. 2. Ella, born October 1, 1882, at Masardis, Maine; married Clarence Orcutt, a merchant of Ashland. 3. Ethel Edna, married Chester George Richardson, mentioned above. 4. Adelaide, born at Ashland, May, 1893. 5. Marion, born at Ashland, 1903. The only child of Mr. and Mrs. Chester George Richardson is Robert Webster, born at Ashland, June 26, 1908.

GOULD Samuel Gould was born in Kennebec county, Maine. He was a farmer and miller at Brownville, Maine, and erected the first saw mill in that town. He married Sally _____, born in Kennebec county and died in Brownville. Children: 1. John, a carpenter, died at Brownville. 2. Abbie, died at Milo, Maine; married _____

Mayo, of Milo, a farmer. 3. Samuel, died at Sebec, Maine; was a farmer. 4. Isaiah, died at Monticello, Maine; was a farmer. 5. Nabby, died at Milo; married _____ Boobert, a farmer of Milo. 6. Isaac, mentioned below. 7. James, died at Brownville; was a farmer.

(II) Isaac Gould, son of Samuel Gould, was born at Brownville, Maine, in 1826, died there November 3, 1879. He was educated in the public schools, and was a farmer and lumberman in his native town all his active life. He took part in the Aroostook war. He held various town offices and was a prominent citizen. He was an active member, steward and trustee of the Methodist Episcopal church. He was a member of Dirigo Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Brownville. He married Mary A. Smith, born at Brownville, 1825, died there March 3, 1881. Children, all born in Brownville: 1. Ira W., born 1852, died at Houlton, Maine, where he was in business as a merchant; married Sarah Peters, of Hodgdon, Maine; his widow lives at Houlton. 2. William S., born 1853; married Angie Pratt, of Brownville; he is a retired farmer; they reside in Brewer. 3. Frank, born 1855, died young. 4. Fred D., mentioned below. 5. Alice, born 1859, died at Lincoln, Maine; married Jethro Smith, of New Brunswick; he died in Butte, Montana; was a miner. 6. George, born in 1861; married Mildred Pollard, of Milo; they reside at Milo on a farm.

(III) Fred D. Gould, son of Isaac Gould, was born at Brownville, Maine, February 15, 1856. He attended the public schools of his native town until he was sixteen years old. He has followed farming all his life, and has an excellent farm of one hundred and ninety acres; he is also engaged in the lumber business. In politics he is an independent Progressive. He served on the road commission of the town for four terms and was tax collector for a year. He attends the Methodist Episcopal church. He is a member of Dirigo Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Brownville, and of the Pilgrim Fathers Association of that town. He married, November 17, 1881, in Brownville, Dora B. Stanchfield, born in Eldred, Pennsylvania, June 15, 1863. She attended the public schools of her native town until she was eight years old, when her parents removed to Milo, where she also attended the public schools. In religion she is a Methodist. Children of Fred D. and Dora B. (Stanchfield) Gould: 1. Eva M., born January 17, 1883; married John W. Jones, a farmer of Brownville. 2. Frank I., born February 5, 1884; merchant of Brownville; married Bertha Jones, of Brownville. 3. Isaac N., born February 6, 1886; a lumberman. 4. Earnest

H., born May 13, 1888; a printer; residing in Moose Jaw, Saskatchewan, Canada.

Ivory N. Stanchfield, father of Mrs. Gould, was born at Milo, Maine, July 12, 1833, died at Brownville, March 28, 1906. He was a carpenter by trade and also a farmer. Before and after the civil war he lived in many different places and traveled in all parts of the country. He enlisted in 1861 in a Pennsylvania regiment and served three years. In politics he was a Democrat. He was a member of the Congregational church. He married Cordelia A. Bryan, born at Lee, Maine, May 20, 1835, died at Milo, November 24, 1894. Children of Ivory N. Stanchfield: 1. Cleveland, born in Minnesota, March 4, 1856, died June 2, 1869. 2. Orrin B., born in Minnesota, December 16, 1858; a farmer in Milo; married Rose Berry, of Brownville. 3. Eveline M., born in Minnesota, August 2, 1860; married Henry Hall, of Worcester, Massachusetts; he is a retired merchant, living in Worcester. 4. Dora B., married Fred D. Gould, mentioned above. 5. Frank I., born at Eldred, Pennsylvania, March 12, 1869; a farmer at Milo; married Susan Groton, of Miramichi, New Brunswick. 7. Zeb V., born at Milo, December 23, 1873; a farmer at Milo; married Lucy Phinney, of New Brunswick. 8. Otis, born May 12, 1876, at Milo, died December 6, 1879.

Solomon Stanchfield, father of Ivory N. Stanchfield, was born in Kennebec county, Maine, near the town of Turner, about 1784, died at Brownville in 1869; he was a farmer in Milo during all his active life. He died suddenly while visiting Brownville. He married Jerusha ———, born at Turner, died at Milo, aged about seventy years. Children of Solomon Stanchfield, all born at Milo: 1. Hiram, a farmer, died at Lee, Maine; married Maria Abbey, of Brownville. 2. Sally, died at Milo; married Luther Pollard, a farmer. 3. Benjamin, died in Minnesota. 4. Solomon, served in a Maine regiment in the civil war and died in the service. 5. John, died at Milo, a farmer; married Sarah Gilman, of Brownville; she is now living at Guilford, Maine. 6. Ivory N., mentioned above. 7. Rebecca, died at Milo; married Daniel Gardner, of Sebec, Maine; he was a farmer at Milo. 8. Zeb, a farmer, living in Milo. 9. Lawrence, a farmer at Milo, where he died; married Lenwood Bumpus, of Turner, Maine. 10. Jerusha, died young in Milo. 11. Cordelia, died young in Milo.

Samuel Cooper was born in
COOPER England in 1823, died at St.
John, New Brunswick, in 1883.
He went from England first to the North of
Ireland, where he owned a farm, and in 1854

he came to this country and settled in Sussex, New Brunswick, where he also was a farmer. He was a member of the Church of England, and served in the English army. He was a Conservative in politics. He married Eliza ———, born in Scotland, died in St. John. Children, all born in Ireland: 1. Samuel, went to California, not heard from. 2. John, died in Boston in 1893; was a ship carpenter in Boston; married Margaret Crawford, of New Brunswick; children: Margaret, married William Day, of Boston, where he is an iron moulder; Elizabeth, married Thomas Tippits, a clerk in Boston; David, a merchant in Boston; Jennie, lives in Boston. 3. David Thomas, mentioned below. 4. Mary, died at St. John, 1891; married Steve De Grand, of Quebec, deceased; he was a sales agent; children: Steve and Frank, both of Boston. 5. Eliza, of Millageville, New Brunswick; married Henry Codner, of St. John, an engineer; children: Henry, and others.

(II) David Thomas Cooper, son of Samuel Cooper, was born in the North of Ireland, in 1848, and came to this country with his parents when he was six years of age. He is a ship caulker, and has followed his trade in St. John, New Brunswick, and in New York City. He has lived in Brooklyn, New York, for twenty-five years. He is a Roman Catholic, and is a member of the Union. He married Mary Ann Buckley, born in St. John, in 1850, now living in Brooklyn. She was daughter of Peter Buckley, born in county Cork, Ireland, in 1814, died at St. John, in 1896; he came to New Brunswick before his marriage, and was a longshoreman in St. John the remainder of his life. In politics he was a Conservative, and in religion a Roman Catholic. He married, in St. John, Catherine Campbell, born in Scotland in 1816, died at St. John in 1891. Children of Peter and Catherine (Campbell) Buckley: 1. James, died at St. John; married (first) ——— Jenerson, and has William, a lithographer of St. John, and Ella; married (second) ———, now living, and had Fred, of Boston, Harry and Gertrude. 2. Maggie, died at St. John; married John Cooper, a first cousin of David Thomas Cooper; a longshoreman at St. John; children: Frank, of St. John, a decorator and painter; Maggie, married Michael Doherty, station clerk at St. John; Agnes, married James Kelley, of St. John, a brakeman, living in Boston now. 3. Mary Ann, married David Thomas Cooper, mentioned above. 4. Peter, living in Boston, a ship carpenter; married Maggie O'Brien, of St. John; children living are: Maggie and Charles, both of Boston. Children of David Thomas and Mary Ann (Buck-

ley) Cooper, born in St. John: 1. Samuel, born 1870, living in Brooklyn, a ship caulker. 2. Elizabeth, born 1872; married Meburne Ackerly, of Queens county, New Brunswick; he is a shipping clerk in the rolling mills at St. John; children: Stella, Clarence, Mabel, Bessie, Ruby, Arthur, Frederick, Gertrude, all living with parents. 3. David Thomas, born 1874, died at St. John in 1880. 4. Joseph Alphonso, mentioned below. 5. William, born December, 1878; a stone cutter; married Alice Quinn, of St. John; they live in Brooklyn. 6. Frederick James, born 1880; employed by Boston and New York Express Company; married Mary Ann O'Connor, of New York City, where they live; no children. 7. Catherine Isetta, born 1887, living with parents, unmarried.

(III) Joseph Alphonso Cooper, son of David Thomas Cooper, was born at St. John, New Brunswick, October 10, 1876. He attended the public schools of his native town until he was fourteen years old. He then learned the trade of trunkmaker and followed it for three years. He followed lumbering in New Brunswick afterward and with the exception of a year which he spent in New York City he has continued in various departments of the lumber industry to the present time. While in New York he was in the manufacturing business. When a young man he came from New Brunswick to Masardis, in Aroostook county. Since 1906, however, he has made his home at Oxbow, where he purchased a farm. In addition to his farming and lumbering he is a cook in the Maine woods for hunting parties. In politics he is a Democrat. He is a member of Masardis Grange, Patrons of Husbandry.

Mr. Cooper married, September 2, 1903, at Havelock, Kings county, New Brunswick, Stella M. Morse, born at Canaan, Kings county, New Brunswick, December 2, 1889. She was educated in the Havelock schools and attends the Baptist church. Children: 1. David Thomas, born at Havelock, April 24, 1904, died at Canaan, October 17, 1904. 2. Isetta Elizabeth, born at Canaan, January 18, 1906. 3. Flora May, born at Masardis, September 1, 1908. 4. Curtis Frederick, born at Oxbow, August 18, 1911.

(The Morse Line).

(I) John Morse was born in New Brunswick in 1825, died in Canaan, New Brunswick, in 1885. He was a farmer in the English Settlement, now New Brunswick, before going to Canaan, where he lived with his son George until his death. In politics he was a Conservative, and he was a member of the Baptist

church. Children: John, deceased; George, mentioned below; Frank, deceased.

(II) George Morse, son of John Morse, was born in Queens county, New Brunswick, in 1848, and he now lives at Havelock, New Brunswick, where he has been a farmer most of his life. In politics he is a Conservative, and he is a member of the Baptist church. He married Jennie Elizabeth Poley, born May, 1852, died at Dyer Brook, Maine, in April, 1913; she was a member of the Baptist church. Jennie Elizabeth Poley was daughter of Oliver Poley, born in English Settlement, New Brunswick, Canada, in 1831, died at Havelock, in 1896. He was a farmer in the English Settlement, and a Conservative in politics. He attended the Baptist church. He married Margaret Johnson, who died in the English Settlement. Children: Olive, died in the English Settlement; Sarah, deceased; Jennie Elizabeth, married George Morse, mentioned above; John, died in the English Settlement, was a shoemaker; Margaret, lives at Coles Island, New Brunswick, unmarried. Children of George and Jennie E. (Poley) Morse, all born at Canaan, New Brunswick: 1. Henry, born 1874; married Ada Ryder, of Canaan, and they live at Portland; children: Asa Clayton, and one other, both living with parents. 2. Alice, born 1877; married George Pratt, of Bath, Maine, where they live; he is an iron moulder; children: Sarah and Harriet, both living with parents. 3. William, born 1879; married Elizabeth Alward, of Havelock, New Brunswick, and they live at Creek Road, New Brunswick, where he is a farmer; no children. 4. Ephraim, born 1883; lives at Dyer Brook, Maine, unmarried. 5. Jacob, born 1885; married Florence Bull, from England, and they live at Dyer Brook; child, Blanche Elizabeth, born 1912. 6. Stella M., born December 2, 1889; married Joseph Alphonso Cooper (see Cooper III). 7. Jennie, born 1893; married Scott Smith, of New Limerick, Maine, a farmer there; no children.

CLARK Calvin Howard Clark was born probably in Wells, Maine, where his father lived, about 1802, died in Smyrna, Maine, in 1835. He lived in Brownville, Maine, and in Massachusetts, and finally settled in Smyrna, where he owned a farm. He was a Whig in politics. He married Mary ———, born in 1805, died in Smyrna in 1880. She was of Scotch descent. Children, order of birth not given: 1. Calvin Howard, died at Oakfield, Maine, in 1878; he was a farmer; married Eliza Thompson, of Oakfield, and she died in Florida; left a daughter, Nettie, married Leander Allen, of Oak-

field, two children: Irvin, married Amy Barrows, has one son, Frank; Bertha, unmarried; Eliza (Thompson) Clark married (second) Abial Huntley. 2. Asenath, deceased; married James Hamm, of New Brunswick; lived in Smyrna; children, order of birth not given: Albert, married Ella Chambers, of Smyrna, three children; Albion, married Helen Miller, of New Brunswick, three children, he died at Masardis, Maine; Abbie, married Elbridge Marks, of Oakfield, she died in the west; Carrie, married (first) a Mr. Cronkhite, of New Brunswick, two children: Nellie, married Ernest Lozier, of Linneus, Maine, and has seven children; Viola, married Stillman Thompson, of Oakfield, she died leaving one son John; Mr. Cronkhite died and his widow Carrie married (second) John Briggs, of Merrill Plantation, Maine, and has one daughter, Mildred; Mr. Briggs was a soldier in the civil war. 3. John D. B., mentioned below. 4. James C., died in Oakfield, January, 1912; farmer; married Christina Hunter, of Hodgdon, Maine, and she died 1909. 5. Abbie, died when a young woman.

(II) John D. B. Clark, son of Calvin Howard Clark, was born in Brownville, Maine, July 5, 1827, died in Oakfield, Maine, March 27, 1903. His father moved to Smyrna when he was a young boy, and he attended the common school there. He was a farmer and blacksmith, and also worked some as a lumberman. He married, at Linneus, Maine, Mary M. Young, born at Dover, Maine, April 17, 1833, died at Oakfield, October 13, 1901. They lived on their farm at Smyrna until 1861, when they moved to Oakfield. There he cleared a farm of one hundred and thirty-three acres. This farm is now owned by Stanley Rufus Clark and Bernal A. Clark, his sons, each possessing half. In politics John Clark was a Democrat, and he held various town offices in Oakfield. Children: 1. Sarah A., born April 7, 1853, in Smyrna; married Stanley McLaughlin, of Oakfield, born in New Brunswick, died at Port Angeles, Washington, 1913; a ranchman; she lives at Port Angeles. 2. Ernest B., born at Smyrna, June 17, 1855; married Angie Sharp, of Smyrna, and they live at Smyrna Mills; he is a blacksmith; member of Smyrna Mills Lodge, No. 151, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. 3. Effie M., born at Smyrna, June 18, 1857; married Webster McLaughlin, brother of Stanley, and they live at Dyer Brook, Maine, where he is a prosperous farmer. 4. Isadora, born at Smyrna, June 18, 1859, died February 18, 1860. 5. John C., born at Smyrna, February 8, 1861; married Nora Shields, of Oakfield, and they live at Mars Hill, Maine, where he is a farmer;

member of Blaine Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. 6. Jane A., born at Oakfield, July 13, 1863; married (first) John McGary, of Oakfield, who died in 1898; was ranchman and truckman at Port Angeles, Washington; she married (second) David Mossman, of Port Angeles; she died August 18, 1903; he lives at Puffer, Alberta, Canada, a ranchman. 7. Annie, born at Oakfield, July 19, 1868, died December 5, 1885, in Oakfield; married John R. Luce, of New Sharon, Maine; he lives at New Sharon, a farmer, having married (second) Edna Verrill. 8. Bernal A., mentioned below. 9. Lydia Y., born at Oakfield, December 23, 1873, died September, 1874. 10. Nattie B., born December 23, 1873, twin of Lydia Y., died December, 1874. 11. Stanley Rufus, mentioned below.

(III) Bernal A. Clark, son of John D. B. Clark, was born at Oakfield, Maine, August 20, 1871. He received his education in the public schools of Oakfield. He worked on his father's farm, in the lumber camps and on the river drive until he came into possession of his share of his father's farm in 1903. Since then he has cultivated the farm in partnership with his brother, Stanley R. In politics he is a Democrat. He has been road commissioner of the town. He attends the Universalist church, and is a member of Smyrna Mills Lodge, No. 151, Independent Order of Odd Fellows; of the Oakfield Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, and of Oakfield Lodge, No. 276, Orangemen. Mr. Clark married (first) November, 1891, Annie Moore, of Oakfield. She was born in Oakfield, June 13, 1872, died there February 5, 1911. Children, all born in Oakfield: 1. Harold, born July 29, 1892. 2. Mary A., born August 20, 1895; married, June 5, 1912, Charles Grant, of Oakfield. 3. John W., born November 24, 1898. 4. Charles S., born November 2, 1901. 5. Lawrence, born July 10, 1910, died November 14, 1913. Mr. Clark married (second) June 24, 1914, Ida M. Pinkerton, born at Bailie, New Brunswick, February 3, 1891, eldest daughter of Hugh Pinkerton.

Samuel Moore, father of Mrs. Clark, was born in New Brunswick, 1823, died at Oakfield, in October, 1898. He settled in Oakfield, and followed farming and lumbering there. He married Jane Walton, born in New Brunswick, died in 1874, in Oakfield, Maine. Children of Samuel and Jane (Walton) Moore: 1. William A., died in March, 1898, at Oakfield; was a farmer; unmarried. 2. Annie, married Bernal A. Clark, mentioned above. 3. Royal, born March 3, 1875; farmer in Oakfield; married May McLain, of Smyrna.

(III) Stanley Rufus Clark, son of John D.

B. Clark, was born at Oakfield, Maine, September 20, 1875. He attended the public schools of his native town. During his boyhood he assisted his father on the farm when he was not in school and he remained on the homestead after completing his early education. With his brother, Bernal A., he succeeded to the farm after his father died and they have cultivated the place in partnership since then. When a young man he learned the trade of blacksmith, but he has not followed that trade. In politics he was formerly a Republican, now a Progressive. He served the town as road commissioner one year and for several years was a member of the school board of Oakfield. He is a member of Houlton Grange, No. 16, Patrons of Husbandry. He attends the Universalist church. Mr. Clark married, April 14, 1894, at Industry, Maine, Lillian M. Rackliffe, born in Lewiston, Maine, February 27, 1875 (see Rackliffe III). After the death of her mother she lived with her grandfather. She was educated in the public schools and in the State Normal School at Farmington. She taught school for three years in Sharon, Maine, before her marriage. Children, all born in Oakfield: 1. Ora M., born November 25, 1894. 2. Nathaniel S., born March 7, 1896. 3. Henry, born June 5, 1900, died same day. 4. Norman A., born September 8, 1901. 5. Holman D., born March 26, 1903. 6. Robert H., born October 24, 1904. 7. Hollis E., born November 7, 1911.

(The Rackliffe Line).

(I) Henry B. Rackliffe, grandson of the American immigrant, who came from England and probably lived in Georgetown, Maine, was born in 1792, doubtless in Georgetown. He died in Jay, Maine, in 1885. He was a merchant in Industry, Maine. He served in the war of 1812, and received a pension for his services. He married (first) Elizabeth Oliver, a widow, who had one child by her first husband; the son was Luther Oliver, and he died at Scarboro, Maine. He married (second) Rosella Bean, a widow, of Jay, Maine, and she died at Farmington about 1903. Children, all by first wife, order of birth not given: 1. Elbridge H., mentioned below. 2. Sumner, married Susan ———; was killed in the Kansas rebellion; was a writing school master; she lived in Idaho. 3. Sarah, married (first) Lucas Hall, (second) John E. Johnson, merchant; they lived at New Sharon, Maine, where both died. 4. Emeline, married Samuel Walker, of Embden, Maine, farmer, and they both died there. 5. Elizabeth, died young. 6. Child, died young. Perhaps other children.

(II) Elbridge H. Rackliffe, son of Henry B. Rackliffe, was born October 20, 1827, in

Industry, Maine, died in Farmington, Maine, October 20, 1907. He lived in Oxford, Androscoggin and Franklin counties, and finally settled in Industry, where he had owned a farm for years. He was a traveling tinsmith by trade. He kept a general store from 1889 to 1896-97. He served in the civil war, being drafted in 1864, in Company B, Eighth Maine Regiment of Volunteer Infantry; he remained in the company until the end of the war. In politics he was a Republican and he served as postmaster for several terms of four years each in Industry. He married Oraville Potter, born January 7, 1833, at Bridgton, Maine, died at Industry, July 12, 1895. Children: 1. J. Henry, mentioned below. 2. D. Frank, born July 18, 1856, in Industry; twin of J. Henry; married Emma Rogers, of Mercer, Maine; they live at North Wayne, Maine. 3. Charles, born November 5, 1857; married Annie Wheeler, of Canaan, Maine; they live at Industry. 4. William L., born March 8, 1859; married Hattie Niles, of Lewiston; they live at Farmington, where he owns a farm.

(III) J. Henry Rackliffe, son of Elbridge H. Rackliffe, was born in Industry, Maine, July 18, 1856, and he now lives there. He is a tinsmith by trade, and also a sawyer of shingles. He has learned the canning business also, and has lived in Lewiston and in Industry. He owns land in Industry. In politics he is a Republican, and he has held most of the town offices. He is a member of Industry Grange, and attends the Congregational church. He married (first) Nellie Brackett, of Dixfield, Maine, born in Dixfield, August, 1855, died in Lewiston, March 15, 1875. He married (second) Ida Lewis, of Auburn, Maine. Child by first wife: Lillian M., born in Lewiston, February 27, 1875, married Stanley Rufus Clark (see Clark III). Children by second wife: 1. Lena, born October 31, 1879, in Industry; married Allen Merry, of Industry; they live in Farmington, where he is a liveryman. 2. Garfield E., born September 8, 1881, in Industry; married Edith Millett; they live in Industry. 3. Mildred, born August 20, 1883, in Farmington; married Ernest Robbins, of Farmington; they live in New Vineyard, Maine, on their farm. 4. Millard, born August 20, 1883, twin of Mildred; married Gertrude Deiss, of Industry; they live in Farmington.

James Clark lived at Machias, Maine, and at Woodstock, New Brunswick. He married ———. Children: Maria, Livia, William, Leta, Peggy, Mary, Elias, mentioned below.

(II) Elias Clark, son of James Clark, was

born in Machias, Maine, in 1816, died at Danforth, Maine, January, 1891. He received a good education, and became a farmer in Woodstock, New Brunswick, Canada. He had settled there with his parents when he was a boy, and he purchased his farm there, where he lived all of his active life. Ten years before his death he moved to Danforth, Maine, to live with his son, John I. Clark, and retired from active work. In politics he was a Republican, and he was a prominent and influential member of the Baptist church. He married Amy Sharp, born near Woodstock in 1831, died at Danforth in 1893. Children, born at Woodstock: 1. Jarvis, born 1835, died at Passadumkeag, Maine, in 1892; farmer; married Catherine McKluskie, of Danforth. 2. Mary, born 1838, died in Boston, 1903; married William Roach, of New Brunswick. 3. James Elijah, born 1843, died in Houlton, 1910; enlisted at beginning of civil war from Houlton, serving throughout war; farmer and liveryman; married Lizzie Adderton, of Woodstock; she died at Houlton, 1908. 4. William, born 1850; lives in Philadelphia. 5. Henry, born 1854; lives in Michigan. 6. John I., mentioned below. 7. Annie, born 1860; lives at Houlton; married James Foster, from New Brunswick. 8. Elias, born 1863; lives at Passadumkeag, Maine; married Emily, daughter of Charles Foster, of Houlton, where she died. 9. Rigby, born 1865; lives in Houlton; married Sarah Swin, of New Brunswick. 10. Millie, born 1870; married William Oswald, of Philadelphia, a sea captain, veteran of civil war, having served as captain of a war vessel and now of United States navy.

(III) John I. Clark, son of Elias Clark, was born at Woodstock, New Brunswick, May 25, 1858. He attended the schools of his native place until he was sixteen years old, and then came to Houlton, Maine, where he was employed as a lumberman and farmer. In the fall of 1899 he came to live on a farm of sixty-three acres in Dyer Brook, belonging to his wife. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Free Will Baptist church, and of the Oakfield Grange. He married, at Dyer Brook, Lucy (White) Kelley, born at Littleton, Maine, July 24, 1863, and was educated there in the public schools. She married (first) Elijah A. Kelley, born at Easton, Maine, in 1851, died at Dyer Brook. He was a farmer. Children of Elijah A. and Lucy (White) Kelley: 1. Clara, born October 14, 1881, at Dyer Brook; married Rev. Charles Bell, a minister of the Free Will Baptist church, now living at White Station, New Brunswick. 2. George Ambrose, born June 12, 1884, at Dyer Brook, died there September 24, 1897. 3. Edith E., born April

3, 1886; married John Batchelder, of Phillips, Maine, who was killed by a railroad train at Phillips. 4. Harry N., born November 1, 1888; he is now station agent of the Bangor and Aroostook Railroad at New Limerick; married Lula Kirsted, of Maysville, Maine. 5. Charles W., born October 8, 1893, died August, 1894. 6. Josie May, born April 18, 1896; junior in Ricker's Classical Institute, Houlton. Children of John I. and Lucy (White-Kelley) Clark: 1. Millie B., born June 3, 1901. 2. Ora W., born August 25, 1905.

(The White Line).

(I) William White was born about 1800, died in Houlton, Maine, about 1872. He was born probably in Miramichi, New Brunswick, Canada. The White family was an old New England family and came from Rhode Island to Prince Edward Island. William White was a farmer and was one of the first settlers in Houlton, to which place he moved when his son Charles was young. In politics he was a Republican, and he was a member of the Free Will Baptist church. He married Dorothy ———, of Miramichi. Children, order of birth not given: 1. Samuel, died on a war vessel, burned at sea. 2. James, enlisted from Maine, and died during the war of fever. 3. Joseph, died at Blaine, Maine; farmer on old homestead at Houlton; married Jerusha ———. 4. Charles, mentioned below. 5. William, wounded fatally during war, enlisted from Maine. 6. Prudence, died in Patten; married Gideon Grant, of Houlton, farmer. 7. Jane, died in Weston, Maine; married Aaron Lillie, of the White Settlement, now lives in Weston. 8. Priscilla, died in Weston; married Charles Gellerson, of New Brunswick, now of Houlton. 9. Ruth, resides in Patten, Maine, unmarried. 10. Haley, died in Houlton; married Leonard Gellerton, of Weston.

(II) Charles White, son of William White, was born in Houlton, Maine, in 1821, died at Dyer Brook, Maine, in 1893. He received his education in the public schools, and became a joiner and mason by trade. He followed this occupation in Houlton, Maine, in Penobscot and Aroostook counties, and in the province of New Brunswick until 1880, when he finally settled in Dyer Brook, Maine, for the remainder of his life. In politics he was a Republican, and in religion a member of the Free Will Baptist church. He was drafted to serve in the civil war, but the end of the war came before he was mustered in. He married Betsey Lillie, born in New Brunswick, August 15, 1831, and now lives at Dyer Brook. Children: 1. Rebecca, born in White Settlement; married Cyrus Brown, of Merrill, Maine. 2. Charles

Enoch, born at the White Settlement, now Houlton, died there 1881; married Ada Kelley, of Bridgewater, Maine. 3. William R., born at Woodstock, New Brunswick, November, 1854; lives at Dyer Brook; farmer, unmarried. 4. Lucinda, born at Woodstock, died in infancy. 5. Harrison H., born February 19, 1857, in Littleton, Maine; farmer at Dyer Brook, unmarried. 6. Lucy, married (second) John I. Clark (see Clark III). 7. Dorothy L., born at Littleton, Maine, January 18, 1866; married Joseph Hopsley, of Mars Hill, Maine; they live at Smyrna Mills, Maine. 8. Beecher A., born at Littleton, November, 1869; married Ida Lancaster, of Miramichi, Canada; they live at Houlton. 9. James W., born at Smyrna, April 29, 1873; married Jennie Parker, of Miramichi; they live on farm at Dyer Brook.

The grandfather of John E. WHITNEY Whitney, of Ashland, Maine, lived at Miramichi, New Brunswick, Canada. It is believed that he was a descendant of John and Eleanor Whitney, pioneers of Watertown, Massachusetts, but on account of the lack of vital records the complete line cannot be traced. He died at Miramichi. Children: 1. Peter, resides at Miramichi. 2. John. 3. Moses. 4. James, died in Carleton county, New Brunswick, a farmer; married Ruth Kinney; of New Brunswick; children: John; Edward, of Westbrook, Maine, a shoemaker; William, a farmer and potato buyer of Houlton, Maine; Sarah; Susan and Ann. 5. William Parker, mentioned below.

(II) William Parker Whitney, mentioned above, was born at Miramichi, New Brunswick, in 1816, died at Ashland, Maine, March 24, 1876. He came to Ashland when a young man and followed his trade of shoemaking. He also bought land there and cleared a farm on which he spent the remainder of his life. He was, in fact, one of the pioneers of the town. He married Sophia McNally, born in New Brunswick, 1827, died at Ashland, Maine, February 18, 1899 (see McNally II). Children: 1. James, born at Ashland, November 16, 1853; manager of the woods for the Ashland Manufacturing Company for many years; independent in politics; resides in Ashland; unmarried. 2. Mary, born at Ashland, 1855; married Edward A. Whitney, of Centerville, Carleton county, New Brunswick; a shoemaker, now living in Westbrook, Maine; child, Roy, died aged eleven years. 3. Martha, born in 1855 at Ashland; married Frank Hackett, of Patten, Maine, a truckman; resides at Readfield, Maine; child, Ada, born at Crystal, 1890,

a school teacher in New Hampshire. 4. Sarah Jane, died young. 5. Sophia, died young. 6. William, died young. 7. John E., mentioned below.

(III) John E. Whitney, son of William Parker Whitney, was born at Ashland, Maine, June 23, 1863. He attended the public schools of his native town and graduated from the Ashland high school. At the age of eighteen he began to teach school, but soon afterward engaged in lumbering as a business and worked in the woods for eighteen years in winter. He learned the trade of carpenter and worked at that trade in summer. He has in later years followed his trade and farming. In 1904 he bought a farm of one hundred and thirty acres, of which a hundred acres are cleared and cultivated. In politics he is an Independent. He was one of the building committee in charge of the erection of the new high school building in Ashland. He is a member of Pioneer Lodge, No. 72, Free and Accepted Masons, of Ashland, and was master for three years; member of Tillicum Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, of Ashland, of which he was patron for two years; member of Ashland Grange, No. 247, Patrons of Husbandry; the Masonic Protective Insurance Company and the Mutual Life Insurance Company.

Mr. Whitney married, December 30, 1893, at Patten, Maine, Mary Corliss, born in Linneus, Maine, December 23, 1875. She graduated from the Patten high school and taught school in Belvedere, Crystal and Owsboro, Maine, before her marriage. She is a member of Tillicum Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star. Children: 1. Roy William, born at Patten, December 31, 1895; graduate of the high school; farmer on the homestead. 2. James Albert, born January 24, 1900, in Ashland. 3. Hope Catherine, born February 18, 1908.

Albert Corliss, father of Mrs. John E. Whitney, was born in Maine, in 1846, died at Patten, Maine, in the fall of 1910. He was a blacksmith by trade, a farmer and foreman in the woods. He attended the Methodist church. He married Letitia Stein, born in Maine, 1849, died at Patten, in June, 1913. Children, all born at or near Crystal, Maine: 1. Frank, born 1873; a contractor and builder in Boston. 2. Mary, married John E. Whitney, mentioned above. 3. Lettie, born 1877; married Fred Huston, of Patten, a foreman in a molding mill in Portland, Maine. 4. Walter, born 1879, drowned when a child. 5. Arthur, born 1881; resides at Portage Lake, a carpenter; married, in 1913, Amber Southerland, of Portage Lake, daughter of William and Matilda Southerland. 6. Sarah, born 1884; grad-

uate of the State Normal School at Castine, Maine, 1913; school teacher at Greenville, Maine.

(The McNally Line).

(I) Michael McNally was born in New Brunswick about 1770, died at Frederickton, New Brunswick, nearly eighty years of age. He was a farmer. His father, a native of Ireland, was a settler in New Brunswick. Children of Michael McNally, born in New Brunswick: 1. Richard. 2. Moses, died at Sheffield, New Brunswick, a farmer; married ——— Kilburn. 3. James, mentioned below. 4. Eliza, died at Fredericton; married John Guion, a miller of that town. 5. Hannah, died at Tobique, New Brunswick; married ——— White. 6. Ann, went west and died there.

(II) James McNally, son of Michael McNally, was born in Majorville, New Brunswick, October, 1803, died at Jacksonville, Carleton county, New Brunswick, April 2, 1883. He was a shoemaker and followed his trade at Woodstock and Jacksonville. In politics he was a Liberal. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married Jane Treadwell, born at Majorville, in 1808, died at Millville, York county, New Brunswick, in June, 1891. Children: 1. William, born in 1825, died at Ashland, March, 1905; a shoemaker by trade, also a farmer and lumberman; a Republican in politics; was United States marshal, sheriff and prominent in public affairs; married Fannie Burt, of Jacksonville. 2. Sophia, married William Parker Whitney (see Whitney II). 3. Betsey Jane, born 1831, died in Ashland; married Matthew White, native of England, farmer. 4. Catherine, born 1833, died at Centerville, New Brunswick, 1901; married David Burt, of Jacksonville, now a retired lumberman, living in Centerville. 5. Moses, born 1835, died at Ashland, 1904; married Sarah Clark, of Maysville, Maine; was a lumberman all his active life. 6. George, born 1837, died at Fort Fairfield, Maine; a farmer and lumberman; married Emily Turner, of Fort Fairfield; she is now living in Boston, Massachusetts. 7. Hester, born 1839, died at Fort Fairfield, 1893; married Charles Burpee, of Waterville, Maine, now living in the west, formerly had a saw mill in Waterville. 8. Mary, born 1841; lives at Woodstock, New Brunswick; married Everett Tilley, of Fredericton, a merchant. 9. James, born 1843, died young. 10. Fred, born 1845, died young. 11. Fannie, born 1847; resides at Woodstock; married Charles Alterton, of Jacksonville, a wagonmaker of Bloomfield, New Brunswick. 12. Albina, born at Jacksonville, New Brunswick, May 25, 1849; resides at Ashland, Maine; a nurse by pro-

fession; married James Ludlow, born at Keswick, New Brunswick, August, 1844, died at Ashland, November 11, 1900, was a woodworker, blacksmith and miller.

Robert Wright, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Scotland, and died at Nicholas River, Kent county, New Brunswick. He came to Canada when a young man and followed farming at Nicholas River the remainder of his life. He died in middle age. In politics he was a Conservative. Children, born at Nicholas River: 1. John, died at Rexton, Kent county, 1891; was a farmer; unmarried. 2. Alexander, died at Rexton; was a farmer; married ——— McChern, who is living at Rexton. 3. Robert, mentioned below. 4. Jennie, died at Nicholas River, unmarried. Robert Wright came from a town in Scotland about fourteen miles from Edinburgh. His brother George settled in Goodrich, Tennessee county, Michigan, and became a lumberman and farmer. The brothers left Scotland and came to America together.

(II) Robert (2) Wright, son of Robert (1) Wright, was born at Nicholas River, New Brunswick, in 1831, died at Indiantown, January 21, 1874. He was a lumberman in New Brunswick and had a farm in Kent county. He was a member of the Presbyterian church, and a Conservative in politics. He married Phebe Bagley, born 1846, died at Dorchester, Massachusetts, February 10, 1897. Children: 1. John, born March 7, 1862, died in 1863. 2. James, mentioned below. 3. David, born December 21, 1866, in Indiantown, New Brunswick, died at Harcourt, New Brunswick, 1881. 4. John, born June 1, 1869; resides at Auburndale, Massachusetts, a carpenter and builder; married Elizabeth Hawes. 5. Robert, born July 17, 1871, at Indiantown, died at Brownville Junction, killed by a railroad train, January 21, 1898. 6. Elizabeth, born June 23, 1873, died young.

(III) James Wright, son of Robert (2) Wright, was born at Indiantown, New Brunswick, January 23, 1865. He attended the public schools in Blackville, New Brunswick. During his youth he worked on his father's farm. In 1880 he was employed in lumbering and for seven years was in the railroad business. In 1888 he entered the employ of the Southern Pacific Railroad Company in California, and in 1889 he took a position in the Canadian Pacific Railroad Company and was promoted to the position of conductor in 1891, and has held this position to the present time. In politics he is a Republican. He attends the Presbyterian church. He is a member of the

City Camp, No. 462, Independent Order of Foresters, of Macadam, New Brunswick; of the Brotherhood of Railroad Trainmen; of Pine Tree Lodge, No. 366, of which he has been president two years and has been treasurer for the past thirteen years. He is also a member of Onawa Lodge, No. 70, Knights of Pythias, of Dover, of which he is past chancellor commander; of Pleasant River Lodge, No. 163, Free and Accepted Masons, of Brownville; of Rabonia Chapter, No. 62, Royal Arch Masons; of the Masonic Insurance Company, of Granby, Quebec.

He married, November 11, 1890, Agnes Josephine Schofield, born in Blackville, March 4, 1867. She is a member of the Ladies' Auxiliary, No. 316, of the Brotherhood of Railroad Trainmen, in which she has filled various offices. In religion she is a Presbyterian (see Schofield). Children: 1. Grace Mildred, born at Brownville Junction, July 27, 1891; graduate of the high school there; she was for a time a student in the high school of Hudson, Massachusetts. 2. Robert Schofield, born at Blackville, New Brunswick, August 29, 1893; graduate of the Brownville Junction High School and of Shaw's Telegraphic School of Portland; a telegrapher on the Canadian Pacific Railroad. 3. Inez Bernice, born at Brownville Junction, August 14, 1895; student in the high school.

(The Schofield Line).

Daniel Schofield or Scofield, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England and probably came from Wethersfield, England. He settled in Stamford, Connecticut, as early as 1641, and died there in 1671. His widow Sarah became the third wife of Miles Merwin and is a legatee in Merwin's will. The two eldest sons of Daniel Schofield settled in Stamford and left a numerous posterity. Children: John, married, July 12, 1677, Hannah Mead; Daniel; Richard; Joseph, who died of hardship suffered in King Philip's war, 1676; Sarah, married John Petit; Mary.

The family has been numerous in Fairfield county, Connecticut. According to the traditions of the New Brunswick family Major James Schofield was a Loyalist. He came to New Brunswick during the Revolution and received a grant of land for distinguished services for the Crown. His brother, Seth Schofield, remained in Connecticut and was a Federalist and general.

John Lockhart Schofield, grandson of Major James Schofield, was born in 1806, died in 1896, aged eighty-nine years, three days. He was a pioneer in Northumberland county, New Brunswick, in 1826. He cleared a farm in

1840. He married Mary Johnson Conners, born in Blackville in 1828, died there in August, 1912. She was a daughter of John Conners, a farmer, who died in Blackville. His wife was ——— Bentley, born on Prince Edward Island. Children of John Conners: 1. John Conners, died at Millerton, New Brunswick. 2. Alexander, died at Brownville; married Rebecca ———. 3. William, died at Blackville; was a farmer; married Jamene Armstrong, now living in Blackville. 4. James, of Blackville. 5. Mary Johnson, married John Lockhart Schofield, mentioned above. 6. Charles Conners, died at Upper Blackville; was a farmer; married ——— Morehouse. 7. Ann, died at Renous River, New Brunswick; married Mark Hambrook, a farmer, native of England. 8. Agnes, married Nat Morehouse, a merchant and farmer, brother-in-law of Charles. 9. Margaret, married Robert Cowie, a farmer. 10. Sophia, married John Curtis, a farmer and lumberman. Three other children died young.

Children of John Lockhart Schofield: 1. John L., married (first) Carilla Sinclair; he represented the county in the New Brunswick legislature when a very young man; came to the United States; is now a miner and ranchman in Montana. 2. William, a farmer of Blackville. 3. David G., a farmer at Blackville, on the homestead; married Sarah Truesdale. 4. Mary Ann, married James Foley, of St. John, New Brunswick, a shoe manufacturer and capitalist, retired, living at Newburyport, Massachusetts. 5. Alexander, married Jane Dunn, of Blackville; a shoemaker by trade, now a railroad man. 6. Ellen, married John Bowser, of Boutouche, New Brunswick, a carpenter, now living at Hudson, Massachusetts. 7. Charles, married Susan Arbon, of Newburyport; he is a carriage manufacturer in Newburyport. 8. Agnes Josephine, married James Wright (see Wright III). 9. Grace, married Frank Wheeler, of Hudson, Massachusetts, a cutter in a shoe factory at Hudson.

John Lockhart Schofield had a brother Isaac, a farmer of Indiantown, who married Jane Jardine; a brother, Jacob Schofield, who died in Sussex, New Brunswick; a brother, Stevens Schofield, who also died at Sussex; a brother, Richard Schofield, who died at Indiantown, married Betsey Firth.

William Ballard, the immigrant ancestor, came from England. He was born about 1780. He settled in Vassalboro, Maine, where he died in 1856. He married ——— Moores, who died in Vassalboro at the age of eighty-eight. Children: 1. Eben, died at China,

Maine; was a shoemaker. 2. John, died at Vassalboro, Maine; was a carpenter and a farmer; married Sarah Worth. 3. William, died at Vassalboro, Maine; married Mary Ann Blanchard. 4. Charles, a farmer. 5. Harmon, a miner in California. 6. James, died in Minnesota, unmarried. 7. Albert, mentioned below. 8. Ruth, married Benjamin Johnson; she died at Kennebec, Maine; he died at Vassalboro, Maine. 9. Betsey, married Joseph Sanborn, a farmer; they died at Vassalboro, Maine. 10. Martha, married Isaac Day, who was in the civil war; she died at Lewiston, Maine.

(II) Albert Ballard, son of William Ballard, was born 1814, at Vassalboro, Maine, died in 1861. He was a carpenter and a farmer. He belonged to the Masons. He married (first) ———. He married (second) Hannah Bragdon, born 1837, at Freedom, Maine. She died at Vassalboro, 1909. She was a member of the Free Will Baptist church. Child by first wife: Llewellyn, died at Vassalboro; he enlisted in the Third Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry, in 1861; he served for three years, after which he was in the navy nine months; after the war he went to the Black Hills, Virginia, and from there to Leadville, Colorado, where he was a miner. Children by second wife: 1. Leander, born August 1, 1864; educated in the public schools and business college at Augusta, Maine; he stayed on the farm with his mother until he was twenty-one years old; in 1877 he bought a farm in Washburn, Maine, which he conducted until 1904, then worked in a dry goods store, afterwards becoming a merchant; he owns a bowling alley in Washburn, Maine; he attends the Free Will Baptist church, and is a Democrat; he married, February, 1885, Blake Roberts, of Caribou, Maine, born 1867; children: Hazel, born June 11, 1891; Albert, born November 29, 1894; Seth, born December 31, 1897; Claude, born December 3, 1904. 2. William, mentioned below. 3. Frank, born March 13, 1859; married Ella Austin; he is a farmer and resides at Vassalboro, Maine.

(III) William (2) Ballard, son of Albert Ballard, was born in 1856, at Vassalboro, Maine, died at Washburn, Maine, 1911. He came to Washburn shortly before his marriage. He married Rose Smith, born July 20, 1865. He is a member of the Independent Order of Foresters. She is a member of the Washburn Grange and the Rebekahs, and attends the Baptist church. Children: 1. Alice, born 1883, died young. 2. Harry Franklin, mentioned below. 3. Roy, born 1887; married Sadie Clayton, of Washburn, died October, 1912; he is a stone mason and resides in

Washburn. 4. William, born July 19, 1889; married Louisa Crouse. 5. Arnold, born March 28, 1891; married Etta Annett, of Washburn; children: Fay, born September 13, 1910; John, born September 12, 1912. 6. Bernice, died young. 7. Frank, born February, 1894; works in a starch factory. 8. Floy, born 1896. 9. Hannah, born July, 1899. 10. Charles, born May 27, 1901. 11. George, born January 8, 1903. 12. Wilber, born March 9, 1905. 13. Mona, born September 26, 1907.

(IV) Harry Franklin Ballard, son of William (2) Ballard, was born in Washburn, Maine, March 16, 1885. He was educated in the public schools of his native town, including the high school. He has followed farming from early youth. Since 1909 he has managed the farm of his wife's mother. It contains three hundred acres, half of which is under cultivation and the remainder in timber. In politics he is a Democrat. He is a member of Washburn Lodge, Modern Woodmen of America, and of Washburn Lodge, No. 112, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He married, June 5, 1906, at Washburn, Abbie Greenleaf Crouse (see Crouse III), born at Washburn, May 16, 1887, graduate of the Washburn High School and of the Aroostook State Normal School. She is a member of the Rebekah Lodge, of Washburn, and of the Washburn Grange. Children: 1. Elbridge, born December 11, 1907. 2. Dorothy, born January 30, 1909. 3. Beryl, born October 7, 1912.

(The Crouse Line).

The Crouse family settled in New York before the Revolution. They remained loyal to the crown and with thousands of other Loyalists came to New Brunswick after the war.

(I) Gould Crouse was born in New Brunswick and died at Washburn, Maine, aged ninety-three years. He came to the village that was afterward named Crouseville in his honor and followed farming there the remainder of his life. He was a member of the Advent church. He married ——— Clark, who was born in New Brunswick, died at Crouseville. Children: 1. Jeremiah, mentioned below. 2. Abram, died in Oregon; a lumberman; married Bethia Clark, of New Brunswick. 3. William, a carpenter; married Lucy Clark, a sister of Bethia; his widow resides at Waterville, Maine. 4. Jessie, a farmer in Washburn; married (first) Minnie Sprague; (second) Alberta Clark, cousin of Lucy Clark. 5. Gould, resides at Crouseville. 6. Joshua, resides at Crouseville; married Emma Upton, of Norway, Maine, a school teacher. 7. Esther, married Henry Russell,

of New Brunswick, a farmer afterward of Washburn. 8. Ann, died in Washburn; married Joseph Churchill, a farmer of New Brunswick. 9. Huldah, died in youth. 10. Lucinda.

(II) Jeremiah Crouse, son of Gould Crouse, was born in March, 1830, in New Brunswick. He came to Crouseville when a young man and followed farming and lumbering there all his active life. He is now retired, living in Crouseville. In politics he is a Republican. He has been school agent and selectman. He is a member of the Advent church. He married Esther Chrystal, born in New Brunswick, in February, 1834, died at Washburn, July 1, 1901. She was a member of the Advent church. Children: 1. Elbridge Dunn, mentioned below. 2. Louise, died aged four years. 3. Beverly, died at Washburn, aged twenty-four years; married Ada Campbell, of New Brunswick, now of Newport, Maine. 4. Aaron, resides in Ludlow, Maine, a farmer; married Rebecca Thompson, of Nova Scotia. 5. Winfield, resides at Crouseville, a potato buyer; married Esther Lovely, of New Brunswick. 6. Sherman, a farmer of Crouseville; married Fannie Drake, of New Brunswick. 7. Louisa, died at Washburn, June 18, 1897; married Jesse Churchill, of Washburn, now a farmer in Crouseville. 8. Lizzie, married Alfred Kinney, a farmer of Washburn. 9. Aubrey, married Georgia Clark, of Washburn, where they now live.

(III) Elbridge Dunn Crouse, son of Jeremiah Crouse, was born at Washburn, Maine, September 7, 1854, died there, December 31, 1903. He attended the public schools of his native town. In 1874 he bought the farm on which his widow is now living. In politics he was a Republican. He was selectman of the town for two years and road commissioner. He was a member of the Advent Christian church. He married, October 12, 1876, in Presque Isle, Adaline Jane Bugbee, born in Washburn, Maine, February 14, 1859. She is a member of the Advent Christian church and of the Washburn Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. Samuel S. Bugbee, her father, was born at Pembroke, Maine, 1811, died at Washburn, in January, 1863. He came to Washburn soon after his first marriage and followed farming there. In politics he was a Republican; in religion a Baptist. He married (first) Adaline Stoddard, of Pembroke. He married (second) Rebecca McGuire, born in New Brunswick, 1833, died at Washburn, April, 1861. She was also a member of the Baptist church. He married (third) Susan Rollins, widow of William Rollins, of Presque Isle. Children of Samuel S. Bugbee by first

wife, Adaline: Louisa; Alford; Henry, a retired farmer of Washburn; Stella, married (first) Warren McGuire, (second) William Jardine, of Washburn, a farmer; Abbie; Hannah; Sarah. Child of Samuel S. Bugbee by second wife, Rebecca: Adaline Jane, married Eldridge Dunn Crouse, mentioned above. Child of Samuel S. Bugbee by third wife, Susan: George. Samuel S. Bugbee had a sister Hannah, who married William Greenleaf, a farmer of Hodgdon, and a brother Daniel, who died when a young man at Pembroke, Maine.

Children of Elbridge Dunn and Adaline Jane Crouse. 1. Blanche A., born August 20, 1881; married Harvey Brown, of Washburn, now a carpenter of Crouseville; children: Melvin, Madaline, Ada, Enda, Ruth, Ruby, Beatrice, Bertha. 2. Ruby, born September 17, 1885; married Wesley Braddock, of Washburn, a farmer and potato buyer; child, Mildred. 3. Abbie Greenleaf, married Harry Franklin Ballard (see Ballard IV). 4. Beverly, born June 18, 1889, died June 13, 1909. 5. Louisa, born May 21, 1891; married William Ballard, brother of Harry F. Ballard; he is a manufacturer of cement and brick blocks; children: Beverly and Hugh. 6. Hanford, born November 5, 1895. 7. Clair, born November 10, 1897. 8. Florence, born May 29, 1900.

Major James Easler was born and died in New Brunswick, Canada. His father was an immigrant from Germany. His mother's maiden name was Mary Crossman. He married Margaret Kelly. Children, born in New Brunswick: 1. James, mentioned below. 2. Elizabeth, died at Washburn, 1906, aged one hundred and two years; married Tower. 3. Mary, married McFarland. 4. Christian, a mariner, mate of a vessel. 5. Robert, a mariner, died in New Brunswick. 6. John, married Ellen Wood. 7. Daniel, married May Tarris. 8. George, lost in boyhood, thought to have been taken by Indians.

(II) James (2) Easler, son of Major James (1) Easler, was born at Petticodiac, New Brunswick, 1802, died at Washburn, Maine, 1875. He came to Washburn in 1843 and cleared a farm on which the widow of his son George is now living. There he spent the remainder of his days in the occupation of a farmer. He married Elizabeth Crawford, born in New Jerusalem, New Brunswick, 1822, died at Washburn, March 24, 1902. Children: 1. George, mentioned below. 2. Elizabeth, born at Miramichi, New Brunswick, May 14, 1842; married John Easler, a cousin,

of Washburn; they adopted two children: Hollis H. and Lottie Easler. 3. John G., born at Washburn, June 5, 1845; married Minnie Estes, of Caribou; he died at Fifield, Wisconsin; was a building contractor; she lives at Washburn; she married (second) William McDougal; child of John G., Myrtie, married Wallace Vance, a farmer of Caribou. 4. James, born at Washburn, April 25, 1847; married Sarah Smith, of Boston; he is a contractor and builder in Los Angeles, California; children: Miles, Vesta, Ella, Thornton, Emily. 5. Daniel, born March 22, 1850; a lumberman in Idaho. 6. Mary A., born at Washburn, September 22, 1852; married Herbert Smith, of Castle Hill, Maine, a farmer and hotel keeper; she resides at Castle Hill; children: Inez G. Smith, married Benjamin Johnson, a mail carrier of Presque Isle; Parker M. Smith, married Alanda Boyd, of Fort Fairfield, residing at Castle Hill; Ethel M. Smith, married William Peva, a traveling salesman. 7. Susan E., born at Washburn, June 15, 1855; married Joseph Galusha, of Richmond, Maine, a farmer; she resides in Richmond on her farm; children: Emma and Austin. 8. Martha L., born at Washburn, July 26, 1857; lives with her brother George. 9. Alexander, born December 18, 1859. 10. William T., born at Washburn, September 20, 1864, died in April, 1908, unmarried; was a lumberman and accountant.

(III) George Easler, son of James (2) Easler, was born at Kishmaquiac, New Brunswick, May 12, 1840, died at Washburn, August 12, 1910. He attended the public schools for a time, but was largely self-educated and a man of wide information and sound learning. He was a carpenter by trade, and in later life followed farming on his father's homestead. Ninety acres of the one hundred and forty in his farm is under cultivation and the remainder is excellent timber land. In politics he was a Democrat. He was selectman for a number of years and also road commissioner of the town. For nine years he was postmaster of East Washburn. He was a member of the Seventh Day Advent church, of which he was clerk. He entered the service during the civil war, but peace was declared before his regiment was ordered to the front. He married, March 20, 1881, at Woodland, Maine, Lizzie Imogene Phillips, born at Effingham, New Hampshire, December 6, 1861. She attended the public schools of Biddeford and Kennebunk, Maine, and afterward taught school two years before her marriage in Woodland and one year in Presque Isle. She is a member of the Seventh Day Advent church (see Phillips II). Children: 1. Edson G., born No-

vember 27, 1882; a farmer on the homestead. 2. Elta M., born February 12, 1884; married Frank Sheehan, of Littleton, Maine, a farmer of Presque Isle; she is a member of the Seventh Day Advent church. 3. Eva V., born March 5, 1886; a school teacher at Presque Isle. 4. Georgia Verne, born February 6, 1891, died July 3, 1914; graduate of the Washburn High School, 1909. 5. Herbert G., born August 24, 1893; student three years in the high school, now assisting his brothers on the farm.

(The Phillips Line).

(I) Metaphor Phillips, descendant of an old New England family, was born in 1800, died at Madison, New Hampshire, in February, 1872. He was a farmer in Effingham, New Hampshire, all his active life. In early life he was a Whig, and afterward a Republican. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married Lucy Temple, born in Maine, 1794, died at Madison, 1884. Children: 1. Rufus, died at Biddeford; was a miller; served in the civil war. 2. Gilman, mentioned below. 3. Roswell, died in Michigan; married Lois Temple, a cousin of Lucy. 4. Charles, died in Biddeford, unmarried. 5. Mary, died in Madison; married Charles Thurston, a farmer of Madison, and had children: Mary and Charles. 6. Joan, died at Madison; married a Mr. Kimball, a farmer. Three other children.

(II) Gilman Phillips, son of Metaphor Phillips, was born at Hollis, Maine, August 9, 1829. He attended the public schools of Effingham, New Hampshire. He was a machinist by trade and was employed in machine shops in Biddeford, Maine, Manchester, New Hampshire, and for one year in Massachusetts. He is now retired. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Seventh Day Baptist church. He married Susan A. Hanson, born in Brookfield, New Hampshire, October 29, 1836. Before her marriage she was employed in the cotton mills in New Hampshire. John Hanson, her father, was a native of New Hampshire, descendant of an old New England family. He died at Effingham, New Hampshire, in 1875, aged over seventy years. He was a farmer, an active member of the Methodist church. He married Abigail Watson, a native of New Hampshire, who died in Effingham. Children of John Hanson: 1. John, died in Boston, 1907; married Almena Blanchard, of Hallowell, Maine, and she now resides in Millis, Massachusetts; he was a carpenter by trade and served in the engineer corps in the civil war. 2. Susan A., married Gilman Phillips, mentioned above. 3. Charles, killed in the battle of the Wilderness; unmar-

ried. 4. Joseph, resides at Hastings, Nebraska, a farmer, unmarried. 5. Benjamin, died in New Hampshire; was a farmer. 6. Freeman, died at Woodland, Maine. 7. Son, died young. Children of Gilman and Susan A. (Hanson) Phillips: 1. Wendell, born August 3, 1859, at Effingham, died February 27, 1892, in Washburn, Maine; was a traveling salesman; married Addie Emery, of Mapleton; child, Wendell Jr., born April 8, 1887, resides in Oregon; she married (second) Rodney Foote, of Snohomish, Washington. 2. Lizzie Imogene, married George Easler (see Easler III). 3. Susie B., born October 23, 1863; married James Leighton, of Perham, Maine, a salesman in Florida; she resides in Iowa; children: Lee Leighton, born at Battle Creek, Michigan, September 1, 1883; Carl Leighton, 1888; Ruby Leighton, at Mars Hill, Maine, November, 1893. 4. Gilman H., born at Biddeford, November 28, 1865; married Kate Brewer, of Washburn; he is a contractor and builder of Portland; child, Lola, born April 15, 1897. 5. Jessie B., born at Effingham, New Hampshire, March 22, 1867; married W. J. Dunscombe, of Portland, a contractor and builder; child, Elizabeth E., born January 6, 1889. 6. Almena G., born at Biddeford, March 7, 1871; married Howard Morse, of Portland; resides in Brooklyn, New York; a broker; children: Howard Tilton, born May 8, 1904; Helen Louise, July 6, 1906. 7. Mattie R., born at Biddeford, February 10, 1873; married Clinton Munson, of Washburn; resides at Caribou, Maine; is a farmer; children: Jessie, Nira, Ray, Nina, Howard, Louis, Pearl, Viola, Ruel, Erma.

CHILDS Elias Child, in a genealogical work published in 1881 regarding the Child, Childs and Childe family from 1630 to 1881, says of the family in general:

They possess enough of the impulsive element to defy dangers and to grapple with difficulties to obtain a manly independence, the determination and perseverance with which many have met and overcome difficulties, and the boldness and daring in adventure displayed by others will thrill the reader and awaken his admiration. We often find the love of knowledge and ambition of life into the quiet seclusions of the study, where they find their sweetest companionship with some history, romance or philosophical treatise. A manly independence has ever been more to the race than fame, wealth or position, while none of these would be despised or rejected if they were the legitimate rewards of industry and virtue. As benefactors of their race they are usually sympathetic and active.

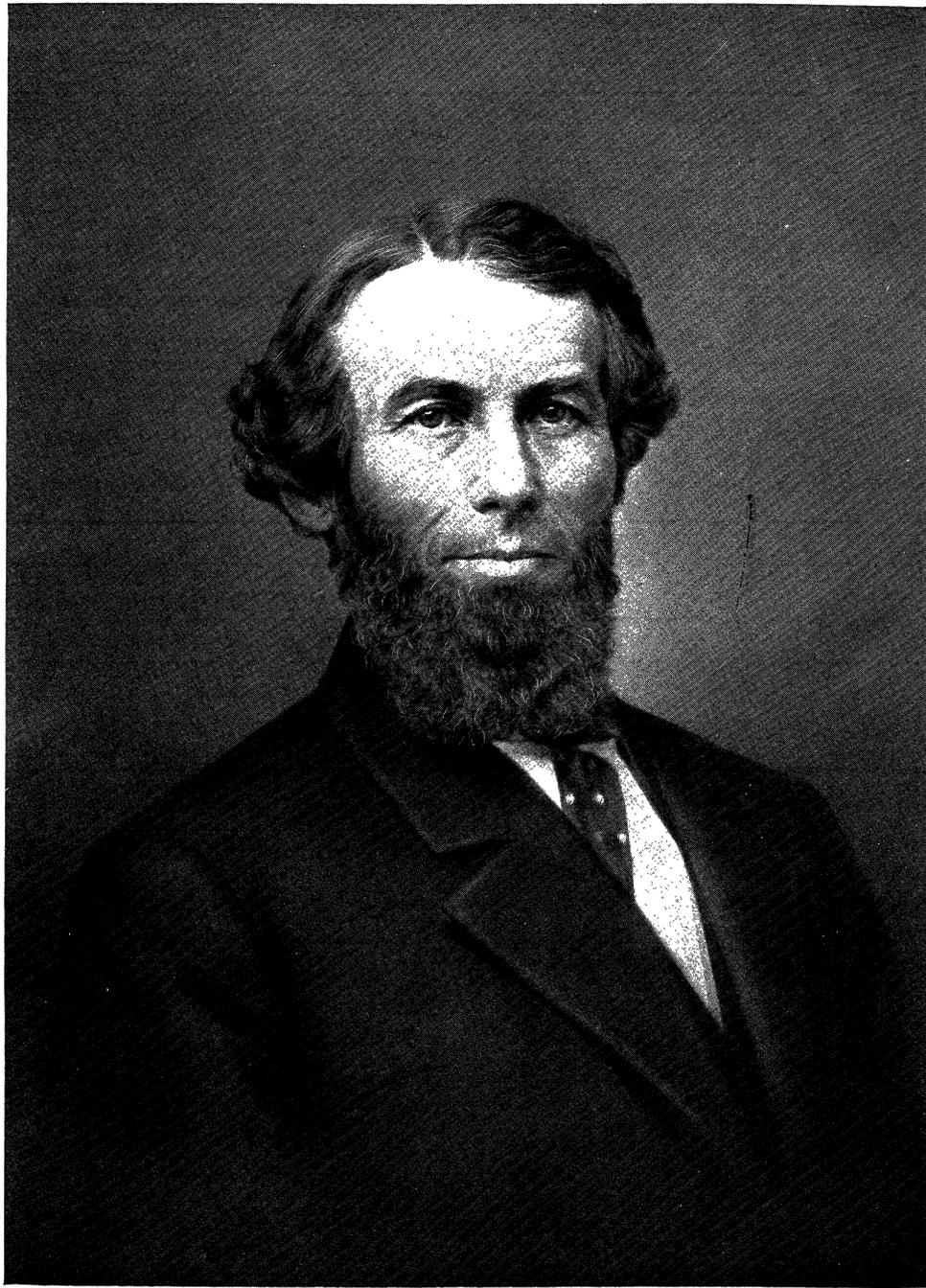
There are three men of this name who were prominent in English history: Sir John Child, of Surat, E. J., was well known as a civic and military leader; Sir Josiah Child, of London,

was a merchant, political economist and philanthropist; and Sir Francis Childs, of London, was a banker, goldsmith and sociologist. Judge Salmon Child, of Saratoga county, New York, was the first of the family to bear that title; he was also member of assembly from that county in 1820. Orville W. Childs was one of the foremost practical civil engineers in the United States; the Hon. Calvin Child was a graduate of Yale College, and held the office of United States district attorney of Connecticut, receiving his first appointment from President Grant; Professor Samuel F. Morse, the inventor of the telegraph, was the grandson of Sarah Child; Mayor Jonathan Child was first mayor of Rochester, New York, in 1834. The coat-of-arms generally used by the Childs families is as follows: Gules, a chevron engrailed ermine, between three eagles close argent. Crest: An eagle, wings expanded or elevated argent, enveloped with a snake proper. Motto: *Imitari quam invideri.*

(I) William Child settled in Watertown, Massachusetts, where he was made freeman in 1634. He is thought to have been a brother of Ephraim Child, who left parts of his estate to his nephews, sons of William Child. William Child doubtless came over with Ephraim, or else before him. He married in England, and his son Joseph was probably born there, as his birth record is not found in the Watertown records. He seems to have died early, not being accustomed to the severe climate. His widow is mentioned in the will of Mrs. Elizabeth Palmer Child, who left her some of her wardrobe. Children: Joseph, born about 1629; Richard, 1631; John, mentioned below.

(II) John, youngest child of William Child, was born in 1636, in Watertown, and died October 15, 1676. He was prominent in the town and colony, and represented Watertown in the general court. His first wife bore the name of Mary. He married (second) May 29, 1668, Mary Warren, born November 29, 1651, who married (second) Nathaniel Fiske, and died May 12, 1734. She was the oldest child of Daniel and Mary (Barron) Warren, of Watertown, granddaughter of John Warren, who came from England in 1630, and was a conspicuous pioneer of Watertown. Children: Mary, born January 8, 1663; John, mentioned below; Eliza, July 24, 1670; Daniel, June 5, 1677.

(III) John (2), elder son of John (1) and Mary (Warren) Child, was born April 25, 1669, in Watertown, and resided in the western precinct of that town, where he was a member of a "committee to manage prudentials" in 1721. In 1730 this precinct became the town of Waltham, and John (2) Child



Chas. H. Childs

served on a committee to "take effectual care that learning shall be advanced." Like his father, he represented his town in the general court. He possessed land in Waltham and Weston. He died in Waltham, 1743. He married, October 5, 1693, Hannah French, daughter of Captain William French, who died January 2, 1766. Children: John, born August 5, 1694; Jonathan, mentioned below; Sarah, baptized November 19, 1704; Abigail, November 4, 1705; Isaac, March 24, 1706; Prudence, July 16, 1708; Lydia, October 7, 1711; Jonas, June 14, 1713; Ruth, August 27, 1715; Mehitable, January 13, 1717.

(IV) Jonathan Childs, second son of John (2) and Hannah (French) Child, was born April 26, 1696, in Watertown, and settled in Grafton, Massachusetts, where he lived to a great age. His gravestone in the ancient cemetery in that town bears the following epitaph: "Here lies buried the body of Mr. Jonathan Child, who departed this life September 8, 1787, in the ninety-second year of his age."

Behold and see as you pass by
As you are now, so once was I.
As I am now, so you must be,
Prepare for death and follow me.

He married, in October, 1729, Abigail Parker, born September 9, 1711, died March 3, 1756. Children: Josiah, mentioned below; Abigail, born August 28, 1732; Elizabeth, October 28, 1735; Jonathan, February 14, 1738; Ruth, October 2, 1740; Solomon, January 31, 1744; Sarah, August 13, 1746; Joseph, January 29, 1753.

(V) Josiah, eldest child of Jonathan and Abigail (Parker) Childs, was born October 17, 1730, in Grafton, and lived in that town, where he married, April 24, 1755, Elizabeth Ball, probably the daughter of Joseph and Bathsheba (Bellows) Ball, born February 10, 1732, in Southboro, Massachusetts. About 1762 he removed to Upton, Massachusetts, where his last three children are recorded. Children: Abigail, born May 31, 1756; Stephen, October 18, 1757; Elizabeth, June 21, 1759, born in Grafton; Josiah, February 2, 1762; John, February 3, 1765; Asa, mentioned below, born in Upton.

(VI) Asa, youngest child of Josiah and Elizabeth (Ball) Childs, was born June 19, 1767, in Upton, where he made his home. He married there, October 21, 1784, Rebecca Taft, born January 30, 1770, daughter of John and Rebecca (Wark) Taft. Children: Daniel, mentioned below; Betsey, born January 14, 1787; Otis, January 16, 1789; Jonathan, December 29, 1790; Lucretia, October 14, 1792;

Willard, October 4, 1794; Nathaniel Taft, August 22, 1798; Asa P., December 13, 1804.

(VII) Daniel, eldest child of Asa and Rebecca (Taft) Childs, was born March 13, 1785, in Upton, where he married, May 24, 1807, Anna Wood, born August 31, 1789, in Upton, daughter of Ezra (2) and Sarah (Taft) Wood.

(VIII) Charles Henry, son of Daniel and Anna (Wood) Childs, was born August 31, 1807, in Upton, where he grew to manhood, receiving his education in the public schools of the town. In 1829, soon after attaining his majority, he settled in Providence, Rhode Island, where for a few years he conducted a grocery store on North Main street. Following this he established a livery business on Dorrance street, and there continued with gratifying success until his death, February 12, 1866. His body was deposited in Swan Point Cemetery, Providence. He was quite an extensive dealer in horses, and was very active up to the time of his death. He married, December 1, 1828, Abigail Goulding Thayer, born April 3, 1807, in Mendon, Massachusetts, daughter of Dr. Alexander and Sarah (Sally) (Wight) Thayer, of Mendon (see Thayer VI). She died in Providence, December 3, 1887, and was buried in Swan Point Cemetery. The family was affiliated with the Unitarian church. Children: 1. George Henry, born November 30, 1829, died September 1, 1860, and was buried in Swan Point Cemetery. 2. Charles Henry, April 27, 1835; was for many years cashier of the Third National Bank of Providence; died December 26, 1885, and was buried in Swan Point Cemetery. 3. Arvedina Helen, January 27, 1840, died January 18, 1910, and was buried in Swan Point Cemetery. A cultured member of society, she was noted for her many acts of charity. 4-5. William Henry and Clara Thayer (twins), August 28, 1845; the latter died May 22, 1914, and was buried in Swan Point Cemetery. The former now resides at the family home on Board street, Providence.

After the death of Miss Arvedina Helen Childs, Miss Elizabeth A. Stuart was appointed by the courts guardian of William Henry and Clara Thayer Childs, and trustee of the estate, which position she has filled with ability and credit.

(The Thayer Line).

The surname Thayer was originally Tayer, Tawier and Tawyer, and is a trade name, for one who dresses skins. The letter "h" was not added until after the family came to New England, and in the Mendon line that letter was silent, as in Thomas and Thompson, until early

in the last century. The home of the family in England was Thornbury, in the western part of Gloucestershire, a short distance from the river Severn, eleven miles north of Bristol. No coats-of-arms appear on any tablet or monument of the family at the parish church, St. Mary's of Thornbury, and the fact that Edward Tayer, of Oldbury-on-Severn, in the parish of Thornbury, was disclaimed by the heralds at their visitation of Gloucestershire in 1625, for using arms without proof of authority, tends to show that the family was not armorial. The name is now extinct in Thornbury. A family spelling the name Theyer and Thayern and having the same root form "taw" has long been at Brockworth, in Gloucestershire, a parish twenty-five miles northeast of Thornbury, and there was an armorial family of Tawyer at Raounds, in Northamptonshire, about eighty miles northeast of Brockworth and one hundred and five miles from Thornbury, also an armorial family of Thayer at Great Baddow and later at Thayden Garnen, in county Essex, afterwards of London; but no connection between these families has been established, so far as is known. In an account of "Able and Sufficient Men in Body fit for His Majesty's Service in the Wars, within the County of Gloucester in the month of August, 1608," which is given in three classes, (1) those about twenty years of age, (2) those about forty years of age, and (3) those between fifty and sixty years of age, there appear in Thornbury, Edward, John, Nicholas and Richard Tayer, all of the second class, and William Martiner of the first class; in ——— comb, eight miles north east from Thornbury, John Thayer (Gent) of the second class; and in Brockworth and its vicinity, John Theyer of the first class, Richard, Roger, Thomas, Walter and William Theyer of the second class, Gabriel, Giles, John, Thomas of the first class and William Thayer of the second class. The Thornbury parish register begins in A. D. 1538, with breaks from 1645 to 1660 and from 1679 to 1684. (See New Eng. Reg. 1906, p. 283, for copy of baptisms, etc.). John Thayer or Tayer was baptized January 4, 1557-58, and another John, son of Thomas, October 15, 1558. The godfathers and godmothers are given, but as a rule the parents' names are omitted. A Richard Tayer or Tawier was baptized August 2, 1562, and a Thomas, February 12, 1569-70. It is probable that either Thomas or Richard was father of the American immigrants, Richard and Thomas. The will of Thomas was dated February 13, 1622, proved May 20, 1623.

(I) Thomas Thayer was born in Thornbury, England, and came to America before

1639, in which year he had a grant of land at Braintree, Massachusetts, of seventy-six acres. There were at that time nine persons in his family. His brother Richard came over shortly after Thomas and also settled in Braintree. Both were shoemakers by trade. Thomas was admitted a freeman in 1647. He married, in England, April 3, 1618, Margery Wheeler, died February 11, 1642. He died June 2, 1665. His will was dated June 24, 1664, proved September 13, 1665. Children, born in Thornbury: Thomas, baptized at Thornbury, September 15, 1622; Ferdinando, mentioned below; Shadrach, May 10, 1629; Sarah, married Jonathan Hayward, not named in father's will.

(II) Ferdinando, second son of Thomas Thayer, was baptized April 18, 1625, and came to this country with his father. He married, January 14, 1652, Huldah Hayward, of Braintree, and lived in Braintree until after his father's death, when he removed to Mendon with a colony from Braintree and Weymouth. He was one of the largest proprietors in the new township. His homestead was a little south of the present center of the town, on the Providence road. He held many offices of honor and trust, and was a man of wealth according to the standards of his day, and provided all his sons with farms. Several of them became extensive landowners and many of the original Thayer farms in Mendon have never passed out of the family. Mendon was first settled in 1662 as a plantation and continued thus until 1667, when it was incorporated as a town; the settlement was broken up in King Philip's war, most of the families returning to Weymouth and Braintree until the danger had passed. The Thayers probably returned to Mendon in 1680. Ferdinando died there March 28, 1713, his wife, September 1, 1690. Children, born at Braintree: Sarah, May 1, 1654; Huldah, June 15, 1657; Jonathan, March 18, 1658; David, June 20, 1660, died August 1, 1674; Naomi, January 28, 1662-63. Children, born at Mendon: Thomas, mentioned below; Samuel; Isaac; Josiah; Ebenezer; Benjamin, December 20, 1712; David, baptized September 17, 1677, died August 29, 1678.

(III) Captain Thomas Thayer, third son of Ferdinando and Huldah (Hayward) Thayer, was born in Mendon and lived in that town, where he died May 1, 1738. He married, in 1688, Mary Adams, who undoubtedly belonged to the Braintree family of that name, often called the presidential family, but there are no records by which she can be identified. Children: Mary, born January 19, 1689; Thomas, January 14, 1694; Samuel, March 28, 1696; Temperance, July 7, 1698; David, February 8, 1701; Elizabeth, March 2, 1703; John, Sep-

tember 17, 1706; William, mentioned below; Margaret, December 12, 1710; Jemima, February 13, 1712.

(IV) William, fifth son of Captain Thomas and Mary (Adams) Thayer, was born January 22, 1708, in Mendon, and made his home in that town, where he married, November 13, 1729, Abigail Sumner, born December 16, 1711, in Mendon, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Lovet) Sumner, of that town. Children: Hepsibah, born February 28, 1731; Beulah, May 10, 1733; Beriah, 1735, died young; Silence, October 4, 1741; Alexander, mentioned below; Abigail, May 10, 1748; Increase, October 4, 1751; Amasa, March 2, 1754; Beriah, May 28, 1758.

(V) Rev. Alexander Thayer, senior son of William and Abigail (Sumner) Thayer, was born January 25, 1743, in Mendon, where he died January 5, 1840. He graduated at New Jersey College in 1765, and was ordained a clergyman of the Congregational church, whose labors he followed through life. His first pastorate was in Medway, Massachusetts, and he was located for a time in Holliston and Paxton, same state. About 1770 he became pastor of the Mendon church, where he continued for many years. He married, August 18, 1773, in Holliston, being described then as of Paxton, Abigail Goulding, of Medway, born April 14, 1753, in Holliston, died November 26, 1817, in Mendon, daughter of James and Bethiah Goulding. Children: John Goulding, born 1774; Alexander, March 15, 1777, died young; Polly, November 9, 1780; Abigail, October 17, 1782; these are all that are recorded in Mendon. The birth of the next mentioned is established by family record.

(VI) Dr. Alexander (2) Thayer, son of Rev. Alexander (1) and Abigail (Goulding) Thayer, was born about 1783, and resided in Mendon, where he was a physician and surgeon, and died March 26, 1848. He married (first) May 19, 1802, Sally, daughter of Aaron Wight, born 1785-86, died April 1, 1822. He married (second) in 1825, Sally Blake Ingersoll, and (third) in 1829, Johanna Simpson. Children of the first marriage: 1. Mary Helen, born November 21, 1803; married September 22, 1824, George E. Carter, and died February 15, 1836, in Charleston, South Carolina. She had one child, George Edward Carter, born May 2, 1825, in Mendon, died in Providence, May 29, 1859. 2. Sally W., December 8, 1805; married, November 1, 1827, Horace H. Fiske, and resided in Branchville, South Carolina, where she died October 30, 1845. 3. Abigail Goulding, mentioned below. 4. Alexander Darwin, December 3, 1809, died in Cherry Valley, New York, 1831. 5. Ptolemy Philadelphus,

September 6, 1811, died in Rochester, New York. 6. Euclid Cullen, 1814, died young. 7. Euclid Cullen, 2d, May 8, 1819; married in Providence, Martha Mason, born May 24, 1815, died March 15, 1872. Children: Owen Mason, born October 2, 1842, died April 14, 1846; Owen Mason, 2d, November 25, 1844; John Henry, February 28, 1857, died December 6, same year. 8. Lydia Helen, June 29, 1821; married, August 17, 1847, William Henry Gudgeon, and resided in Westerly, Rhode Island. She has one son, William Henry, who now spells the name Goodgeon, born January 18, 1852. Child of the second marriage: 9. Edward J., August 18, 1826. Of the third: 10. Henry A., August 17, 1830.

(VII) Abigail Goulding, third daughter of Dr. Alexander and Sally (Wight) Thayer, was born April 3, 1807, in Mendon, Massachusetts, and died in Providence, Rhode Island, December 3, 1887. She married, December 1, 1828, Charles Henry Childs, of Providence (see Childs VIII).

The family of Olney is one of the oldest in Rhode Island, and has been continuously identified with the history of the state from its earliest period down to the present time. The origin in England is traced to the time of the Conquest, and it appears in the Domesday Book. In America those bearing it have been found in positions of responsibility in every generation. The early colonists transplanted to these shores a civilization which for high moral and intellectual tone and sterling virtues, has never been surpassed. To this day New England conscience and virtues are regarded as models throughout the country, no less than by the descendants of the Pilgrim Fathers themselves. Inheriting in generous measure the qualities which made their forebears strong and irreproachable, the present day representatives have fostered the traditions and lived up to the standards of right living established by an honored race. To say that they have improved on the models would be presumption. But the days of stern necessity having passed, the social arts have softened rugged outlines and added grace to dignity, until now no higher compliment could be paid to a son of New England than to call him a typical son of that region.

(I) Thomas Olney, a native of St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, born 1600, received a royal permit to colonize in New England in 1635, and sailed April 2, 1635 from London in the ship "Planter" to Massachusetts. He bore a certificate from the minister at St. Albans, and received a grant of land at Salem in

1637, being made a freeman in Salem the same year. The records show that he had five in his family December 25 of that year. He early associated himself with those entertaining the religious views of Roger Williams, hence was excluded from the Massachusetts colony, March 12, 1638. Prior to this he had accompanied Roger Williams to the shores of Narragansett Bay, and he became one of the twelve original settlers on the west side of the Seekonk river, at the head of the bay, founding what is now the beautiful city of Providence, so named in grateful remembrance of their deliverance from oppression. He located in Providence, October 8, 1638, and was one of the twelve to receive deeds of land from Roger Williams. Thomas Olney was a shoemaker by trade, but at once became prominent in the government of the Providence Plantation, and was almost constantly in the public service. He was treasurer of the colony in 1638 and again in 1669, and was one of the original members of the Baptist church formed there in 1638. He signed the agreement for a form of government, with thirty-eight others, July 27, 1640. He was assistant in 1649, 1653-54-55-56, 1664-65-66-67. He was taxed £1 13s. 4d. September 2, 1650, and was commissioner in 1656, 1658-59, 1661-62-63. In the division of lands made February 19, 1665, he received Lot No. 23. He was deputy to the general court in 1665, 1667, 1670-71. He was a member of the town council in 1665-66, 1669-70-71, 1674, 1677 and 1681. In 1665 he was chosen a judge of the justice's court, in association with Roger Williams and Thomas Harris. His will, made March 21, 1679, was proved October 17, 1682. He died 1682 in Providence. He married, in 1631, Marie Small, who died in the same year as himself. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; Epenetus, born 1634; Nede-biah, 1637, died young; Stephen, died 1658; James, died 1676; Mary, died same year; Lydia, died 1645.

(II) Thomas (2), eldest child of Thomas (1) and Marie (Small) Olney, was born in 1632 in England, and resided in Providence, whither he was borne by his parents at the age of six years. He was one of the leading spirits of the Rhode Island colony, being made a freeman in 1655, and received Lot No. 41 in the division of lands in 1665. He was town clerk from 1664 to 1667 inclusive, and from 1683 to 1715 inclusive. He was assistant in 1669-70-77 and 1677-78-79. During most of the time from 1671 to 1714 inclusive he was a member of the town council; was deputy fourteen years, from 1672 to 1711. In 1668 he was ordained pastor of the First Baptist Church of Providence. The tax list of September 1,

1687 shows his tax as twelve shillings and seven pence, and in the following year his ratable estate included twenty-five cattle, embracing oxen and yearlings, four swine, four horses, and thirty-one acres of land. He was chosen, with two others, by the assembly, July 2, 1695, to run the north line of the colony, and was appointed August 21, 1698, a member of a commission to meet with a similar commission from Connecticut before the proper authorities in settlement of the boundary. He was chosen October 29, 1699, to go to England and defend the rights of the colony under its charter, but declined to serve. He owned a large tract of land, known as the Wenscot Farm, in what is now North Providence and Lincoln, then a part of Providence. His will, made February 20, 1722, was proved July 9 same year. He married, July 3, 1660, Elizabeth Marsh, of Newport, who died in 1722. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; William, born June 25, 1663; Elizabeth, January 21, 1666; Anne, January 13, 1668; Phebe, September 15, 1675.

(III) Thomas (3), eldest child of Thomas (2) and Elizabeth (Marsh) Olney, was born May 4, 1661, in Providence, and died March 1, 1718. He was a carpenter residing in his native town, which he represented as deputy in the general court in 1690 and 1707. He was appointed, with two others, February 25, 1707, to audit the colony accounts. It is evident that he engaged in farming and other industries by the property embraced in his inventory, which amounted to £141 7s. 5d. This included eleven neat cattle, an interest in a saw mill and corn mill, carpenter's tools, surveying instruments, a cider mill, and other property. He married, July 13, 1687, Lydia Barnes, daughter of Thomas and Prudence Barnes, of Swansea, Massachusetts, who died in 1722. Children: Lydia, born April 30, 1688, in Swansea; Phebe, October 29, 1689; Sarah, August 26, 1693; Thomas, mentioned below; Elizabeth, January 29, 1698; Anne, March 26, 1700; Mary, February 25, 1702; Obadiah, February 14, 1710.

(IV) Thomas (4), eldest son of Thomas (3) and Lydia (Barnes) Olney, was born January 18, 1696, in Providence, where he died December 7, 1758. He inherited from his grandfather the north part of Wenscot, and presumably engaged in agriculture. He married, August 8, 1724, Sarah Smith, born May 24, 1694, daughter of Joseph and Lydia (Gardner) Smith, and died December 7, 1758. Children: Joseph, mentioned below; Thomas, born July 29, 1726; Ezra, November 22, 1727; Isaac and Ithamar.

(V) Captain Joseph Olney, eldest child of

Thomas (4) and Sarah (Smith) Olney, was born December 12, 1724, in Providence. He died July 6, 1779. He bore the title of major, and was present at the battle of Rhode Island. He married Martha Hawkins, and their children were: Abigail, born in 1752; Stephen, born October 12, 1755; Martha, born June 20, 1758; Hezekiah, born March, 1761; Eve, born March 3, 1763; James, who died young.

(VI) Stephen, son of Captain Joseph Olney, was born October 12, 1755, and undoubtedly passed his life in the town of North Providence, where he died November 23, 1832. He was a farmer and landowner in North Providence, where his great-granddaughter, Miss Mary E. Olney, now resides, and was buried in the family lot on the homestead. He was a soldier of the revolution in the twentieth year of his age, with the rank of lieutenant, and was stationed at Roxbury when the British left Boston. He marched with the army to New York and participated in the battle of Long Island and others in that vicinity, and shared in the retreat through New Jersey. He was promoted to captain, and gained honor as a patriot and soldier. He married, March 30, 1777, in North Providence, Dorcas Smith, born 1753, died on the farm in North Providence, December 13, 1813, aged sixty years, and was buried in the family cemetery.

(VII) Alfred, son of Stephen and Dorcas (Smith) Olney, was born June 11, 1784, in North Providence, and there made his home on the homestead farm, and died April 26, 1835. His body now rests in the family cemetery on the homestead. He was a faithful member of the Baptist church. He married, December 9, 1813, Susan, daughter of Jonathan Angell, born November 14, 1791. Children recorded in North Providence: Vernon Leonard, born March 30, 1816; Mary Joanna, November 6, 1817; Almon Angell, August 28, 1819; Stephen Brayton, mentioned below; David, May 17, 1827; Franklin, August 19, 1839; Dorcas Jane, November 3, 1832.

(VIII) Stephen Brayton, third son of Alfred and Susan (Angell) Olney, was born October 28, 1832, in North Providence, on the homestead farm, which supplied his home during the greater part of his life. He was but thirteen years of age when his father died, and his educational opportunities were limited. He spent three years with an uncle upon the latter's farm, and later took charge of the paternal homestead, embracing a tract of ninety acres, which he greatly improved. He engaged in general agriculture and dairy farming and stock raising, with considerable success, continuing until his death, January 2, 1896, after which he was buried in the family

lot, where five generations of the family now repose. His guide of life was the Golden Rule, his habits were temperate, and politically he was a Democrat of the old school. He married, November 18, 1851, Elizabeth Smith Harris, born January 16, 1824, in Smithfield, Rhode Island, daughter of Robert and Martha (Smith) Harris, of that town (see Harris VI), and died January 15, 1912. She was a woman with many graces of character, devoted to her home and family. Children: 1. Unnamed son, born November 21, 1852. 2. Elizabeth Harris, August 12, 1855, died young. 3. Stephen Harris, October 10, 1857, died on the home farm, February 19, 1901. He married, December 23, 1880, Margaret Crowell, and left two sons: Stephen Crowell, born September 22, 1881, residing in Denver, Colorado, and Herbert Harris Olney, born March 18, 1898, also now living in Denver. 4. Martha Smith, May 28, 1860; is now deceased. 5. Mary Elizabeth, mentioned below.

(IX) Mary Elizabeth, youngest child of Stephen Brayton and Elizabeth Smith (Harris) Olney, was born January 21, 1864, on the homestead in North Providence, where she now resides. She attended the North Providence district school, the Providence high school, and the State Normal School of Providence, after which she engaged in teaching, continuing same seven years in her native state, after which she remained at home, being her father's companion during his last illness, which covered a period of four years. Very early in life Miss Olney became interested in the cause of temperance, and has been many years active in the work of the Women's Christian Temperance Union, serving in various state offices, and since March, 1898, has been corresponding secretary of the state organization, with headquarters at Providence. She is a member of the Loyal Temperance Legion. She is a member of the Roger Williams Baptist Church, corner Veazie street and Woodward road; served as superintendent of the Sunday school for a period of ten years, this being one of the largest Baptist Sunday schools in the state, and is still active with Sunday school work. She has instituted improvements in the paternal homestead, to which she is very much attached. Miss Olney was for several years secretary of the Rhode Island Baptist Sunday school convention. She also served as a member of the North Providence school committee for a period of six years.

(The Harris Line).

The Welsh custom of adding to a name the father's name in possessive form to distinguish one from another of the same Christian name,

was the origin of this patronymic. In the short four centuries that surnames have prevailed among the common people in Great Britain, time has sufficed to make many changes and modifications in the form of all classes of words, and names are no exception to the rule. In the Welsh vernacular, William was "David's," Harry was "John's" and David was "William's," and thus we have Davy's (Davis), John's (Jones), Williams and Harris (Harry's) among the most common of the Welsh names. The Harris family, of whom this article gives some account, was among the earliest in New England, and has contributed much to the advancement of this region and of the nation, and is now found in connection with all worthy endeavor. It has been especially active in the fields of invention and pioneer development. Almost every state has found the name among those of its pioneer settlers, and it has spread from the Atlantic to the Pacific.

(I) Thomas Harris, born in Deal, Kent county, England, died in Providence, Rhode Island, June 7, 1686. He came to America with his brother William in the ship "Lion," from Bristol, England, December 1, 1630. On August 20, 1637, or a little later, he and twelve others signed the following compact: "We, whose names are hereunder, desirous to inhabit the town of Providence, do promise to subject ourselves in active or passive obedience to all such orders or agreements as shall be made for public good of the body in an orderly way by the major assent of the present inhabitants, members incorporated together into a town of fellowship, and such others whom they shall admit unto themselves, only in civil things." On July 27, 1649, he and thirty-eight others signed an agreement for a form of government. On September 2, 1650, he was taxed one pound. In 1652 to 1657 and 1661 to 1663 he was commissioner; in 1654, lieutenant; 1655, freeman; 1656, juryman. Bishop's "New England Judged," published in London, in 1703, has the following with reference to July, 1658:

After these came Thomas Harris from Rhode Island into our colony, who Declaring against your pride and oppression, as we would have liberty to speak in your meeting place in Boston, after the priest had ended. Warning the people of the Dreadful, terrible day of the Lord God, which was coming upon that Town and Country, him, much unlike to Ninevah, you pulled down and hall'd him by the Hair in his Head out of your meeting, and a hand was put on his mouth to keep him from speaking forth, and then had, before your Governor and Deputy, with other Magistrates, and committed to Prison without warrant or mittimus that he saw, and shut up in the close room, none suffered to come to him, nor to have provisions for his money; and the next day whipped him with so cruel

stripes, without shewing any law that he had broken, Tho' he desired it of the Jaylor, and then shut up for Eleven Days more, Five of which he was kept without bread (Your Jaylor not suffering him to have any for his Money and threatened the other Prisoners very much for bringing him a little water on the day of his sore whipping) and all this because he could not work for the Jaylor and let him have Eight Pence in Twelve pence of what he could earn; And starved he had been in all probability, had not the Lord kept him these Five Days and ordered it so after that time that food was so conveyed him by night in at a Window, by some tender People, who tho' they came not in the Profession of Truth openly, by reason of your Cruelty, yet felt it secretly moving in them and so were made Serviceable to keep the Servant of the Lord from Perishing, who shall not go without a reward. And tho' he was in this state of Weakness from want of Bread, and by torturing his body with cruel whippings, as aforesaid, and tho' the Day after he was whipped, the Jaylor had told him that he had now suffered the Law, and that if he would hire the Marshall to carry him out of the Country he might be gone when he would; Yet the next Sixth Day in the Morning before the Sixth Hour, the Jaylor again required him to Work, which he refusing, gave his weak and fainting body Two and Twenty Blows with a pitched rope; and the nineteenth of the Fifth Month following, Fifteen cruel stripes more with a three-fold-corded whip knotted as aforesaid. Now upon his Apprehension, your Governor sought to know of him who came with him (as was their usual manner) that so ye might find out the rest of the company, on whom ye might Execute your Cruelty, and Wickedness, and your governor said he would make him do it; but his cruelties could not. Nevertheless they soon were found out (who hid not themselves but were bold in the Lord) viz.: William Brend and William Ledd, etc.

In 1664-66-67, 1670-72-73, he was deputy to the general court; in 1664-65-66-69 member of town council, and February 19, 1665, drew Lot 7, in division of town lands. In May, 1667, he as surveyor laid out the lands. August 14, 1676, he was on a committee which recommended certain conditions under which the Indian captives, who were to be in servitude for a term of years, should be disposed of by the town. April 27, 1683, he made the statement that about 1661, being then a surveyor, he laid out a three acre lot for his son Thomas, at Pauquchance Hill, and a twenty-five acre lot on the south side, etc. June 3, 1686, he made his will, which was proved July 22, 1686, his son Thomas being appointed executor, and his sons-in-law, Thomas Field and Samuel Whipple, overseers. Thomas Harris married Elizabeth ———, who died in Providence, Rhode Island; children: Thomas, William, Mary and Martha.

(II) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) and Elizabeth Harris, died February 27, 1711, always lived in Providence. February 19, 1665, he had Lot 49 in a division of lands. In 1671-79, 1680-81-82-85, 1691-94-97, 1702-06-07-08

and 1710, he was deputy to the general court; and in 1684-85-86 member of town council. July 1, 1679, he was taxed £8 gd., and September 1, 1687, 14s gd. June 21, 1708, he made his will, which was proved April 16, 1711, the executors being his wife Elantha and his son Henry. He married, November 3, 1664, Elantha Tew, born October 15, 1644, died January 11, 1718, daughter of Richmond and Mary (Clarke) Tew, of Newport, Rhode Island; children: Thomas, Richard, Nicholas, William, Henry, Amity, Elantha, Jacob and Mary.

(III) Richard, second son and child of Thomas (2) and Elantha (Tew) Harris, was born October 14, 1668, in Providence, and resided in Providence and Smithfield. He deeded to his son Richard in 1725 one hundred acres of land in the latter town, and died there in 1750. He married (first) a daughter of Clement and Elizabeth King, and his second wife, Susanna, born in 1665, was widow of Samuel Gordon and daughter of William and Hannah (Wicks) Burton. She died in 1737. Children, all born of first marriage, were: Uriah, Richard, Amaziah, Jonathan, David, Preserved, Amity, Dinah and Elantha.

(IV) Jonathan, third son of Richard Harris, was born June 12, 1710, in Smithfield, where he died September 24, 1785. These dates are found in the records of the Quaker church, and lead to the assumption that his wife was a Quakeress. No record can be found of his marriage in either town or church records. He resided in Providence.

(V) Robert, son of Jonathan Harris, resided in the eastern part of the town of Smithfield, where he died and was buried in the family lot. He served the town in various official capacities. He married Phebe Jenks, who survived him, and died in 1833. Her body now rests beside that of her husband. Children: Amy, married Thomas Angell, a farmer of Smithfield; William, a farmer of the same town; Sarah, wife of Stephen Steere, a farmer near Stillwater; Phebe, married Caleb Farnum, a farmer at Georgiaville; Jenks, a farmer, blacksmith and wheelwright, who lived in Smithfield; Robert, mentioned below; Thomas, a skilled mechanic, lived at Georgiaville; Ethan, a farmer at Smithfield.

(VI) Robert (2), son of Robert (1) and Phebe (Jenks) Harris, was born March 21, 1797, in Smithfield, and was reared upon the paternal farm in the usual manner of country boys in his day. In early manhood he followed the trade of cooper, and purchased a farm near his father's, on which he settled after his marriage. There he continued until 1858, when he sold and removed to another

farm in the same town, where he died, October 25, 1888. His body was laid to rest in a private yard on the latter farm. An industrious man, he prospered as a farmer, and provided well for his family. Before the division of the town, he served several years as a member of the town council, and was also representative in the general assembly and state senate. Politically he affiliated with the Democratic party. He married, September 14, 1820, Martha Smith, born May 15, 1796, in Smithfield, daughter of Junia and Martha Smith. She died June 15, 1880, mother of the following children: 1. Raymond Perry, born June 28, 1822; went to California in 1850, remaining there twenty years, and died in Smithfield, February 27, 1875, unmarried. 2. Elizabeth Smith, mentioned below. 3. Benjamin Franklin, born January 27, 1829, married Abby Hawkins Newell, January 5, 1854. 4. Elisha Smith, July 13, 1833; is a farmer, residing near Stillwater. He married, December 27, 1859, Martha Phetteplace.

(VII) Elizabeth Smith, only daughter of Robert (2) and Martha (Smith) Harris, was born January 16, 1824, in Smithfield, and was married, November 18, 1851, to Stephen B. Olney, of North Providence (see Olney VIII).

(III) John Blanchard, son of Samuel Blanchard (q. v.), was born in Andover, Massachusetts, July 3, 1677, died April 10, 1750. He resided in Andover, probably near the Noyes place. He married, August 7, 1701, Mary Crosby, daughter of Simon Crosby. She died in 1748. Children: Mary, born August 18, 1702; Hannah, October 24, 1704; Rachel, February 2, 1706-07; Abigail, January 23, 1708-09; Sarah, June 5, 1711, died young; Sarah, May 23, 1712, died young; John, March 15, 1713-14, died young; John, February 15, 1714-15; Samuel, August 17, 1717; David, mentioned below; Benjamin, July 5, 1722; Simon, March 16, 1725-26.

(IV) David Blanchard, son of John Blanchard, was born at Andover, Massachusetts, March 20, 1719-20, died at Woburn, June 21, 1793, aged seventy-four years. His wife Abigail died at Woburn, December 23, 1792, aged sixty-six. He settled as early as 1752 in Woburn and was deacon of the church there. He was a soldier in the Woburn company on the Lexington alarm and was in Captain Joshua Walker's company, Colonel David Green's regiment, in 1775. He was also in Captain Samuel Ward's company, Colonel Solomon Lovell's regiment, in 1776. Children, born at Woburn: David, mentioned below; Abigail, born December 27, 1753; Jesse, June 10, 1755;

Benjamin, March 17, 1757; Josiah, February 11, 1759; Hannah, March 18, 1764; Jesse, April 10, 1769.

(V) David (2) Blanchard, son of David (1) Blanchard, was born at Woburn, Massachusetts, March 31, 1752. He was a soldier in the revolution in the same company with his father in 1775 and 1776. He was also deacon of the Woburn church. In 1790 the census shows that he and his father were the only David Blanchards among the heads of families in Massachusetts. His father had three males over sixteen and two females in his family, while he had three males under sixteen and three females. He married (first) Sarah —, who died at Woburn, April 14, 1783. He married (second) February 7, 1786, Eliot Bridges, of Lexington. Children by first wife: William Grimes, born March 2, 1778; David, mentioned below. Children by second wife: Eliot, born December 11, 1786; Joseph Bridges, November 9, 1788; Isaac, February 22, 1791, died young; Elias, March 2, 1793, died young; Sarah, February 1, 1796; Elias, May 7, 1798.

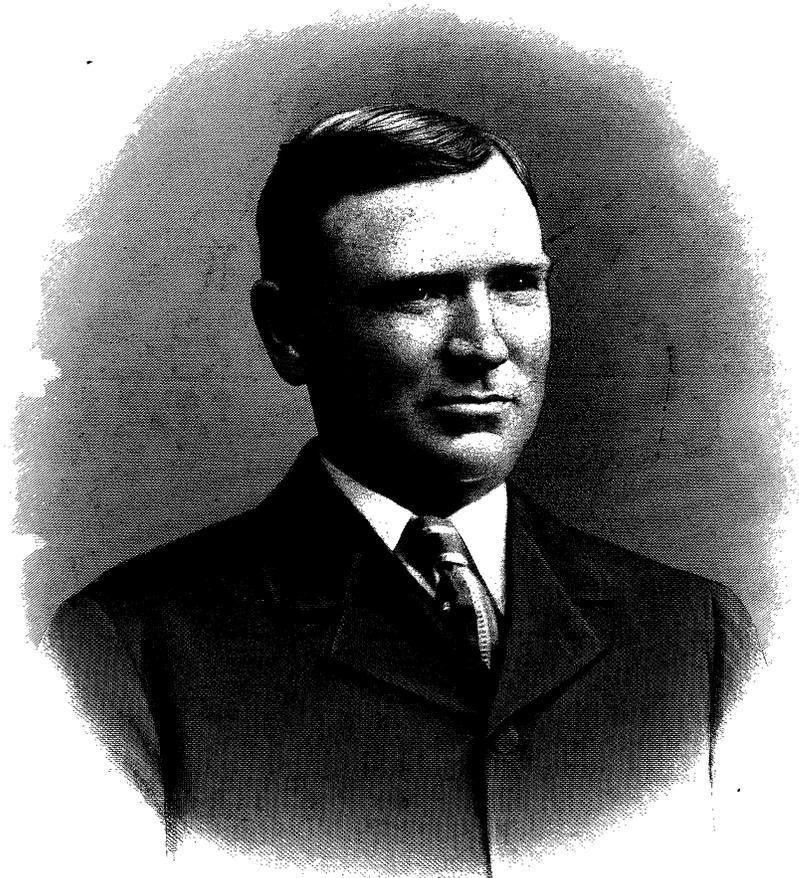
(VI) David (3) Blanchard, son of David (2) Blanchard, was born at Woburn, Massachusetts, April 4, 1779. He lived in Essex county, Massachusetts, and in Maine. He had a son David.

(VII) David (4) Blanchard, son of David (3) Blanchard, was born about 1800, in Massachusetts. He was a farmer in Charlotte, Maine. He had a son David, mentioned below.

(VIII) David (5) Blanchard, son of David (4) Blanchard, was born in Charlotte, Maine, June 19, 1822, died at Presque Isle, October 15, 1898. He followed farming in Charlotte until 1870, when he moved to Presque Isle, where he engaged in the manufacture of brick. In politics he was a Republican. He was town clerk and member of the school board. During the civil war he was recruiting officer at Charlotte. He was a member of the Calvinistic Baptist church. He married, May 22, 1845, in Eastport, Maine, Mary Louisa Babcock. She is living in Presque Isle. Enoch Babcock, her father, was born at Eastport in 1800, died at Pembroke in 1865. He was a brick mason in Eastport and Pembroke. He was originally a Democrat, later a Republican. He was a member of the Calvinistic Baptist church of Eastport. He married Mary Batson, born 1802 at Portsmouth, New Hampshire, died at Pembroke, 1877. Children of Enoch Babcock: 1. William, born 1823, died in New Hampshire; was an iron worker; married Abigail Clark, of Eastport. 2. Mary Louisa, married David Blanchard, mentioned above. 3. John Babcock, born 1828, died in New York

City; was an iron worker; married Georgianna Reynolds, of Pembroke. 4. Enoch Henry, born 1829; resides at Belfast, a retired nursery agent; married Martha Carter, of Pembroke. 5. Abbie A., born 1830, died in Arizona; married — Hilliard, of Pembroke. 6. Joshua Babcock, born 1832, died at Pembroke; was an iron worker; married Martha Leighton. 7. Lincoln Babcock, born 1833; married Lizzie Gardner, of Pembroke. 8. Charles Babcock, born 1835; enlisted in 1861 in the Sixth Maine Regiment and died of fever a year later. 9. Cecilia Babcock, born April 11, 1837, died at Presque Isle, October, 1909; married Charles Leighton, an iron worker. Enoch Babcock, father of Enoch Babcock, was born in Maine and died in Charlotte, Maine, 1828. He was a farmer in Charlotte for many years. He married Annie Bennett, born 1773 at Eastport, died at Perry, Maine, 1863. Children of David Blanchard: 1. William, born March 16, 1846; enlisted in 1861 in the Sixth Maine Regiment and died a year later of fever. 2. Sarah Elizabeth, born July 1, 1848, died at Presque Isle, 1870, of typhoid. 3. Henry Gilbert, January 11, 1850, killed by a falling tree at Dennysville, Maine, March 2, 1869; he was a lumberman. 4. James Bennett, mentioned below. 5. Benjamin Batson, born May 11, 1853; married Josephine Gordon, of East Livermore; he died at Presque Isle, January, 1897; he was a traveling salesman; she is living at Livermore Falls. 6. Loren, born April 3, 1855; real estate dealer in Somerville, Massachusetts; married Eva Howe, of Ashland. 7. Charles Shackford, born November 27, 1856; died 1870. 8. Mary Sophia, born March 5, 1859, died 1872. 9. Effie Louisa, born November 4, 1862; milliner at Presque Isle; married J. Frank Holmes. 10. Steadman, born June 10, 1865, died aged twenty-one. 11. Alvah Elbridge, born July 24, 1866; a carpenter of Presque Isle; married Vera Johnson.

(IX) James Bennett Blanchard, son of David (5) Blanchard, was born at Charlotte, Maine, October 7, 1851. He attended the public schools there until he was fifteen years old. He then learned the business of brick manufacture in his father's kilns and continued in his employ until 1874. He then bought a farm in Fort Fairfield and conducted it until 1911, when he sold it for \$10,000 and bought his present place in Presque Isle. He has one hundred and four acres, all of which except twenty acres is under cultivation. In politics he is a Progressive, formerly a Republican. He is a member of Trinity Lodge, No. 130, Free and Accepted Masons. He married, January 18, 1879, at Easton, Maine, Mary



Eng. by E. G. Williams & Bro. N.Y.

George W. Gilpatric

Lewis Historical Pub. Co.

Ophelia Barker, born in 1851. She was educated in the schools of Presque Isle. She is a member of the Free Will Baptist church, of the Woman's Christian Temperance Union and the Relief Corps and was formerly a member of Aroostook Union Grange. She taught school eight terms in Presque Isle and Mars Hill before her marriage. Children of James Bennett Blanchard: 1. William Henry, born December 7, 1879; a farmer of Litchfield; married Mrs. Laura (Hall) Tucker, widow of Fred Tucker, of Litchfield; child, Robert Gerald. 2. Frank Elden, born August 7, 1881; graduate of the Bliss Business College, Lewiston; married Jennie Daly, of Caribou. 3. Bessie May, born October 7, 1883; graduate of the Fort Fairfield High School, 1906, and the Aroostook State Normal School, 1908; teacher four terms in Chapman and Presque Isle; married Raphael Bennett, of Easton, who is in partnership with her father, owning a saw mill. 4. Sidney Bowman, born March 15, 1886; farmer at Charleston, Maine; married Beatrice McNealy, of Hartland, New Brunswick. 5. Charles Sumner, born July 21, 1887; graduate of the Fort Fairfield High School; a trainer of horses. 6. Lucy Ellen, born January 28, 1889, died in infancy.

Samuel W. Barker, father of Mrs. Blanchard, was born at Lovell, Maine, May 25, 1832, died at Easton in January, 1877. He was a farmer in Lovell, Waterford and Easton. In politics he was a Republican. He served as road commissioner of the town. He was a trustee of the Methodist Episcopal church. In 1864 he enlisted in the Seventh Maine Battery and served to the end of the civil war. As a result of his service he had rheumatic fever, was ruptured and died a few years after the war. He married Martha Merrill, born at Lovell, December 2, 1824, died at Easton in March, 1898. Children of Samuel W. Barker: 1. Elden G., born at Lovell, 1854; market gardener, deacon of the Free Will Baptist church, has been selectman of the town; married Ada Moores, of Presque Isle. 2. Nellie A., born 1856, died at Lewiston, 1871. 3. Annie, born 1858, died aged fifteen years. 4. Eben W., born at Easton, February 29, 1860; ranchman at Grand Junction, Colorado; married Amy ———. 5. Josiah M., born June, 1861, at Easton; ranchman at Grand Junction; married Addie Bridges, of Mars Hill. 6. Albert, born March 15, 1863; farmer of Fort Fairfield; married Nellie Curtis, of New Brunswick, who died in 1913.

Samuel Barker, father of Samuel W. Barker, was a native of Maine, descendant of an old New England family, died at Lovell,

Maine, 1852. He was a farmer of Lovell, and member of the Methodist church there. He married Naomi Merrill, who married (first) ——— Mansfield, (second) ——— Merrill, (third) Samuel Barker, (fourth) ——— Marr. By Mr. Merrill she had children: Josiah Merrill, a carpenter of Biddeford, Alford Merrill, Martha Merrill, who married Samuel W. Barker, mentioned above. Children of Samuel Barker: Son, died in Lovell, a carpenter; Samuel W., mentioned above; Ruth Barker, married ——— Marr, a hotel proprietor, who married (second) Naomi Merrill, mentioned above.

The family of Gilpatric or GILPATRIC Kilpatric was very early located in southwestern Maine, where descendants now use both forms of the name. The earliest data obtainable of the family herein mentioned comes from Dayton, a remote inland district of York county, whose records are very meagre.

(I) Caleb Gilpatric was born about 1830, in Dayton, Maine, and became a tailor, following that occupation in Saco and Lewiston, Maine. Thence he removed to Massachusetts, residing successively in Hyde Park and South Dedham, removing to Putnam, Connecticut, in 1886. There he resided until the time of his death. He was possessed of considerable mechanical ingenuity, and brought out several devices, on which he received patents. While continuing at his trade, he sold the rights to use his patents. He was a member of the Methodist church, and in politics a Republican. He married Elmira Sands, of Saco, Maine, daughter of Isaac and Dorcas (Chadbourne) Sands. Children: Addie, wife of William H. Heustis; George Walter, mentioned below; Fred Sands, died in October, 1913.

(II) George Walter Gilpatric, second child of Caleb and Elmira (Sands) Gilpatric, was born November 4, 1855, in Saco, Maine, and received his education in the schools of that town, and Hyde Park, Massachusetts. He was early trained to assist his father, and became quite useful in the business before leaving Hyde Park. In 1876 he entered the service of the Adams Express Company, at Warren, Rhode Island, and for thirty-four years continued in that employment, ending in 1910. After several years in Warren, he was located a short time in Boston, and afterward opened an office for the company in Hyde Park, whence he removed to Putnam, Connecticut, in 1884. There he continued for twenty-six years in charge of the Adams Express Company's business in that town, and resigned in

1910 to engage in business on his own account. In association with H. S. Whipple, under the firm name of Whipple & Gilpatric, he began dealing in ice, coal, wood and lumber. The firm now operates portable steam saw mills and does an extensive lumbering business, as well as a large trade in coal. Mr. Gilpatric is a member of the Congregational church, being on the church committee, and is also a member of the Ancient Order of United Workmen; Royal Arcanum; Quinebaug Lodge, No. 106, Free and Accepted Masons, of Putnam; Israel Putnam Lodge, No. 33, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Putnam, and of Mizpah Rebekah Lodge of that town. He married, June, 1875, Jessie Isidor Hodges, born 1856, in Worcester, Massachusetts, daughter of Addison S. and Esther (Gazner) Hodges. Children: 1. Walter Hodges, an attorney, practicing in New York City; he married Charlotte Leavitt, of Somerville, Massachusetts, and has two children, Roswell and Donald. 2. George Harold, mentioned below. 3. Fred Raymond, born April 1, 1886.

(III) George Harold Gilpatric, second son of George Walter and Jessie I. (Hodges) Gilpatric, was born July 8, 1881, in Warren, Rhode Island, and was three years of age when his parents removed to Putnam, Connecticut. He graduated from the Putnam High School and in June, 1899, entered the First National Bank of Putnam as draft clerk. His ability and faithfulness gained for him rapid promotion, and he was successively teller and assistant cashier, and January 15, 1908, was made cashier of the bank, since which time he has filled that position to the satisfaction of the bank and its patrons. He is a director of the bank and of the Putnam Woolen Company, and director and treasurer of the Putnam Foundry & Machine Company. He is also a director of the Waterman Worsted Company of Putnam; president of the Paris Water Company of Paris, Kentucky; secretary of the Water Company at Adrian, Michigan; a director of the Jefferson Trust Company of Putnam. Mr. Gilpatric has also taken an active interest in the affairs of the community where he lives, and is now secretary of the board of water commissioners of Putnam. He is a steadfast supporter of Republican principles and policies, and served as a member of the state central committee and for six years a member of its district committee. He is a past master of Quinebaug Lodge, No. 106, Free and Accepted Masons, of Putnam; of Putnam Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; of Montgomery Council, Royal and Select Masters, of Danielson; of Columbian Commandery, Knights Templar, of Norwich, and

Sphinx Temple, Ancient Arabic Order Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Hartford. He is also affiliated with the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and the Royal Arcanum, and is a member of the church committee of the Congregational church of Putnam. He married, October 19, 1905, Irene Taft Wheelock, born April 7, 1881, in Putnam, daughter of Eugene A. and Sarah Smith (Taft) Wheelock, of that city (see Wheelock VIII). Children: Rhoda Taft, born July 31, 1906; George Harold, May 16, 1909; Richard Wheelock, March 8, 1912.

(The Wheelock Line).

(I) Rev. Ralph Wheelock was born in Shropshire, England, in 1600. He was educated at Clare Hall, Cambridge University, England, where he received his B. A. in 1626 and his M. A. in 1631. He became an eminent preacher in England, but because of his non-conformist views he was prosecuted, and finally in 1637 sought refuge with his Puritan fellows in New England. He was at Watertown for a short time, but located permanently at Dedham, Massachusetts. He brought with him from England his wife Rebecca and his daughter Rebecca. In his biography by his great-grandson, Rev. Ebenezer Wheelock, who founded Dartmouth College, we are told that the ship was driven back once by storms and that the voyage was long and distressing. He was one of the founders of the town and church of Dedham—learned, devout, unselfish, practical and indefatigable. In 1638 he made his home in that part of Dedham which was set off as Medfield. He was admitted a freeman, March 13, 1638-39; was selectman, schoolmaster, deputy to the general court, commissioner to end small causes, appointed magistrate to perform marriages while at Dedham, and was equally prominent in the new town of Medfield. He built his house at Medfield in 1651-52. He was made clerk of writs in 1642, was selectman of Medfield, 1651-55; school teacher and justice of the peace. He made his will May 3, 1681; the inventory was dated January 31, 1683, and the will proved May 1, 1684. He bequeathed to his eldest son Gershon, and other sons—Benjamin, Eleazer and Samuel; sons-in-law Increase Ward and Joseph Warren; grandchild Rebecca Craft; refers in his will to his deceased wife, and appoints George Barbour one of the overseers of his will. His wife died in 1680. Two of his sons, Benjamin and Eleazer, settled in Mendon, Massachusetts. Rev. Mr. Wheelock declined to take charge of any particular parish, but preached occasionally in Medfield and adjacent parishes. His last years were spent in teaching and farming. Rev. Louis Hicks,

of New Haven, wrote in 1899: "It is highly probable that he was a descendant of Hugh de Wheelock, who in the reign of Henry II. received from Roger Maine Warring a title to all the latter's claims to the village of Wheelock, Cheshire, England, which he had previously held. It is also probable that he was a relative of Abraham Wheelock, a native of Shropshire, who took the degree of Master of Arts at Cambridge University in 1618, and was admitted to Clare Hall as a fellow about the same time as Ralph Wheelock, entered the same college and who later became the first professor of Arabic and Saxon tongues in the University and became librarian." Children of Rev. Ralph Wheelock: Rebecca, born in England about 1632; Peregrina, about 1636, on the voyage; Gershom, 1637; Mary, 1638; Benjamin, mentioned below; Samuel, September 22, 1642; Record, December 15, 1643; Eleazer, father of Ralph, who settled at Windham, Connecticut, and whose son, Rev. Dr. Eleazer Wheelock, was the founder and first president of Dartmouth College; Experience, 1648.

(II) Benjamin Wheelock, second son of Rev. Ralph and Rebecca Wheelock, was born January 8, 1640, in Medfield, and settled on the Rehoboth road in Mendon, in what is now Milford, where he became a large land holder. About 1706 he purchased a corn mill on the southwest border of Milford, in which his sons became joint owners later, and which they sold in 1719. He married, May 21, 1668, in Medfield, Elizabeth Bullin, who died October 22, 1689, in Mendon. Children recorded in Medfield: Elizabeth, born January 25, 1672; Marie, June 11, 1674; Abial, September 30, 1676; Benjamin, mentioned below; Obadiah, April 21, 1685; Elizabeth, January 2, 1689.

(III) Benjamin (2) Wheelock, eldest son of Benjamin (1) and Elizabeth (Bullin) Wheelock, was born December 12, 1678, in Medfield, and died in Mendon, Massachusetts. He married, December 9, 1700, in Mendon, Huldah Thayer, born May 11, 1682, died 1739, daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth (French) Thayer, of Mendon. Children: Mary, born January 21, 1702; Benjamin, May 10, 1704; Daniel, December 20, 1707; Huldah, August 17, 1710; Jonathan, July 21, 1713; Paul, January 13, 1716; Silas, mentioned below; David, January 18, 1720; Peter, July 23, 1724.

(IV) Silas Wheelock, fifth son of Benjamin (2) and Huldah (Thayer) Wheelock, was born March 11, 1717, in Mendon, and passed his life in that town, where he died. He married, in Mendon, May 20, 1740, Hannah Albee, born there October 11, 1718, daughter of John

and Deborah (Thayer) Albee. Children: Seth, born March 21, 1743; Simeon, mentioned below; Caleb, May 7, 1745; Eleazer, June 27, 1747; Hannah, November 20, 1749; Perle, June 8, 1752; Calvin, May 5, 1754; Luther, March 9, 1756; Eunice, May 8, 1758.

(V) Lieutenant Simeon Wheelock, second son of Silas and Hannah (Albee) Wheelock, was born March 18, 1744, in Mendon, and settled in Uxbridge, in 1762, in the early settlement of that town. He became prominent in military affairs, and in the Crown Point expedition of 1760 acted as adjutant of a Rhode Island regiment under Colonel Christopher Harris and General Amherst. He was appointed a member of the Uxbridge Revolutionary committee, July 6, 1744, and when the Revolutionary war began enlisted as lieutenant of a company of minute-men under Captain Joseph Chapin. They marched from Uxbridge on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775, and afterward took part in many engagements. After the Revolution, in the time of Shay's Rebellion, he met his death from an injury received by a fall on the ice while descending Arsenal Hill at Springfield. He married, November 28, 1763, in Mendon, Deborah Thayer, of that town. Children: Eunice, born February 13, 1765; Royal, July 16, 1766; Silas, March 26, 1769; Hannah, October 16, 1771; Rachel, June 10, 1774; Polly, March 11, 1779; Nancy, November 19, 1781; Jerry, mentioned below.

(VI) Jerry Wheelock, youngest child of Lieutenant Simeon and Deborah (Thayer) Wheelock, was born September 19, 1784, in Uxbridge, and in early life became accustomed to working in machinery, following the trade then called a "set" workman. He was one of the first to manufacture and operate woolen mill machinery in Uxbridge, and became a member of the first woolen company there, in association with his father-in-law, Daniel Day, in 1810. After some years he withdrew from this company and went to Holden, Massachusetts, where he engaged in the manufacture of woolen mill machinery, continuing many years with Artemus Dryden, Jr. During this time he set up machinery in new mills in various places in New England, and was in Falmouth during its bombardment by the British warship "Nimrod" in 1814. In that year he purchased an interest in the Rivulent Manufacturing Company of Uxbridge, and continued four years as a member of that concern. For the succeeding sixteen years his time was given exclusively to the manufacture and repair of woolen mill machinery. This business grew under his management, and in 1834 his sons became partners. He continued operating a

prosperous industry until his retirement in 1846, and died in Uxbridge, October 10, 1861. He married, January 24, 1811, Suky Day, daughter of Daniel and Sylvia (Wheelock) Day, of Uxbridge. Children: Charles A., born February 27, 1812; Sylvia A., February 3, 1815; Silas M., mentioned below; Maria I., July 7, 1821, died young; Maria, March 8, 1824; Abbie E. R., September 22, 1832.

(VII) Silas Mandeville Wheelock, second son of Jerry and Suky (Day) Wheelock, was born November 11, 1817, in Uxbridge, and was among the most active and successful in upbuilding the manufacturing industries of his section. His educational privileges were somewhat limited, consisting of five months a year at the district schools, and three or four terms in a select school. Under the tutorship of such able instructors as E. Porter Dyer, afterwards Congregational pastor at Shrewsbury, Massachusetts, and C. C. Jewett, subsequently librarian of the Smithsonian Institute and the Boston Public Library, he laid the foundation for a successful business career. Before completing his tenth year, he began work in a woolen mill "piecing rolls for the billy," receiving a compensation of fourteen cents a day and board. Thenceforward nearly all of his active life was connected with the manufacture of woolen goods. He was successively operator, foreman and superintendent, and in time became manager and financier of private companies and corporations, having at one time the management of the woolen department in commission houses in Boston and New York. In 1846, in association with his brother, he formed the firm of C. A. & S. M. Wheelock, which manufactured satinets, plaid linseys and tweeds. In 1855 the factory was enlarged, steam power installed, and the production of fancy cassimeres was begun, superseding the articles previously mentioned. In 1870 Mr. Wheelock organized the Putnam Woolen Company, and purchased the property of the Harris Company in Putnam, Connecticut, consisting of a factory, one-fourth of the power supplied by the Quinebaug river at that point, together with dwelling houses and other property. Of this firm Silas M. Wheelock became treasurer and manager, continuing until 1887, when he resigned the trusteeship on account of other business cares. In 1883 he assisted in the organization and became treasurer and manager of the Calumet Woolen Company of Uxbridge, which purchased the new village mill property, embracing the entire control of the Blackstone river at that point. After making repairs and many changes and additions, this mill was used to manufacture fancy cassimeres. In 1886 the

capital stock was enlarged, and the Uxbridge Woolen Factory, afterwards known as the Hecla Mill, was purchased and placed in operation, in connection with the other Uxbridge mills. For more than sixty years Mr. Wheelock was connected with woolen mill companies and always proved a wise manager. Though conservative, he never lacked courage in undertaking new enterprises or meeting emergencies, and continually enjoyed the good will and respect of his employees. Every obligation was strictly fulfilled, and while friendly to his men he maintained a high degree of discipline in his factories. He was for many years interested in the Uxbridge Savings Bank, and was a director of the Blackstone National Bank of Uxbridge from 1858 to his death. His golden wedding was celebrated May 5, 1891, and he died at his home in Wheelockville, October 15, 1901, in his eighty-fourth year. His remains repose in Prospect Hill Cemetery. While he did not take a very active part in politics, he served many years with fidelity on the board of selectmen, and acted on several town committees. In 1887 he was elected state senator by a very handsome majority, and served two terms with ability and distinction. At the Republican national convention held at Philadelphia in 1900, he was a delegate.

He married, May 5, 1841, in Uxbridge, Irene Taft, born there September 19, 1816, died there January 26, 1900, daughter of Luke Taft, and a descendant in the sixth generation from Robert Taft, the pioneer of the family in America. He came from England about 1678, and after remaining nine years in Braintree, Massachusetts, settled in Mendon, becoming especially prominent in that town. His residence stood near what is now Mendon Pond, then called Taft's Pond. A carpenter by trade, a plain unlettered man, he was gifted by nature with unusual faculties, and was very prosperous. By his wife Sarah he had five sons, to each of whom he gave a farm on attaining majority. His son Joseph received a farm from his father in Uxbridge, which is still owned by one of his descendants. He figured prominently in the management of town affairs of both Mendon and Uxbridge. His sons Moses was the father of James Taft, above mentioned as the father of Mrs. Silas M. Wheelock. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Wheelock: Ellen Maria, born September 2, 1842; Eugene Augustus, mentioned below; Alice Augusta, January 22, 1849; Arthur, March 26, 1851; Henry, January 14, 1857.

(VIII) Eugene Augustus Wheelock, eldest son of Silas Mandeville and Irene (Taft) Wheelock, was born February 15, 1846, in

Uxbridge, and received a fair education in the common and high schools of that town and Williston Academy at Easthampton, Massachusetts. From the time he was ten years old, his vacations were devoted to work in his father's mills, and at the age of seventeen he left school to begin what proved a most successful business career. He became a steady hand in the Uxbridge factory, where he continued until 1857, or the attainment of his majority. He was then placed in charge of the S. M. Wheelock & Company mill at Wilsonville, Connecticut, which employed about one hundred people. After three years in that position, he was sent to Putnam in 1870 as superintendent and agent of the Putnam Woolen Company's No. 1 mill. Ten years later the Putnam Woolen Company purchased the mill owned by C. F. Mason & Company in Putnam, and Mr. Wheelock became manager of both. When his father resigned the treasurership of this company in 1886, the son was elected to fill the vacancy, and thereafter acted as both manager and treasurer, until his retirement. The mills under his charge operated nineteen sets of machinery, and employed about three hundred and fifty people in the manufacture of cassimeres, overcoatings and suitings. The water power which it owned is considered the best on the Quinebaug. While essentially a business man, Mr. Wheelock was public-spirited, and for several years acted as a member of the Republican town committee. In 1888-89 he was a member of the state central committee from the sixteenth district. He was long in service in educational affairs; was a member of the first high school board of Putnam, and one of the committee which erected the high school building in 1874. He continued on the board over twelve years, and was a trustee of the Putnam Town Library. On attaining his majority, he joined Uxbridge Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and was subsequently affiliated with Quinebaug Lodge, No. 106, Free and Accepted Masons, of Putnam, of which he was worshipful master four years. He also affiliated with Putnam Chapter, No. 41, Royal Arch Masons; Columbian Commandery, Knights Templar, of Norwich, Connecticut, and Aleppo Temple, Ancient Arabic Order Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Boston. During the existence of a Knights of Pythias lodge in Putnam, Mr. Wheelock was a member of that lodge.

He married, June 17, 1868, Sarah Smith Taft, daughter of Zodok Arnold and Mary Mowry (Brown) Taft, of Uxbridge. She died December 20, 1901, in Putnam. Her descent from Robert Taft is traced above down to Joseph, whose son Zodok was the

father of Zodok A. Children: 1. Silas Mandeville, born March 10, 1871; graduated from the Putnam High School, attended Cushing Academy, at Ashburnham, Massachusetts, for some time, and then, with the intention of becoming a manufacturer, entered the employ of the Putnam Woolen Company, and after acquiring sufficient knowledge of the business, October 1, 1901, was made superintendent of the company's mills, and in 1912 was made agent and treasurer; on October 18, 1899, he married Ruth E. Shaw, daughter of George E. and Ellen S. Shaw, of Putnam; Mr. and Mrs. Wheelock have two children: Sylvia, born in Putnam, November 26, 1900, and Elizabeth, born in 1902. 2. Ellen Maria, born March 20, 1873; was graduated from the Putnam High School in 1890, and afterward attended the Bishop Hopkins Seminary, at Burlington, Vermont, and the Burnham School at Northampton, Massachusetts; she is a charter member of Elizabeth Porter Putnam Chapter, Daughters of American Revolution, and has served as corresponding secretary for several years. 3. Mary Taft, born August 8, 1875; attended the Putnam High School; she is a charter member of the Daughters of American Revolution and was their librarian. 4. Irene Taft, mentioned below. 5. Henry Arnold, born August 27, 1883; was graduated from the Putnam High School in 1900 and spent two years in Phillips Academy, at Exeter, New Hampshire; in 1902 he entered the Sheffield Scientific School of Yale College, graduated therefrom, now connected with brother.

(IX) Irene Taft Wheelock, fourth child of Eugene Augustus and Sarah S. (Taft) Wheelock, was born April 7, 1881, and graduated from the Putnam High School in 1899. Subsequently she spent two years at Smith College, Northampton, Massachusetts. She married, October 19, 1905, George Harold Gilpatric, of Putnam (see Gilpatric III).

The surname Pease has been common in England for many years. A John Pease, LL. D., is mentioned in a work published in England in the year 1472. The English family is said to have originated, however, in Germany and their emigration to England is placed at a much later date than that of the Saxon Conquest, to be exact, in 1400. The surname is found in Germany at the present time and is spelled Pies, Pees and Piez. An ancient coat-of-arms borne by the German family, granted during the reign of Otho II., Emperor of Germany in 970, is described: Per Fesse argent and gules, an eagle displayed countercharged.

Crest: An Eagle's head erased, the beak holding a stalk of Pea-halum, all proper.

(I) Robert Pease, the immigrant ancestor of this branch of the family, is believed to be the son of Robert and Margaret Pease of Great Baddow, county Essex, England. He came to New England in the ship "Francis," sailing from Ipswich, England, the last of April, 1634, and landed in Boston, Massachusetts. He was accompanied by his brother John and his eldest son Robert. His wife Marie and other children came in a later ship. He settled in Salem, where in January, 1637, both he and his brother John had grants of land. Margaret Pease, widow, who died in Salem and whose will was dated September 1, 1642, and proved January 1, 1645, was the mother of Robert. In her will she mentions a grandchild John, son of Robert. Robert was admitted to the Salem Church, October 1, 1643, and two weeks later three of his children were baptized there. The inventory of his estate was filed August 27, 1644. Children: Robert, born about 1622; John, mentioned below; Sarah, married, October 22, 1667, John Sampson, of Beverly; Mary; probably Isaac.

(II) John Pease, son of Robert Pease, was born in England, about 1630, and came to this country when a boy. He received by will from his grandmother, Margaret Pease, the greater part of her estate and she placed him in the care of Thomas Watson, of Salem, to "dispose of as his own child." He settled in that part of Salem called Northfield, where he owned a farm. He was admitted a freeman of the colony, April 29, 1668, and had previously joined the church of Salem, July 4, 1667. He and his wife were dismissed from the Salem church to the church at Springfield, Massachusetts, and soon afterward he removed to that part of Springfield which is now Enfield, Connecticut. In 1682 he returned to Salem to testify in a lawsuit involving a boundary line. He was a good citizen and active in the church. He died suddenly, July 8, 1689, in the midst of his preparations for building a house. He married (first) Mary Goodell, who died January 5, 1669, daughter of Robert and Catharine Goodell. He married (second) December 8, 1669, Ann Cummings, who died at Enfield, June 29, 1689, daughter of Isaac Cummings. Children by first wife: John, born May 30, 1654; Robert, May 14, 1656; Mary, October 8, 1658; Abraham, June 5, 1662; Jonathan, January 2, 1669. Children by second wife: Isaac, mentioned below; Abigail, born December 15, 1675, died 1689; James, born December 23, 1678.

(III) Deacon Isaac Pease, son of John Pease, was born July 15, 1672, at Salem, Mas-

sachusetts, died July 9, 1731. His gravestone is standing in the burying ground near the central meeting house at Enfield. He married, in 1691, Mindwell Osborn, and settled in the northeastern part of Enfield, then in Massachusetts, not far from the Shaker village. He owned much land and was a leading citizen. He was deacon of the Congregational church. Children, born at Enfield: Isaac, born May 2, 1693; Abraham, 1695; Mindwell, 1697; Abigail, 1699, died August 28, 1723; Israel, mentioned below; Ann, February, 1705; Benjamin, 1707; Ezekiel, June 20, 1710; Timothy, 1713; Cummings, November 15, 1715.

(IV) Israel Pease, son of Deacon Isaac Pease, was born at Enfield (now in Connecticut), in 1702, and he followed farming there all his life. He married Sarah Booth in 1726. Children, born at Enfield: Israel, mentioned below; David and Sarah, twins, 1727; Sarah, 1729; Hezekiah, 1732; Alice, 1736; Jesse, 1738; Bathsheba, February 2, 1741; Mindwell; Nathan.

(V) Israel (2) Pease, son of Israel (1) Pease, was born at Enfield, in 1726. He removed from his native town to Middlefield, Massachusetts, where he spent the remainder of his life. He married Ann Bartlett. Children, born at Enfield: Simeon, born February 7, 1758; Asenath, October 19, 1761; Lovisa, December 8, 1763; Israel, mentioned below; Abigail, March 27, 1768; Gad, January 10, 1771; Dan, April 25, 1773.

(VI) Israel (3) Pease, son of Israel (2) Pease, was born at Enfield, February 27, 1766. He married, January 10, 1789, Mary Pease, a daughter of Deacon Jonathan Pease, of Ellington, Connecticut (Jonathan, Joseph, John, John, Robert). Israel Pease settled in Middlefield, Massachusetts, and followed farming there until he died, September 25, 1842. Children, all born at Middlefield: Mary, born January 10, 1790; Israel, September 28, 1791; Daniel, mentioned below; Harvey, October 29, 1794; Nancy, May 28, 1796; Horace, March 2, 1798; Nial, July 6, 1801; Oliver, December 29, 1802; Austin, April 23, 1806; Abiel, February 28, 1808, died September 18, 1816.

(VII) Daniel Pease, son of Israel (3) Pease, was born at Middlefield, April 19, 1793, died November 27, 1847. He removed to Oswego, New York, in 1822, where his death occurred. He married Miriam Rice, in 1816. She was born October 31, 1784, died October 21, 1847, daughter of Asa Rice. Children, born at Oswego: Levi, mentioned below; Laura, February 26, 1818, died February 10, 1841; Charlotte, November 14, 1819, died October 7, 1846; Nancy, July 15, 1822, mar-

ried Dr. S. H. Plumb, and resided at Red Creek, New York; William, September 11, 1823, married (first) October 8, 1850, Emily Fowler, (second) September 25, 1862, Marcia H. Place; died March 30, 1865; Alfred, November 7, 1825, farmer of Oswego, married, October 27, 1848, Mary Gorsline; Amos, May 26, 1827, farmer, Oswego, married Julia E. Bishop.

(VIII) Levi Pease, son of Daniel Pease, was born at Enfield, Connecticut, November 23, 1816, died October 7, 1897. He was a farmer. He married Mary B. Rhodes, born December 8, 1817, died July 5, 1894, who was a sister of Rev. Artemus Bishop, missionary to Sandwich Islands in 1825. Children: Leroy, mentioned below; Anna, married C. P. Smith, a banker of Burlington, Vermont; Ira, born June 20, 1856.

(IX) Leroy Pease, son of Levi Pease, was born at Oswego, New York, March 2, 1850. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town. He married, June 28, 1868, Laura Alexander, who was born at Oswego, February 18, 1850, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Ryan) Alexander, of Troy, New Hampshire. Children: Arthur Dwight, born April 18, 1869; Mary Isabelle, August 13, 1872, married Lewis Denton, of West New Brighton, Staten Island, New York; Hermon Leroy, mentioned below; Mabel, born April 11, 1878, married Walter J. Dobbie; Lloyd Levi, April 18, 1881.

(X) Dr. Hermon Leroy Pease, son of Leroy Pease, was born at Oswego, New York, July 10, 1874. He attended the public schools there. He entered Cornell University, in which he was a special student for some time, and he was afterward a student at the University of Wisconsin. He studied his profession at the American School of Osteopathy at Kirksville, Missouri, graduating in the class of 1911. Since that time he has been engaged in the practice of his profession at Putnam, Connecticut. He is a member of the local lodges of Free Masons and Odd Fellows. He married, October 31, 1900, Carrie Downing, of West Winfield, New York, a daughter of Dr. Zeno I. and Sarah (Beals) Downing. Children: Warren Zeno, born August 17, 1901, died October 29, 1905; Stuart Winfield, March 5, 1902; Edith Downing, December 3, 1905.

The family of which Dr. Lafayette Dallas Fuller is a distinguished member has been prominent in the state of Connecticut for many years, its members for many generations back having belonged to that sturdy class of which New England has furnished so many fine ex-

amples, the class of successful farmers, who have been, perhaps, more instrumental in moulding the institutions of our republic than any other section of the community. Jabez Fuller, grandfather of Dr. Fuller, was typical of this admirable class which formed in the early days a sort of rural aristocracy, the only one this country has ever known, unless we are willing to accept the belief of those who see to-day in our moneyed classes a new aristocracy of wealth. However this may be, that old group of country gentility, with their high degree of culture, their possession of all the social graces and amenities, and yet with a truly democratic spirit, were entirely free from the sinister suggestions attaching to their modern successors, forming the natural leaders of the people with whom their interests were inseparably united in a common cause.

(I) Jabez Fuller was born during the latter half of the eighteenth century at East Haddam, Connecticut. He owned and operated a large farm in the country adjacent to his birthplace and there lived the greater portion of his life, and finally died there. He also learned the trade of carpenter in his youth and worked at this more or less during the remainder of his life. He married Fluvia Smith, of that region, and five children, three boys and two girls, were born of that union.

(II) Ambrose Fuller, son of Jabez Fuller, was a man who all through his active, busy life was a conspicuous figure in the community, a man of the highest reputation. He was born in the year 1802, at East Haddam, where his parents were living at the time, and received his education in the schools of that place. As he grew into young manhood he learned the trade of cloth finishing and for sometime devoted himself to that business at Ludlow, Massachusetts, where were situated large cloth works. The life of his ancestors, however, made a strong appeal to him and he eventually gave up an industrial and business life and took up farming on a magnificent farm of six hundred acres which he purchased in the neighborhood of Columbia. Here he carried on general farming on a very large scale, keeping large herds of cattle and many horses of the best breeds. His large establishment was a boon to the farming industry in that part of the state, providing many men with remunerative labor, the more so as Mr. Fuller was a most public-spirited man, who had the welfare of his employees truly at heart. Besides agriculture he also engaged in a large lumber business, his specialty in the latter line being the production of planking for use in ship building. He soon grew to have a wide reputation in the community for the fairness of his deal-

ings with all and his capability as a manager of his resources. He was politically affiliated with the Democratic party, and the local organization, perceiving his great and growing popularity, decided that he was the most available candidate in the community, and it thus happened that he held successively well nigh all the public offices in the town. Among these may be mentioned that of justice of the peace, and selectman, he being the chairman of the selectmen for many years. Eventually he was elected to represent the town of Columbia in the state legislature, and was reelected to succeed himself for a number of terms. He was a member of the Congregational church, and was very active in the work connected therewith, serving upon all the church committees and performing much valuable service for its advancement. His death occurred at Charlton City, Massachusetts, July 5, 1878. He married Ruth Skinner, a native of East Glastonbury, Connecticut, where she was born in the year 1804, and of this union were born seven children, as follows: 1. Julius B., born August 31, 1827, at Hebron, Connecticut, died at Norwich, Connecticut, in February, 1898; married Emily F. Buell, of that place. 2. Frederick Dwight, born September 8, 1832, died at Charlton, Massachusetts, in 1889; married Ellen Kemp. 3. Emily J., born at Hebron, February 24, 1835, died at Columbia, Connecticut, April 7, 1867; became Mrs. Moses F. Pelton, of Portland, Connecticut. 4. David H., born at Hebron, January 31, 1841, died there at the age of two months. 5. Orrin Andrews, born at Hebron, May 7, 1842; married Mary Pease. 6. Lafayette Dallas, of whom further. 7. Henry S., born at Hebron, January 4, 1849, died in March, 1895; married Jennie Button.

(III) Dr. Lafayette Dallas Fuller, the sixth child of Ambrose and Ruth (Skinner) Fuller, was born August 26, 1844, at Hebron, Connecticut, and there passed the early years of his childhood and youth. He received the elementary portion of his education in the local public schools, and then went to New Britain, Connecticut, for a supplementary course in the Classic School of the State Normal School, situated there. During these studies there had been forming in his mind the determination to take up the profession of medicine, and he accordingly bent every effort to prepare himself for a course in some first rate school. In 1864, when he was but twenty years of age, he enlisted in Company D, Tenth Regiment of Connecticut Volunteer Infantry, which was largely recruited from the town of Columbia, Connecticut, of which he was then a resident. Dr. Fuller served until January 28, 1865, when

he received his honorable discharge. During the entire period of his service he had been attached to the medical staff of his regiment. At the conclusion of this service he went to Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and there matriculated at the Eclectic Medical School of that city. Here he quickly distinguished himself in his studies to such an extent that he drew the favorable attention of his instructors to his work. He was graduated from this institution with the class of 1867, having won his degree of Doctor of Medicine. Dr. Fuller was not inexperienced in the ways of the world at this period, although a new graduate, as he had already learned much in the school of experience through service in the civil war. In 1868 he returned to New England and settled in Charlton, Massachusetts, where he remained in active practice for two years, establishing there a successful general practice. In the year 1871 Dr. Fuller became associated with the Gould Mining System, which was carrying on extensive mining operations in Oklahoma and the west. Thither Dr. Fuller went to act as a surgeon for them, and while there was stationed in a number of the Oklahoma towns and cities, among which may be mentioned Lehigh, Muskogee, Oklahoma City and South McAlester. After serving in this capacity for a period of twenty-three years, in 1904 he returned to the east and settled in Hartford, Connecticut, where he engaged in the practice of medicine and surgery, and conducted a private hospital. Here he remained until 1913, when he removed to Rockville, Connecticut, where he is now engaged in a most successful practice, and one that is rapidly growing. It is remarkable that a man of Dr. Fuller's years (he is now seventy) should possess the enthusiasm and energy to establish and develop a new practice in a new place. The fact is, however, in Dr. Fuller's case, so normal has been the life he has led, continually in the open, that he possesses the strength and vigor of a man of forty. Certain it is that he has already won for himself popularity and reputation, and his practice is one of the most important in the place.

Although the professional duties of Dr. Fuller are excessively heavy and occupy very nearly all his time and attention, nevertheless he strives to give of both to the general affairs of the community. He is a member of the Republican party, and a keen and intelligent observer of the great political movements which are agitating the country. He is an active member of the Union Congregational Church of Rockville and a material supporter of the benevolences carried on in connection with the work thereof. He is a prominent

fraternity and organization man, though most of the chapters and lodges to which he belongs are identified with the western cities in which he spent so many of the years of his life. He is a charter member of Anchor Lodge, No. 1, Knights of Pythias, of Lehigh, Indian Territory; a member of Post Lahola, No. 1, Grand Army of the Republic, Muskogee, Oklahoma; and of Quinebaug Tribe, Improved Order of Red Men, of Worcester, Massachusetts. Besides these orders Dr. Fuller is a member of the Pennsylvania and the New England Medical associations.

Dr. Fuller has been twice married. His first marriage was to Emma F. Hyde, of Danielson, Connecticut, on September 1, 1872. There were four children as the result of this union, as follows: 1. Ethel Irene, born in Upton, Massachusetts, June 26, 1875, died November 1, 1911; married Frank Betzer, and had two children, Glenn and Ruth. 2. William Lafayette Ambrose, born in Grafton, Massachusetts, died at Providence, Rhode Island, August 20, 1908; married Maud Smith. 3. Nellie Ruth, born in Charlton, Massachusetts, January 12, 1882; now a resident of Providence, Rhode Island. 4. Edmund Dwight, born in Charlton, Massachusetts, May 6, 1884; married Jessie Cram, of East Providence, Rhode Island, and is now the father of three children, Edmund Dwight Jr., Lucile Dorothy and William Joseph.

Dr. Fuller's second marriage was to Daisy Belle Ayers, a native of Stockton, Kansas, where she was born in the year 1880. Mrs. Fuller is a prominent figure in the social and religious life of Rockville, Connecticut. She is a particularly active member of the Union Congregational Church of that city. She is the possessor of a fine voice and great musical talent generally.

John Kenyon, the immigrant ancestor of the Kenyons of Rhode Island, was descended from the Kenyons of Peel, Lancaster, England. He settled in Kingstown, Rhode Island. It is claimed by some authorities that John Kenyon, of Kingstown, was descended from Jordan de Lanton, lord of Kenyon, of the reign of Henry III., of England. Four English families, according to Burke, bear coats-of-arms and crests, differing slightly. The Kenyons of Whitney have as a motto: *Magnanimiter crucem sustine* (nobly bear the cross), indicating that the family took part in the crusades. John Kenyon was born in England in 1605 and married about 1627, Ann Smith. John Kenyon had three sons: John, mentioned below; James, who settled in Kingstown and

Westerly, a miller by trade, married Ruth ———, and had James, Thomas, Ebenezer, John, Peter, Sarah and Ruth; Roger, married, in 1683, Mary Ray, and settled at New Shoreham (Block Island), in Rhode Island.

(II) John Kenyon, son of John Kenyon, was born in 1657 and died in 1732. He also lived in Kingstown and Westerly, Rhode Island. In his will he left £10 each to his sons, and to Jonathan his personal property. Children: John, James, Enoch, Joseph, David, and Jonathan, mentioned below.

(III) Jonathan Kenyon, son of John Kenyon, was born in 1695. He married Sarah Rogers, daughter of James and Elizabeth. Among their children was Samuel, mentioned below.

(IV) Samuel Kenyon, son of Jonathan Kenyon, lived in Charlestown, Rhode Island. He married several times. His will was proved July 21, 1801. Children, mentioned in the will: Jonathan, James, Samuel, Elijah, mentioned below; Barnabas, Job, Lewis, Elizabeth, Anna and Sarah.

(V) Elijah Kenyon, son of Samuel Kenyon, was born May 15, 1759; married, December 8, 1780, Penelope Perry, who was born May 8, 1762. He died December 13, 1806, and she died May, 1842. Elijah Kenyon was a soldier in the revolution, a private in Captain Amos Green's company, Colonel Joseph Noyes' regiment, and took part in the Spencer expedition and in the Sullivan expedition. Children: Lewis, mentioned below; Samuel, Simeon, Perry, Beriah, Penelope, Susan, Sarah and Eliza.

(VI) Lewis Kenyon, son of Elijah Kenyon, was born June 7, 1783, and married at Stonington, Connecticut, February 20, 1812, Ann Sherman, who was born at South Kingstown, Rhode Island, May 22, 1790, a daughter of Thomas and Ann (Hoxie) Sherman. Thomas Sherman was a son of James, whose first wife was ——— Franklin; second, ——— Frye; third, ——— Reynolds. Lewis Kenyon was a farmer, and clothier or fuller by trade. He bought a farm where the village of Kenyon is now located from Thomas Holburton, March 3, 1820, the property including a small mill in which he finished cloth made by the farmers' wives of that vicinity. About 1845 the name of the place was changed from Holburton Hill to Kenyon's Mills and since March 26, 1888, the postoffice there has been under the name of Kenyon. He died there February 7, 1839, and his wife September 2, 1870. Both are buried in the Kenyon burial ground at Kenyon village. Lewis Kenyon served in the war of 1812, and his widow had a grant of one hundred and sixty acres of land on account of his

service. Children: 1. Lucy Sherman, born April 1, 1813, died June 2, 1886, never married. 2. Abial Sherman, twin of Lucy, born April 1, 1813, died September 15, 1875; a manufacturer; married, January 4, 1842, in Providence, Margaret Maranda Taylor; children: A daughter, who died at birth; Lewis Randolph, born February 9, 1847, died July 6, 1850; and Lewis Perry, born October 26, 1851, died February 25, 1871. 3. Elijah, mentioned below. 4. Parmelia Clarke, born September 4, 1817, died November 13, 1900; married John S. Clarke, of Richmond. 5. Mary Ann, born March 14, 1820; died January 15, 1842. 6. Hannah Griselda, born August 14, 1822, died October 24, 1893, unmarried. 7. Charles Henry, born August 24, 1824; a woolen manufacturer; died September 20, 1891, at Norwich, Connecticut; married, in 1861, in Stonington, Emeline Newell Bentley; children: Carrie S., who married William S. Slocum, of Brookline, Massachusetts, and Charles Henry, treasurer of the National Machinery Company of Providence. 8. Sarah Penelope, born December 22, 1827, died November 11, 1894; married, October 26, 1851, George Weeden; both now deceased. 9. Thomas Randolph, born June 11, 1829, died November 8, 1832. 10. Isaac Denison, born August 14, 1831; member of Company B, Twenty-first Connecticut Regiment, was first lieutenant, wounded at Petersburg, Virginia, August 18, 1864, and died September 1, 1864; was a merchant; married, September 9, 1862, Carrie J. Freeman. 11. Susan Elizabeth, born May 21, 1834; inherited with her sisters, Lucy and Hannah, the old homestead, the house on which was built by Joshua and Samuel Clarke in 1735; she died at Kenyon, April 13, 1909.

(VII) Elijah Kenyon, son of Lewis Kenyon, was born at Hopkinton, Rhode Island, February 24, 1815. He attended the public schools of his native town until 1832, when he entered the Kingston Academy. He began his career in his father's mill and was associated in the business of dressing cloth with his father, and after his father died, with his brother, Abial S. Kenyon. The brothers introduced carding and spinning machinery in the old mill, beginning with six looms. In 1844 a new mill was erected near the site of the old structure, and the facilities of the firm largely increased. Mr. Kenyon built, and for five years operated, the Laurel Glen Mill in North Stonington, Connecticut, then taking his brother, Charles H. Kenyon, into partnership. In 1863 Elijah Kenyon sold his share to his brother. In 1856 Elijah Kenyon returned to Richmond and bought the interest of his brother, Abial S. Kenyon, in the mill and he operated it until

1863, when he admitted to partnership Charles B. Coon. In 1862 a general store was opened by the firm for the convenience of the employees of the mill and in 1866 a cotton mill was erected to manufacture yarn. In 1872 Mr. Kenyon built a handsome residence at Kenyon, equipped with every modern convenience. In 1881 the firm was dissolved and Mr. Kenyon's son, John S. Kenyon, succeeded Mr. Coon, at which time the name was changed to E. Kenyon & Son. The partnership with Mr. Coon was marked by the utmost harmony and great financial success. Elijah Kenyon died December 3, 1881, and his son and partner succeeded to the business. "As a citizen Elijah Kenyon was unusually esteemed. He was noble, generous hearted and truthful in his dealings and withal exceedingly modest, never aspiring to any public honor. Gifted with rare business qualifications, his advice was frequently sought on matters of business importance and always cheerfully given. His social and open-hearted nature won many friends. Not being fond of travel, his pleasures were found chiefly within the compass of his home, and the affairs pertaining to his office."

He married, April 25, 1859, Mary A. Lewis, born November 28, 1838, daughter of Arnold and Mary A. (Tillinghast) Lewis, of Exeter, Rhode Island. Children: 1. John Sherman, born August 2, 1860; resides in Kenyon; married Alice H. Morse. 2. Mary Lewis, born December 3, 1862; was educated in the Moses Brown School of Providence. 3. Isaac Denison, November 7, 1867, died aged four years. 4. Leonora Parsons, died aged twenty-five years, unmarried; was educated at Miss Abbott's School in Providence. 5. Fred Elijah, born November 15, 1875, died in infancy. The mother of these children passed away at her home at Kenyon, Rhode Island, September 3, 1914.

(The Lewis Line).

John Lewis, the immigrant ancestor of the Rhode Island family, is said to have come from England with four brothers. He located at Westerly, Rhode Island. There were many other immigrants to New England of the surname Lewis before 1650 and afterward, but the relationship between them has not been established as yet. John Lewis was at Westerly as early as 1661, and was admitted a freeman of the colony in 1668. He died at Pawcatuck in 1690, and was buried in the cemetery just below the village of Westerly, near the road to Watch Hill. Children: Jonathan, John, Daniel, married Mary Maxson; James, David, Israel, Samuel, mentioned below, and Dorcas.

(II) Samuel Lewis, son of John Lewis, re-



Elijah Kenyon

sided at Westerly, where he died in 1739, or soon afterward. His wife Joanna died about 1734. He deeded a hundred acres of land at Westerly to James Babcock, March 5, 1692. His will, dated August 5, 1734, proved February 1, 1739, provided legacies for his wife Joanna, son Jonathan, daughters Joanna and Sarah, son Samuel's children, son Jonathan's children and daughter Joanna's children. Children: Samuel; Jonathan, mentioned below; Joanna, married ——— Tanners; Sarah, married ——— Fordyce.

(III) Jonathan Lewis, son of Samuel Lewis, lived in Exeter, Rhode Island. In his will dated June 4, 1785, proved August 29, 1785, he bequeaths to sons, Jonathan, Caleb, Thomas and Sylvester, and grandson Stephen.

(IV) John Lewis, son of Jonathan Lewis, died before his father, and his share in the estate was left to his son Stephen, mentioned below (see Lewisiana, iv, p. 180).

(V) Captain Stephen Lewis, son of John Lewis, was born about 1750. In the census of Rhode Island we find that in 1774 James, Joseph, Randall, Jacob, Jonathan Jr. and John Lewis were heads of families. John had four males over sixteen, four under that age, two females over sixteen and three under. Jonathan Jr. had five in his family, including three males over sixteen. Jonathan Sr. must have been living in the family of one of the sons. In 1790 the first federal census shows that Stephen had a family, three sons under sixteen and several females. Stephen was a soldier in the revolution in the Massachusetts militia, a private from Washington county, Rhode Island, and was pensioned for his service. He was on the pension list of 1835, his age being stated as eighty-three years in 1833, when the pension was granted. He was captain of the second company of Exeter in 1789, and continued in command of this militia company until 1795. His son Stephen was afterward captain of the same company. He married Alice Sheldon, at Exeter, January 26, 1770. Among their children was Stephen, mentioned below.

(VI) Captain Stephen Lewis, son of Captain Stephen Lewis, was born at Exeter, about 1772. In 1798 he was ensign of the second company of Exeter, of which his father had been captain and from 1799 to 1801 he commanded the company (see "Civil and Military Lists of Rhode Island," vol. i, pages 473, 484, 496, 508, 520, 533, 577, 591, 606; vol. ii, pages 11 and 25). Stephen Jr. married, November 7, 1799, Hannah Lewis, daughter of Samuel Lewis, a relative. They lived at Exeter. Among their children was Arnold, mentioned below.

(VII) General Arnold Lewis, son of Captain Stephen Lewis, was born about 1800, at Exeter. He married, October 10, 1822, Mary A. Tillinghast, who was born May 25, 1800. Like his father and grandfather, he was active in the state militia and attained the rank of general. He was prominent in town affairs. He died at Exeter, and was buried in the burial ground on the homestead. His wife died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Kenyon, and was buried in Wood River Cemetery. She was a member of the Baptist church. Children: 1. Eunice, born May 11, 1823; married Stephen A. Tefft, and lived at West Kingstown. 2. Gardiner, born August 9, 1825; was thrown from a horse and killed when a boy. 3. Joseph Allen, born January 5, 1829; a nurseryman at Willimantic, Connecticut, where he died. 4. Sarah, born October 17, 1830; married John T. Lewis, and died at West Greenwich, Rhode Island. 5. Eliza P., born February 17, 1832; married Joseph R. Frye, and resided at Willimantic, Connecticut. 6. John, born October 6, 1833; was in the nursery business at Dighton, Massachusetts, where he died. 7. Mary Abbie, born November 28, 1838; married Elijah Kenyon (see Kenyon). 8. Hannah E., born March 28, 1841; resides in Willimantic, unmarried. 9. Henry Byron, born June 19, 1846, now deceased; was superintendent of the repair shops of the New York, New Haven and Hartford Railroad Company at Providence, Rhode Island.

The following facts relating to the English ancestry of the Thayer family of America are taken from a work entitled "The Thayer Family of Thornbury," by Thomas Thayer Ojeda (1907).

(I) Johannes Tawier, the first known English progenitor, married, it is believed, Constance or Johanna Tawier. He died March 19, 1561-62, and his wife died May 4, 1576. The earliest mention of the name of Tayer in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England, is among twenty-six tenants who made presentment of the customs of the manor in 1550. As only the surname is there given, doubtless he was the only living Thayer (Tawier or Tayer) at that time and it is likely that he was the same Johannes Tawier mentioned above. Children of Johannes Tawier: Willihelmus, baptized February 11, 1561; Jone or Joan, Johannes, Thomas, Constans, Augusta, Alice.

(II) Johannes (2) Thayer, son of Johannes (1) Tawier, married Mary ———. His name is mentioned as a godfather in 1565-67-68-69. He died October 12, 1584. His widow married ——— Cooke. Children: Johannes, born

January 4, 1557-58; Richard, mentioned below; Johannes, May 6, 1561; Richardus, August 2, 1562; Johannes, February 28, 1563-64; Wilihelmus, November 1, 1564; Alice, December 16, 1565; Ussly; Lucy, September 25, 1568; Anna, August 13, 1570; William, March 22, 1572-73; Nicholas, January 25, 1573-74; Edward, October 26, 1577; Ursula, April 25, 1579; Anthony, January 6, 1581-82, died August 16, 1587.

(III) Richard Thayer, son of Johannes (2) Thayer, was born November 7, 1559. He married (first) Ann Gibbs, and she died November 10, 1590. He married (second) ———, and he was living in 1625. Children by first wife: Catherine, born June 24, 1586; Alice, October 23, 1587; Margaret, December 23, 1589; Ann, November 10, 1590, died same day. Children by second wife: Joanne, born January, 1592-93; John, April 17, 1593; Mary, March 1, 1595-96; Thomas, mentioned below; Wilfry, January 1, 1599-1600; Richard, April 6, 1601; Catherine, February 24, 1603-04; William, May 5, 1605; Margaret, June 10, 1606; Agnes, March 15, 1607-08; John, April 29, 1610, died October 12, 1610; John, December 26, 1617-18.

(IV) Thomas Thayer, son of Richard Thayer, was born at Thornbury, England, August 16, 1596. He and his brother Richard were the immigrant ancestors of the American family. Richard came shortly after Thomas and both settled in Braintree, Massachusetts. Both were shoemakers by trade. Thomas was in New England before 1639 and in that year he had a grant of land at Braintree for nine persons in his family, seventy-six acres of land. He died June 2, 1665. His will is dated June 24, 1664, and was proved September 13, 1665. He bequeathed to his wife and children. His widow died February 11, 1672-73. He married, at Thornbury, April 13, 1618, Margery Wheeler. Children, born at Thornbury: Thomas, baptized September 15, 1622; Ferdinando, mentioned below; Shadrach, baptized May 10, 1629; Sarah, married Jonathan Hayward.

(V) Ferdinando Thayer, son of Thomas Thayer, was baptized at Thornbury, England, April 18, 1625. He came to this country with his father, and married, January 1, 1652, Huldah Hayward, of Braintree, Massachusetts. He lived in Braintree until after his father's death, when he removed to Mendon in that province with a colony of men from Braintree and Weymouth. He was one of the largest proprietors of the new township. His homestead was a little south of the present center of the town on the road to Providence. He held many offices of honor and trust in the

town and was a man of wealth, according to the standards of his day. He provided farms for all his sons and several of them also became extensive owners of land. Some of the original Thayer homesteads in Mendon have never passed out of the possession of his descendants. Six of his children were born in Mendon. Mendon was settled in 1662 as a plantation and continued thus until 1667 when it was incorporated as a town, but during King Philip's war the settlement was broken up and most of the families sought refuge in the former homes in Braintree and Weymouth until the war was over. The Thayers returned to Mendon about 1680, and Ferdinando Thayer died there March 28, 1713. His wife Huldah died there September 1, 1690. Children, born at Braintree: Sarah, born May 1, 1654-55; Huldah, June 16, 1657; Jonathan, March 18, 1658; David, June 20, 1660, died August 1, 1674; Naomi, January 28, 1662-63. Children, born at Mendon: Thomas; Samuel; Isaac, mentioned below; David, baptized September 17, 1677, died August 29, 1678; Josiah; Ebenezer; Benjamin, born December 20, 1712.

(VI) Isaac Thayer, son of Ferdinando Thayer, was born in Mendon. He married (first) Mercy Rockwood, daughter of John Rockwood and granddaughter of Richard Rockwood, April 1, 1691 or 1692. He settled in Mendon and followed farming. In the Thayer genealogy the maiden name of his wife is incorrectly given as Ward. She died December 18, 1700, and he married (second) Mary ———, in 1703. Children by first wife: Mercy, born November 2, 1693; Isaac, September 24, 1695; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Comfort, February 19, 1700. Children by second wife: Mary, December 22, 1704; John, May 6, 1706; Nathaniel, April 20, 1708; Moses, May 10, 1710; Samuel, 1713, an ensign in the Indian wars; Joseph, 1715; Ichabod, March 17, 1721.

(VII) Ebenezer Thayer, son of Isaac Thayer, was born at Mendon, September 6, 1697. He settled in the adjacent town of Bellingham, Massachusetts, and followed farming all his active life. He married, May 9, 1719, Mary Wheelock. Children, born at Bellingham: Ebenezer, mentioned below; Huldah, born March, 1722; Elizabeth, 1724; Micah, 1726; Isaac, March 11, 1729; Abigail, November 11, 1731; Pater, 1733; Lydia, 1736.

(VIII) Captain Ebenezer (2) Thayer, son of Ebenezer (1) Thayer, was born at Bellingham, Massachusetts, in June, 1720. He also settled in Bellingham. He was a farmer. He married, April 24, 1734, Hannah Greene. She died in 1783. Children, born in Bellingham: Hannah, born December 3, 1735; Ebenezer,

mentioned below; Lydia, July 31, 1739; Elias, June 22, 1742; Silas, November 30, 1746; Huldah, September 19, 1749.

(IX) Ebenezer (3) Thayer, son of Captain Ebenezer (2) Thayer, was born at Bellingham, Massachusetts, May 21, 1737, died in 1779. He was also a farmer in the town of Bellingham. He married there, in May, 1756, Martha Thayer, born October 8, 1737, daughter of Uriah and Rachel (Taft) Thayer, of Bellingham and Mendon. Uriah Thayer was the fifth child of Ebenezer and Martha (White) Thayer, and grandson of Ferdinando Thayer, mentioned above. Uriah Thayer was born at Mendon, September 10, 1706. His mother was born August 28, 1675. Children of Ebenezer and Martha Thayer: Thaddeus, born August 10, 1760; Calvin, July 7, 1763; Luther, October 6, 1766; Irene, September 16, 1770; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Philo, 1779.

(X) Ebenezer (4) Thayer, son of Ebenezer (3) Thayer, was born in Bellingham, Massachusetts, November 29, 1772, died there November 21, 1852. He settled in his native town. He married there, June 28, 1798, Sabra Darling, who died July 22, 1823. Children, born in Bellingham: Alanson, born February 17, 1799; Willard, April 18, 1802; Samuel, mentioned below; Miranda, August 2, 1808; Perley C., January 27, 1812.

(XI) Samuel Thayer, son of Ebenezer (4) Thayer, was born at Bellingham, Massachusetts, April 22, 1804, died in 1856. He was educated in the public schools. He settled in Foxborough, Massachusetts, and afterward in Woonsocket, Rhode Island, and followed farming all his active life. He married, in 1826, Miranda Sherman. Children: Allen, born May 11, 1827; Ellis, 1830; Julia Ann, January 10, 1836; Sarah Wilder, September 28, 1838; George Wesley, September 28, 1844; Philo Elisha, March 4, 1847.

(XII) Allen Thayer, son of Samuel Thayer, was born May 11, 1827, at Foxborough, Massachusetts, died January 31, 1899, at Woonsocket, Rhode Island. He was educated in the public schools. For a number of years he was a commercial traveler. He was for many years a merchant in Woonsocket, Rhode Island, where he lived for more than sixty years. In politics he was a Republican and he served several terms in the common council of the city of Woonsocket. In religion he was a Baptist. He married, September 2, 1851, Ellen Maria Cook, born at Woonsocket, Rhode Island, November 18, 1831, died May 4, 1877, a daughter of Jervis and Silvia (Taft) Cook. Children: Henry Jervis, mentioned below; Walter Samuel, born October 6, 1857; Elmer Allen, September 23, 1860; Florence Ellen,

November 12, 1862, married Arthur Pease; Mabel Alma, June 15, 1867, married Wendell A. Mowry; Fred Irvin, March 13, 1872; Leslie Harris, December 11, 1876, died aged two years.

(XIII) Colonel Henry Jervis Thayer, son of Allen Thayer, was born at Woonsocket, Rhode Island, December 3, 1853. He attended the public schools and the Woonsocket high school. At the age of seventeen years he began his business career in Woonsocket and Blackstone. In 1879 he came to the Monohansett mill at Putnam, Connecticut, as a bookkeeper, and in 1898 was made treasurer, and continued in that position until 1912, when the company went out of business and the Manhasset Manufacturing Company was formed, of which Mr. Thayer is a director, secretary and paymaster. He is well known and highly esteemed in industrial circles in New England. In politics he is a Republican; for four years he was a member of the city council of Putnam, three years on the school board, and now is chairman of the board. He is a member of Israel Putnam Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and of the local council, Royal Arcanum. In religion he is a Congregationalist. He served in the Spanish-American war from June to September, 1898, as major of the Third Regiment Connecticut Volunteer Infantry, and was afterward commissioned colonel in this regiment. He is a member of the Foreign Wars Society.

He married, October 11, 1874, Lucy A. Darling, of Woonsocket, Rhode Island, daughter of John Charles and Melissa E. (Crosby) Darling. Children: 1. Charles Allen, born June 30, 1875; office manager of a manufacturing company at Saylesville, Rhode Island; served in the navy during the Spanish-American war in the Rhode Island Naval Reserves; member of the Foreign Wars Society; married Gertrude A. Chaffee, of Willimantic, Connecticut, and they have two children: Allen, born June 7, 1905; Henry Chaffee, December 29, 1912. 2. Frank Darling, born April 16, 1882; employed at present in the office of the Manhasset mill; married Eva Sequin, of Putnam. 3. Henry L., died July 6, 1887, aged three years.

Thomas Lowe or Low, the immigrant ancestor of this family, was born in England and is believed to be the son of Captain John Low, master of the ship "Ambrose" and vice-admiral of the fleet that brought Governor Winthrop and his colonists in 1630. A cane and Bible, said to have belonged to Captain John Low, have

been handed down in the families of descendants of Thomas Lowe in Essex county and at last accounts were in the possession of Daniel W. Low, of Essex, Massachusetts, a descendant. The Bible was "Imprinted at London by Christopher Barker, Printer to the Queen's most excellent Majestie, dwelling in Pater Noster Rowe at the signe of the Tigreshead Anno 1579." "The whole Book of Psalms by Sternhold Hopkins and others printed by Derye over Aldergate 1578." "Susanna Low her book 1677, May 19." "Thomas Low his book."

(I) Thomas Lowe came early to America and was a resident of Ipswich as early as 1641. According to a deposition made in 1660, he was born in 1605. He was a malster by trade. He died September 8, 1677. His will, dated April 30, 1677, was proved November 6, 1677. His son John succeeded to his business as maltster and carried it on until 1696. Thomas Lowe married Susanna ———, who died at Watertown, August 19, 1684, aged about eighty-six years. Children: 1. Margaret, born in England, married, April 8, 1657, Daniel Davidson, who was afterwards a major general; died July 8, 1668. 2. Thomas, born in England in 1632, died April 12, 1712. 3. Sarah, born 1637, if a deposition of her father in 1660 is correct, married Joseph Safford. 4. John, mentioned below.

(II) John Lowe, son of Thomas Lowe, was born about 1640 in Ipswich. He married (first) December 10, 1661, Sarah Thorndike, daughter of John and Elizabeth Thorndike, of Beverly, Massachusetts. He married (second) Dorcas ———. He died intestate, and January 28, 1705-06, Elizabeth, Daniel and Joseph Lowe, declining to administer his estate, his son Thorndike was appointed to administer it. Children, born at Ipswich: John, born April 24, 1665; Elizabeth, October 10, 1667; Margaret, January 26, 1669; Daniel, mentioned below; Dorcas, November 3, 1673; Joseph, 1677; Martha, September, 1679; Thorndike, about 1680, died in 1750.

(III) Daniel Lowe, son of John Lowe, was born about 1669 in Ipswich. His uncle, Thomas Lowe, who settled in Gloucester and married Sarah Symonds, daughter of Harlaakenden Symonds, December 2, 1687, was a grantee with his son, John Low, and others who bought of Mr. Symonds a tract of land called Coxhall, now Lyman, Maine, six miles by four. This town is near Wells. Most of the grantees and first settlers in this section of York county, Maine, were from Ipswich. Daniel Lowe went to York county when a young man and bought land at Wells, Maine, of Henry Maddo, of York, June 19, 1721, and

January 29, 1723-24. Sarah Lowe, widow of Thomas Lowe, deeded land in Wells to her son, Thomas Lowe, of Gloucester. Neither Thomas nor John appear to have settled permanently in Maine, however. Daniel was killed by the Indians in the spring of 1723. His property descended to Job, William and Jeremiah. Jeremiah seems to have returned to Ipswich, where his estate was divided February 28, 1758.

(IV) Job Lowe, son of Daniel Lowe, was born about 1690. He lived in Wells, Maine, and was a householder there as early as 1726. In 1735 he appears to have been the only adult of the family in Wells. He witnessed a deed in Wells in 1725. He married and was the father of these sons: William, the eldest, to whom he gave land April 13, 1730; Jedediah, who went to Sanford, Maine; Ephraim, mentioned below; Ebenezer, settled in Sanford.

(V) Ephraim Lowe, son of Job Lowe, was born about 1725 at Wells, Maine. With his two brothers he moved during the Revolution to Sanford, Maine. Among his children was Ephraim, mentioned below.

(VI) Ephraim (2) Lowe, son of Ephraim (1) Lowe, was born at Wells, Maine, March 14, 1748, died at Mercer, Maine, March 14, 1834. He moved, before 1777, to the ridge formerly called Low's Ridge, now Shaw's Ridge. He was a soldier in the Revolution and took part in the battle of Bunker Hill, where he was wounded. He was also present during the siege of Boston until the evacuation. He was a famous bear hunter and in one year killed an average of a bear a day. He followed farming in Sanford during the greater part of his active life. His last years were spent in the family of his son Ephraim. He married (first) ——— Littlefield; (second) June 15, 1788, Esther Lewis, of Berwick. Besides the son, mentioned below, he was the father of five daughters.

(VII) Lieutenant Ephraim (3) Lowe, son of Ephraim (2) Lowe, was born at Sanford, Maine, September 5, 1783, died at Mercer, Maine, February 1, 1859. He lived in his native town until 1826 when he removed to Mercer with his family on an ox-team, settled on wild land, building a log house and clearing a farm. He eventually owned five hundred acres of land in Mercer and followed farming there to the end of his life. He was a skillful surveyor and was much employed in fixing boundaries and held various positions of public and private trust. He settled many important estates. In 1820 he was appointed coroner of York county by Governor King. He married Hannah Kane, born in Barnstead, New Hampshire, May 1, 1795, died May 20, 1869.

Children, born at Sanford: James K., mentioned below; William L., born September 22, 1816; Ephraim Jr., December 6, 1818; Abbie, October 18, 1820; John K., October 11, 1822; Timothy, March 16, 1824. Children, born at Mercer: Samuel, born August 18, 1826; Joseph P., October 8, 1828; Benjamin K., March 10, 1830, died in childhood; Benjamin, January 24, 1834; Ivory, March 2, 1836, a physician at Canaan, Maine; Lucy H., June 11, 1838, now living at Canaan, Maine.

(VIII) James K. Lowe, son of Lieutenant Ephraim (3) Lowe, was born at Sanford, Maine, December 15, 1814, died at Mercer, December 23, 1882. He received his education in the public schools of Sanford and Mercer. He was about twelve years old when the family moved to Mercer and he lived in that town during the remainder of his life and followed farming for an occupation. He helped his father clear the homestead farm and in time he also had a farm of five hundred acres. He made a specialty of raising stock. In politics he was a radical Democrat, and he took a prominent part in public affairs. He was elected to all the town offices within the gift of his fellow-citizens, and served the public faithfully in every position of trust that he filled. He was a member of the Congregational church. He married (first) November 11, 1843, Martha Russell, born at Mercer, Maine, May 7, 1816, died February 27, 1852, daughter of Charles Russell. He married (second) March 10, 1855, Elizabeth Leach, born at Waterborough, Maine, October 10, 1821, died January 30, 1909. Children by first wife: Martha, born December 7, 1844, married Austin White; James Russell, March 18, 1846; Dr. Henry Russell, mentioned below; Mary E., September 20, 1851. Children by second wife: Elwin A., March 3, 1856, died October 10, 1909; John F., died in infancy; Albert L., April 25, 1861, died September 15, 1900.

(IX) Dr. Henry Russell Lowe, son of James K. Lowe, was born at Mercer, Maine, January 20, 1849. He attended the public schools of his native town, Mercer Academy and the Eaton Family and Day School at Norridgewock, Maine. For a number of years he worked on his father's farm. When he left home he found employment as shipping clerk for a wholesale concern in Worcester, Massachusetts, and remained there for several years. He finally decided to study medicine and in 1878 entered the Dartmouth Medical School, from which he was graduated in 1882 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. Soon after graduation he began to practice medicine at Woodstock, Connecticut, where he remained

until 1902. Since then he has been practicing very successfully at Putnam, Connecticut. He is a member of the Windham County Medical Society and of the Connecticut State Medical Society. In religion he is a Congregationalist. He is also a member of Quinebaug Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Putnam.

Dr. Lowe married, January 1, 1884, Exoa (Holbrook) Stanton, born in 1856 at Shrewsbury, Massachusetts, daughter of George and Sarah (Chamberlain) Holbrook. By a previous marriage she had a son Walter W. Stanton, who married Lillie Andrews, and had two children, Wilfred H. and Charles R. Stanton, both of whom are living in the family of Dr. and Mrs. Lowe. Dr. and Mrs. Lowe have had no children.

William Bliss Root is a member of a New England family, which for many years has enjoyed the highest respect of that portion of the state of Connecticut in which they have made their home.

(I) Joshua Root, grandfather of William Bliss Root, was the first of the name whose residence in Hebron, Connecticut, is recorded. He was probably born there late in the eighteenth century, and died there in August, 1831. He passed his entire life in that place, following the occupation of farming with a high degree of success. He was married and the father of eight children, four sons and four daughters.

(II) Solomon Root, son of Joshua Root, was born at Hebron, probably in the year 1800, and like his father he passed his entire life there in the occupation of farming. He was educated in the local schools and upon completing his studies followed the life of a farmer on his father's place. In course of time he inherited his father's property. He died at the early age of fifty-nine years as the result of an accident. He married Mary Bliss, of Hebron, and to them were born two children: William Bliss, who is noted at length below; Mary Jane, born July 31, 1828, at Hebron, married William Wilson, and died at Colchester, Connecticut, probably in the autumn of 1911.

(III) William Bliss Root, eldest child of Solomon and Mary (Bliss) Root, was born September 10, 1823, on the old Root homestead at Hebron, Connecticut. He was educated, as his father before him, in the district schools, but later, instead of taking up farming, determined to learn a trade. He was naturally of a mechanical turn of mind, and although tanning was what he picked out to follow he also learned carpentry and stone and

brick masonry. He worked at tanning, however, for a number of years, and was making a success of it when the breaking out of the civil war intervened. Mr. Root had removed to the town of Vernon, Connecticut, in the year 1856, and from that place enlisted in Company D, Fourteenth Regiment of Connecticut Volunteer Infantry, on July 16, 1862, at Rockville, Connecticut. His experience in the war was a most varied one with plenty of danger and hardship of all kinds. The Fourteenth Connecticut went first into camp at Hartford, Connecticut, and from there was ordered to the front, going by way of Virginia. The first active service that Mr. Root saw, however, was in Maryland, whither they were shortly ordered to Rockville in that state. Later with his regiment he took part in the engagements at Antietam, South Mountain and Falmouth and also at the siege of Fredericksburg. The following winter the Fourteenth Connecticut went into camp at Falmouth for the season, and Mr. Root was assigned to detached duty on the medical brigade. Later he fought at Chancellorsville and then in the battle of Gettysburg, where with the rest of his regiment he was stationed in the front rank of the troops which endured the famous advance known as Pickett's charge. He is now (1914) the only man left of his regiment who took part in that terrible and famous charge. The next engagement was at Harper's Ferry, after which he was in Carver's Hospital at Washington for six weeks with a serious wound. He recovered, however, and was transferred to the Convalescent Camp near Alexandria, Virginia. When finally able for duty he entered the Sixth Veteran's Reserve Corps, Company D, then stationed at Washington, where he remained a considerable period engaged in such service as guarding bridges and capturing deserters along the line of the railroad between Washington and Baltimore. After some two months of this work, he was transferred to the Sixth Veteran Reserve Corps and was sent to Washington to defend it from the threatened attack by General Early's troops. General Early's attack not materializing, the Sixth Corps was sent to Johnson's Island, there to guard a group of twenty-seven hundred Confederate officers, prisoners of war. Mr. Root was then sent to Lima, Ohio, on detached duty, and there made quartermaster of the Fifth Provost Marshall District. His active service was nearing an end, however, and in April, 1865, he went to Cleveland, Ohio, and there received his honorable discharge July 5, of the same year. Mr. Root had given three of the best years of his life to the service of his

country, and for the cause of the Union had risked death and endured wounds and privations.

Upon the close of the war, Mr. Root returned to his native state and settled in the town of Rockville. There seemed to be an excellent opportunity for carpenters at that time in the place, and Mr. Root, having mastered that craft in his youth, at once set to work. So successful was he that he persevered in the work until the year 1898, when by dint of industry and thrift he was in a position to retire from all active business. He had followed his trade over forty years; he made a specialty of lathing and in that time had lathed one hundred and thirty houses including the opera house, this job alone taking six hundred bunches or sixty thousand laths. In the year 1868 Mr. Root and four of his fellow veterans of the war united to form what is now Burpee Post, No. 71, Grand Army of the Republic, of Rockville, the name given being that of Colonel Thomas L. Burpee of the Fourteenth Connecticut Volunteers, who was an honored citizen of the town of Vernon, Connecticut. Mr. Root is still a charter member of the post, and still serves as surgeon, having been elected to that position at the time of its organization, forty-six years ago. Mr. Root has always given his allegiance to the Republican party, and he is still a keen and intelligent observer of the political questions agitating the country to-day. His religious affiliations are with the Methodist church. He is now a man ninety-one years of age, but despite his venerable years he enjoys in a wonderful degree the possession of good health and all his faculties. Physically he is strong and robust, while his intellect is clear and his memory unclouded. He occupies a unique place in the respect and affections of the entire community.

Mr. Root married, March 22, 1846, Abbie Jane Ross, a native of Norwich, Connecticut, where she was born in the year 1826. She was the daughter of Jesse Ross, of that place. Mrs. Root died at Rockville, Connecticut, in the year 1904, at the age of seventy-eight years. To Mr. and Mrs. Root were born two children: 1. Emma Adelaide, born in Columbia, Connecticut, February 13, 1847; she attended Rockville High School, after which she learned the millinery trade; on January 1, 1872, she was married to Mr. John Ramsbottom, a native of Ramsbottom, Lancashire, England, where he was born in the year 1840; his migration to America was in the year 1869, when he settled in Rockville, Connecticut, and found employment in the Florence Woolen Mill of that city; after their marriage Mr. and

Mrs. Ramsbottom engaged in a mercantile business in Rockville, and were very successful for a long period of years, or until Mr. Ramsbottom's death which occurred at Rockville, February 1, 1904; Mrs. Ramsbottom is a woman of many interests and abilities, and is actively engaged in many of the aspects of the life of Rockville; she is the possessor of unusual literary talent, and her work along philanthropic lines is noteworthy; she is a member of the Relief Corps No. 11, of Rockville, and has served three terms as its president, and for six years as secretary; she is the press correspondent of the Burpee Relief Corps, and the correspondent of the Connecticut State Woman's Christian Temperance Union Association; she is also superintendent of the Soldiers and Sailors work of Tolland county, Connecticut, and is especially interested in the library work of this association; Mrs. Ramsbottom has made two trips abroad; the first was in 1909, when she visited Paris and Versailles in France and London, Liverpool and Manchester in England, taking some two months in all; she made a similar trip two years later, in 1911. 2. William Henry, born November 10, 1848, at Hebron, Connecticut, and there passed his childhood and received his education; he later removed to Rockville, where he now resides unmarried, and follows his father's trade of carpentry.

(II) Jeremiah Bean, son of John BEAN Bean, (q. v.), was born at Exeter, New Hampshire, April 20, 1675, died in 1727. He married Ruth _____, who died in 1758. Children: Mary, married _____ James; Jeremiah, mentioned below; Richard; Hannah.

(III) Jeremiah (2) Bean, son of Jeremiah (1) Bean, was born at Exeter, New Hampshire. He married, June 15, 1749, Abigail Prescott. Children: Richard, born July 25, 1750; Molly, November 3, 1751; Jeremiah, mentioned below; Levi, September 3, 1754; Benjamin; Asa; Ruth, November 12, 1767.

(IV) Jeremiah (3) Bean, son of Jeremiah (2) Bean, was born at Exeter, New Hampshire, February 13, 1753. He was a farmer at New Sharon, Maine. He married Hannah Smith, born at New Limerick, Maine, died at New Sharon. Children: Jeremiah, a farmer, died in New Sharon; John S., mentioned below; Eben, died in Farmington, Maine, a wealthy merchant and cattle buyer; Joseph, died in New Sharon; Benjamin, died at Cold Stream, New Brunswick, a farmer; Thomas, died in Maine, a farmer; Nathaniel, died in Milo, Maine, a blacksmith; daughter, died in Sebec, Maine, married John Thompson,

farmer; Lydia, died at New Sharon, married John Merrill, of Lewiston, Maine, a farmer in New Sharon; Hannah, died in Charlestown, Massachusetts, married Rev. James Heard, a Baptist minister of New Sharon.

(V) John S. Bean, son of Jeremiah (3) Bean, was born in Limerick, Maine, probably in 1783, died in New Jersey in 1855. He was a farmer in Roxbury. He was a member of the Baptist church, and a Whig in politics. He married Sarah Merrill, born in 1786, died in New Jersey about 1870. Children: Joseph, died in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, a physician there and in Jersey City; Charles H., mentioned below; Eben, died during civil war, killed at battle of Antietam; Phoebe, died at Phillips, Maine, married Hamilton Records, farmer, born in Phillips; Mary, died in Boston, unmarried; Harriet, died in Boston, unmarried; Sarah, died in Lowell, Massachusetts, married William Page from Maine; Amanda, died in Massachusetts.

(VI) Charles H. Bean, son of John S. Bean, was born in Athens, Maine, September 18, 1822. His parents removed to New Sharon, Maine, when he was a young child and he attended school there until he was twelve years old. He afterward attended the public schools in Farmington until he was eighteen years old. During his youth he worked on the farm of his Uncle Ebenezer until he came of age. He then served an apprenticeship in a tannery at Gardiner, Maine. Afterward he was for four years in the carriage business at Auburn, Maine, then for five years in the plow business. For six years he was in the employ of the Bag Mill Corporation at Lewiston as a pattern maker. He enlisted in 1863 in the Eleventh Maine Regiment Volunteer Militia, and served to the end of the civil war. He was mustered out of service at Augusta in 1865. After the war he cleared a farm at Mapleton, Maine, and cultivated it until 1897, when he came to Presque Isle to live with his son. In politics he was a Republican. He married Margaret Randall, born in Lewiston, Maine, died at Presque Isle. Children: 1. Charles Rodney, born at Lewiston, Maine, 1848, died at Mapleton; was a farmer; married Caroline Thibdeau, who afterward married Joseph William Bean, mentioned below. 2. Joseph William, mentioned below. 3. Elizabeth, born at Turner, Maine, 1852; married (first) Ansel Packard, a farmer; (second) Joseph Davidson, of Prince Edward Island; he is an undertaker and merchant at Munson. 4. Columbus Henry, born 1854, in Auburn; a mariner. 5. George, born 1857, married (first) Alice Tibbets; (second) Alice Bray; he is a contractor and builder at Brown-

ville, Maine. 6. Fred, born at Mapleton, 1860; resides at Bridgewater, Maine, a farmer and carpenter.

(VII) Joseph William Bean, son of Charles H. Bean, was born at Turner, Maine, April 19, 1850. When he was two years old his parents removed to Lewiston and when he was eight years old to Casco Bay, Maine. In these towns he attended the public schools until he was nineteen years old. He assisted his father in the work of the farm and remained with him until he came of age. At the time of his marriage he removed to Mapleton, where he followed farming until 1900. At that time he bought a farm in Presque Isle and has cultivated it since then. In politics he is a Republican. He attends the Methodist Episcopal church. He married, January 1, 1870, in Mapleton, Maine, Caroline (Thibdeau) Bean, widow of his brother. She was born at Grand Falls, New Brunswick, July 4, 1849. Her parents removed to Presque Isle, Maine, when she was eight years old and she attended the public schools there. She is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church and of the Woman's Relief Corps. She is a daughter of Andrew Thibdeau, born at Madawaska, Maine, 1828, died there in 1899. He was a farmer and lumberman. In politics he was a Republican. He married Mary Lagassi, born in 1830 near Madawaska, and died there in 1902. Children of Andrew Thibdeau, all born at Madawaska: 1. Caroline, married (first) Charles Rodney Bean; (second) Joseph William Bean, mentioned above. 2. Edward, resides at St. Leonards, New Brunswick. 3. Aldred, resides at St. Leonards. 4. Frederick, resides at St. Leonards. 5. Florence, died at St. Leonards; married John Adams, a farmer. 6. Alexander, resides at St. Leonards, a farmer. Edward Thibdeau, father of Andrew Thibdeau, died at Madawaska, in 1850. He was of French ancestry, a Roman Catholic in religion, and his occupation was the making of spinning wheels.

Children of Joseph William Bean: 1. Charles Ezra, born September 29, 1870, in Mapleton, died at Presque Isle in 1876. 2. Maggie May, born at Mapleton, June 15, 1873; married Harry Clare, a native of England, farmer; she died in March, 1893, in Presque Isle; he married (second) Minnie Cronkhite, of Tobique, New Brunswick; they are now farming in Presque Isle. 3. Hattie Maude, born at Presque Isle, May 18, 1875; married Garvey Swain, of New Brunswick, a carpenter, now living in Waterville, Maine; children: Gordon, Lillian, Bertie Charles, Wiley, Marie Swain. 4. Elmer, born September 29, 1877, at Mapleton, died at Presque Isle, February,

1883. 5. Eva Edna, born at Presque Isle, June 15, 1884; married Percy Rider, of New Brunswick; now living near Easton, Maine, a farmer; children: Vivian Fay, Fannie Fern, Edna Louisa Rider. 6. Alice Gussie, born October 3, 1890, in Mapleton; married Murray Rider, a farmer of Caribou, Maine; children: Edgar and a baby son.

(XVI) Elijah Washburn, WASHBURN son of Joseph Washburn, (q. v.), was born in Bridgewater, Massachusetts. He married, in 1746, Hannah Taylor. He settled in Leicester and in 1760 removed to Natick, Massachusetts, where he bought of Sarah Rumnamah, an Indian, a farm on which he lived the remainder of his life. Three of his children settled in Hancock, New Hampshire: Elijah, born October 8, 1758, soldier in the Revolution; Sarah; Joseph, mentioned below.

(XVII) Joseph Washburn, son of Elijah Washburn, was born in Leicester, Worcester county, Massachusetts, in 1754. He was a soldier in the revolution. He married, at Natick, November 28, 1786, Sarah Gay. He died at Hancock, May 24, 1841. His wife died there August 14, 1845, aged eighty-four years. Children: Reuben, born July 20, 1787; Polly, November 5, 1790; Eli, January 20, 1793; Joseph Franklin, mentioned below; Asa, July 16, 1797; Reed, July 8, 1799.

(XVIII) Joseph Franklin Washburn, son of Joseph Washburn, was born at Hancock, New Hampshire, March 4, 1795. He was a blacksmith by trade. He removed to Miramichi, New Brunswick, and died there aged about sixty years. He married, in 1824, Eliza Munroe, born in 1790 on the St. John river, New Brunswick. They were communicants of the Church of England. Children: 1. George W., a railroad builder, died in Ohio. 2. Sarah Ann, died in Ludlow, Maine; married Andrew Mushreau, of Miramichi, a farmer and lumberman. 3. Martha, died at Masardis; married Richard Cliff, of Miramichi, a farmer and hotel proprietor, lumberman and prominent citizen. 4. William, died in New Brunswick; married Bahala Clark. 5. Eliza, died in the West; married Guilford Bartlett, of Kennebec county, a farmer in Ashland. 6. Joseph F., died at Miramichi, farmer and fisherman; married Jennie Murdock. 7. James, died at Masardis; farmer, of Nova Scotia. 8. Reuben, mentioned below. 9. Mary Jane.

(XIX) Reuben Washburn, son of Joseph Franklin Washburn, was born at Miramichi, New Brunswick, August 25, 1838. He received his education in the schools of his native town. In his youth he followed farming and lumber-

ing. When he was twenty-four years old he bought a farm in Masardis, Maine, on which he lived until he sold it in 1897. He then bought a farm in Presque Isle and cultivated it until he retired in 1903. Since then he has lived in the village of Presque Isle, where he bought a house. In politics he is a Republican. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church, of which he has been trustee, and he is a member of the Maysville Center Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He married Elsie Jane Leavitt, in Plantation No. 8, Maine. She was born in Masardis, September 29, 1843, and was educated there in the public schools. She is a member of the Woman's Relief Corps and of the Episcopal church. Children, all born at Masardis: 1. Ida Louise, born 1870; married Leslie Bean, of Presque Isle, a farmer, who was drowned on Sua-Pan Lake. 2. Myra, born 1874; married Fred Cook, of Presque Isle, a farmer; she is living at Presque Isle. 3. George Furbush, mentioned below. 4. Fred W., born April 21, 1881; married Carrie Stevens, of New Hampshire; they live near Manchester in that state; he is a pattern maker.

(XX) George Furbush Washburn, son of Reuben Washburn, was born at Masardis, Maine, August 8, 1877. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Presque Isle High School. He assisted his father on the farm until he was twenty-one years old and has always followed farming for his occupation. In 1903 he bought his father's farm and has conducted it since then. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of Aroostook Union Grange, No. 143, Patrons of Husbandry; of Trinity Lodge, No. 130, Free and Accepted Masons. He married, June 21, 1899, at Presque Isle, Lulu Blanche Porter, born in Mapleton, April 20, 1879. She attended school in her native town and for one year was a pupil in the schools of Eagle River, Wisconsin. She graduated from the Presque Isle High School in 1898 and taught school one term in the Hayden School, Presque Isle. She attends the Congregational church. She is a member of the Eastern Star, in which she has held the office of Adah (see Porter II). Children: 1. Marie Evelyn, born November 16, 1903, at Presque Isle. 2. Mamie Arlene, born July 1, 1904.

(The Porter Line).

According to family tradition, four brothers of the Porter family came from England, two settling in New Brunswick and two in Kennebec county, Maine.

(I) Daniel Porter, son of one of the brothers who located in New Brunswick, was born at Miramichi, New Brunswick, 1823, and died

at Mapleton, Maine, 1878. He owned a lumber mill in Miramichi and after selling it, moved to Mapleton, Maine, where he bought a farm. In politics he was a Democrat. He married Elsie McCayer, who died in Mapleton. Children (order of birth not known): 1. Mary Ann, married Melzah House, of New Brunswick, afterward a farmer in Presque Isle. 2. Margaret, married Marden Nelson. 3. Abbie, resides at Frazee, Minnesota; married Luther Weymouth, of Oldtown, Maine, a farmer and hotel proprietor in Minnesota. 4. Charlotte, married Allen Hale, a farmer in Washburn. 5. John Leonard, mentioned below. 6. Robert, died at Castle Hill, Maine; married Sarah Day, of New Brunswick. 7. Richard, married Cora Dennett, of Saco, Maine; he died at Mapleton and she is living in that town.

(II) John Leonard Porter, son of Daniel Porter, was born at Miramichi, New Brunswick, 1832, died at Mapleton, 1885. He was for several years a teamster in California. He enlisted in 1863 in the First Maine Regiment and served to the end of the civil war in the cavalry. After he was mustered out, he engaged in farming in Mapleton and continued all his active life in that occupation. In politics he was a Democrat. He was a Free Mason. He married, June 2, 1861, in Castle Hill, Maine, Hester Smith, born in Western, Maine, January 4, 1843, and is living in Presque Isle. She attends the Methodist Episcopal church and was formerly a member of the Castle Hill Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, and of the Rebekah Lodge. She is a daughter of Guilford Smith, born at Vernon, Maine, 1812, died at Castle Hill, in 1883. He was a farmer and hotel-keeper in Castle Hill. He married Mary Brackett, born at Albion, Maine, 1825, died at Castle Hill, 1898. Children of Guilford Smith: 1. Emily Smith, married Simon Porter, of Miramichi, resides at Castle Hill. 2. Albert Smith, married Louisa Marble, of Weston, Maine; merchant and postmaster of Castle Hill. 3. Hester Smith, mentioned above. 4. James Smith, married (first) Eunice Boynton, of Masardis; (second) Mary Porter, of Washburn; he was a hotel proprietor of Masardis. 5. Wesley Smith, married Helen Tilley, of Ashland; he was a farmer at Castle Hill. 6. Herbert Smith, died at Castle Hill; was a hotel keeper; married Mary Eastler, of Washburn; she resides at Castle Hill. 7. Everett Smith, married Villa Bowers, of Boston; he is a Methodist minister, now of Los Angeles, California. The father of Guilford Smith lived in Maine and died at Hallowell in 1845. Guilford Smith had a brother, Elias Smith, who married Eliz-

abeth Todd, and was a farmer at Castle Hill. He also had a sister, Harriet Smith, of Ashland, who married ——— Bartlett, a farmer, who died in Kennebec county, Maine. Children of John Leonard Porter: 1. Cora, born December 13, 1863; married William Nichols, of Lewiston, Maine, a hardware merchant of Boston. 2. Fred O., born June 19, 1865; married Ella Chandler, of Castle Hill; residing at Presque Isle, a real estate owner. 3. Rose B., died aged eleven years. 4. Nellie, born February 7, 1869, died aged twenty-three years; married Fred Shaw, of Eagle River, Wisconsin, now a farmer in Mapleton. 5. Morton, died in infancy. 6. Maude, died young. 7. Lulu Blanche, married George Furbush Washburn, (see Washburn XX). 8. Mamie, born March 26, 1883; married Harry Pipes, of Presque Isle, where he is a merchant.

MANCHESTER Thomas Manchester, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and was a resident of New Haven, Connecticut, in 1639, the year following the planting of the colony. Afterward, however, he settled at Portsmouth, Rhode Island, where he is first mentioned in the land records, January 25, 1655, when he and his wife sold to Thomas Wood twelve acres of land. He married Margaret, daughter of John Wood. In the settlement of her father's estate, it was ordered, March 17, 1655, that the son John pay his sister, Margaret Manchester, eight pounds. Eight acres of land were granted at Portsmouth to Thomas Manchester, December 10, 1657, and he sold to Richard Sisson one three-hundredth right in Canonicut and Dutch Islands. In 1680 he was taxed four shillings. He deeded to his son John, July 9, 1691, his mansion house and lands at Portsmouth, except the place at the lower end of the ground, in possession of his son Thomas, one-half to be his at the death of grantor and the other half after the death of grantor's wife, mother of grantee, provided he pay to the sons, Thomas, William and Stephen, ten shillings each, to Job twenty shillings, and daughters, Mary and Elizabeth, ten shillings each. He also gave to John his personal property, including cattle, tools, etc. Thomas Manchester died in 1691; his wife in 1693. Children: Thomas, born about 1650; William, mentioned below; John, George, Stephen, Job, Mary, Elizabeth.

(II) William Manchester, son of Thomas Manchester, was born in 1654, died in 1718. He was admitted a freeman in 1675. With others he bought, March 5, 1680, of Governor Josiah Winslow, land at Pocasset and became the owner of five of the thirty shares. He be-

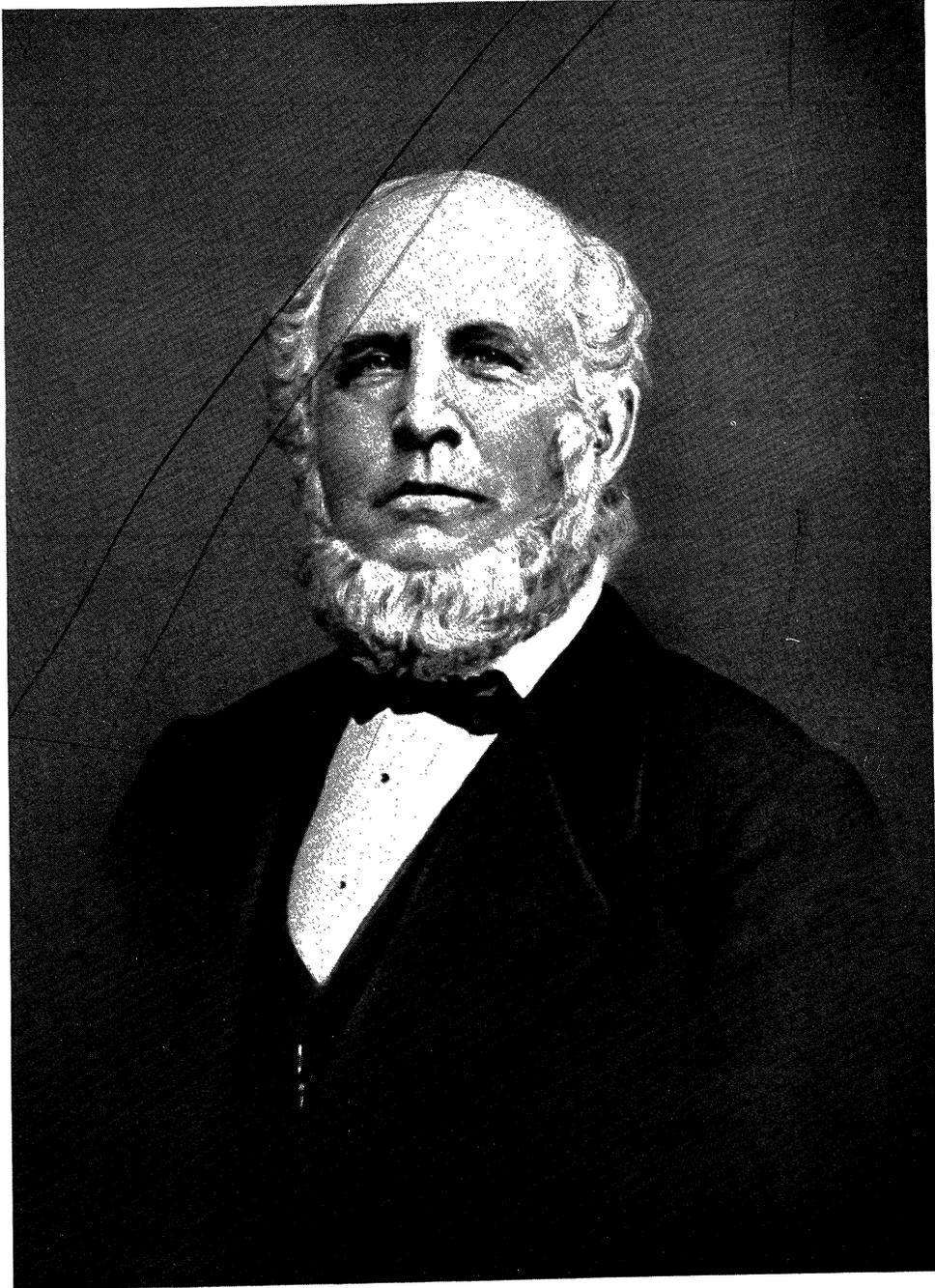
came one of the organizers of the town of Tiverton, March 2, 1692. His will was dated September 27, 1716, proved November 3, 1718. He left his lands at Tiverton to his son John and made other legacies to his wife and children, to be paid by John. His estate was appraised at 1,586 pounds. He married Mary Cook, who died in 1716, daughter of John and Mary (Borden) Cook. Children: John, mentioned below; William, Mary, Sarah, Deborah, Elizabeth, Margaret, Amey, Susanna, Rebecca, Thomas.

(III) John Manchester, son of William Manchester, was born in 1695. He married, March 22, 1718-19, Phebe Gray. Children, born at Tiverton: William, February 9, 1719-20; Phillip, February 11, 1722; John, February 12, 1724; Mary, January 23, 1726; John, April 17, 1728; Isaac, mentioned below.

(IV) Captain Isaac Manchester, son of John Manchester, was born at Tiverton, June 27, 1731. He married (first) November 1, 1750, Abigail Brown, (second) April 9, 1769, Deborah, daughter of Thomas Cook. Children: Phillip, born August 23, 1751; Sarah, October 1, 1753; Isaac, mentioned below; Thomas, April 5, 1759; Abraham, August 8, 1761; John, July 10, 1764; Phebe, August 22, 1766; Abigail, February 9, 1769.

(V) Isaac (2) Manchester, son of Captain Isaac (1) Manchester, was born at Tiverton, Rhode Island, August 4, 1756. He was a soldier in the revolution, a private in Colonel Topham's regiment, 1776, and afterward in Colonel Crary's regiment. He married, May 11, 178—, Alice Tabor, daughter of Jacob and Susanna Tabor. Children, born at Tiverton: John, May 19, 1783; Otis, January 28, 1786, died April 26, 1788; Lucy, March 26, 1788, married ——— Hammond; Robert, August 21, 1790; Isaac, September 21, 1792; Otis, March 17, 1795; Willard, May 12, 1797; George, August 20, 1799; Humphrey, August 10, 1803; Jacob, mentioned below; Eli, October 21, 1808.

(VI) Jacob Manchester, son of Isaac (2) Manchester, was born at Tiverton, May 2, 1806, died at his home on Friendship street, June 29, 1871, and is buried in the North Burying Ground, Providence. He attended the public schools of his native town, but at the age of twelve years he left home to study surveying under the instruction of his brother, Robert Manchester, in Providence. He followed this profession for a time and afterward learned the trade of carpenter. He soon afterward engaged in the lumber business under the firm name of Manchester & Dailey. The place of business of the firm was on Dyer street, Providence. In 1840 Mr. Manchester em-



Jacob Manchester.

barked in business as a dealer in brick, cement, masons, and other material for builders, with headquarters on the Dorrance street wharf. He also soon engaged in the handling of coal, being one of the first coal dealers in the city. In 1846 William H. Hopkins became his partner and the firm name became Manchester & Hopkins. G. P. Pomeroy and John H. Hopkins were afterward admitted to the firm, which was afterward known as Manchester, Hopkins & Company. He continued at the head of the firm to the end of his life.

Mr. Manchester was a typical self-made man of business, beginning his career without capital and depending on his own exertions entirely for the large measure of success that he won in business. He was keen, far-sighted, enterprising and progressive, upright and honorable in all the walks of life, well known throughout the city and highly respected in the community. In public affairs he took an active interest and he was a useful and influential citizen. In politics he was a Republican. He was for a number of years a member of the old Providence Fire Company.

He married (first) in Providence, Rhode Island, September 3, 1827, Caroline Pettis, who was born September 19, 1806, and died June 6, 1838. He married (second) December 25, 1838, Thankful Stevens, who was born at Barnstable, Massachusetts, September 25, 1817, died at her home on Friendship street, September 15, 1892, daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Hilliard) Stevens. She was a devout member of the Methodist Episcopal church on Chestnut street. Children by first wife, born in Providence: 1. Caroline Frances, born September 14, 1828, died August 18, 1904; married Norval B. Lamb. 2. William Dart, born March 13, 1834, died August 1, 1877, in Chicago. 3. Mary Ann, born May 31, 1838, died October 1, 1838. Children by second wife: 4. Daughter, born March 15, 1840, died same day. 5. Lucy Hammond, born September 22, 1841, died March 8, 1846. 6. Jacob Jr., born July 24, 1843, died February 14, 1846. 7. Emma Louisa, mentioned below. 8. Mary Simmons, born December 26, 1849. 9. Walter Howland, mentioned below. 10. Eleanor Lewis, born March 1, 1855, died September 15, 1858. 11. Willard, mentioned below.

(VII) Emma Louisa Manchester, daughter of Jacob Manchester, was born at Providence, Rhode Island, July 29, 1846. She and her sister, Mary Simmons Manchester, reside at 152 Adelaide avenue, Providence. They are members of the Methodist Episcopal church, of various charitable organizations and of the Children's Friends Society. Miss Manchester is a member of the Rhode Island Woman's

Club and she and her sister are members of the Elmwood Club.

(VII) Walter Howland Manchester, son of Jacob Manchester, was born at Providence, Rhode Island, August 16, 1851. He attended the public schools of Providence and Scofield's Commercial College. At the age of eighteen years, he entered the employ of Manchester & Hopkins as salesman and continued with that firm until 1878, when he became a partner in the firm of Manchester & Hudson, dealers in masons' and builders' material, Point street, near Point street bridge. The business prospered. In 1910 it was incorporated under the laws of Rhode Island and Mr. Manchester became president of the company. He stands high in the business world and is accounted one of the foremost merchants of the city. He is a member of What Cheer Lodge, No. 21, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; of Providence Chapter, No. 1, Royal Arch Masons; of Providence Council, No. 1, Royal and Select Masters; of Calvary Commandery, No. 13, Knights Templar; Palestine Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine; and Rhode Island Consistory (thirty-second degree).

Mr. Manchester married (first) December 31, 1872, Ida Davis, daughter of James and Julia (Ray) Davis. She died September 8, 1905. Children: 1. Edith Howland, married Thomas J. Griffin, now of Abington, Massachusetts, and has had four children: Thomas J., died in infancy; Deborah Manchester; Thomas J., 2nd., and Edith Amanda Griffin. 2. Bertha Simmons, married J. Forrest Perkins, of Providence. Mr. Manchester married (second) March 19, 1907, Ella (Patton) Bardeen, widow of Bernard Bardeen, and daughter of Lorenzo Patton.

(VII) Willard Manchester, son of Jacob Manchester, was born at Providence, Rhode Island, July 27, 1857, died May 1, 1910, at Providence, in the prime of life. He was educated there in the public schools. He engaged in the insurance business. He married Vesta Louise Trescott. Children: 1. Raymond Lindumon, born April 14, 1881, died April 12, 1893. 2. Helen Louise, born April 10, 1883. 3. Ruth Frances, born May 22, 1886. 4. Lewis Trescott, born October 13, 1887, who died in infancy.

(The Cook Line).

(I) Francis Cook came to Plymouth in the "Mayflower" and was one of the signers of the Compact with his son John. His wife Hester, a Walloon, came in the ship "Ann" with other children in 1623. He died April 7, 1663. His will was dated December 7, 1659, and was proved June 5, 1663, bequeathing to wife Hester and son John. Children:

John, Jacob, James, Hester and Mary, named in the division of cattle in 1623.

(II) Mary Cook, daughter of Francis Cook, was born in 1626; married at Plymouth, December 26, 1645, John Thompson, who was in Plymouth as early as 1643, when his name was on the list of those able to bear arms. John Thompson served against the Narragansetts in 1645; was a town officer. Children of John and Mary (Cook) Thompson, of Plymouth and Barnstable: John, died February 18, 1648; John, born November 24, 1649; Hester, July 28, 1652; Elizabeth, January 28, 1654; Sarah, April 4, 1657; Lydia, October 5, 1659; Jude, April 24, 1662; Thomas, October 19, 1664; Mary, mentioned below.

(III) Mary Thompson, daughter of John and Mary (Cook) Thompson, married Thomas Tabor. Their son Jacob, born 1683, married Susannah ———, and had Alice Tabor, who married Isaac Manchester (see Manchester V).

JOHNSTON This peculiar spelling of the name marks the Scotch origin of the family in every known case. From the thrifty people of that delightful country have come many of the best citizens of America, and they are scattered from the Atlantic to the Pacific, wherever they go carrying energy, industry and the support of good morals. Many have come by the way of Northern Ireland, where those of Scotch lineage are often said to be "more Scotch than the Scotch." The family mentioned below, which is now identified with Putnam, Connecticut, came to America by way of Nova Scotia, and the name of the original ancestor who came to that country about 1808 is now unknown to his descendants in Putnam. He came from Scotland, was a farmer in Nova Scotia, where he died. The names of the following sons are preserved: Duncan, Hector, Angus, Neil, Lachlan.

(II) Neil Johnston was born in 1828, in Nova Scotia, died in Canton, Massachusetts, 1887. From his native province he removed to New Brunswick, Canada, in 1867, and followed logging and lumbering there and in the Maine woods for a dozen years or more. He took contracts for furnishing wood for the engines on the railroads in New Brunswick, and by his energy and industry accumulated some capital. About 1880 he removed to Canton, Massachusetts, where he continued to reside until his death. In early manhood, while at work in the lumber region, he met with an accident, which incapacitated him for heavy labor, and led ultimately to his death, while yet in the prime of life. For some time after re-

moving to Canton, he was identified with the copper works there. He was a member of the Presbyterian church, and while in Canada was known as a Liberal in politics. He married Mary McKenzie, born in 1830, in Nova Scotia, died in 1892, in Canton, daughter of Kenneth McKenzie. Children: Sarah, born December 31, 1864, married Douglass Fenwick; Murdock McKenzie, born March 15, 1866, now resides in Massachusetts; John George, mentioned below; Jannette, born October 6, 1868, married Darwin Freeman; Douglas Austin, born February 22, 1870, married Winifred Sherman, and has children: Harold, Emily, Neil, Douglas, Frances; Martha, born April 25, 1871 died August 2, 1903; Lena, born February 20, 1876, died 1895.

(III) John George Johnston, second son of Neil and Mary (McKenzie) Johnston, was born May 18, 1867, at River John, Nova Scotia, and was but three months old when his parents removed to New Brunswick. His early education was supplied by public and private tutors there. He was twelve years old when the family removed to Canton, Massachusetts, and there he entered a cotton mill, improving his evenings by attendance on night schools. After a short time he left the mill and took a position in the nail department of the copper works. Following this he was employed in a stove polish factory, and later in an oilcloth factory. In 1890 he went into the silk mill of the Eureka Silk Manufacturing Company at Putnam, Connecticut, and made a thorough study of the silk industry. Since that time he has confined his attention to that industry, and when the Eureka Silk Manufacturing Company was absorbed by the Hammond-Knowlton Company of Putnam, Connecticut, Mr. Johnston continued under the new employers. He removed to Putnam in 1906, and in August, 1908, was made superintendent of the company's principal plant, which is located in that town, and in addition to this position he is now a stockholder and director in the company. Mr. Johnston is a member and deacon of the Congregational church at Putnam, and assistant superintendent of its Sunday school. He is also identified with various fraternal bodies, being a member of Blue Hill Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; of the Royal Arch Chapter at Danielson, Connecticut, and the Council at Putnam. He is also affiliated with Putnam Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and the local lodge, Knights of Pythias, at Canton, Massachusetts. Politically he is identified with the Progressive movement, and is now alderman of the first ward of the city of Putnam.

MOSS Hamlet Moss, the English progenitor of this family, was born in Ashton, England, about 1802, died in his native town in 1832. He married Mary Lee, who was also born in Ashton. She died in Greenville, Rhode Island, in 1859, aged fifty-nine years. Children: Patience, born at Ashton in 1823, died at Grosvenordale, Connecticut, in 1895; John, born in 1824, died in 1836; Thomas, mentioned below; Enoch, born in 1828, died in 1832.

(II) Thomas Moss, son of Hamlet Moss, was born at Ashton, England (called Ashton Underline), and died in the town of New Maryland, province of New Brunswick, Canada, in August, 1911. He was a miller and farmer. He married (first) Agnes Hodgson, born in Blackburn, England, in 1826, died in 1858, daughter of Thomas William and Agnes Hodgson. He married (second) Agnes Charters, who was born in New Maryland, New Brunswick, in 1826. Children by first wife: Jennie, born at Woonsocket, Rhode Island, in 1848, died in infancy; Thomas, born at Woonsocket in 1850, died in infancy; Charles Henry, mentioned below; Thomas, born at Woonsocket in 1854, died in infancy; William Edward, born in New Maryland, New Brunswick, in 1857. Children by second wife: Jennie, born at New Maryland, in 1860, married Jabez Hodgson; Margaret, born in 1862, married Edward Burnside Chapman; Julius, born in 1864; Thomas, born in 1866.

(III) Charles Henry Moss, son of Thomas Moss, was born at Greenville, Rhode Island, July 13, 1852. He attended the public schools in the towns in which his parents lived during his youth. Early in life he went to work in a cotton mill and he learned the business of manufacturing cotton cloth in every detail. He has continued in this business all his life. For some years he was employed in the mills at North Pownall, Vermont. For fifteen years he was an overseer in the Powhatan mills at Putnam, Connecticut. At the present time he is superintendent of the cotton mills at Dobsonville, in the town of Vernon, Connecticut, a position he has held for a number of years. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Baptist church, and of the local council of the Royal Arcanum. He married, January 11, 1879, Ellen Gully, born in Cornwall, England, in the village of Lew Mills, near Liscard, August 12, 1857, a daughter of John J. and Mary Jane (Banfield) Gully. Her parents came to America from England in June, 1873. She was one of nine children, one son and eight daughters. Children of Charles, Henry and Ellen Moss: 1. Maud Alice, married Clarence Barrett, of Hartford, Connecti-

cut, and has two children: Donald E. and Dorothy Moss. 2. William Edward, mentioned below.

(IV) William Edward Moss, son of Charles Henry Moss, was born at Woonsocket, Rhode Island, August 29, 1886. He was a young boy when he came with his parents to Putnam, Connecticut, where he received his education in the public schools. He graduated from the Putnam high school and afterward attended a business college at Worcester, Massachusetts. He began his business career in the Worcester office of the American Steel and Wire Company, where he continued for a period of three years. In 1909 he accepted a position in the office of the Nightingale-Morse mills as cost accountant and paymaster, a position he has held to the present time. He is a member of the First Baptist Church of Putnam. In politics he is a Republican. He married, October 16, 1912, Rhoda Dean, born in Lowell, Massachusetts, February 16, 1883, daughter of John Munday and Mary Ann (Dudley) Dean. Mr. and Mrs. Moss have one child, William Dean, born at Putnam, October 18, 1913.

This is a name which has been DEAN identified with American history from a very early period, coming here from England, where the descendants have continued to reside and whence came recently to this country the family herein described.

It is the opinion of some writers that the name was originally derived from the Latin word Decanus, a term applied to a Roman military officer of minor rank, commanding a force of ten men, and its English equivalent, Dean, was long ago adopted as an ecclesiastical title. It is also time honored as the title of a collegiate official. It has probably existed as a patronymic in England from the time of King Alfred the Great, tenth century, who was the first British sovereign to encourage the adoption of surnames. The first of the name in America were Rachel Dean, probably a widow, and Stephen Dean, both of whom arrived at Plymouth in the "Fortune," November, 1621. Stephen Dean erected and operated the first grist mill in the Plymouth Colony. In 1637 two immigrants of this name, John and Walter Dean, brothers, came from Chard, a place of some importance, located about twelve miles from Taunton, county of Somerset. Information at hand states that they were the sons of William Dean. They landed at Boston, and after spending a year in Dorchester, proceeded to Taunton, Massachusetts, where they were admitted freemen, December 4, 1638. John Dean, who was born about 1600, died in 1660,

directed in his will that "in case there be no settled ministry in Taunton, my administrators shall have full power to sell either the whole or a part of these my housings and lands, so as my children and posterity may remove elsewhere, where they may enjoy God and His Ordnances."

(I) James Dean, son of a British soldier, a native of Leeds, England, lived and died in that place. His wife was Sarah (Munday) Dean, also a native of Leeds, and they had children: Margaret, Martha, Rhoda, Mary Ann, John Munday, James, Joseph.

(II) John Munday Dean, eldest son of James and Sarah (Munday) Dean, was born October 30, 1845, in Leeds, and was educated in the schools of that city. At an early age he was accustomed to earn his own livelihood by working as a pin grinder in the making of textile pins. In May, 1876, in his thirty-first year, he came to America and first located in Newark, New Jersey, where he remained a year. In 1877 he removed to Lowell, Massachusetts, and continued to reside in that town until 1910, and was continuously employed at pinmaking until 1899, when he engaged in business on his own account in Lowell, in the manufacture of textile pins and talking machine needles. In 1910 he erected a large plant in Putnam, Connecticut, and removed his business to that place. In 1913 the business was incorporated under the title, "John M. Dean, Incorporated." He is treasurer of this corporation. Charles E. Dean is president, and John M. Dean Jr., secretary. The product of this establishment is sent to all parts of the world, and the business has experienced a steady and healthy growth. It is one of two of its kind in New England, and there are but three in the United States. Its establishment, growth and success are chiefly due to the industry, skill and prudent management of John M. Dean Sr. He does not concern himself greatly with public affairs, and has given his attention to the development of his business.

He married, May 21, 1870, Mary Ann Dudley, also a native of Leeds, England, born January 25, 1848. Children: 1. Charles E., born November 1, 1871, in Leeds; is president of the John M. Dean Company, Incorporated; he married Marion Elliott, and they have one son, Elliott Dudley, born March 13, 1905. 2. Sarah, died in infancy. 3. Mary Ann, born November 7, 1876, in Leeds; wife of William Arthur Morse, secretary of the Young Men's Christian Association of Holyoke, Massachusetts; they have a son, Roland Danforth Morse, born December 27, 1911. 4. Sarah M., born January 25, 1879, in Lowell, Massachusetts; is now a teacher in that city. 5. Rhoda, born

February 16, 1883; married William E. Moss, now employed at the Nightingale Morse mills of Putnam; their son, William Dean Morse, was born October 18, 1913. 6. John Munday, mentioned below.

(III) John Munday (2) Dean, youngest child of John Munday (1) and Mary Ann (Dudley) Dean, was born June 20, 1885, in Lowell, Massachusetts, where he grew up and attended the public schools. He was early accustomed to assist his father in the manufacture of pins and has ever since so continued. When the business was incorporated in 1913, he became secretary of the corporation. Like his father he gives the best of his time and talents to the development and growth of the business, and is little concerned in outside affairs. He married, April 14, 1910, Ethel J. Kerr, of Lowell, daughter of John and Frances (Griffith) Kerr, of that city. Mr. and Mrs. Dean have one daughter, Doris, born August 5, 1913.

This name is of distinctively EVANS Welsh origin, and is most numerous represented in Wales and in this country. The people of this nationality are noted for their peace loving nature, their industry, and substantial promotion of good morals wherever found. The ancestry of the family below described is veiled in mystery because of the fragmentary nature of the vital records in Rhode Island. The name is early found in that state, and this family is probably descended from Thomas, son of Evan Evans, who married in Newport, March 8, 1801, Dorcas Doubleday, born October 25, 1765, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Ladd) Doubleday.

(I) Eli Evans was born in Kingston, Rhode Island, died in North Kingston, in 1878. He was a bookkeeper by profession, and of industrious and frugal habits. He married Phebe Thomas, who died at the age of forty-eight years. Children: Raymond Robinson, of whom further; Nicholas; George B., died in March, 1914; Elizabeth, died at the age of sixteen years; Torris.

(II) Raymond Robinson Evans, eldest child of Eli and Phebe (Thomas) Evans, was born November 20, 1827, in Wickford, Rhode Island, died in Putnam, Connecticut, March 4, 1912. His education was very meagre, and when only seven years of age he went to work in a mill, and passed most of his life in mill work. He was among the patriots who went to the defense of the country when it was imperiled by internal dissension, enlisting October 5, 1861, at Providence, in Company G, Third Rhode Island Artillery, in which he

served until October 6, 1864. He reenlisted February 24, 1865, in Company C, Fourth Regiment First Army Corps, and continued as a private until the close of the war. When peace was restored he again entered a mill, and removed to Putnam, Connecticut, in 1875. For the last twenty-five years of his life he was disabled on account of the exposures and severity of army life. He was a member of the Grand Army of the Republic and of the Advent church, and was a Republican in political principle. Faithful to every duty and obligation of life, he earned and retained the esteem and respect of all who were privileged to know him.

He married, June 16, 1877, Mary Eliza Wilcox, born May 22, 1856, in West Thompson, Connecticut, daughter of James and Ruby (Wilbur) Wilcox, and granddaughter of William Wilcox. Children: 1. Mabel Ruby, born June 1, 1878; married, in 1903, Harry E. Straton, and has a daughter, Gladys Isabel, born March 18, 1904. 2. Alphonse Rudolphus, born September 29, 1880; married Carrie Wilbur. 3. Bertha Arvilda, born October 16, 1882; is a stenographer employed in the office of J. F. Spencer. 4. Raymond Robinson, born June 9, 1884; married, July 13, 1914, Anna Mercier. 5. Ruby May, born June 29, 1886; married Thomas Light, and has sons: Howard Francis and Thomas Kenny. 6. George Byron, born September 26, 1888, died 1889. 7. Earl Gardner, born July 27, 1890. 8. Frank Lester, born November 25, 1894.

The name of Weeks has been identified with the pioneer settlement of several New England states, and the citizens of those states now include many of the name. It has been connected, like most New England names, with the pioneer settlement of many states in the Union, and to-day bears its share in the development and moral progress of the nation.

(I) Amos Weeks, born about 1795-1800, was the father of the following sons: Amos, Rufus, Asa, Frank and Elisha.

(II) Frank Weeks, son of Amos Weeks, died in Phoenixville, Connecticut, about 1868, in the neighborhood of forty years old. He followed various occupations, and resided most of his active life in Eastford, Connecticut. He married Lucetta Badger, of Eastford, who died in 1909, aged seventy years, daughter of Chester Badger. Children: Paschal, Leverett Frank, Elijah, Henry, Lewis, Champion, Chester, Emma, married Newton Snow; Ida, married Fred Franklin; Alice, married Burt Whitney.

(III) Leverett Frank Weeks, son of Frank

and Lucetta (Badger) Weeks, was born March 9, 1851, in Eastford, Connecticut, and attended the schools of Pomfret, same state. In early life he worked on farms in various localities, and settled in Putnam, Connecticut, in 1879. Here he engaged in teaming and livery business, which has grown under his able and careful management, and he now has the best equipped stables in his section. He gives strict attention to the wants of his patrons, and has little time for other concerns, taking no part in political agitation, and is a regular attendant of the Baptist church. He married (first) Almeda Chaplain, (second) Louise Preston. Children of first marriage: Bertha, born August 12, 1877; Frank, January 15, 1879. Child of second marriage: Carl E., born November 28, 1894.

No less than thirty-two men by the name of Shaw were among the pioneer settlers of New England during the seventeenth century. The name has been identified with the history of English-speaking people from a very early period. One progenitor of the numerous families bearing this name was Roger Shaw, born in England, who settled in Cambridge, Massachusetts, in 1636, removing eleven years later to New Hampshire. The family included in this article is presumably of Scottish origin, but migrated from Ireland to this country in recent years.

(I) The first of whom the descendants now have knowledge was Gatt Shaw, a native of Scotland, who removed to Ireland, where he was active in local affairs, and because of his educational qualifications served some time as a school trustee. His wife's baptismal name was Eliza, and record of one child, James Shaw, is preserved.

(II) James Shaw, son of Gatt and Eliza Shaw, was born about 1837, in county Armagh, Ireland, and is now living a retired life in Preston, England. When only seven years of age he went to Manchester and was very soon employed in a cotton mill there, rising from a very humble position to an important one in connection with the cotton industry. He has made several trips to America, coming the first time in 1860, and has been employed in mills at Fisherville, Massachusetts, Philadelphia and Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, and New Bedford, Massachusetts. He has always maintained his home in Preston, and is proud of his home city. He is identified with the Episcopal church in religious matters, and is a Tory in politics. He married Elizabeth Parker, born at Tarlton, Lancashire, England, daughter of John and Margaret (Parkinson) Parker.

Children: Eliza, now deceased; Margaret Ann, wife of John Porter; Eliza, deceased; Mary Jane; Alice; John Parker, mentioned below; Ellen Ada, deceased; Arabella; James, deceased; Lillie, deceased; Evelyn, Mrs. James Webb; Florence, wife of Stephen Kirchner.

(III) John Parker Shaw, eldest son of James and Elizabeth (Parker) Shaw, was born June 30, 1867, at Preston, Lancashire, England, and was educated in the public schools of his native town. At an early age he became identified with the cotton mill industry, and with the exception of a very short time has devoted his entire life to it. At the age of eighteen years, in 1885, he came to the United States and spent one year each in mills at New Bedford, Massachusetts, and at Berkley, Rhode Island. For six years he was in Fisherville, Massachusetts, three years in Lonsdale, Rhode Island, two years in New York City, seven years in Passaic, New Jersey, and three years in Malden and Fitchburg, Massachusetts. From Fitchburg he removed to Putnam, Connecticut, to take the position of superintendent of what was then known as the Monohowsett mills, now known as the Manhasset Manufacturing Company, and has since continued in that position. Wherever he has resided Mr. Shaw has taken an interest in the progress of the community and his adopted country, and has been somewhat active in social life. He is a member of the Masonic order, affiliating with the Blue Lodge at Fitchburg, and the Royal Arch Chapter of Putnam. He is also a member of the Odd Fellows lodge of the latter place. He attends the Episcopal church, in which he was reared, and has cast his political fortunes in this country with the Republican party. He married, June 22, 1892, Selina Goode, born in Darwin, England, daughter of Thomas and Eliza (Parlitt) Goode. Mr. and Mrs. Shaw are the parents of two children: James Thomas, born March 5, 1893, and Lena, November 1, 1894.

(VIII) Henry A. Haines, son HAINES of Joseph Wingate Haines (q. v.), was born at Hallowell, Maine, September 17, 1832, died in Fort Fairfield, Maine, in April, 1889. He was educated in the public schools. When a young man he settled in Fort Fairfield, where he was employed in the lumber industry, as a miller in grist mill and saw mill, and he resided there to the end of his life. In politics he was a Democrat. He was prominent in public affairs and held various town offices. He was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church, and member of Pioneer Lodge, No. 77, Inde-

pendent Order of Odd Fellows. He was a soldier in the civil war, but his regiment was not called into active service on account of the fall of the Confederacy. He married Mary F. Knight, born in Maine in 1839, died July 15, 1914. She was a resident of Fort Fairfield, attended the Congregational church, and was a member of Rebekah Lodge and of the Woman's Christian Temperance Union. Children: 1. Adelaide, born at Fort Fairfield, in 1856; married Lafayette Richardson, of Bradford, Pennsylvania, where he is in business as an oil driller; children: Harriet, married Reuben Ervin, of Houlton, Maine, a clothier; Don, deceased; Adelaide, living at Bradford, Pennsylvania, married Hugh Pipes, of Presque Isle, deceased; Eva, a stenographer, of Houlton; Clyde, died young; Haines, died young. 2. William Arthur, mentioned below. 3. Ida, born at Fort Fairfield, 1865; married Fred Fields, of Princeton, Maine, and had Haines Fields.

(IX) William Arthur Haines, son of Henry A. Haines, was born at Fort Fairfield, Maine, July 8, 1859. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Fort Fairfield high school. He assisted his father after leaving school and succeeded to the ownership of the grist mill and saw mill of his father, and he continued the business. He sold the grist mill to D. E. Edwards. He has operated the saw mill to the present time and conducted a farm in the village of Fort Fairfield. He has one hundred acres of land in Fort Fairfield, all under cultivation, and another farm in Andover, New Brunswick, about six miles from the village of Fort Fairfield, of which about fifty acres are cleared, and the remainder is valuable timber land. In politics he is a Democrat. He attends the Congregational church, and is a member of Pioneer Lodge, No. 77, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, in which he has held various offices and of which he is now a trustee. He belongs also to the Northern Light Encampment, in which he has also held office, and to Canton No. 22, in which he has also been an officer. He is a member of the Knights of Pythias, of Fort Fairfield, and of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, No. 385, of Houlton.

He married, at Fort Fairfield, Maine, March 30, 1893, Laura May Hoyt, born at Fort Fairfield, May 13, 1867. She attended the public schools and the Fort Fairfield high school. She is a member of the Society of Friends and was formerly a member of the Women's Christian Temperance Union (see Hoyt II). Children: 1. Frances, born July 1, 1895, died in August, 1895. 2. Thelma, born April 29, 1897; student in the high school, class of 1915.

(The Hoyt Line).

(I) Levi Hoyt, of an old New England family, was born at Readfield, Maine, about 1798, died in Fort Fairfield, in 1880. He was a farmer all his active life. He came to Fort Fairfield in 1841 with the pioneers. He cleared a farm which he cultivated for many years. In politics he was a Whig, later a Republican. He took a leading part in town affairs. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church, of which he was steward and trustee. He joined the first temperance society organized in Maine and was prominent in the temperance movement. He married Rachel Wood, born in Kennebec county, Maine, in 1800, died at Fort Fairfield in 1877. She was an active and prominent member of the Methodist church. Children: 1. Melvin, born at Readfield, Maine, died near Sacramento, California; married Olive Webb, of Fort Fairfield; no children. 2. Enoch, born at Readfield, died at Fort Fairfield; was a farmer; married Jane Clark, of Easton; children: Gustavus, killed in an accident, married Ellen Delano, of Easton; a daughter who died young. 3. Joshua, born at Readfield; enlisted in the civil war in 1861 and died in the service, unmarried. 4. Albert, born at Readfield, died at Fort Fairfield; served in the civil war; owned a planing mill; married Emma Pickard, of Ludlow, Maine, now living in Fort Fairfield; no children. 5. Thomas Hubbard, mentioned below. 6. Charles, born at Readfield, resides on the Houlton road, Readfield, a farmer; served in the civil war, pensioner; married (first) Riza ———, (second) Mrs. Carrie (Nichols) Dross. 7. Gustavus, born at Readfield, Maine, died young. 8. Julia, born at Fort Fairfield, died there; married (first) Lafayette Springer, of Belgrade, Maine, a farmer, deceased, leaving one son, Nelson Springer, of Bethel, Maine, a spool and novelty manufacturer; Julia married (second) Charles McLain, of New Brunswick, Canada, a farmer, deceased, leaving one son, Vinal McLain, married Rosa Bean, of Bethel, and now a clerk in a drug store at Cambridge, Massachusetts.

(II) Thomas Hubbard Hoyt, son of Levi Hoyt, was born at Readfield, Maine, July 19, 1829, died April 21, 1914, at the old home. He resided in Maplegrove in the town of Fort Fairfield. He was a farmer all his active life. His farm was in Fort Fairfield on the Houlton road, one hundred and forty acres of cleared land and thirty acres of timber. In politics he was a Republican. He was the first town treasurer of Fort Fairfield. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church and was formerly a member of the Maplegrove Grange. He married Frances Usher Parsons,

born at Eastbrook, Hancock county, Maine, April 22, 1835, died at Fort Fairfield, April 24, 1881. She resided in Ashland and Easton before her marriage. She was a devout Methodist. William Parsons, her father, was born in Hancock county, Maine, in 1815, died at Easton in 1891. He was a farmer and a Methodist preacher. He owned farms in Easton and Fort Fairfield. He married a Miss Usher, who died in Ashland. Children of William Parsons: 1. Frances Usher Parsons, married Thomas Hubbard Hoyt, mentioned above. 2. Charlotte Parsons, died at Houlton; married Lendal Parsons, of Easton, now of Franklin Park, Massachusetts, a commission merchant of Boston. 3. Annette Parsons, married (first) Rev. Charles Sinnett, pastor of the Congregational church of Fort Fairfield, (second) Henry Higgins, a truckman, served in the civil war, resides at Easton. 4. John Parsons, killed in the battle of the Wilderness, unmarried. 5. Lyman Parsons, killed in the battle of Antietam, unmarried. 6. Charles Parsons, married Clara Towle, of Fort Fairfield, now living at Presque Isle; he is a general agent for machinery, fertilizers and agricultural tools and supplies. Five other children died young.

Children of Thomas Hubbard Hoyt: 1. George Levi, born at Fort Fairfield, November 6, 1865; married Clara Donaldson, of Milo, Maine; he died April 24, 1891; was a carpenter and contractor; she died April 24, 1890, in Fort Fairfield; no children. 2. Laura May, married William Arthur Haines (see Haines IX). 3. Albert Theodore, born February 22, 1874, in Fort Fairfield; married Beulah Plummer, of Titusville, Pennsylvania; resides on the homestead at Fort Fairfield; children: Charles Parsons, born January 10, 1901; Thomas Henry, May, 1907; Evangeline Plummer, September, 1908. 4. Henry Thomas, born September 16, 1880, at Fort Fairfield, died in February, 1906, unmarried, in Denver, Colorado, whither he had gone for his health; was a student for three years in the Baltimore Medical College.

John Kelly, descendant of a very ancient Irish family, was born in Ireland in 1835, died in Pawtucket, Rhode Island, in 1909. He received his education in his native country, and during his youth was employed in farming. In 1851 he came to this country. He found employment in a powder mill, and later became a skillful craftsman and was superintendent of various powder mills in New England. After the civil war he followed the trade of stonemason until shortly before he died. In politics he was a Democrat; in religion a Roman Cath-

olic. He married Mary Trainor, born at Maybole, Scotland, and came on the same vessel with Mr. Kelly to America. Their acquaintance began on shipboard and was followed by their marriage a few years later. Children: John, Julia, Peter, James, mentioned below; Mary, Jenny, Helen, Margaret, Thomas, Hugh.

(II) James Kelly, son of John Kelly, was born in New Hartford, Connecticut, in 1858. He was educated there in the public schools, and when a boy he entered the employ of the New York, New Haven and Hartford Railroad Company. He afterward was employed in the worsted and woolen mills at Windemere, Connecticut; Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; Pawtucket, Rhode Island; Fulton, New York, and since 1887 has been in charge of various departments of the business. For some years he resided in Rockville, Connecticut, and now resides at North Adams, Massachusetts. In politics he is a Democrat. He is a communicant of the Roman Catholic church, and a member of the United Workmen of America, the Ancient Order of Hibernians, the Improved Order of Red Men, and the Loyal Order of Moose. He married Mary Morrison, born in 1861, at Rockville, Connecticut, daughter of Michael Morrison, of that city. Children: Leo James, mentioned below; Cecilia, born at Rockville, Connecticut, January 25, 1893, died there, February 4, 1909; Irene, born at Pawtucket, Rhode Island, January 25, 1896, now living with her parents.

(III) Leo James Kelly, son of James Kelly, was born at Rockville, Connecticut, December 30, 1887. He attended the Sacred Heart Parochial School of Pawtucket, Rhode Island; the public schools at Fulton, New York, and the high school at Rockville, Connecticut, from which he was graduated in 1907. He was for three years a student in the law school of Georgetown University at Washington, District of Columbia, graduating in 1910 with the degree of Bachelor of Laws. After another year at the Yale Law School, where he graduated in 1911, he was admitted to the bar, June, 1911, in Connecticut, and began to practice law in Rockville, where he has since remained. In politics he is a Democrat; he has been active in public affairs, chairman of the town and city Democratic committees, for two years has also been registrar of voters in both town and city, and in 1913 represented the town of Vernon, Connecticut, in the Connecticut state legislature, and served as house chairman of the committee on state libraries and member of the committee on rules. His popularity is shown by his election in a district that has always been strongly Republican. In religion he is a Roman Catholic; is a member of Rock-

ville Council, No. 1155, Knights of Columbus; of the First Division, Ancient Order of Hibernians, of Rockville; member of Court Snipsic, No. 32, Foresters of America, of Rockville, and county director of the Catholic Total Abstinence Union of Connecticut.

ARNOLD The Arnold family is one of great antiquity and honorable mention in the early annals.

The descent is traced to Ynir, king of Gwentland, who flourished about the middle of the twelfth century. King Ynir descended through a second son from Cadwalader, last king of the Britons. The ancient castle of Abergavenny, Monmouthshire, England, built by Cadwalader, may yet be seen, although in ruins. The family name was closely identified with the records of early events in New England, and figures conspicuously in the records of both church and state.

(I) Ynir, king of Gwentland, married Nesta, daughter of Justin, king of Glamorgan.

(II) Meiric, king of Gwentland, married Eleanor, of the house of Trevor.

(III) Ynir Vichan, king of Gwentland, married Gladice, daughter of the lord of Ystradyr.

(IV) Carador, lord of Gwent, married Nesta, daughter of Sir Rydereck le Gros.

(V) Dyenwall, lord of Gwent, married Joyes, daughter of Hamlet, son of Sir Druce, duke of Balladon, of France.

(VI) Systal, lord of Upper Gwent, married Annest, daughter of Sir Peter Russell, lord of Kentchinch, in Hereford.

(VII) Arthur, married Jane, daughter of Lein, lord of Cantrosblyn.

(VIII) Meiric, married Annest, daughter of Cradock.

(IX) Gwillim, married Jane, daughter of Ivon, lord of Lighs-Tabyvont.

(X) Arnholt, Esq., married Janet, daughter of Philip Fleming, Esq.

(XI) Arnholt (2), Esq., married Sibyl, daughter of Madoc.

(XII) Roger Arnold, of Llanthony, in Monmouthshire, first of the family to adopt a surname, married Joan, daughter of Sir Thomas Gamage.

(XIII) Thomas Arnold, successor to the estates in Monmouthshire, married Agnes, daughter of Sir Richard Warnstead.

(XIV) Richard Arnold married Emmate, daughter of Pearce Young.

(XV) Richard (2) Arnold, born in Somersetshire, removed to Dorsetshire, England, became seated at Bagbere, and was lord of the manor. His name appears on the "Subsidy Rolls" of the county of Dorset, 1549. He was

patron of the churches of Blanford and Bingham Melcombe. His manor house at Bagbere was standing until 1870, when it was demolished. His will was probated July 9, 1595. He desires "To be buried in the Parishe Church of Milton, in the Ile called Jesus Ile as we go to the Tower."

(XVI) Thomas Arnold, second son of Richard (2) Arnold, of Bagbere, lived for some time at Melcombe Horsey, and removed to Cheselbourne, where he lived on an estate formerly the property of his father, in whose will he received mention. He married (first) Alice, daughter of John Gulley, of North Over, parish of Tolbuddle, near Cheselbourne, baptized September 29, 1553. Children of this marriage were: Tamsen, baptized January 4, 1571; Joane, November 30, 1577; Marjory, August 30, 1581; Robert, October 18, 1583; John, born 1585; William, mentioned below. There were three children of the second wife: Elizabeth, born April 9, 1596; Thomas, baptized April 18, 1599; Eleanor, July 31, 1606. The records of this family were preserved by the son William and brought to this country.

(I) William Arnold, founder of the family in this country, was the third son of Thomas and Alice (Gulley) Arnold, born June 24, 1587, and sailed from Dartmouth, England, May 1, 1635, arriving in New England, June 24, following. He lived a short time at Hingham, removing to Providence, April 20, 1636, and lived in that part of the town which is now Pawtucket, where he was one of the members of the Baptist church in 1639, and in 1640, with others, signed the agreement for civil government. He held various important offices, and was held in high esteem in the community. From Roger Williams he received grants of land in Providence and Pawtuxet in the town of Warwick. A record preserved, written by himself, states that he removed from Providence to Newport, November 19, 1656, the journey being made on that day, probably by boat. He died in 1676. He married, in England, Christian, daughter of Thomas Peak, of Muchelney, Somersetshire, England, baptized February 15, 1583. Children: Elizabeth, born November 23, 1611; Benedict, December 21, 1615; Stephen, mentioned below; Joanna.

(II) Stephen Arnold, second son of William and Christian (Peak) Arnold, was born December 22, 1622, in England, and was in his thirteenth year when he accompanied his parents to this country. He removed from Providence to Warwick, where he had very large landed estates, including one hundred and twenty-five acres, purchased August 14, 1659,

seven hundred and fifty acres purchased 1681, and several other parcels. One of his estates was known as "The Cowesett Purchase," which was divided among his sons during his life. He was very active in the conduct of Colonial affairs, serving as deputy to the general court in 1664-65, 1667, 1670-71-72, 1674-75-76-77, 1684-85, and 1690. He was deputy governor in 1664, and assistant in 1672, 1677-78-79-80, 1690-91, 1696 and 1698. He died November 15, 1699. He married, November 24, 1646, Sarah, daughter of Edward Smith, of Rehoboth, who died April 15, 1713, in Warwick. Children: Esther, born September 22, 1647; Israel, October 30, 1649; Stephen, mentioned below; Elizabeth, November 2, 1659; Elisha, February 18, 1662; Sarah, January 26, 1665; Phebe, November 9, 1671.

(III) Stephen (2) Arnold, second son of Stephen (1) and Sarah (Smith) Arnold, was born November 27, 1654, in Warwick, died March 1, 1720. He received from his father the north one-third of the Cowesett Purchase, and by his will made April 18, 1717, proved March 26, 1720, he bequeathed lands to his sons, Philip and Edward, and cash to daughters, Phebe, Mary, Sarah, Penelope and Larana. The inventory of his estate amounted to six hundred and eight pounds and one shilling, including bonds one hundred and two pounds fourteen shilling, silver money fifty-one pounds thirteen shillings, five horses, twenty-three kine of various ages, seventy-two sheep, swine, bees and other property. He was deputy in 1704, 1706 and 1719. He married, January 12, 1688, Mary Sheldon, born October 5, 1660, died April 25, 1735, daughter of John and Joan (Vincent) Sheldon. Children: Stephen, born about 1689; Edward, about 1691; Philip, mentioned below; Phebe, March 5, 1695; Mary, December 12, 1696; Sarah, about 1698; Penelope, 1701; Larana, 1703.

(IV) Philip Arnold, second son of Stephen (2) and Mary (Sheldon) Arnold, was born February 12, 1693, in Warwick, and lived for some time in Providence. His children are recorded in Warwick, and he probably spent most of his life in that town. He married, June 10, 1714, Susanna Greene, born July 16, 1694, second child and eldest daughter of Captain Benjamin and Susannah (Holden) Greene, of Warwick. He received two hundred and fifty acres in Warwick by his father's will, and his wife inherited lands from her father in the same town. The homestead was occupied by his descendants for several generations. Children: Susannah, born July 23, 1716; Mary, February 6, 1720; Benjamin,

mentioned below; Elizabeth, November 23, 1724; Philip, June 9, 1726; Thomas, June 22, 1730; Stephen, September 2, 1732.

(V) Benjamin Arnold, eldest son of Philip and Susannah (Greene) Arnold, was born November 1, 1722, in Warwick, died in Coventry, February 25, 1799. He resided most of his life in Coventry. He married, in 1748, Barbara, daughter of John Rice, born March 18, 1724, died October 4, 1814. Children: Benjamin, mentioned below; Philip, born June 23, 1750, died young; Stephen, died young; Elizabeth, November 18, 1753, died in her eighteenth year; John Rice, July 12, 1755; Philip and Stephen (twins), June 23, 1756; Henry, April 10, 1758; Thomas, July 21, 1759; Mary, July 1, 1761, died in twenty-first year; Dutee, July 30, 1765.

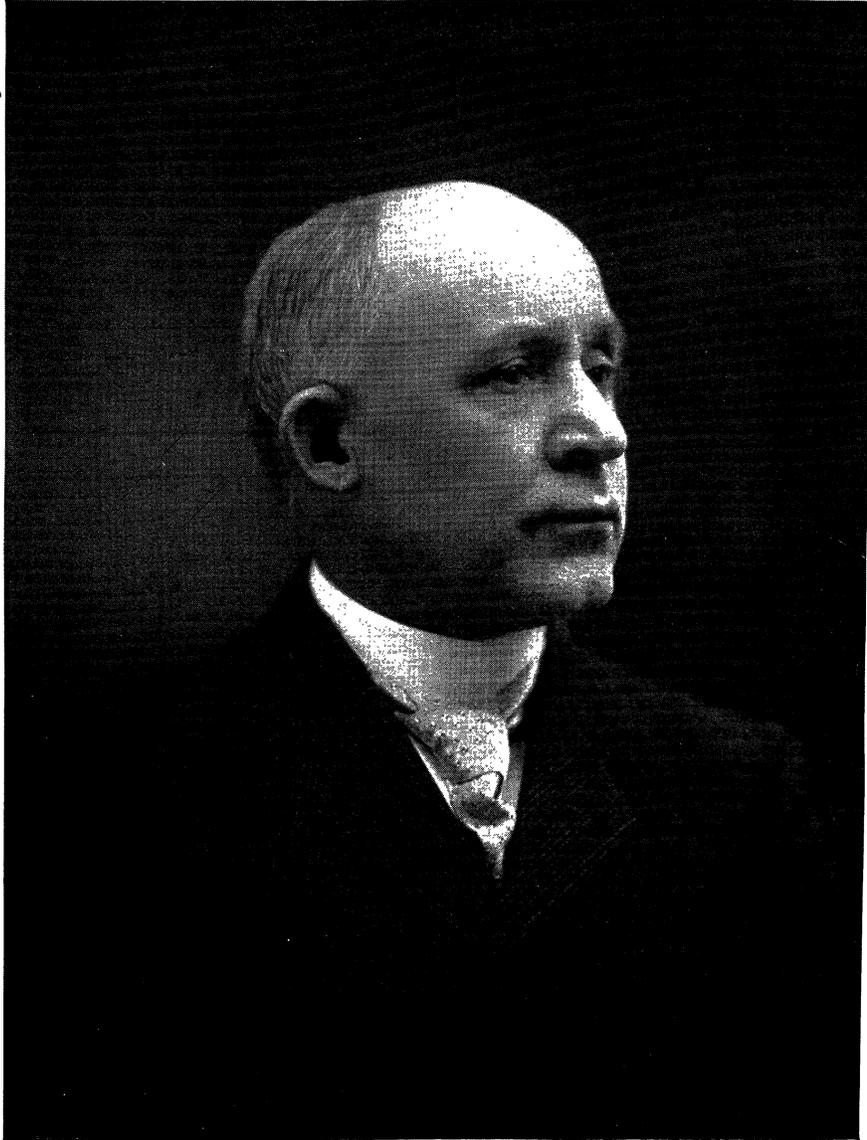
(VI) Benjamin (2) Arnold, eldest child of Benjamin (1) and Barbara (Rice) Arnold, was born April 2, 1749, recorded in Coventry, Rhode Island, and died 1831. He married, about 1772, Sarah Greene, born November 26, 1752, in Cranston, daughter of Elisha and Hannah (Gorton) Greene, of that town. They had children recorded in Coventry: Lorey, born March 14, 1774; Elisha, October 27, 1775; Welcome, October 1, 1778; Mary, January 25, 1782; Meret (Merrit), May 27, 1784; Thomas Greene, mentioned below; Benjamin, May 21, 1789; Sarah, December 25, 1791; Owen, July 3, 1794.

(VII) Thomas Greene Arnold, fifth son of Benjamin (2) and Sarah (Greene) Arnold, was born November 26, 1786, in Coventry, died April 17, 1860. He married, December 21, 1806, Eleanor G. Bowen, born October 19, 1789, died November 1, 1882. Children: Almira, born October 10, 1816, married Henry Madison, of Norwich Falls, Connecticut; Albert Bowen, January 30, 1822, married Maria Spencer, of Windham, Connecticut; Lucinda Elizabeth, December 21, 1824, married Edward F. Manchester, of Providence, Rhode Island; Merritt Thomas, March 3, 1827, married Josephine Nickerson; Levi Bowen, mentioned below. All of this family belonged to the Society of Friends.

(VIII) Levi Bowen Arnold, third son of Thomas Greene and Eleanor G. (Bowen) Arnold, was born July 7, 1829, in Coventry, and was educated in the Friends' School at Providence. In early life he assisted his father in the manufacture of acids, and having a natural aptitude for mechanics, applied himself to the trade of machinist, of which he became master. For some years he followed this occupation in his native state and settled later in Connecticut, being employed June 13, 1874, at the Grosvernordale mills as machinist. He

thus continued to the time of his death, which occurred in Grosvernordale, December 17, 1899. A Friend in religious belief, he found no society in his neighborhood and worshipped at the Methodist Episcopal church. In early life a Whig, he naturally allied himself with the Republican party upon its organization, to whose principles he continued faithful, though he never sought any share in political honors. Industrious by habit and domestic in taste, he passed a quiet life devoted to duty, and was respected and esteemed by his contemporaries. He married, February 6, 1856, at Willimantic, Connecticut, Eunice A. Briggs, born July 21, 1836, in Coventry, Rhode Island, daughter of Wanton and Mary (Tift) Briggs, of that town. Children: 1. Ernest Murray, mentioned below. 2. Walter S., mentioned below. 3. Mary Eleanor, born January 22, 1861; educated in the Thompson's schools; resided several years in Glasgow, Connecticut, and later for some years in Norwich, Connecticut; she is the author of books of designs for crocheting lace thread, and so forth; a lady of education and social graces, she now resides in Putnam; she is a member of Trumbull Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, of Norwich. 4. Lucius Frank, born November 11, 1862; manager of the Iroquois Machine Company of Providence, Rhode Island. 5. Clifford Bowen, born March 9, 1868; is a draftsman employed by the Whitin Company of Whitinsville, Massachusetts. 6. Edwin Tift, born November 3, 1872, died in his nineteenth year.

(IX) Ernest Murray Arnold, eldest child of Levi Bowen and Eunice A. (Briggs) Arnold, was born January 25, 1857, in Coventry, Rhode Island, and was educated in the Friends' School. In early life he engaged in educational work, and was subsequently employed in mechanical establishments at Worcester, Massachusetts, and other points. In 1892 he became accountant for the Grosvernordale Company in Thompson, and continued in that capacity nine years. In 1901 he settled at Putnam, Connecticut, where he established a brokerage connection with Douglas, Lacey & Company of New York, dealers in investment securities, and has met with pronounced success in this line of business. Gifted by nature with shrewd common sense, and guided by upright principles, he has earned and retained the confidence of the investing public in his vicinity, and enjoys a wide acquaintance. He is a charter member of Cornerstone Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of North Grosvernordale; is a member of Putnam Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, and of Montgomery Council, of Danielson. He is an active mem-



Ernest M. Arnold,

ber of the Methodist Episcopal church, which he has long served as steward, and for eight years was assistant superintendent of the Sunday school. While an earnest supporter of Republican principles, he has never engaged in any strife for office. Mr. Arnold is unmarried, and resides with his widowed mother and sister in Putnam.

(IX) Walter S. Arnold, second son of Levi Bowen and Eunice A. (Briggs) Arnold, was born in Coventry, Rhode Island, April 12, 1858. Like his brother he was educated in the Friends' School at Providence, and when sixteen years of age came to Connecticut with his parents, locating at Grosvenordale. Under his father he learned the machinist's trade, thereafter engaging in the same at Worcester, Massachusetts, and at Suncook, Merrimack county, New Hampshire, in which latter city he remained four years. After four years with the Grosvenordale Company he went to Berkeley, Rhode Island, where he was master machinist for the Lonsdale Company for four and a half years. In 1887 he returned to Grosvenordale as master machinist for the Grosvenordale Company, and was later appointed chief engineer of all the Grosvenordale mills, a responsible position discharged by him with credit to himself and to the satisfaction of the company.

In Suncook, New Hampshire, Mr. Arnold married Ida L. Wells, daughter of Zadoc Wells, of North Grosvenordale, and by this union there were three children: Eleanor, who is a student at the Putnam high school; Ethel; Byron Edward. Mr. Arnold is a member of the American Society of Mechanical Engineers of New York. He is a Republican, but no politician. Formerly a member of the Methodist Episcopal church, he is now a member of the Peniel church of Grosvenordale, in which he is a deacon, and also a Sunday school teacher. His wife is also active in the church. Mr. Arnold bears an enviable reputation in Grosvenordale, and is one of the most skilled machinists in the state.

William Hassett, the first of HASSETT this family in this country, was born about 1795 in county Tipperary, Ireland. He was educated in his native place, and during his youth followed farming there. In 1845 he came to America, and located at Stafford, Connecticut, where he followed farming to the end of his life. He died at Stafford, in 1870. In politics he was a Democrat; in religion a Roman Catholic. He married Nora O'Brien, who was also a native of Tipperary.

(II) Thomas Hassett, son of William Has-

sett, was born in county Waterford, Ireland, died in 1904 at Stafford, Connecticut. He was educated in the schools of his native country, and was a farmer there until he came to America at the age of twenty-four years. The remainder of his life was spent at Stafford, where he followed farming. In religion he was a faithful communicant of the Roman Catholic church, and in politics an active and influential Democrat. He married Mary Dunn, born in county Waterford, Ireland. They had five sons: William, John C., mentioned below; Thomas, Patrick, George.

(III) John C. Hassett, son of Thomas Hassett, was born at Stafford, Connecticut, January 16, 1854. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. When a young man he found employment in the woolen mills and since 1892 he has resided at Rockville, Connecticut, where he has been in the same line of business. In politics he is a Democrat; in religion a Roman Catholic. He is a member of Rockville Council, No. 1155, Knights of Columbus. He married Mary Sullivan, born at South Hadley Falls, Massachusetts, February 26, 1859, daughter of Edward and Julia Sullivan. Children: Thomas, deceased; Daniel, deceased; John Edward, mentioned below; Francis T., born at Stafford, January 15, 1886; William, deceased; Elizabeth J., born at Rockville, October 18, 1894.

(IV) Dr. John Edward Hassett, son of John C. Hassett, was born at Stafford, Connecticut, November 12, 1884. He received his early education in the public schools of Rockville and graduated from the Rockville high school in the class of 1903. He then took up the study of his profession in the Harvard Dental School, from which he was graduated in 1906 with the degree of D. M. D., and soon afterward began to practice at Rockville, where he has built up an extensive and profitable practice. He occupies a well equipped office in one of the finest business buildings in the city. He is progressive, public-spirited and influential. In politics he is a Democrat. He is a member of the Rockville school board and keenly interested in educational matters. In religion he is a Roman Catholic. He is a member of Rockville Council, No. 1155, Knights of Columbus, and of Rockville Division, No. 1, Ancient Order of Hibernians.

Though the New England states have been long settled and have long been preëminent in the manufacturing industries of the nation, much of their recent development is due to the skill and industry of foreign-born citizens. No small portion of the present population of New

England is made up of natives of the Emerald Isle, and their cheerful disposition and indefatigable industry are features of the present day life which cannot be overlooked.

(I) Samuel Sherry, a native of Ireland, removed to the United States in 1831, landing in New York City, whence he very shortly proceeded to Montreal, Canada, and there continued to reside until his death, in 1879. He was a wheelwright and carpenter, an excellent mechanic, and for many years conducted a business of his own in the manufacture of spinning wheels and coffins. He was the father of the following children: Henry, James, Thomas, Hugh, Mary. The first named was the father of the well-known caterer of New York City, and the last named married a Mr. Shallow.

(II) James Sherry, second son of Samuel Sherry, was born in 1826 in Ireland, died at the age of seventy-two years in Fall River, Massachusetts, in 1898. He was but five years of age when he came with his parents to the western continent, and his education was supplied by the Canadian schools. He received a good ordinary education and was an expert penman. He learned the trade of carpenter, and in 1868 removed to Fall River, Massachusetts, where he was employed at his trade in the mills up to the time of his death. In Canadian politics he was known as Liberal. He married Mary Horn, born in 1827, in Ireland, died in 1907, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Ryston) Horn. Children: Annie, wife of Michael Cox, of Fall River; John William, mentioned below; James, resides in Fall River; Sarah, married Frank Kilty, of Fall River; Thomas, resides in Fall River; Hugh; all living in 1914.

(III) John William Sherry, eldest son of James and Mary (Horn) Sherry, was born February 7, 1859, in Sherrill, province of Quebec, Canada, and received a common school education in Canadian and Fall River schools. As a boy he went into the mills of Fall River, in the mule room and later in the card room, then into the weave room, and in time became a boss weaver. While working in the mills of Fall River, he improved his mind by attendance at night school. For thirteen years he was employed in mills in the state of New York, and returned to Fall River in 1900, continuing there twelve years. He settled at Putnam, Connecticut, July 21, 1913, becoming the superintendent of the Nightingale Morse mills, having five hundred employees under him, and has proven himself thoroughly competent for the position. Mr. Sherry gives his attention to his duties, and has little time for outside concerns. He mar-

ried, August 15, 1884, Margaret McNally, a native of Yorkshire, England, daughter of Michael McNally. Children, all born at Fall River: James T., born July 17, 1885, overseer in the Barnaby mills of Fall River, married Mary Brady, and has sons, John W., born April 5, 1912, and Carl F., April 9, 1914; Annie G., February 3, 1887; William H., August 19, 1891; John, died February 10, 1906, age of fourteen years; Irene M., November 13, 1893; Fred J., born February 16, 1897; Grace M., July 14, 1898.

The genealogist of this family PEIRCE claims that the American pioneer was the twentieth generation from Galfred, to whom the famous English family of Percy or Pearce (Pers, Pierce, Peirce) traces its ancestry. The lineage is: Ralph (16), Henry (15), Henry (14), Henry (13), Henry (12), Henry (11), Henry (10), Henry (9), William (8), Henry (7), Agnes (6), William (5), William (4), Alan (3), William (2), Galfred (1).

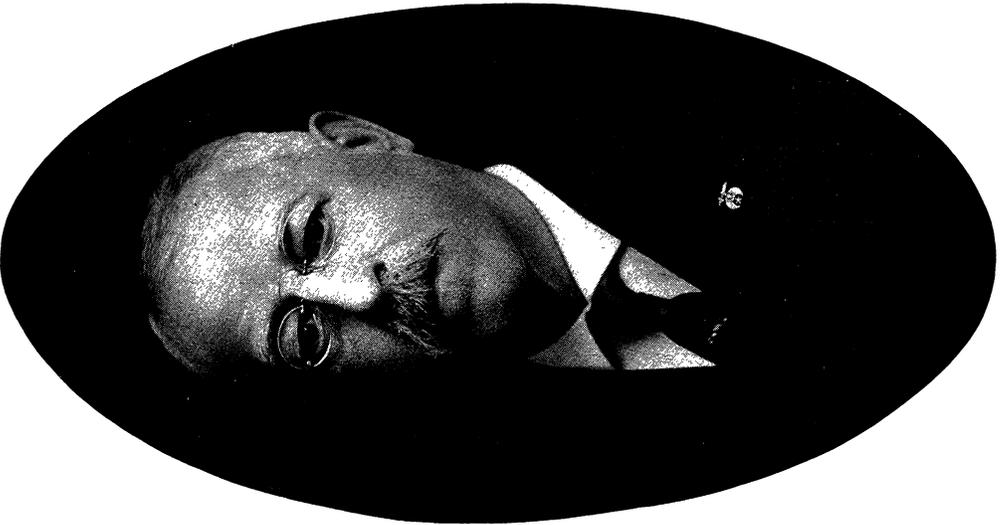
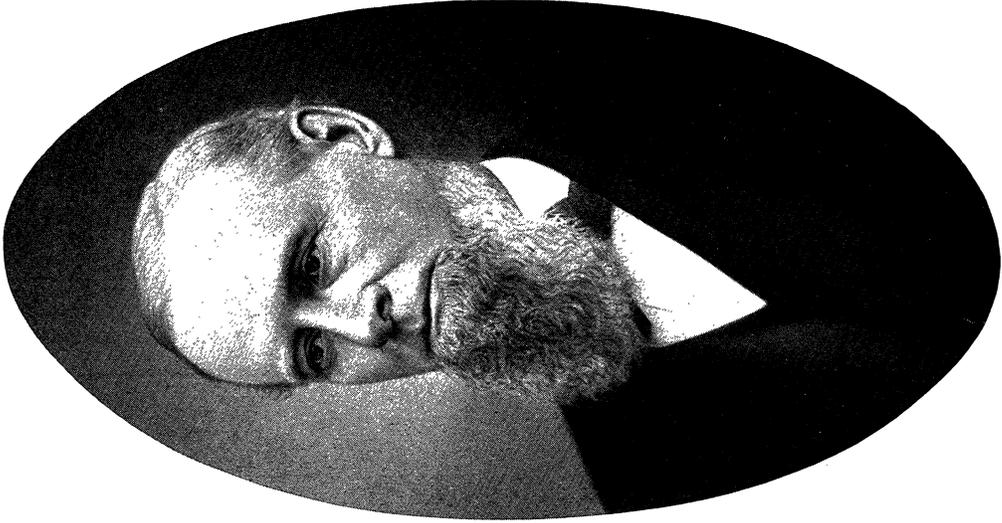
(XVII) Peter Percy, son of Ralph Percy (16), had a son Richard. Peter was standard bearer to Richard (III), at the battle of Bosworth field in 1485.

(XVIII) Richard Percy, son of Peter Percy, founded Pearce Hall in York, England, where he lived and died.

(XIX) Richard Pearse, son of Richard Percy, changed the spelling from Percy to Pearse. He lived on his father's homestead, and had sons, Richard and William.

(XX) Richard Pearse, son of Richard Pearse, was born in 1590. He was the immigrant ancestor. He resided in Bristol, England, and came to America in the ship "Lyonis," of which his brother William was master. Children: Richard, mentioned below; John, Samuel, Hannah, Martha, Sarah, William, Mary.

(I) Richard Peirce or Pearse, son of Richard Pearse, was born in England in 1615. He married, at Portsmouth, Rhode Island, in 1642, Susannah Wright, who was born in 1620. He died at Portsmouth in 1678, and she in the same year. He was at Portsmouth as early as 1654, when he witnessed a deed of twelve acres of land and a house purchased of William James by Henry Piercy. He was witness to deeds in 1657, and a will in 1658. He was admitted a freeman, May 18, 1658. He married, probably in 1642, Susanna, daughter of George Wright, of Newport. His will was dated April 23, 1677, and proved at Portsmouth, October 28, 1678. Children: Richard, born October 23, 1643; Martha, September 13, 1645; John, September 8, 1647; Giles, men-



Thomas Peirce John B. Peirce

tioned below; Susannah, November 22, 1652; Mary, May 6, 1654; Jeremiah, November 17, 1656; Isaac, December, 1658; George, July 10, 1662; Samuel, December 22, 1664.

(II) Hon. Giles Peirce, son of Richard Peirce, was one of the founders of the town of East Greenwich, Rhode Island, in 1677. The town meeting was held at his house. He was moderator of the town meeting in 1685; member of the general assembly in 1690 and 1696; town councilman in 1677-84, 1691 and 1696. His will was proved December 7, 1698. He married, in April, 1676, Elizabeth Hall, who died in 1698, daughter of William and Mary Hall, of Portsmouth. He died November 19, 1698. Children, born at Portsmouth and East Greenwich: Jeremiah, January 22, 1678; Susannah, May 7, 1679; Elizabeth, May 27, 1682; John, mentioned below; Mary, February 7, 1690.

(III) John Peirce, son of Giles Peirce, was born January 11, 1687, and died in 1739. His will was proved April 28, 1739. He married, June 9, 1709, Susanna Nichols, and lived in East Greenwich, Rhode Island. Children: Giles, born September 21, 1710, died February 27, 1711; Giles, April 22, 1712, died March 17, 1713; Susannah, January 10, 1714; John, August 4, 1722; Thomas; Elizabeth; Giles, mentioned below; Mary.

(IV) Giles Peirce, son of John Peirce, was born at East Greenwich, and died April 10, 1793. He lived at East Greenwich, Block Island and North Kingstown. He was made a freeman of Rhode Island in 1745. A few years after his marriage, since the large landed estate of his father had been spent in law suits by executors of the estate and he could get nothing of value from it, he moved to Block Island, after 1758. He became the largest stock raiser there, especially of sheep, and was second to few in the colony outside of the island. In 1775 he and Gideon Hoxie were appointed by the general assembly to oversee the stock on the island. During the revolution a large amount of his stock was taken by authorities to help out war expenses. In 1782 he bought a large tract of land in North Kingstown, and moved there in 1782. He married Desire, daughter of Joseph Case, of North Kingstown. Children: Sarah, born January 2, 1751; Lucy, September 2, 1753; Elisha, October 30, 1755, died 1764; Anna, May 14, 1758; Joseph, September 14, 1760; Giles, 1763; John, mentioned below; Susannah, 1769; Thomas, 1770; Desire.

(V) John Peirce, son of Giles Peirce, was born February 19, 1766, on Block Island, Rhode Island, died July 11, 1848, in Providence. He lived in North Kingstown. He

married (first) Polly Davis, who died in 1820. He married (second) November 6, 1825, Sarah Brown, born May 21, 1788, died December 30, 1859. Children by second wife: John Brown, mentioned below; Thomas C., born September 17, 1829.

(VI) Hon. John Brown Peirce, son of John Peirce, was born July 19, 1827, in North Kingstown. He attended the district schools and the Lapham Institute at Smithfield, Rhode Island, and afterward taught for a time in the public schools. For several years he was bookkeeper and paymaster at Larsche's mill in Smithfield. He then engaged in the grocery business in Providence in partnership with his brother, Thomas C. Peirce. In 1849, at the time gold was discovered in California, the brothers sold their business and went to the gold fields. After a few years Mr. Peirce returned and formed a company for the printing of calico. Business was begun at what is now known as the Greenwich Print Works and afterwards at Smithfield. In the panic of 1857 the company failed. Mr. Peirce then became agent of the Providence Iron Foundry and remained with that concern until 1863, when he entered the army. Beginning as lieutenant and commissary of the Third Rhode Island Regiment of Cavalry, he was remustered to date September 22, 1863, and four days later was detached as regimental quartermaster, and designated as such while the regiment was recruited. He was commissioned first lieutenant of Company A, Fourteenth Rhode Island Heavy Artillery, October 27, 1863. He accompanied the Third Battalion, serving as quartermaster, but was detached as acting assistant quartermaster in the chief quartermaster's department at New Orleans, and served until June, 1865. He volunteered for duty as acting assistant quartermaster at Shreveport, Louisiana, and at one time had charge of the transportation department. He was mustered out, October 2, 1865, but was afterward commissioned captain in the regular army and served until 1866. He then returned to Rhode Island, and engaged in the grocery business at Wickford. Afterward he built up a very extensive grain business and operated a steam grist mill.

Mr. Peirce took a keen interest in public affairs and held many offices of trust and honor. While a citizen of Providence he was elected alderman for three successive years from the seventh ward, resigning when he entered the military service. In 1867 he was elected president of the town council of North Kingstown and served five consecutive years. In 1868 and 1869 he represented the town in the state senate. In 1873 he was elected town

clerk of the town of North Kingstown, and was reelected without opposition to the end of his life. He was always a staunch Democrat and was honored by his party several times by receiving the nomination for secretary of state and lieutenant-governor. In 1876 he was a delegate from his state to the Democratic national convention at St. Louis. He was one of the fourteen Free Masons to secure the return of the charter of Washington Lodge, No. 5, Free and Accepted Masons, of Wickford, and he was the first master under the new charter. He was made a Mason in Mount Vernon Lodge, No. 4, of Providence. He was at the time of his death a member of the chapter, council, and of St. John's Commandery, Knights Templar, all of Providence. He was writing a genealogy of his family at the time of his death. He died March 26, 1885.

He married (first) Izitte C. B. Gardiner, daughter of Jeremiah Gardiner, of North Kingstown. She died at Providence in 1848. He married (second) Mary G. Brown, daughter of Samuel Brown, of South Kingstown. He married (third) Abby A. C. B. Gardiner, sister of his first wife. She died December 28, 1904. Child by first wife: John G., died in infancy. By second wife: Izitte G., deceased, and Colonel Thomas Jay, mentioned below.

(VII) Colonel Thomas Jay Peirce, son of Hon. John Brown Peirce, was born at Providence, June 20, 1857, died May 10, 1913. He attended the public schools of Providence, the East Greenwich Academy for three years, the Mowry & Goff English and Classical Institute and the Bryant & Stratton Business College. He was associated in the grain business with his father and for four years was agent at Wickford of the Newport & Wickford Company. In politics he was a leading Democrat for many years. In June, 1896, he was elected town clerk of North Kingstown, and was reelected from term to term to the end of his life. Father and son held this office twenty-eight years. For twelve years he was clerk of the school committee, and in 1887 and 1891 he was on the staff of Governor Davis. In 1888 he was a delegate to the Democratic national convention at St. Louis. For many years he was coroner and clerk of the second district court. He was past master of Washington Lodge, No. 5, Free and Accepted Masons; member of Newport Chapter, No. 2, Royal Arch Masons; past eminent commander of Washington Commandery, No. 4, Knights Templar, of Newport; member of the Rhode Island Consistory, and a charter member of Palestine Temple, Mystic Shrine. He was also a member of Beacon Lodge, No. 38, Independ-

ent Order of Odd Fellows; of the Improved Order of Red Men, being the first past sachem of Ninigret Tribe, No. 18; member of the Sons of Veterans and of the Sons of the American Revolution.

Colonel Peirce married, October 12, 1880, Sarah M. Wightman, daughter of Peleg W. Wightman, of Wickford. Children: Mary Izitte, born September 14, 1881, married, November 19, 1904, Albert L. Rodman; John Perry Babcock, mentioned below; Raymond Wightman, born August 1, 1892.

(VIII) John Perry Babcock Peirce, son of Colonel Thomas Jay Peirce, was born February 5, 1883. He attended the public schools of Wickford, the Rogers high school of Newport, and the Polytechnic Institute of Worcester, Massachusetts. He was first employed as an engineer on the state highway construction under Colonel Robert F. Rodman. After his father died in 1913 he was elected town clerk to succeed him and has held that office to the present time. He is also clerk of the second district court; secretary of the Wickford Light and Water Company, secretary and treasurer of the North Kingstown Poultry Association. In politics he is a Republican, and is chairman of the Republican town committee. In religion he is an Episcopalian, and is clerk of the parish of the Protestant Episcopal church of Wickford. He is a member of Washington Lodge, No. 5, Free and Accepted Masons, of which he is senior warden (1914); member of Narragansett Chapter, No. 11, Royal Arch Masons, of East Greenwich, and of Providence Council, No. 1, Royal and Select Masters; of Beacon Lodge, No. 38, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Wickford; of the Improved Order of Red Men, and of the Modern Woodmen of America.

He married, November 9, 1912, Dora Evelyn Peirce, who was born at North Kingstown, July 8, 1889, daughter of Edward M. and Minnie (Harvey) Peirce (see Peirce line).

(The Peirce Line).

(V) Giles Peirce, son of Giles Peirce, and brother of John Peirce (V), mentioned above, was born in 1763, died January 25, 1844. He lived in North Kingstown. He inherited the part of his father's estate which was southwest of Roon's farm, and in 1866-67 he built a new house there, where he lived the remainder of his life. He married (first) Elizabeth Dodge, who died in 1810. He married (second) Sarah Gardiner, daughter of Ezekiel Gardiner, of North Kingstown. Children: William, born April 2, 1789; Rebecca, 1793; Giles, mentioned below; Edward, 1800, died 1817; Desire, January 9, 1805.

(VI) Giles Peirce, son of Giles Peirce, was born in 1795, died October 14, 1841. He lived in North Kingstown. He married, in 1813, Mrs. Mary (Cole) Pearse. Children: William, born March 12, 1814; Elizabeth, May 3, 1816; Edward, mentioned below; Darius, August 23, 1824.

(VII) Edward Peirce, son of Giles Peirce, was born April 29, 1819. He married, January 25, 1846, Frances M. Clark. Children: Edward, born May 16, 1847, died May 24, 1847; Mary F., August 20, 1848; Edward M., mentioned below; Julia A., August 2, 1852, died January 27, 1854; Susan B., January 4, 1854; Julia A., January 14, 1857.

(VIII) Edward M. Peirce, son of Edward Peirce, was born January 13, 1850. He married, May 6, 1874, Minnie Harvey. Children: Frank E., born December 13, 1875; Levin M., May 3, 1877; George E., October 4, 1880; Charles L., December 3, 1882; Dora Evelyn, married John Perry Babcock Peirce (see Peirce VIII).

A complete history of the Dart family, as it exists to-day, would well nigh form an epitome of the history of this country, not only back to the early colonial times, but even antedating them, to include that dim past when the whole continent was the possession of the noble race, whose title to the vast domain has gradually passed into our hands, not, alas, without much blood guiltiness on our part in the transference. Certainly such a history would contain an account of many of the most important events in the record of the growth and development of this great country, including that of every war in which we have taken part from early colonial days down to the present, in all of which the ancestors of the present generation of Darts have taken part. The romantic ancestry and origin of the name are to be found among the Indians, of the Narragansett Tribe, one of the important divisions of the great Algonquian stock which at one time occupied a larger territory than any other among the North American races. The Narragansetts themselves were a powerful and extensively distributed tribe at the time when they first came into contact with the "pale face" strangers; the region through which they were dominant extending from the upper reaches of the Connecticut river southward to Long Island sound, and from that river as its western boundary eastward to what is now the state of Rhode Island, above the harbor which still bears their name.

So far as the records available to us at the present day reach, the first chief of whom

there is any historical knowledge was one Canonicus, whose rule over the Narragansetts was contemporary with the earliest arrivals of colonists on the New England shores, and a period somewhat preceding that. He died at the age of eighty years in the year 1647. It was from this powerful figure that the Dart family is directly descended, the Mr. Dart of this sketch being, according to the balance of evidence, the eighth generation from his redoubtable ancestor. The great chief Canonicus was succeeded in his rule over the Narragansetts by his nephew Miantonomo, also a powerful chief, and who in turn was succeeded by his son Canonchet. The son and grandson of Canonchet followed him in the chieftaincy of the curtailed Narragansetts. The latter of these bore an Indian name signifying an arrow or dart, and when the family again emerges into the clear light of history, in the person of his son, the name clings to him in its English form and he becomes Abial Dart. His father was the last chief of the Narragansetts, and the name was not the only thing which became anglicized after the final break up of the tribe.

Abial Dart identified himself with the race which, since the revolution, had come to be universally called Americans, and fought with them against the now foreign English, serving on the frigate "Confederacy" in the war of 1812, and being one of the men picked for special service in New London harbor. He was the father of three children, as follows: George, of whom further; Ann, who became Mrs. Charles Harrison, of Hartford, and Glastonbury, Connecticut, and was the mother of one child, Martin Harrison; Emily, who became Mrs. George Webster, and was also the mother of one son, George Webster Jr.

George Dart, son of Abial Dart, was born in the beautiful old town of Groton, Connecticut, November 12, 1805, died at Glastonbury in the same state, June 12, 1884. He was educated in the excellent schools of his native place, but while still a young man removed to Glastonbury, and there became a farmer, an occupation which he continued to follow during the remainder of his life. He operated a large farm for Thaddeus Wells, the brother of Gideon Wells, who was secretary of the navy during the civil war. George Dart was himself a strong upholder of the policy of the Republican party, and became a member of the Connecticut state militia. He was affiliated with the Methodist church. George Dart married Mary Ann Lucas, a native of South Glastonbury, Connecticut, where she was born October 28, 1811, passed her whole life and finally died, December 5, 1902. She was a daughter of Israel Lucas, who served with

distinction in the revolutionary war. To Mr. and Mrs. George Dart were born nine children, as follows: Charles Henry, born April 11, 1832; Clarissa, December 22, 1835; Egbert, of whom further; Theodore S., June 9, 1840, died June 5, 1902; Elizabeth Ann, October 11, 1842, died March 8, 1872; Mary Jane, April 9, 1845; Edward, January 5, 1848, died February 17, 1848; Andrew P., December 10, 1850; Warren Thrall, February 26, 1853, died December 28, 1912.

Egbert Dart, third child of George and Mary Ann (Lucas) Dart, was born October 18, 1836, at West Hartford, Connecticut. He received his education in the schools of Glastonbury, whither his parents removed, while he was still a very young child. Upon the completion of his studies he found employment in the great woolen mills of Glastonbury, beginning work in the carding room. He continued in this service, and by his natural aptitude and industry put himself in line for promotion, when the outbreak of the civil war intervened. On August 14, 1862, at Hartford, Connecticut, he enlisted for three years in Company B, Seventh Regiment of Connecticut Volunteer Infantry. Upon its formation the regiment first went to Fort Trumbull, then to New York City, and from there was ordered to the front. Hilton's Head, South Carolina, was the point of destination in the south, and once there it was but a short time before it was in the midst of active service. The first engagement in which Mr. Dart took part was at Mayport Mills, Florida, and then in quick succession came Poketaligo, Blufftown, Fort Wagner. The latter engagement took place on July 11, 1863, and in the course of a charge Mr. Dart was taken prisoner, and spent practically all the remainder of the war time in captivity. He was first taken to Charleston, South Carolina, and from there to the Libby Prison at Richmond, where he was kept in close confinement for thirty days. From there he was transferred to Bell Island, remaining there for over seven months. While still at Bell Island he was wounded so that it was necessary to place him in a hospital for a time. Upon his recovery he was paroled at Richmond, Virginia, on March 26, 1865, and then taken to Fortress Monroe. From there he went to the hospital at Annapolis, Maryland, and finally to the Connecticut State Hospital at New Haven, where he received his honorable discharge, April 24, 1865. Upon the close of the war Mr. Dart resumed the business which had been interrupted four years before, and soon became an important figure in the world of woolen manufacture. For forty-two years he continued in this line, holding, during that

period, the position of overseer in many of the largest mills in New England. He finally retired from active business in the year 1898, having established a reputation for himself as a most capable and progressive business man and of unimpeachable rectitude and integrity. His retirement from business did not involve the abandonment of all the activities of his busy life. Mr. Dart's interests had been of a very broad nature, and were by no means confined to the conduct of his business, and in these departments his activity has been rather increased, owing to the greater amount of time he has had to bestow upon them. He is a prominent figure in the social life of the region, and an influential member of many social clubs and fraternal organizations. He is a member of Burpee Post, No. 71, Grand Army of the Republic, Rockville, Connecticut, and has filled all its offices excepting that of chaplain, including two terms as commander. He was elected junior vice-commander of the state division of the Grand Army of the Republic, in 1911, for a term of one year, and is now past vice-commander. He is also a member of the Masonic order. Mr. Dart is a staunch member of the Republican party and is still a keen and intelligent observer of the political issues which agitate the country, while his voice is influential in the conduct of all local affairs. His religious affiliations are with the Methodist church. In the year 1903 Mr. Dart was made special superintendent of the state capitol at Hartford, Connecticut, and discharged the functions of this post for one year.

Mr. Dart married, May 11, 1859, Mary Jane Couch, a native of East Glastonbury, Connecticut, where she was born May 11, 1837, daughter of David and Lydia (Alexander) Couch, of that place. Mr. and Mrs. Egbert Dart are the parents of two children, as follows: 1. Eva Gertrude, born December 14, 1868, at Wilbraham, Massachusetts; married Edwin Preston Simms, of Rockville, Connecticut. 2. Ada Lydia, born September 15, 1873, at Vernon, Connecticut, died at Hartford, May 7, 1904; she was married, in 1900, to Charles Stevenson, of Somers, Connecticut, and of this union was born in 1902 a charming little daughter, Irene Madeline Stevenson.

The union of the Dart and Couch families has given ancestors to the rising generation of Darts who have taken part in every war of consequence in which the country has been involved since its first settlement. Among the well known ancestors of Mrs. Dart was Thomas Alexander, her maternal grandfather, residing in Wrentham, Massachusetts, who enlisted in the Continental army during the revolution at the age of twenty-two years. He

was in the artillery service and took part in many of the famous engagements, including the battles of Long Island, White Plains, Brandywine and Germantown. He enlisted three separate times, as the war was prolonged beyond expectation: On April 1, 1775, for eight months, in the following April for twelve months, and finally, April 3, 1777, for three years. Sanford D. Alexander, of New York City, a great-grandson of this Thomas Alexander, is the last male descendant of this line.

George E. Shaw, one of the prominent citizens and representative business men of Putnam, Windham county, Connecticut, who has for a number of years conducted one of the leading jewelry establishments in the city, is a descendant of one of the most honorable of the early New England families, while his wife traces her ancestry in both the paternal and maternal lines back to the heroes who fought and died in the struggle for the establishment of religious and civil freedom in America.

Names are derived from occupations, peculiarities, places of birth, and various other agencies. The name of Shaw is accounted for in this manner. In a glossary in "Burn's Works" the word "shaw" is defined as "a small wood in a hollow," i. e., a grove in a valley, the people living there being called "Shaw." There are numerous families of the same name in no way connected, but trace any Shaw far enough and you will find he came from Scottish ancestors. George E. Shaw jocularly relates an incident concerning the name. One of the family, being told that "Shaw" came from "a grove in a valley," said, "Light timber," but added, "A match for anyone," and the present members accept the amendment.

(I) Edward Shaw, of Scotland, married Mary Ann Chalmers, and they had the following children: David, who died June 30, 1779, in Jamaica; William, died in London, in December, 1799; John, died in 1804; Edward, died in Jamaica in 1806; James, of whom further; George, died in Jamaica in 1819; Thomas, died in London subsequent to 1838; Nellie, married a Mr. Baxter, and died in Dundee, Scotland, November 3, 1796; Mary Ann, married a Mr. Spink, and died in Dundee, December 30, 1819; Allison, married Alexander Derwood, and died in Arbroath, May 30, 1823; Margaret, married John Ogg, and died in Arbroath, August 11, 1838.

(II) Captain James Shaw, son of Edward and Mary Ann (Chalmers) Shaw, was born in Arbroath, Scotland, January 20, 1773, and became the founder of the Shaw family in

America. He was a skilled navigator; before coming to America he had sailed to all parts of the world, and in the later years of his life was sailing master for the large importing house of Brown & Ives, and Edward Carrington, of Providence, Rhode Island. He died in Providence, March 15, 1812. The following is an excerpt from the *Providence Gazette* of March 21, 1812, in an article concerning his career: "He was a native of Scotland and came to this country in early life. Possessing all those traits of honesty, industry and steadfast resolution which characterize his fellow countrymen, joined with an agreeable and affable disposition, he soon attracted the attention and encouragement of the principal merchants of this and other seaport towns, who employed him in their most important concerns as a nautical commander. Those who have had the pleasure of his acquaintance can say with the poet, 'A man resolved and steady to his trust, averse to ill and obstinately just.' His friends most sincerely condole with his widow and children, who have by this afflictive dispensation of Divine Providence been bereaved of an affectionate husband and tender parent. His funeral was attended by the Marine Society and the Masonic Lodge."

Captain James Shaw married Elizabeth Westcote, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Hoppin) Westcote. She was the sixth in descent from Stukeley Westcote, who came to Rhode Island with Roger Williams. They had five children: 1. James, born July 30, 1801, in Providence, where he died March 27, 1880; he was popularly known as General Shaw, and was for many years of the mercantile firm of Shaw & Earle; he was a captain of the First Light Infantry in 1831, at the time of the memorable "Olney Lane" riot, and by order of the sheriff promptly dispersed the mob with ball cartridges when the power of the civil authorities had proven ineffective; he commanded the Second Brigade, Rhode Island Militia, from 1844 to 1850. He married Eliza Field Godfrey; children: James, Richard Godfrey, John Preston, Frank Herbert, died in infancy, Mary Elizabeth, Anna Frances, Frederick, Mary E., Charles Ogg, Charles Edward, the last three named dying in infancy. 2. John, born in December, 1802, died in Augusta, Georgia, a bachelor; he was a member of the firm of Shaw & Dean, of Providence. 3. George W., mentioned below. 4. Edward, born in January, 1809; learned the trade of watchmaker, and settled in Thompson, Connecticut, about 1830, where he became one of the most prominent men in the place, both in civil affairs and in the church; about 1862 he removed to Putnam, where he re-

mained until his death, which occurred in Philadelphia while on a visit to the Centennial Exposition in 1876. He married Hannah G., daughter of Squire William Larned, of Thompson; no children. 5. Rosamund, born in October, 1812, in Providence, where she died in 1842, unmarried.

(III) George W. Shaw, son of Captain James and Elizabeth (Westcote) Shaw, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, October 15, 1806, died in Thompson, Connecticut, June 25, 1875. He was a shell worker by trade, making combs, jewelry, etc., from tortoise shells. He worked for several years for Claflin & Company, of Providence, and later, about 1836, came to Thompson, where he operated a shop of his own. He was a great artist in his line, and while he plied his trade was successful. The business finally became unprofitable, owing to a change in fashions, and he was compelled to abandon it. He was a master workman and received a diploma from the American Institute for a tortoise shell bugle which he constructed. He was also the inventor of several useful articles, among them a windmill for which he took out several patents. He had a genius for mechanical construction. The latter part of his life was passed in Thompson, where he died, and he now lies buried in Putnam. He and his wife were active and consistent members of the West Thompson Methodist Episcopal Church. In political opinion he was a Jeffersonian Democrat, but never cared for public office. Both he and his wife were highly esteemed in the village where they passed the greater part of their married life.

Mr. Shaw married, May 31, 1843, Abbey Carpenter, born February 5, 1816, in Thompson, Connecticut, died April 21, 1890, aged seventy-four years, and is buried in Putnam, Connecticut. She was a daughter of Richard and Cynthia (Walker) Carpenter. Children: 1. Rosamond, born August 19, 1844, in Thompson, died July 10, 1847. 2. Emma, born September 3, 1846; married, May 17, 1893, Frederick William Colcleugh, of Selkirk, Manitoba. Mrs. Colcleugh is an authoress and writer of note, and is at present (1914) employed on the staff of the *Providence Journal*; since 1895 she has edited the department in that paper devoted to women's clubs, besides representing that paper during extensive travels in the South Sea Islands, New Zealand, Australia, Cuba, just after the Spanish-American war; Porto Rico, immediately after the hurricane; she also went into Central Africa in 1902 (before the Uganda railway was completed) as the special correspondent; she has been a frequent contributor to the *Boston Transcript* and several other prominent papers; her writings

have attracted wide-spread attention. 3. Julia, born May 19, 1850; died August 6, 1909, holding the love and esteem of all who knew her; she was a teacher for many years in Thompson and Putnam, and resided in the former town where she tutored private pupils. 4. George E., mentioned below. 5. Edward, born January 19, 1857; is a cotton goods broker in Providence; married, June 3, 1879, Carrie Amelia Knight, of Providence; had one child, Marion, born December 25, 1894, who died aged thirteen years.

(IV) George E. Shaw, son of George W. and Abbey (Carpenter) Shaw, was born in Thompson, Connecticut, January 20, 1853. He passed his childhood in his native village, attending the public schools and absorbing in the manifold ways known to the average "town" boy exclusively that equally important branch of learning which has for its end the giving of a proper balance and poise for the duties of life. At fifteen years of age he became an inmate of the home of his uncle, Edward Shaw, in Putnam, where he had the advantage of the newly started high school, then under Latham Fitch as principal. In his leisure hours he gave considerable attention to the business of his uncle, who conducted a jewelry store and was an expert watchmaker. In this manner he soon became thoroughly conversant with the details of the business, and on the death of his uncle in 1876 was capable of assuming entire charge of the business. In the following year the establishment was completely destroyed by fire, a disaster which would have overwhelmed most young business men. But taking counsel of his courage, Mr. Shaw at once fitted up a new store and began again. He had hardly got "on his feet" when in 1881 he again suffered the loss of his stock by fire. But more determined than ever to succeed, he planned on a larger scale than had yet been attempted in his line in the city, and the new establishment gradually assumed its present proportions. It is doubtful if there is a jewelry store outside the large cities having better fixtures than this one, and the excellence and variety of the stock have caused it to become a household name throughout that section of the country. As the years passed Mr. Shaw has added lines of goods not usually carried in a business of this nature. In what he styles the "Annex" he has built up an excellent patronage in sewing machines, pianos and organs, and for years has been sole agent for the well known Victor and Victrola talking machines. Mr. Shaw has occasion to look with pride upon the record he has made in Putnam as a merchant.

In the public life of the community Mr.

Shaw has been a leading factor. He was the originator and subsequent prime mover in the Business Men's Association, an organization to which can be credited many of the successful enterprises of Putnam, notably the Putnam Water Company, the Putnam Foundry and Machine Company and the John M. Dean Pin Company. For over twenty years he served as a director of the Putnam Foundry Company, and he was one of the incorporators, a director and secretary of the Putnam Water Company until its property was acquired by the city. Mr. Shaw has the credit of being one of the first agitators for a pure and adequate water supply for Putnam. He was manager of the Electric Light and Power Company, and one of the incorporators and at present director of the Putnam Box Corporation. He has always taken an active interest in the Putnam Library Association, and is one of the board of managers. The fire department of the city has also found in him an interested friend. In his earlier years he showed his loyalty to the state by a five-year service in the Connecticut National Guard. These facts serve to show the helpful character of the man. One thing he has always eschewed, at least so far as public preferment is concerned, and that is politics. He, however, is a staunch Republican, and delights in the success of the nominees of that party. Mr. Shaw belongs to several of the best fraternal societies, and is active in promulgating the principles for which they stand. He is a member of Quinebaug Lodge, No. 106, Free and Accepted Masons; Putnam Council, No. 340, Royal Arcanum, in which he has passed through all the chairs, and has also served as a member of the committee on laws of the Grand Lodge; and of Putnam Lodge, No. 19, Ancient Order of United Workmen.

Mr. Shaw married, May 4, 1875, Ellen S. Sharpe, of Abington, the officiating minister being Rev. Thomas M. Ross. A daughter, Ruth Elizabeth, was born to them, March 10, 1876. She was given every advantage that a refined home and superior educational institutions could furnish, her literary education being acquired in the Putnam high school and Cushing Academy, Ashburnham, Massachusetts, where she graduated in the class of 1895. She early developed musical talent of a high order, and for four years after leaving school taught that branch successfully in the Putnam and Willimantic schools. On October 18, 1899, she became the wife of Silas Mandeville Wheelock, son of Eugene A. and Sarah Smith (Taft) Wheelock, of Putnam, and they are the parents of three children: Sylvia, born November 26, 1900; Elizabeth, born October

27, 1902; Sarah Taft, born August 31, 1905, died in January, 1909.

Mr. and Mrs. Shaw and their daughter, Mrs. Wheelock, are active and helpful members of the Second Congregational Church, in which Mr. Shaw was for some years identified in an official way with the Sunday school as superintendent. At the present time (1914) Mr. Shaw is an active member of the men's class. Mrs. Shaw is an active worker in the different societies of the church, the Ladies' Aid and "Drop In" class finding in her a strong supporter.

The name Pierce was common in England in a very early age, and had many ways of spelling such as Parr, Piers, Pierce, Pears, Pearse, Peers, Peirce and Purse. It dates from a remote period, is widely distributed throughout the United States and there is some reason for believing that some of its bearers, if not all of them, derive their origin from the ancient Percy family of Northumberland (the Hotspurs of the north). It not only possesses an honorable colonial record but figured prominently in the war for national independence, and is especially distinguished as having furnished the fourteenth president of the United States. This branch of the Pierce family in America is one of long standing and among the first settlers of New England. The name has been variously spelled in the Massachusetts and Rhode Island records, and the modern form Pierce has been adopted by most of the descendants of the name in this country. In the old world the members of this family have been quite prominent, and the name can be traced through a long and distinguished line back to the days of the Norman conquest.

(I) Brave Galfred, born 972, who left his Normandy castle to come over with venture-some Rollo, assumed the name of Percy. From him the line is traced to the American progenitor as follows:

(II) William, his son.

(III) Allan, son of William.

(IV) William, son of Allan.

(V) William, son of William.

(VI) Agnes, daughter of William, who married Josceline de Louvaine, who was prince of Normandy, but who on account of his marriage relinquished his own name and assumed that of Perci; however, he kept his royal coat-of-arms of Brabant.

(VII) Lord Henry, of Petrovith, who married Isabelle De Bruce.

(VIII) William, third lord of Petrovith, who married Ellen De Baliol.

(IX) Henry, who married Eleanor Plantagenet.

(X) Henry, first baron of Alnwick, who from youth to old age was a warrior and was one of the victors at the battle of Dunbar and was highly distinguished throughout the Scotch war during the reign of Henry I. He married Lady Eleanor Fitzalan.

(XI) Henry, second lord of Alnwick, born 1299, who in 1346 was the chief of forces and gave battle to the Scots at Neville's Cross, where he took the king, David Bruce, prisoner. He married Idonea De Clifford, and died in 1351.

(XII) Henry, who in 1346 accompanied King Edward III. to France and was at the victory at Crecy and afterward held high offices under the king. He married Mary Plantagenet.

(XIII) Henry, first earl of Northumberland, who fell at the battle of Branham Moor in 1408. He married Margaret Navill.

(XIV) Henry, born May 30, 1364, who fought in the battle of Shrewsbury against the crown, 1403. He married Elizabeth De Mortimer.

(XV) Henry, second earl of Northumberland; according to an old ballad of which he and his bride were the hero and heroine he fell fighting for Lancaster. His bride was Lady Eleanor Nevill.

(XVI) Sir Ralph, who fell at Towton field, 1464, fighting with his father and brothers for the house of Lancaster.

(XVII) Peter, son of Sir Ralph, who was standard bearer for Richard III., 1485, at Bosworth field.

(XVIII) Richard Percy, son of Peter, founded the hall at York, England.

(XIX) Richard Pearce Jr. resided at the home of his father in York. He spelled the name Pearce, which name and way of spelling continued to within the last three-quarters of a century, since when some members of the family have used the form Pierce.

(I) Captain Michael Peirce, born in England about 1615, brother of Captain William Peirce, of London, is believed to have been a son of Richard Pearce Jr., of York. He came to the new world about 1645, settled first at Hingham, Massachusetts, whence he soon after removed to the neighboring town of Scituate, and is said to have built the first saw mill in the colony. This was burned by the Indians in May, 1676. Captain Peirce received his commission from the colony court in 1669, and participated in the Narragansett fight in December, 1675. In the campaign that followed he was one of the fifty Englishmen who were slain, March 26, 1676. His home in South

Scituate was not far from Herring brook, near the North river. No record of the name of his first wife appears, although it is shown that she died in 1662. He married (second) about 1663, Mrs. Annah James, of Marshfield, Massachusetts. She was living with her son, Mark, and daughter Abigail, in Marshfield, in 1650. Children: Persis and Benjamin, baptized 1646; John, Ephraim, Eliza, Deborah, Anna, Abiah, Ruth, Abigail.

(II) Ephraim Peirce, apparently third son of Captain Michael Peirce, resided for a time at Weymouth, Massachusetts, whence he removed to Warwick, Rhode Island, where his first child was born. He was made freeman of the colony at Providence, May 3, 1681, and died September 14, 1719. His will, made July 18, 1718, was proved September 23, 1719, in Warwick. He married Hannah Holbrook, and had children: Azrikim, mentioned below; Ephraim, born 1674; Michael, 1676; Rachel, 1678; Hannah, 1680; Experience, 1682; John, 1684; Benjamin, 1686.

(III) Azrikim Peirce, eldest child of Ephraim and Hannah (Holbrook) Peirce, was born January 4, 1671, in Warwick, where he resided in early life, removing to Rehoboth, Massachusetts, before 1721. He married (first) December 31, 1696, Sarah Hayward or Howard, of Swansea, Massachusetts, born March 2, 1676, died August 12, 1712. He married (second) May 6, 1713, Elizabeth Easton, born April 8, 1683, died May 18, 1718, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (Martin) Easton, of Providence. There was one child of the first marriage, Sarah, born October 2, 1707, in Rehoboth. Children of the second marriage: Joseph, mentioned below; Hopestill, born August 14, 1716; Tabitha, August 27, 1717; Elizabeth, August 14, 1718.

(IV) Joseph Peirce, eldest son of Azrikim and Elizabeth (Easton) Peirce, was born April 7, 1714, in Rehoboth, where he passed his life, and died May 5, 1787. He married, October 3, 1734, Mary Martin, born March 17, 1718, in Rehoboth, died October 16, 1803, daughter of John and Mercy Martin. Children: Nathaniel, mentioned below; Stephen, born August 7, 1739; Elizabeth, January 21, 1742; Mary, February 23, 1744; Ann, June 10, 1746; Noah, February 11, 1752; Amy, November 19, 1754; Rhobe, February 17, 1757; Joseph, December 1, 1759; Hannah, August 18, 1762; Rhoda, August 8, 1764.

(V) Nathaniel Peirce, eldest child of Joseph and Mary (Martin) Peirce, was born July 9, 1735, in Rehoboth, and passed his life in that town, where he was undoubtedly a farmer. Nathaniel Peirce was a soldier in the revolution, serving as a private in Captain Ste-

phen Frost's company, Colonel Cyprian Howe's regiment; entered service August 1, 1780, three days preceding the march, discharged November 1, 1780; service ninety-six days to Rhode Island, including sixty miles travel home; regiment raised for three months. He married there, June 24, 1756, Sarah, daughter of John Pierce, born November 1, 1736, in Rehoboth. Children: Sarah, born September 16, 1759; Lydia, August 2, 1763; Aaron, April 20, 1765; Nathaniel, November 30, 1766; Israel; Nathan, mentioned below.

(VI) Nathan Pierce, son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Pierce) Peirce, was born February 19, 1777, in Rehoboth, where he made his home, and died February 25, 1861. He married, in Wrentham, Massachusetts, September 23, 1798, Rhoda Guild, born May 27, 1780, in that town, died February 3, 1858, in Rehoboth, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Paine) Guild, of Wrentham (see Guild VI). Children: Nathan Guild, mentioned below; Eliza, born October 9, 1801; Fanny, January 7, 1805; Reuben Guild, September 10, 1806; Nancy Guild, August 30, 1808; Joseph S., February 6, 1814; Childs, October 16, 1820; Emeline, married Asaph Chaffee.

(VII) Nathan Guild Pierce, eldest child of Nathan and Rhoda (Guild) Pierce, was born February 9, 1800, in Rehoboth, and died in middle life, probably in Seekonk. He lived in Cumberland, Rhode Island, and Wrentham, Attleboro and Seekonk, Massachusetts. He married Maria Shaw, probably of an Attleboro family, who also died at an early age. The Attleboro records show her maiden name, which is the only means of knowing it, and the following children: Susan, born in Cumberland, May 7, 1820, died November 3, 1822, not recorded in Cumberland; William Darling, March 17, 1822, in Cumberland, was a jeweler in Providence, where he died October 17, 1899; Nathan Darling, December 1, 1824, in Wrentham, not recorded in that town, died in Norwood, Rhode Island; Myra Jane, February 18, 1827, in Attleboro, married Arnold Jillson, and died in Providence; Abby Ann, October 28, 1830, in Attleboro, died unmarried; Charles Francis, January 11, 1835, in Seekonk, settled in Washington county, Rhode Island; Lewis Warner, mentioned below.

(VIII) Lewis Warner Pierce, youngest child of Nathan Guild and Maria (Shaw) Pierce, was born October 25, 1836, in Attleboro, as indicated by the record of his death in Providence, April 17, 1895. His birth is not recorded in Attleboro. Death robbed him of his parents' care at a very early age, and he was thrown upon his own resources. His educational opportunities were thus limited, and

while still a youth he learned the jeweler's trade in his native town, and the manufacture of jewelry occupied his attention throughout his active life. He was the inventor of the album locket, which has had a very extended use. His employer in Attleboro sought to gain the benefit of this invention for his own use, whereupon young Pierce left his employ, and moved to Grafton, Massachusetts, where he engaged in the manufacture of jewelry on his own account, and continued until 1867. In that year he removed to Providence and formed a partnership with Alfred H. Willard under the firm name of Pierce, Willard & Company. They at once engaged in the manufacture of an improved form of the album locket and other goods, with factory located on Friendship street. In 1870 it was removed to Page street. In 1874 Elisha F. Clewley was admitted as a partner, and the business continued under the same title until 1881, during which time little financial gain was made. In the last named year Mr. Pierce bought out the interest of his partners and conducted the business under the old name of L. W. Pierce & Company, manufacturing several lines of jewelry. Four years later he began the manufacture of emblems and all kinds of society badges and pins, locating in 1893 in the Ladd Watch Case Company's building. At this time his son-in-law, Charles C. Darling, was admitted as a partner, the firm name remaining unchanged, and together they continued the business until failing health compelled Mr. Pierce to retire. Mr. Darling then bought Mr. Pierce's interest and has since continued in this business with success under the firm name of C. C. Darling & Company. Mr. Pierce died April 17, 1895, at his home in Johnson, Rhode Island, now a part of the city of Providence, where he had lived for many years. His remains repose in Swan Point Cemetery. He was noted for his industry, integrity and enterprising business methods. Devoted to his home and family, he gave little attention to public affairs, and was classed politically as an independent Republican. He married, in Grafton, Massachusetts, Eliza Jane Barbour, born January 25, 1837, in New England Village, Grafton, Massachusetts, daughter of Elliot and Eliza (Stevens) Barbour (see Barbour VII). Mrs. Pierce resides at the old home in Johnson, where she has won the esteem and respect of the community as a most devoted wife and mother. Children: 1. Annie Maria, mentioned below. 2. Corielynn Eliza, born September 10, 1867, in Providence, died July 11, 1906; she married, October 14, 1891, Henry W. Heaton, M. D., of Providence. 3. Marion J. L., born January 7, 1872, in Providence; married, No-

vember 29, 1897, George Emil Haupt, of Centerville, Rhode Island, and they have two children, namely: Charlotte May, born May 1, 1899, and George Emil Jr., born January 25, 1902.

(IX) Annie Maria Pierce, eldest daughter of Lewis Warner and Eliza Jane (Barbour) Pierce, was born December 27, 1865, in New England Village, now North Grafton, Massachusetts, and became the wife of Charles Colby Darling, of Providence (see Darling VIII). She is a member of St. John's Episcopal Church of Providence, and is active in the work of that organization, giving much of her time and means to works of charity and music.

(The Guild Line).

The surname Guild, Guld, Gulde or Guile is of Scotch origin, the records showing the surname as early as 1449, when one Alexander Gulde owned property at Sterling. In the sixteenth century we find the family in Dundee, and in the seventeenth in Forfarshire and Perth. The Scotch family may have descended from the Guille family of the Isle of Guernsey, the original seat of which was on the bay called Saint, in the parish of St. Martin. According to tradition they were there before or at the time of the conquest. At the dedication of the St. Pierre du Bois Church, in 1167, John Guille is mentioned as one of the honorable gentlemen present. The name of Guille is said to be Norman, probably the Norman form of the Latin Aegidius, or Giles, in English. The Scotch coat-of-arms of Guilds closely resembles that of the Guernsey family named Guille. The American families of Guild and Guile are descended from two brothers, John Guild, mentioned below, and Samuel Guild, who with their sister Ann arrived in Massachusetts about 1636 and settled in Dedham. They were probably quite young when they came, and it is conjectured that Ann was the oldest, being about twenty, John about eighteen and Samuel sixteen years of age. Ann married, March 16, 1638, James Allen, and in 1649 settled in Medfield, Massachusetts, adjoining Dedham. Samuel Guild went in 1640 to Newbury, Massachusetts, and soon afterward joined the settlement at Haverhill.

(I) John Guild, immigrant ancestor of this branch of the family, was born probably in England about 1616, and came to America in 1636, with his brother Samuel and sister Ann. He was admitted to the church at Dedham, July 17, 1640, and the same year bought twelve acres of upland upon which he built a house, which was occupied by himself and descendants for more than two hundred years. He was admitted a freeman, May 10, 1643, and

as one of the original grantees was assigned three roods and twelve rods of land, to which he added by further grants and purchases much real estate in Dedham, Wrentham, Medfield and Natick. He was thoroughly honest in all his dealings, industrious and frugal, modest in his deportment, and retiring in his habits. He never held any office, and the town records show that he attended town meetings but once in several years, and then on an occasion of considerable excitement in relation to making alterations and additions to the meeting house. He died October 4, 1682. His will is dated October 3, and proved November 3, 1682. He married, June 24, 1645, Elizabeth Crooke, of Roxbury, who died August 31, 1699. She was dismissed from the Roxbury church, July 4, 1649. Children: John, born August 22, 1646, died young; Samuel, November 17, 1647; John, mentioned below; Eliezur, November 30, 1653, died June 30, 1655; Ebenezer, December 21, 1657, died April 21, 1661; Elizabeth, January 18, 1660; Benjamin, May 25, 1664, died young.

(II) John (2) Guild, third son of John (1) and Elizabeth (Crooke) Guild, was born November 29, 1649, in Dedham, and died January 24, 1723, in Wrentham. He resided in Dedham until 1681, when he removed to Wrentham, and united with the church in that town, April 13, 1692. He was elected deacon of the Wrentham church, December 7, 1707, and continued in that office until his death. He married, March 23, 1677, Sarah Fisher, of Dedham, born October 27, 1658, daughter of Anthony and Joane (Faxon) Fisher. Children: Bethiah, born August 4, 1678; Sarah, August 30, 1680, died young; Sarah, June 3, 1683; Elizabeth, July 7, 1685; Joanna, November 4, 1687; John, mentioned below; Josiah, July 14, 1694; Judith, September 19, 1697; Ebenezer, September 9, 1700.

(III) John (3) Guild, eldest son of John (2) and Sarah (Fisher) Guild, was born November 7, 1690, in Wrentham, and died there, January 28, 1762. He was a farmer in that town. He married (first) June 11, 1711, Mercy Foster, who died May 3, 1730. He married (second) March 22, 1732, Phebe Mann, born February 16, 1706, died May 7, 1790, daughter of Theodore and Abigail (Hawes) Mann. Children of the first marriage: John, born November 23, 1712; Joseph, August 17, 1714; Benjamin, April 12, 1717; Mercy, April 6, 1719; Esther, September 20, 1721; Ebenezer, mentioned below. Children of second marriage: Timothy, born January 15, 1733; Samuel, April 21, 1734; Daniel, September 30, 1736; Abigail, September 16, 1739; Phebe, February 8, 1742; Mary, October 23, 1743.

(IV) Ebenezer Guild, fourth son of John (3) and Mercy (Foster) Guild, was born July 31, 1724, in Wrentham, and resided in West Wrentham, which later became Franklin, where he was a deacon of the Baptist church. He died May 29, 1790. He married, November 20, 1746, Margaret Pond, born March 12, 1725, died August 11, 1810 (see Pond IV). Children: Ebenezer, born August 16, 1747; Joseph, mentioned below; Margaret, February 22, 1751; Mary, July 14, 1754; Chloe, May 15, 1760; Samuel, December 13, 1762.

(V) Joseph Guild, second son of Ebenezer and Margaret (Pond) Guild, was born September 14, 1748, in Wrentham, and died January 12, 1819, in West Wrentham, in the same place, which was then called Franklin. Joseph Guild, of Wrentham, was a private in the revolution, in Captain Asa Fairbanks' company, which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service from April 30, 1775, to May 2, 1775; also in Captain Asa Fairbanks' company, Major Metcalf's regiment, enlisted December 8, 1777, service to December 11, 1777; roll endorsed "Col. Wheelock's regiment"; also served in Samuel Fisher's company, Colonel Ephraim Wheelock's regiment, Suffolk county's brigade, service twenty days, company marched to Rhode Island on the alarm of April 21, 1777; also in Captain Asa Fairbanks' company, Colonel John Daggett's regiment, enlisted August 24, 1778, discharged September 3, 1778, service eleven days in Rhode Island. He married, in Rehoboth, November 2, 1769, Rebecca Paine, born December 17, 1750, in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Doggett) Paine, died February 3, 1842. Children: Reuben, born December 12, 1770; Mary, October 29, 1772; Noah, October 2, 1774; Rebecca, November 1, 1777; Rhoda, mentioned below.

(VI) Rhoda Guild, youngest child of Joseph and Rebecca (Paine) Guild, was born May 27, 1780, in Franklin, and died in Rehoboth, February 3, 1858. She became the wife of Nathan Pierce, of Rehoboth (see Pierce VI).

(The Barbour Line).

(I) George Barbour, a distinguished Puritan in New England, was born in 1615, in England, died in 1685. He sailed from Gravesend, July 4, 1635, in the ship "Transport," arriving in the western world in the autumn of that year. He was a townsman of Dedham in 1640, and in 1646 appears as a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, with the rank of captain. In 1647 he subscribed to the freeman's oath in Dedham, and was later prominent in the settlement of Medway, which was set off from

Dedham. In November, 1651, he made a contract with the town to build a mill, which he executed, the mill being located on Mill brook, below the crossing of the present Elm street. This he sold in 1652, and in the same year was a member of a committee to lay out highways. In 1663 he "beat the drum," for which he received from the town four bushels and three pecks of corn. For some years he was a principal military officer of Medway, and was very often employed to settle estates. For ten years he was a selectman; was town clerk twenty-three consecutive years, and four years deputy to the general court. His residence was on the main street of Medway. He married (first) in 1642, Elizabeth Clark, who died in 1683; (second) Joan, widow of Anthony Fisher, of Dedham. Children: Elizabeth, died December 20, 1642; Mary, died June 27, 1643; Mary, born November 30, 1644; Samuel, November 6, 1646; John, January 13, 1649; Elizabeth, February 11, 1651; Hannah, April 16, 1654; Zachariah, mentioned below; Abigail, October 20, 1659. The last three was born in Medway.

(II) Zachariah Barbour, youngest son of George and Elizabeth (Clark) Barbour, was born September 29, 1656, in Medway, and resided on the present Bridge street in that town, near the corner of the road to Dingle Dell. He owned what was subsequently the town farm and built his house soon after the close of King Philip's war. He married, August 30, 1683, in Medway, Abial or Abigail Ellis, born October 15, 1662, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Wright) Ellis, died April 14, 1716. Children: Benoni, born September 9, 1684; Zachariah, mentioned below; Joseph, October 4, 1687; Abial, April 4, 1691; John, October 12, 1693; Ruth, March 5, 1696; Thomas, July 2, 1698; Elizabeth, 1700; Mary, May 22, 1703.

(III) Zachariah (2) Barbour, second son of Zachariah (1) and Abial or Abigail (Ellis) Barbour, was born October 19, 1685, in Medway, and came into possession of the Bridge street farm by paying off the other heirs in 1717. He died July 28, 1746. He married (first) about 1717-18, Deborah Partridge, born October 12, 1694, in Medway, daughter of Nathaniel and Lydia (Wright) Partridge, died July 12, 1723. He married (second) February 17, 1725, Mary Allen, born July 10, 1698, daughter of Benjamin Allen. She survived her husband, and married (second) William Mann, of Wrentham. Children, all born of the first marriage: Zachariah, February 10, 1719; Deborah, November 8, 1720; Elisha, mentioned below.

(IV) Elisha Barbour, younger son of Zachariah (2) and Deborah (Partridge) Barbour,

was born November 23, 1722, in Medway, and inherited from his father the Bridge street farm, on which he resided until 1754. He then removed to Sherborn, Massachusetts, where he continued to engage in agriculture, and died July 7, 1803, in his eighty-first year. He married, September 10, 1751, Silence Fairbanks, born February 26, 1727, daughter of George and Sarah (Harding) Fairbanks. Children: Zachariah, born November 17, 1752; Deborah, May 3, 1754; Sarah, March 17, 1756; Elisha, May 31, 1758; George, March 9, 1761; Oliver, mentioned below; Silence, October 18, 1765; all except the first born in Sherborn.

(V) Oliver Barbour, fourth son of Elisha and Silence (Fairbanks) Barbour, was born January 26, 1763, in Sherborn, and lived in that town, where he was a farmer. Oliver Barbour was a revolutionary soldier, serving as a private in Joshua Leland's company, Colonel Abner Perry's regiment; pay abstract for fourteen days, service at Rhode Island from July 28 to August 8, 1780, on an alarm dated Sherborn; also volunteer in Captain Staples Chamberlain's company, Colonel Dean's regiment, enlisted March 11, 1781, service seven days on an alarm to Rhode Island, marched by order of Governor Hancock; his brothers, Zachariah and Elisha Barbour, also served in the revolution from Sherborn. He married, May 26, 1790, Nancy Bullard, born February 17, 1768, in Sherborn, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Ware) Bullard. Children: Eunice, born June 28, 1791; Walter, February 6, 1794; Elliot, mentioned below; Nancy, February 26, 1798; Martin, April 3, 1800; Oliver, August 3, 1802; Horace, March 24, 1804; Julia, March 4, 1809.

(VI) Elliot Barbour, second son of Oliver and Nancy (Bullard) Barbour, was born October 15, 1795, in Sherborn, and settled in Grafton, Massachusetts. He married Eliza Stevens, and they had children: John E., born March 26, 1825; Walter, April 26, 1827; Lyman L., December 12, 1832; Albert, October 1, 1834; Eliza Jane, mentioned below.

(VII) Eliza Jane Barbour, youngest child of Elliot and Eliza (Stevens) Barbour, was born January 25, 1837, in New England Village, Grafton, Massachusetts, and became the wife of Lewis Warner Pierce, of Providence, Rhode Island (see Pierce VIII).

(The Pond Line).

(I) Daniel Pond, progenitor of the Pond families of Dedham and Wrentham, Massachusetts, appeared in Dedham about 1652, and was described as a yeoman. Undoubtedly he was a son of Robert Pond, of Dorchester, and brother of William of that town and Robert

of Milton. He purchased two acres of upland and two of swamp land, March 30, 1652, and also bought the estate of Ralph Wheelock, February 12, 1663, including buildings. In the following month he received a grant of lot No. 15, in Wrentham, the next year twelve acres, and lot No. 25 in 1667. He owned large holdings in that town, though he did not live there, the land being occupied by his sons, and died in Dedham, February 4, 1698. He was received in full communion in Dedham church, October 11, 1653; was made a freeman in 1690; and was lieutenant of the military company. He married (first) about 1651, Abigail, daughter of Edward Shepard, of Cambridge, born 1631, died July 5, 1661. He married (second) September 18, 1661, Ann Edwards, born 1640, died June 6, 1732, supposed to be a sister of his first wife. Children of first wife: Abigail, born November 9, 1652; Daniel, died March 4, 1662; John, had three wives: Ephraim, mentioned below; Rachel, baptized September 5, 1658; Hannah, born September 27, 1660. Children of second marriage: Daniel, born April 17, 1663; Robert, August 5, 1667; William, November 20, 1669; Caleb, February 13, 1672; Joshua, January 3, 1674; Jabez, March 6, 1677; Sarah, July 10, 1679.

(II) Ephraim Pond, third son of Daniel and Abigail (Shepard) Pond, was born in Dedham and baptized there July 6, 1656, died December 22, 1704, in Wrentham, where he settled about 1686. He was the owner of real estate in 1689, and served the town on various committees. The inventory of his estate showed a valuation of three hundred and eighteen pounds, and it was divided between the widow and her children in 1714. He married, January 6, 1686, Deborah Hawes, of Dedham, born September 1, 1666, daughter of Edward and Eleony (Lumber) Hawes. She survived him and married a second husband. Children: Ephraim, mentioned below; Daniel, born September 22, 1689; Deborah, September 13, 1693; Samuel, December 29, 1695; Joseph, December 30, 1697, died in infancy; Joseph and Benjamin (twins), July 22, 1700; Jacob, November 22, 1702; Eleony, August 15, 1704.

(III) Ephraim (2) Pond, eldest child of Ephraim (1) and Deborah (Hawes) Pond, was born October 21, 1686, in Wrentham, and died there April 27, 1760. He was granted lot No. 32, March 28, 1709, and received other lands in 1716, continuing as a farmer through life. He married, November 1, 1710, in Boston, Mary Colburn, born November 5, 1681, in Dedham, daughter of Samuel and Mercy (Partridge) Colburn, died May 25, 1754, in Wrentham. Children: Ephraim, died young; Ephraim, born March 13, 1713; Keturah, Feb-

ruary 28, 1715; Mary, February 28, 1717; Sarah, October 7, 1720; Deborah, February 6, 1723; Margaret, mentioned below; Esther, December 1, 1727; Jeremiah, December 23, 1729.

(IV) Margaret Pond, fifth daughter of Ephraim (2) and Mary (Colburn) Pond, was born March 12, 1725, in Wrentham, and became the wife of Ebenezer Guild, of that town (see Guild IV).

(The Darling Line).

(I) Dennis Darling was born in England about 1640. On the early records of Braintree, Massachusetts, where he settled, his name was spelled Denice Darly and in various other ways. It is likely that, as many genealogists think, he was a brother of John Darling, who also settled in Braintree about the same time; married, May 13, 1664, Elizabeth Dowman or Downam and had several children. It is also believed by various investigators that the Braintree family was related to George Darling, of Salem, Lynn and Marblehead, who was in Massachusetts earlier than the Braintree immigrants and was somewhat older, having been born in England in 1620. Dennis Darling with other Braintree men removed, shortly after the close of King Philip's war, to Mendon, Massachusetts. He was one of the petitioners from Mendon for relief in their endeavor to effect a successful resettlement of the town which the savages had desolated. He had a grant of land, October 25, 1682, and his name was on the tax roll, dated January 11, 1685, at Mendon. The next name to appear of this family was that of his son John, October 25, 1689. Dennis Darling built his first log cabin near the center of the village of Mendon and most of his children settled in the south parish of that town. He died at Mendon, January 25, 1715. He married, in Braintree, in 1662, Hannah Francis, and had children born there: Cornelius, March 4, 1663, died young; John, mentioned below; child, born August 18, 1667, died August 19 following; Sarah, January 26, 1669-70; Cornelius, March 23, 1675, settled in Rehoboth and Bellingham; Hannah, June 14, 1677. Born in Mendon: Ebenezer, January 8, 1679, married at Rehoboth, March 3, 1696, Mary Mann, of Providence; Daniel, April 23, 1682; Elizabeth, July 2, 1685; Benjamin, February 11, 1687.

(II) Captain John Darling, son of Dennis and Hannah (Francis) Darling, was born at Braintree, Massachusetts, September 16, 1664, died at Bellingham, where he had been living with his son for a time, May 29, 1753, in his ninetieth year. He went to Mendon, Massachusetts, when a child, with his father. He

was mentioned as an heir in the settlement of the estate of Samuel Shepard in 1691. He had land laid out to him in Mendon, June 7, 1700, and served on committees to lay out lots. He had a grant of land in Mendon in 1706, and lived in what was afterward Bellingham. He married (first) at Braintree, Elizabeth Thompson, who died in 1687. He married (second) 1690, Anna Rockwood. He married (third) Elizabeth Morse. Child of first marriage: John, mentioned below. Child of second marriage: Anna, born April 20, 1689, in Mendon. Children of third marriage, born in Mendon: Elizabeth, January 3, 1692; Samuel, March 18, 1694; Ruth, September 20, 1696; Hannah, November 1, 1697; Margaret, August 19, 1700; Ebenezer, March 2, 1702; Mary, May 22, 1704; Martha, March 10, 1705; Abigail, July 14, 1708; Rachel, May 14, 1711; Deborah, January 8, 1713.

(III) John (2) Darling, eldest child of Captain John (1) Darling, and only child of his first wife, Elizabeth (Thompson) Darling, was born about 1683, not recorded in Braintree or Mendon. He married, in Mendon, January 5, 1708, Hannah Staples, born there, May 13, 1686, daughter of Abraham and Mary (Randall) Staples. Children: Hannah, born March 26, 1710; Elizabeth, November 7, 1712; Mary, March 2, 1714; John, mentioned below; Peletiah, February 28, 1721; Margaret, January 12, 1723; Ruth, July 1, 1726.

(IV) John (3) Darling, eldest son of John (2) and Hannah (Staples) Darling, was born December 1, 1717, in Mendon, and resided in that part of the town which later became Bellingham. He married, in Rehoboth, May 1, 1740, Hannah Healey, born March 3, 1722, in that town, daughter of Paul and Hannah (Titus) Healey. Children: John, mentioned below; Esther, born July 9, 1743; Hannah, November 17, 1744; James, August 4, 1746; Martha and Mary (twins), April 16, 1749; Peter, May 16, 1751; Daniel, April 14, 1753; Eunice, August 5, 1755; Jemima and Jerusha (twins), June 3, 1757; Elias, December 3, 1759.

(V) John (4) Darling, eldest child of John (3) and Hannah (Healey) Darling, was born April 24, 1741, in Bellingham, and resided in Cumberland, Rhode Island. No record of his marriage has been discovered, but his wife's name was Martha. Children recorded in Cumberland: Pamela, born October 5, 1766; Martha, September 14, 1768; John, mentioned below; Lorana, January 2, 1772; James, August 20, 1773; Gideon, November 5, 1777; Joshua, March 5, 1781; Jacob, February 14, 1785.

(VI) John (5) Darling, eldest son of John (4) and Martha Darling, was born August

20, 1770, in Cumberland, Rhode Island, and resided in that town. He married Mary Weeden, of East Greenwich, Rhode Island. They had a family of eight children, namely: Laurretta, married Lorenzo Miller; John Weeden; George Washington; Mary, married a Mr. Harris, of Cumberland; William; Hannah, married (first) a Mr. Davis, (second) a Mr. Hunt; Levi B., mentioned below; Susan, married John Austin.

(VII) Levi B., fourth son of John (5) and Mary (Weeden) Darling, was born January 8, 1827, in the northern part of Cumberland, and was for many years a well known resident of Providence, where he died December 31, 1906, and was buried in Swan Point Cemetery. The second of his three wives was Martha E. Colby, daughter of Dr. John Calvin Colby, a well known physician of Franconia, New Hampshire.

(VIII) Charles Colby Darling, son of Levi B. and Martha E. (Colby) Darling, was born December 25, 1853, in Providence, and was principally educated in private schools of his native city. For several years he was a student at Mowry & Goff's English and Classical School, practically completing the course of that famous institution. On leaving school he entered upon business life as a clerk in the shoe store of Charles Snow, where he continued four years. Subsequently he was employed in the wholesale dry goods house of Dudley, Parkhurst & Company, and was compelled to relinquish this after two and one-half years because of failing health. After recovering he became bookkeeper for S. C. Fish & Company, jewelry manufacturers of Providence and since that time has been prominently identified with this line of industry. He has attained a high reputation in business and personal standing. After three years with Fish & Company he spent five years on the road as traveling salesman for H. W. Potter, a manufacturing jeweler. He continued in this capacity thereafter with the firm of L. W. Pierce & Company, and became sole owner of the business in 1891, at which time Mr. Pierce was compelled to retire from business because of failing health. The business has been conducted since that date under the title of C. C. Darling & Company, although Mr. Darling has been the sole owner. The establishment is engaged in the manufacture of all kinds of emblems, and gives employment to more than fifty skilled workmen. As clerk, salesman and proprietor Mr. Darling has demonstrated great executive ability, and is a typical American business man. The great success of the business under his charge is due largely to his energy, good judgment and reputation for in-

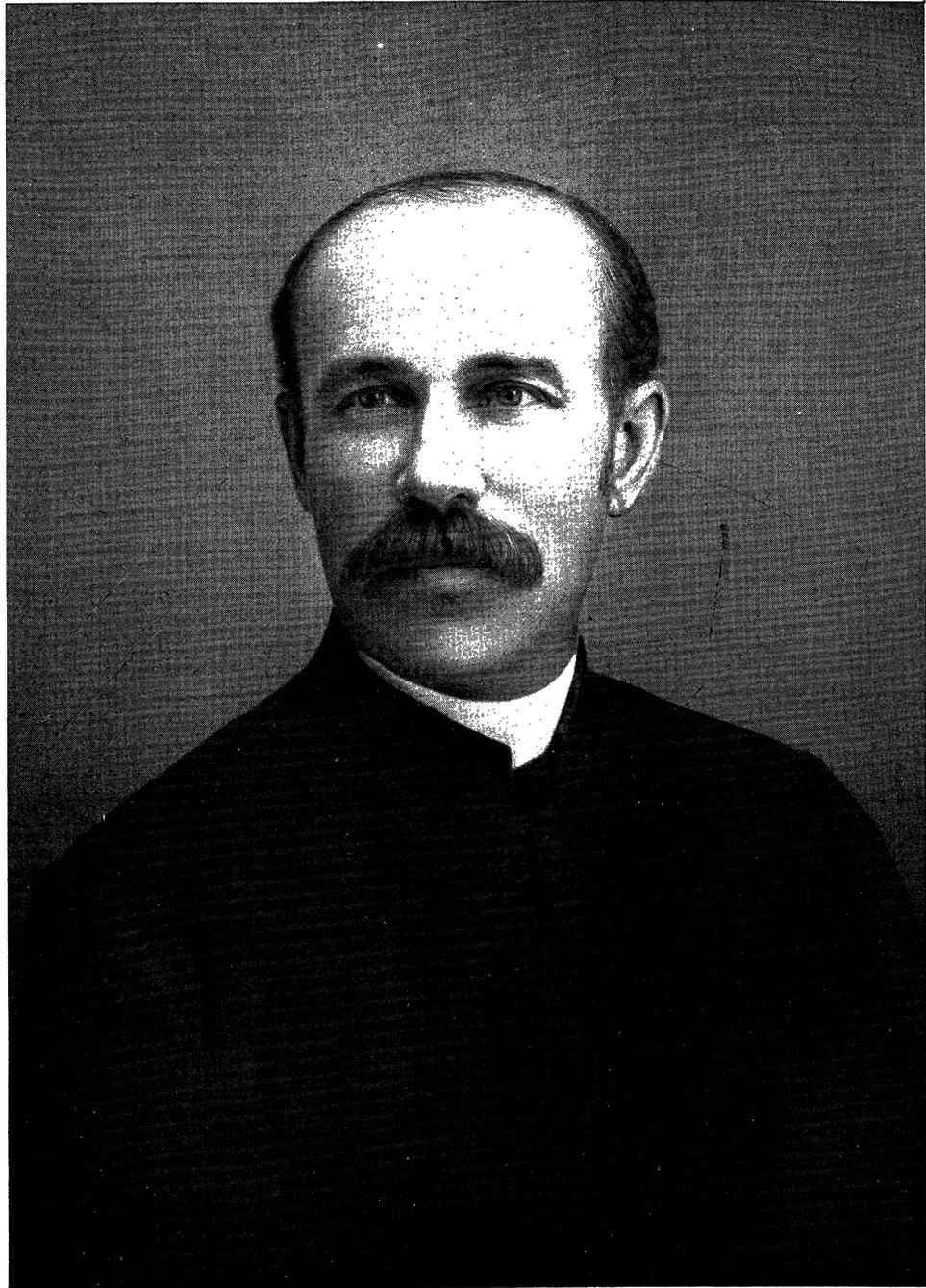
tegrity. Mr. Darling is affiliated with the Masonic fraternity, being a member of Mt. Vernon Lodge, No. 4, Free and Accepted Masons; Providence Chapter, No. 1, Royal Arch Masons, and Calvary Commandery, No. 13, Knights Templar, of which he has been commander; also is a Scottish Rite Mason, thirty-second degree, and belongs to Palestine Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine; has served the Citizens' Savings Bank of Providence as director since June, 1907. While taking no part in public life, he has steadfastly sustained Republican principles and policies. He married, January 22, 1889, Annie Maria Pierce, daughter of Lewis Warner and Eliza Jane (Barbour) Pierce, of Providence (see Pierce IX). Their only child, Charles Lewis, died in infancy. Mr. and Mrs. Darling occupy a handsome home located in a commanding position on the east side, the abode of hospitality and refined taste.

Rev. John Cornell, M. A.,
 CORNELL who now makes his summer home in Portsmouth, is a descendant of Thomas Cornell, the first of the family to come to America, where he finally settled on the same farm now occupied by Rev. John Cornell.

(I) Thomas Cornell was born in county Essex, England, about 1595, and there married Rebecca Briggs, sister of John Briggs. She was born about 1600, died February 8, 1673. Thomas Cornell brought his wife and children to the new world about 1638, and located first in Boston, where he made his home on what is now Washington street, between Summer and Milk streets. Later he moved to Rhode Island, was admitted a freeman of Portsmouth, August 6, 1640, and about 1646 he settled on the present Cornell farm. He died about 1655, in Portsmouth, the father of five sons and four daughters. A complete record of his life and his posterity may be found in the genealogical history of the family published in 1902 by Rev. John Cornell.

(II) Richard Cornell, second son and fifth child of Thomas and Rebecca (Briggs) Cornell, was born in England, about 1625. Some time before 1656 he moved to Flushing, Long Island, becoming the owner of large tracts of land in various parts of the island. His death occurred about 1694. By his wife, Elizabeth, he had five sons and three daughters.

(III) William Cornell, second son of Richard and Elizabeth Cornell, was born about 1667, on Long Island, and there married. His first wife was probably Elizabeth Smith. His second union was with Jane, daughter of William Creed, and widow of Thomas Whitehead,



Hubert

to whom he was married April 8, 1735, in St. George's Church, Hempstead, Long Island. Seven children were born to the first marriage and none to the second. Like his father William Cornell became a large landowner and left a handsome estate. He died in 1743.

(IV) John Cornell, second son of William Cornell, was born about 1700, died in 1773. His first wife, Abigail (Whitehead) Cornell, supposed to be the daughter of Thomas and Jane (Creed) Whitehead, died April 20, 1762, aged fifty-seven years, and was buried in Rockaway Cemetery. For his second wife John Cornell married on June 6, 1766, Patience Oakley, daughter of Samuel and Hannah Skidmore. A firm adherent of the Church of England, he was a petitioner for a charter for St. George's Church at Hempstead. His nine children were all by the first marriage.

(V) Whitehead Cornell, son of John and Abigail (Whitehead) Cornell, was born March 12, 1731, at Hempstead, and was baptized July 19, 1731, at St. George's Church. About 1755 he moved to Brooklyn, and engaged in business. His first wife was Margaret, daughter of Isaac Sebring; she was born April 14, 1731, died June 17, 1797. For his second wife he chose Mrs. Phoebe Thorn, a widow, supposedly the daughter of Jonathan and Hannah (Morvin) Rowland. She survived her husband and died September 25, 1829, in New York City, being buried in St. Ann's churchyard. Mr. Cornell was very active in church work in Brooklyn, and was one of the first trustees of St. Ann's. His death occurred February 5, 1810, and he was first buried in St. Ann's churchyard and later his remains were removed to the family vault in Greenwood. There were three children by the first marriage as follows: John, mentioned below; William, born about 1755; Isaac.

(VI) John (2) Cornell, eldest son of Whitehead and Margaret (Sebring) Cornell, was baptized December 23, 1753, at Hempstead, and died in Brooklyn, January 21, 1820. He was a large landowner, and also spent much of his time in church affairs, being one of the first vestrymen of St. Ann's. In 1787 he was one of the incorporators of the Episcopal church in Brooklyn and was four times a delegate to the diocesan convention of the Protestant Episcopal church. He was a personal friend of Bishop Henshaw. Mr. Cornell was married in Brooklyn to Sarah (Cortelyou) Conradi, widow of Charles Conradi, whose demise occurred June 4, 1786. Mrs. Cornell was born May 13, 1767, and died August 3, 1858, having borne her husband fourteen children.

(VII) Isaac R. Cornell, son of John (2)

and Sarah (Cortelyou-Conradi) Cornell, was born September 17, 1805. At an early age he left home to make his own way in the world, becoming a clerk in New York with the firm of Hinton & Moore, dealers in paints and oils. In 1822, however, when the epidemic of cholera broke out in the city, he went to New Brunswick, New Jersey, and took a position as clerk in the wholesale drug store of Jonathan Ackerman. Later the firm became Ackerman & Cornell, and so continued until 1832, when Mr. Cornell returned to New York, and engaged in the wholesale drug business there at No. 141 Maiden Lane, the firm name being Robinson & Cornell. A few years afterward, with his brothers, Whitehead, Peter and Samuel, he formed the Union White Lead Company of Brooklyn, with offices at No. 175 Front street, New York, and was connected with that company until he retired from business in 1843.

After he gave up active business Mr. Cornell bought a farm in Weston, New Jersey, near Somerville, beautifully located upon the Millstone river. There he built a grist and saw mill, with wheelwright and blacksmith shops, and, renting them, gradually established quite a settlement about the place. He spent much money in beautifying the estate, and for over twenty years he and his wife dispensed there a generous hospitality. But at last they sold the property for \$50,000, and in May, 1864, returned to New York, where he and his son-in-law, Theodore T. Moran, built a house together at No. 4 West Fifty-third street. Mr. Cornell's death occurred at this home, January 17, 1896, at the ripe old age of ninety-one years, and he was buried in Greenwood Cemetery. All of his life he was an active member of the Episcopal church, and in New York was for many years a vestryman of Christ Church.

Mr. Cornell married in New Brunswick, New Jersey, March 15, 1831, Mary Duyckinck, the ceremony being performed by Bishop Cross. Mrs. Cornell was born February 15, 1814, daughter of Richard Bancker and Elizabeth Mary (Donnan) Duyckinck. She survived her husband and passed away, May 3, 1899, while residing on Madison avenue, New York. They were the parents of two children: Sarah Duyckinck, August 6, 1836, in New York City, who married, September 17, 1857, Theodore Thomas Moran, and died March 26, 1889; John, mentioned below.

(VIII) Rev. John (3) Cornell, son of Isaac R. and Mary (Duyckinck) Cornell, was born June 11, 1839, and was baptized at St. Thomas' Church, New York, September 29, 1839. He was educated in Mr. Churchill's Military Academy at Sing Sing, and was graduated with the

class of 1859. Entering Princeton he was given the degree of Master of Arts in 1862. The next year Mr. Cornell devoted to civil engineering, but soon decided to devote his life to the ministry instead, and so entered the Theological Seminary. Graduating with the class of 1863 he was that year ordained deacon by Bishop Odenheimer, of New Jersey, and presbyter in 1864 by Bishop Potter, of New York. During the years 1863-64 he was assistant in the Church of the Messiah at Rhinebeck, and from that time until 1867 was rector of St. Thomas' Church at Ravenswood, New Jersey. In 1867 he resigned his charge and going abroad traveled extensively. Among the countries visited were included Greece, Turkey and the Holy Land.

In 1868 Rev. Mr. Cornell returned to America and took up missionary work in the west. He was at first stationed in Laramie, Wyoming, under Bishop Randall, and when St. Matthew's Church was organized he was elected rector. Later he was sent to Santa Fe, New Mexico, and to Hamilton, Nevada. In 1871 he was made rector of Trinity Church, Santa Barbara, California, but after remaining there a year he accepted a position as missionary-at-large in Northern California, where he resided successively in Marysville, Wheatland and Yreka. After about four years of this work, while on a visit to his parents in New York, Rev. Mr. Cornell was induced by a friend, Rev. William A. McVickar, D. D., to take the latter's place temporarily at Nice, France, and at once departed to the scene of his new labors. Dr. McVickar received a call to Christ's Church, New York, and as he accepted Rev. Mr. Cornell was unanimously elected to his place in Nice, and ministered to the church there for eighteen years.

In 1894 the Rev. Mr. Cornell returned to his native land. During his forty years of pastoral work he has been instrumental in building six places of worship. Since returning to America he has devoted much of his time to literary work and has contributed to both religious and secular journals. He has also spent much time and money in compiling a genealogical history of the Cornell family, a volume of over five hundred pages, published in 1902. In 1895 Mr. Cornell settled in Rhode Island, purchasing the old homestead in Portsmouth, which originally belonged to the first Thomas Cornell, and there he has built a fine home, modelled after the original house, which had been destroyed by fire some years before. He has done much to beautify the grounds and has one of the most attractive places in Rhode Island. He resides in it only a portion of the year as his winters are spent in New York

City, where for five years he was canon missionary in the Cathedral of St. John the Divine, and is now associate rector of Ascension Memorial Church.

On July 31, 1878, the Rev. John Cornell was united in marriage at Friarn Barnet, near London, England, to Margaret Katerina (Osterberg) Robinson, a native of Stockholm and the widow of Joseph Parkinson Robinson, of Dewsbury, England. He has no children. Rev. Mr. Cornell is a member of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society.

Abraham Shaw, the first of the SHAW family in this country, came from North Awram, Halifax, Yorkshire, England, with his wife, Bridget (Best) Shaw, in 1636, and settled at Watertown, Massachusetts. He was admitted a freeman, March 9, 1636-37, and was at that time a proprietor of Watertown. His house there was burned in October, 1636, and he removed to Dedham, of which he was one of the original petitioners. He signed the famous compact and was elected constable, September 6, 1636. He afterward removed to Cambridge and was a town officer there. While in Dedham he helped build the first bridge across the Charles river for a grist mill. He had a grant of "coal and iron ore which may be found in any common land in this country's disposing," November 2, 1637, and it is presumed that he prospected for minerals. He owned coal mines in Halifax, England. He was given liberty to erect a corn mill, February 12, 1636-37. He died in 1638, leaving a will in which he made bequest to children, Joseph, John, Mary and Martha. Children: 1. Joseph, settled in Weymouth. 2. John, mentioned below. 3. Mary, born about 1638. 4. Martha, about 1638. 5. Susanna, married Nicholas Byram, and removed to Weymouth.

(II) John Shaw, son of Abraham Shaw, was baptized at Halifax, England, May 21, 1630, died at Weymouth, September 16, 1704. He married Alice Phillips, daughter of Deacon Nicholas Phillips, of Weymouth. Children: John, born about 1655; Elizabeth, February 26, 1656; Abraham, October 10, 1657; Mary, May 24, 1660; Nicholas, March 23, 1662; Joseph, April 15, 1664; Alice, July 6, 1666; Hannah, April 7, 1668; Benjamin, mentioned below; Abigail, July 15, 1672; Ebenezer, April 24, 1674.

(III) Benjamin Shaw, son of John Shaw, was born at Weymouth, June 16, 1670, died at Taunton, June 16, 1723. He married Hannah Rogers, who died at Taunton, May 26, 1723. Among their children was Samuel, mentioned below.

(IV) Samuel Shaw, son of Benjamin Shaw, was born in Weymouth, in 1698, died in Taunton, in September, 1730. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Henry Hodges. She married (second) January 12, 1734, Isaac Sampson, (third) November 6, 1750, Deacon Edward Richmond; she died October 10, 1782, aged eighty-one years. Samuel Shaw left five sons: Samuel, Joseph, Jonathan and two others.

(V) Joseph Shaw, son of Samuel Shaw, was born at Taunton, September 2, 1725, and was the first of the family to settle in Raynham, which was set off in 1731. Joseph Shaw was a soldier in the revolution in Captain John King's company in 1775, and in his old age received a pension. He married, October 18, 1748, his cousin, Mary Shaw, born October 19, 1729, died October 15, 1816, at Raynham, daughter of Jonathan and Mercy (Mason) Shaw. Children: Joseph, born April 1, 1750, died young; Joseph, November 6, 1751; Silas, July 26, 1754; Samuel, mentioned below.

(VI) Samuel (2) Shaw, son of Joseph Shaw, was born at Raynham, April 19, 1772, died there April 20, 1840. He was a farmer in his native town and also a carpenter. He had a talent for music and taught singing schools in the vicinity. He also composed words and music for a number of songs. He married, April 2, 1793, Abigail Hall, born in Raynham, September 21, 1771 (see Hall VI). Children: 1. Mary, born September 13, 1794, died March 27, 1876; married Josephus Bumpus. 2. Samuel, born September 29, 1795, died March 4, 1881; married (first) August 25, 1817, Mrs. Rachel Barden, of Raynham; (second) Mrs. Caroline W. Farnham; children by first wife: Alanson; Caroline Elizabeth, who married Dr. Daniel A. Briggs, of Norton; Francis Marion, manufacturer at Brockton, married and had sons: Linus Hall, born at Raynham, August 25, 1851, and Frank Ellsworth, both of Brockton; William Wallace; Oliver Perry; Andrew Jackson; James Harmon. 3. Diadamia, born July 29, 1797, died March, 1882; married (first) Abiather Dean, of Taunton, who died June 26, 1833; married (second) William Ramsdell. 4. Isaac H., born February 4, 1800, died at sea, June, 1845. 5. Susanna H., born June 4, 1802; married Henry Hall, of Westmoreland, New Hampshire. 6. Rev. Linus Hall, mentioned below. 7. Alanson, born May 6, 1807, died March 15, 1809. 8. Abigail, born January 10, 1810; married (first) ——— Briggs, of West Bridgewater; (second) Joshua Hall, of East Westmoreland. 9. Lucinda, born and died in 1814.

(VII) Rev. Linus Hall Shaw, son of Samuel (2) Shaw, was born at Raynham, Novem-

ber 29, 1804, died at Sudbury, January 6, 1866. He attended the public schools of his native town and under the tuition of Rev. Enoch Sanford, pastor of the Trinitarian Congregational Church of Raynham, fitted for college. He entered Brown University in the class of 1829, but after two years left college. He was the assistant principal of the old Bristol County Academy at Taunton for a time. In 1830 he entered Harvard Divinity School, in which he was choir leader, and from which he was graduated in 1833. He was a classmate of Chandler Robbins and James Freeman Clarke. He was ordained at Athol, Massachusetts, as pastor of the Unitarian church. In 1840 he accepted a call to the church at Hampton Falls, New Hampshire, and later to Townsend in this state. He preached afterward at Mendon, Massachusetts. In 1844 he was called to Sudbury, Massachusetts, where his pastorate continued to the end of his life. In 1850 he built a house on Plympton Hill, northeast of Sudbury Center. He was for some years on the school committee and was chairman of the Goodnow Library board of trustees. He took an active part in the temperance movement and belonged to various temperance organizations. In his parish he was popular and highly esteemed. Hudson, the historian of Sudbury, says he was an "estimable man, a valuable citizen, much respected. Small in stature, dignified and gentlemanly in demeanor, quiet and unassuming in his ways." A sermon preached November 24, 1864, from the theme, "The Blackman and the War," was published in pamphlet form, as well as one preached three years earlier on "The War and Its Issues."

He married, at Raynham, September 3, 1827, Louisa Alden Jones, born at Raynham, October 24, 1806, daughter of Nehemiah and Polly (Alden) Jones (see Alden VI). She died at Framingham, Massachusetts, August 29, 1891. "She was a prudent and affectionate wife, a good mother and a faithful friend. Her children rise up and call her blessed." Children: 1. Charles, born at Raynham, died 1846. 2. Dr. Henry, born at Raynham, September 12, 1829, died March 28, 1910, at Revere, Massachusetts; graduate of Harvard Medical School in 1854; assistant surgeon in the United States navy, 1862-68; employed in Boston and state charities, 1872-1910; author of book on "Pauper Settlement" and one of the authors of "The Descendants of Polly and Ebenezer Alden;" married, October 28, 1855, Jane Maria Taft. 3. Louisa, born at Cambridge, December 26, 1831; married, April 25, 1855, Rev. George F. Stearns, and had ten children. 4. Joseph Alden, mentioned below. 5. Ednah

Maria, born at Mendon, December 28, 1842; married, at Sudbury, September 5, 1865; Orange Scott Stearns, assistant postmaster at Framingham for many years; had three children. 6. Helen Jones, born at Sudbury, March 20, 1848; married, at Framingham, July 12, 1880, Walter Frank Hurd, born at Newton, January 1, 1842, died at Framingham, April 9, 1900; was an architect and musician; Mrs. Hurd is a teacher of household art, a librarian and maker of library catalogues.

(VIII) Joseph Alden Shaw, son of Rev. Linus Hall Shaw, was born at Athol, Massachusetts, January 4, 1836. He attended school in Hampton Falls, New Hampshire, and in the other towns in which his father was located. In 1850 he attended a select school in Wayland, where he continued the study of Latin previously begun with his father and prepared for college. In 1853 he entered Phillips Academy at Exeter, Massachusetts, in the middle class and graduated with the class of 1855. Mr. Shaw was a student under Professor Joseph G. Hoyt, who taught Greek and mathematics and was afterward chancellor of Washington University, St. Louis, Missouri. Mr. Shaw and his fellow students acknowledged their great debt to this teacher, whose naturally large influence over his pupils and intuitive knowledge of human nature made him pre-eminent in his profession. Mr. Shaw entered the sophomore class of Harvard College and was graduated with the class of 1858 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. In 1866 he received from Harvard the honorary degree of Master of Arts. At Exeter Mr. Shaw was a member of the famous old fraternity known as the Golden Branch. At Harvard he received a "detur" in recognition of his scholarship and he graduated with honors. While a student in college he followed the custom then in vogue and taught school during three winters. His first school was at Upton in Worcester county, where his brother Henry lived and practiced in 1855-56. In 1856-57 Mr. Shaw taught the grammar school at Upton Center. In 1857-58 he taught at Centerville, in the town of Barnstable. In late years Mr. Shaw has spent his summers in this village and has enjoyed renewing acquaintance with his former pupils after a lapse of more than half a century. In 1858-59 he accepted the position of principal of the New Salem Academy, one of the few remaining endowed academies in the state. After a few months spent in the study of law in the office of his cousin, Colonel John Wilder, at Roxbury, Massachusetts, Mr. Shaw decided to continue in the profession of teaching and became head teacher of the Elm Park Institute at the Lyman Beecher

mansion at Litchfield, Connecticut. In 1862 he was recalled to his former position at New Salem, where he was principal for five years more. In 1867 he accepted the position of sub-principal of the Highland Military Academy of Worcester and teacher of ancient and modern languages. In 1881 he resigned and during the following year was in charge of the classical department of the Chickering Institute, Cincinnati, Ohio. He returned to New England after the death of Mr. Chickering and held the office of classical instructor in the Cheshire School, Cheshire, Connecticut, until the fall of 1883, when he accepted a call to the same position in Trinity School, Tivoli-on-the-Hudson. In 1887 he returned to Worcester, and succeeded Mr. Caleb B. Metcalf as head master of the Highland Military Academy. For twenty-five years he was at the head of this famous old academy and maintained its high reputation as an institution of learning. In June, 1912, the real estate of the academy was sold by the Metcalf estate for residential purposes, the school closed and Mr. Shaw retired from active labor. The academy was founded in 1856 and during the fifty-six years of its existence had but two superintendents, Mr. Metcalf and Mr. Shaw. The academy ranked among the foremost in its standards and its discipline, and numbers among its graduates many distinguished men. Among its well known alumni may be mentioned F. W. Whitridge, lawyer, author, publicist; George Hitchcock, painter, famous on two continents, for many years a resident of Holland; Hon. Ernest W. Roberts, of Chelsea, congressman; Frederic Remington, artist, sculptor and author; Rev. Welles M. Partridge, A. George Bullock, General Philip Reade, U. S. A., retired; Edward L. Burlingame, and many other former students might be mentioned. George Nagle, the guard whose bullet ended the career of the notorious Judge Terry, was once a student. Those who know Mr. Shaw will be struck by the description of his father in the Sudbury history as applicable equally well to the son: Mr. Shaw is a type of the American scholar. He had a native gift for teaching and won uniform success wherever he taught. He invariably gained the respect and confidence of his pupils. His character and executive ability were the bulwarks of the academy for many years, and hundreds of former students have the kindest feelings for the head master who for so many years made the academy highly successful in every way.

Mr. Shaw was a charter member of the Hancock Club and is a member of the Worcester Economic Club, a retired member of the

American Philological Association, the Alden Kindred, the Harvard Club, and of the Society of Mayflower Descendants. For many years he was a communicant of All Saints Protestant Episcopal Church and he was one of the earlier members of St. John's Church. He has served the parish of St. John's as vestryman and represented it in the diocesan conventions. He is a member of the Council of the Massachusetts Federation of Churches. In 1914 he prepared a historical sketch of St. John's Church. In politics he is a Republican. The only public office he has held was on the school committee of New Salem.

Mr. Shaw married, November 18, 1863, Eliza Antoinette Thompson, born April 16, 1843, daughter of Captain Clark and Nancy (Kendall) Thompson, granddaughter of James and Mary (Sellon) Thompson, of New Salem, and of Joel Kendall, of Athol. Mrs. Shaw is a graduate of Mount Holyoke Female Seminary (now college), class of 1863. Captain Clark Thompson married (first) Eliza Smith, of New Salem, and had a son, Edward Clark Thompson, a successful manufacturer at Brandon, Vermont, who married Mary Goodrich, who survived him and is now living at Clinton, Maine. Dr. Frederick Henry Thompson, brother of Mrs. Shaw, was born August 5, 1844, graduate of Phillips Exeter, a student at Amherst College in 1864, Harvard Medical School (M. D., 1870), practiced at Lancaster, 1870-74, and since then at Fitchburg, Massachusetts; married Harriet Fiske Howes, of Petersham, June 1, 1870. Children of Joseph Alden Shaw: 1. Lieutenant-Colonel Henry Alden, M. D., born at New Salem, June 3, 1867; graduate of Trinity Military Institute at Tivoli, New York, in 1886; of Harvard Medical School, 1889; house officer of the Massachusetts General Hospital, 1889-91; practiced in Providence, Rhode Island, in 1891; was appointed assistant surgeon in the United States army in 1891 with the rank of lieutenant; served in the Philippines; stationed at Fort Slocum, New York, 1903-10, in charge of the hospital and made a systematic study of new recruits of great value to the medical service of the army; now stationed at West Point; married, July 6, 1892, at Worcester, Alice Stanley Whitman, born at Fitchburg, August 8, 1866, daughter of Ephraim and Augustine (Nash) Whitman; daughter, Margaret Whitman, student in Smith College, class of 1915. 2. Robert Kendall, mentioned below.

(IX) Robert Kendall Shaw, son of Joseph Alden Shaw, was born at Worcester, July 18, 1871. He received his early education in the public schools and graduated from the Worcester Classical High School in 1890. He was

salutatorian of his class. In 1894 he graduated from Harvard University with the degree of Bachelor of Arts, *summa cum laude*, taking final honors in classics. During the next three years he was a teacher in the Highland Military School. From 1898 to 1901 he was on the staff of the New York State Library. From 1901 to 1904 he was assistant in the Library of Congress at Washington. In 1904-05 he was librarian of the public library of Brockton, Massachusetts. He returned to Worcester in 1905 to accept the position of assistant librarian of the Free Public Library. Upon the resignation of Mr. Samuel Swett Green in January, 1909, Mr. Shaw became librarian. He has continued the policy, in which Mr. Green was a pioneer, of making the library a popular institution, cooperating with the public schools and colleges of the city in assisting research of all kinds, answering every question possible, keeping pace with demand for fiction and works of entertainment as well as those of study and instruction. Under Mr. Shaw the usefulness of the library has widened and broadened. The following from the fiftieth annual report of the board of trustees relates to Mr. Shaw: "During the past year he has discharged the duties of his position with a degree of fidelity, ability and courtesy which has merited and received the commendation of the patrons of the library, and the approbation of the board of directors."

He is a member of the American Library Association, the Massachusetts Library Club, the Bay Path Literary Club, the Phi Beta Kappa of Harvard, the Worcester Economic Club, the Shakespeare Club, and the Harvard Club. He was president of the Massachusetts Library Club in 1910-11. He delivered an address at the dedication of the Fobes Memorial Library at Oakham in 1908, of the Merriam Library at Auburn, Massachusetts, in June, 1909, and of the Beaman Memorial Library at West Boylston in 1912. In 1911 he read a paper on Elihu Burritt before the Worcester Society of Antiquity. He was one of the speakers at the dedication of the three new branch libraries in Worcester, under his charge, at Greendale, South Worcester and Quimsigamond, respectively, known as the Carnegie branches of the Worcester Public Library.

Mr. Shaw married, September 20, 1902, at Eau Claire, Wisconsin, Bertha Mower Brown, born at Porter's Mills, Wisconsin, December 27, 1875, daughter of James Harding and Anna Sarah (Taft) Brown.

(The Hall Line).

(I) George Hall and his wife Mary were the pioneer ancestors of the Halls of Taunton.

They emigrated, it is believed, from Devonshire, England, in 1636-37. George Hall was a proprietor of land at Duxbury in 1637 and was one of the forty-six purchasers of Taunton (Cohannet) and he built a house on what is now Dean street on the river. He was admitted a freeman in 1645 and was constable in that year; member of the supervising council in 1657; chairman of the board of selectmen, 1666-69. He was one of the founders of the church, and a stockholder in the iron works at Raynham and first clerk of the company. He died October 30, 1669, and his will was proved in March, 1670. Children: John, born 1640; Joseph, 1642; Samuel, mentioned below; Charity; Sarah; Mary.

(II) Samuel Hall, son of George Hall, was born in 1644. His will was dated January 25, 1690, and proved May 19, 1690. Samuel Hall's homestead was near the iron works. He was an owner in Taunton North and South Purchases and held much real estate in Taunton. He was a town officer and member of the church and contributed four acres towards improving the parsonage of Rev. Samuel Danforth. He married Elizabeth White, who died in 1707, daughter of Nicholas White, an early settler of Taunton. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; John, born October 19, 1666; Nicholas, January 23, 1668; Elizabeth, October 28, 1670; Mary, October 3, 1672; Sarah, 1674; Ebenezer, March 19, 1677; Sarah, March 2, 1679; George, January 25, 1680-81; Hannah, 1682-83.

(III) Samuel (2) Hall, son of Samuel (1) Hall, was born December 11, 1664, died in 1716. He was a farmer and large landholder in Taunton. He married Abigail Pratt, born November 2, 1665, died July 6, 1734, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail Pratt, of Plymouth. Children: Samuel, born 1688; Jonathan, mentioned below; Esther; Hannah.

(IV) Jonathan Hall, son of Samuel (2) Hall, was born at Taunton, August 22, 1689, died there April 19, 1750. He was a farmer and large real estate owner; deacon of the church at Raynham. He married (first) Sarah ———, born 1690, died March, 1726. He married (second) ———. Children by first wife: Jonathan, mentioned below; Sarah, born July 16, 1718; Amos, April 5, 1720; Rebecca, May 21, 1722; John, May 15, 1724; Mason, January 28, 1726. Children by second wife, Sarah: Elizabeth, May 2, 1728; Hannah, March 25, 1734.

(V) Jonathan (2) Hall, son of Jonathan (1) Hall, was born at Taunton, May 3, 1716, died February 25, 1789. He was a prominent member and deacon of the Raynham church, member of the board of selectmen in 1776 and

for several years afterward and town treasurer. He married (first) Lydia Leonard, who died in 1763. He married (second) April 25, 1764, Hannah Hall. Children by first wife, born in Raynham: Jonathan, born September 26, 1737; Seth, mentioned below; Silas, February 4, 1742; Prudence, March 20, 1744; Lydia, October 21, 1747; Jemima, August 14, 1750; Jonathan, June, 1753; Hezekiah, November 12, 1755; Obed, December 23, 1757; Ebenezer, December 22, 1759; Abigail, June 6, 1762. Child by second wife, Linus, born May 17, 1765, for whom Linus Hall Shaw was named.

(VI) Seth Hall, son of Jonathan (2) Hall, was born at Raynham, October 4, 1740. He was a farmer at Raynham. He was a soldier in the revolution from Raynham, a corporal in Captain Philip King's company, Colonel George Williams' regiment (Third Bristol County), twenty-three days in December, 1776, on a Rhode Island alarm; also sergeant in Captain Noah Hall's company; Colonel Abiel Mitchell's regiment, in command of Lieutenant-Colonel James Williams on the alarm at Tiverton, August 1, 1780. He married Diadama Shaw. Children, born at Raynham: Elijah A., born October 19, 1769; Abigail, September 21, 1771, married Samuel Shaw (see Shaw VI); Lucinda, May 21, 1775; Joshua, October 11, 1777; Gaius, June 12, 1780; Seth, January 31, 1783; Camillus, July 18, 1785.

(The Alden Line).

(I) John Alden, the Pilgrim ancestor, was born in England in 1599. He joined the Pilgrims on the "Mayflower" at Southampton, when the vessel stopped there for supplies on the way to New England and was hired as a cooper. He had not been with the company at Leyden, and was probably not a member of the independent church at that time. After enduring the hardships of the first terrible winter at Plymouth, he cast his fortunes with the colonists and in the spring of 1621 married Priscilla Mullins (or Moline), daughter of William Mullins (or Moline), who also came with his family in the "Mayflower." Longfellow has made John and Priscilla familiar names in his "Courtship of Miles Standish." When the common property of the colony was divided in 1627, John Alden went with Captain Standish, Elder Brewster, John Howland, Francis Eaton and Peter Brown to Hattakeeset, the Indian name for the territory now included in Duxbury, Marshfield, Pembroke, Hanson and Bridgewater. For several years they were obliged to return to Plymouth during the winter season to unite all their forces against possible Indian attacks. The

residence in Plymouth also gave them an opportunity to attend religious worship. In 1633 John Alden was elected assistant, an office he continued to hold during nearly all the remainder of his life, and from 1666 until he died he was first assistant, often called deputy governor on account of his acting as governor in the absence of the governor. From 1640 to 1650 he was deputy to the colonial council. The history of Duxbury says of him:

Holding office of the highest trust, no important measure was proposed or any responsible agency ordered in which he had not a part. He was one of the council of war, many times an arbitrator, a surveyor of lands for the government as well as for individuals, and on several important occasions was authorized to act as agent or attorney for the colony. He was possessed of a sound judgment and of talents which, though not brilliant, were by no means ordinary. Writers who mention him bear ample testimony to his industry, integrity and exemplary piety, and he has been represented as a worthy and useful man of great humility and eminent sanctity of life, decided, ardent, resolute and persevering, indifferent to danger, stern, austere and unyielding and of incorruptible integrity. He was always a firm supporter of the church, and everything of an innovating nature received determined opposition.

From the Puritan point of view Alden was a model of the virtues. He took his part in making the lives of the Quakers at Plymouth colony intolerable. On the Alden farm stands the house built by his son Jonathan and occupied by eight generations in direct line. Here John Alden spent his last years. He died at Duxbury, September 1, 1686, the last of the Pilgrim Fathers. Eleven children: John; Joseph, mentioned below; Elizabeth, born 1625; Jonathan, about 1627; Priscilla; Rebecca; Zachariah; Sarah, married Alexander Standish, son of Miles Standish; Ruth, married John Bass, from whom the President Adams descended; Mary; David.

(II) Joseph Alden, son of John Alden, was born in Plymouth in 1624, died February 8, 1697. He inherited land at Bridgewater, where he settled, and also at Middleborough. He was admitted a freeman in 1659. He married Mary Simmons, daughter of Moses Simmons Jr., who came in the ship "Fortune" in 1621 and settled at Duxbury. Joseph Alden's will was dated December 14, 1696, and proved March 10, 1697. Children: Isaac, Joseph, John, mentioned below; Elizabeth, Mary.

(III) John (2) Alden, son of Joseph Alden, was born about 1674, died September 29, 1730. He removed from Bridgewater to Middleborough about 1700. He married Hannah White, born May 11, 1681, died October 5, 1732, daughter of Captain Ebenezer White, of Weymouth. Children, born at Middle-

borough: David, born May 18, 1702; Priscilla, March 2, 1704; Thankful, May 3, 1706; Hannah, 1708; Lydia, 1710; Mary, 1712; Abigail, 1714; Joseph, mentioned below; John, October 8, 1718; Ebenezer, served in Cuba, settled in Ashfield; Rev. Noah, May 30, 1725.

(IV) Joseph (2) Alden, son of John (2) Alden, resided in Middleborough, where he was born in 1716, died January 20, 1787. He married (first) Hannah Hall. She died July 1, 1766. He married (second) Deborah Williamson, a widow, born September 11, 1716. In 1789 she released her dower rights in the estate and in the deed gives the only complete list of the children of Joseph Alden. Children: Ebenezer, mentioned below; Amariah, Moses, Phebe, Hannah, Joseph, Fear, Eunice, Lois, Abner, Eliab.

(V) Ebenezer Alden, son of Joseph (2) Alden, was born in Middleborough, February 4, 1743. He married there, December 22, 1763, Ruth Fobes (daughter of Joshua Fobes (4), Joshua (3), Edward (2), John (1)). She married (second) August 2, 1777; Daniel Faunce, of Plympton, and died July 28, 1817. She was buried at North Carver. By her second husband she had children: Sarah, Eunice, Phebe, Alden and Ezra Faunce. Ebenezer Alden was a general merchant. He died at Middleborough, January 6, 1773, and was buried with his parents and Alden grandparents in Purchase burying ground. Children: Hannah, born February 2, 1765; Polly, mentioned below; Ruth, December 18, 1768; Ebenezer, August 8, 1770, removed to Pennsylvania, later to Appleton, Maryland; Joseph, born 177—.

(VI) Polly Alden, daughter of Ebenezer Alden, was born at Middleborough, August 4, 1767. She married, at Raynham, October 2, 1791, Nehemiah Jones, born at Raynham, July 7, 1767, son of Nathan Jones. She died January 7, 1831. He died January 3, 1831, at Raynham. Mr. Jones was for many years merchant, postmaster and justice of the peace at Raynham. Children: Maria; Nehemiah, born February 1, 1795; Clarissa Leonard, 1799, married Dr. Abner A. Hathaway; Mary Wales Fobes, May 12, 1802, married Rev. John Wilder; Emeline, January 31, 1905, teacher; Louisa Alden, October 24, 1806, married Rev. Linus Hall Shaw (see Shaw VII); William, March 11, 1811.

The name Wetherell appears at an early date at Taunton, Massachusetts, and has been the patronymic of numerous progressive and prominent families in New England, being especially numerous in the vicinity of Taunton. The

vital records of that town were burned in the last century, and information concerning early generations of many prominent families was thus lost.

(I) William Wetherell was in Taunton as early as 1643, and resided in what is now the town of Norton, near the outlet of Winneconnet pond. He was probably a native of Maidstone, Kent, England, whence several of this name came to America. Tradition says that he came over as a cabin boy. He was admitted a freeman in 1658, served as constable in 1662, and was often a selectman of the town; was representative in 1671 and 1685, and in the latter year was sergeant of militia. His will made August 15 and probated November 18, 1691, mentions wife Dorothy, and children: William, John, Ephraim and Dorothy, the third being then deceased.

(II) John Wetherell, son of William and Dorothy Wetherell, was born about 1664, and died soon after 1747. He was a leading citizen of the town, an original member of the church, and one of the first selectmen. He married, about 1687, Susanna Newland, probably daughter of Jeremiah and Ruth Newland, of Taunton. Children: John, born October 8, 1688; Abigail, March 28, 1691; Benjamin, June 15, 1696; William, mentioned below; Jonathan, May 21, 1700; Henry, January 26, 1703; Isaac, August 5, 1707.

(III) William (2) Wetherell, third son of John and Susanna (Newland) Wetherell, was born March 11, 1698, in Norton, where he resided, and had wife Mary and the following children: Phebe, born May 15, 1730; Mary, April 13, 1732; George, mentioned below; Rhoda, December 28, 1738; William, June 7, 1740; "Persilla," December 29, 1742; Sibell, June 27, 1745; Abel, April 3, 1747.

(IV) George Wetherell, eldest son of William (2) and Mary Wetherell, was born January 1, 1735, in Norton, and was dead in 1826. He was a soldier of the revolution, serving fifteen days in Captain Newell's company. He married, January 25, 1765, Lydia Phillips, born 1734-35, died May 16, 1826, at which time she was a widow. Children: Mary, born July 21, 1766; Metelday, August 20, 1770; Phebe, September 17, 1771; George, mentioned below; Laben, February 13, 1776.

(V) George (2) Wetherell, eldest son of George (1) and Lydia (Phillips) Wetherell, was born June 18, 1773, in Norton, where he made his home. He married, February 16, 1799, Lydia Hunt, born October 2, 1779, daughter of Joseph and Eunice (Copeland) Hunt, of Norton. Joseph Hunt was a soldier of the revolution, serving as surgeon in Captain Samuel Robinson's company, of Colonel

Josiah Whitney's regiment, Massachusetts Troops, for one month and fourteen days. He was born 1746, and died December 12, 1822. Eunice Copeland was a daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Allen) Copeland, of Norton, born 1753, died November 9, 1832. Children of George (2) and Lydia (Hunt) Wetherell: George, born March 24, 1800; Thomas, December 20, 1801; Ruhana H., February 26, 1804; Carolina, March 29, 1806; Zelotes, mentioned below; Julia, July 6, 1810; Caleb Strong, November 14, 1812; John Williams, January 25, 1815; Eunice Hunt, October 30, 1819.

(VI) Zelotes Wetherell, second son of George (2) and Lydia (Hunt) Wetherell, was born July 2, 1808, in Norton, and when a young man moved to what was then the town of North Providence, Rhode Island, now a part of the city of Pawtucket. Here he engaged in the express business, conducting what was known as the Wetherell Express for many years in Pawtucket, where he died February 11, 1866, in his fifty-eighth year, and he was buried in the Mineral Springs Cemetery. He was a member of the Universalist church, in early life a Democrat, but was alienated from his party by the issues which precipitated the civil war, and was an earnest Republican from the organization of that party. He was everywhere respected as an honest man and good citizen. He married, June 23, 1841, Pamela Adeline Crossman, born July 3, 1812, in Norton, daughter of Captain Elisha and Ruth (Balcom-Darby) Crossman, of Norton (see Crossman VI). Children: 1. Mary Bartlett, now the widow of Artemus King, residing in Norton. 2. Harriet Miller, died at the age of twenty-two years. 3. Florence Damon, widow of Charles P. Moies, of Central Falls, Rhode Island, mentioned below. 4. Carrie Belle, married Dana Chadwick, of Mansfield, Massachusetts; both now deceased.

Charles Parmenter Moies was born March 24, 1845, in what is now the city of Pawtucket. The origin of the Moies family is much obscured by the lack of records, and cannot be positively stated. The name appears in New England in the records of settlers of Salisbury, Massachusetts, in 1639. Joseph Moyces or Moyses was a joiner and received land in the first division at Salisbury, and again in 1640 and 1641. He was taxed there in 1650 and 1652, and received land in 1654. His wife Hannah died in 1655. Nicholas Stanton, of Ipswich, Suffolk, England, by will proved February 14, 1649, bequeathed property to Joseph Moyce or his wife, living in New England, from which it would be inferred that Hannah, wife of Joseph Moyce, was a daughter of

Nicholas Stanton. Mr. Moyce and three sons had lands assigned to them in Haverhill in 1649. It is possible that Charles P. Moies' family was descended from one of the sons of Joseph Moyce, but all disappear from the records of Haverhill and Salisbury, and have not been found elsewhere in New England. The name does not appear in the vital records of Boston, but the Dorchester records show that John Moyce, of Boston, married, September 19, 1771, in Dorchester, Ruth Davenport. The name has various forms in the Dorchester records, including Moies.

It is quite probable that John and Ruth Moies were the parents of John (2) Moies, who appears in the Dorchester records, January 22, 1797, when he married Anna Robinson, both of Dorchester. It is probable that he removed from Dorchester soon after 1807, as he is known to have had children other than those recorded in Dorchester. The latter are: Susanna, born October, 1798, died 1802; Mary, died September 8, 1801; Ebenezer Robinson, born September, 1803; John, 1804; Ebenezer, August, 1807. It is known that John and Anna Robinson resided in North Adams and Northampton. Three of the sons became conspicuously identified with the present city of Central Falls, where they were extensively engaged in manufacturing, and died honored and respected.

Thomas Moies, son of John and Anna (Robinson) Moies, was born December 24, 1819, in the town of Northampton, Massachusetts, where most of his boyhood was passed, and where he attended public and private schools. His brothers, Charles and John Moies, located in Rhode Island previous to 1835, and in that year Thomas, a lad of sixteen years, followed them and entered their employ in the manufacture of cotton thread at Central Falls. He was later associated with his brother Charles in the manufacture of cotton cloth for a period of seven years. From 1846 to 1850 he was employed in a similar manner at Oxford, Massachusetts, and returned to Central Falls in the latter year, continuing two years thereafter as station agent of the Providence and Worcester railroad at Pawtucket. For two years, from 1852 to 1854, he was in the employ of Plant & Company, dealers in seeds and agricultural implements at St. Louis, Missouri. In 1854 he returned to Rhode Island, and in 1855 was made treasurer of the Pawtucket Institution for Savings, in which connection he continued with the exception of about three years, until his death, which occurred November 3, 1886, at his home on Clay street, Central Falls. In 1870 he was elected cashier of the Pacific National Bank at Pawtucket, and con-

tinued in that relation throughout the remainder of his active business life. On the organization of the town of Lincoln, in 1871, Mr. Moies was chosen treasurer of the town, and so continued until his decease, when he was succeeded by his son, Charles P. Moies. For many years Thomas Moies was treasurer of the Pawtucket Gas Company, and he filled many other official trusts in the school and fire districts of the town, continuing as treasurer of the school district to his death. He twice represented the town of Lincoln in the lower house of the general assembly, and in 1880 was elected to the office of state senator. During the civil war he served as a member of the Eleventh Rhode Island Volunteers, whose period of enlistment was about one year, holding the office of first lieutenant. At the same time two of his sons were in the service, and one gave up his life in the country's defence. At the time of his death, the *Pawtucket Gazette and Chronicle* of December 5, 1886, said editorially:

This (Thomas Moies) name is almost a household one in our neighborhood. The man who bore it has been universally known by the people of this region for more than thirty years. His removal from the midst of us is a public loss. Quiet, unassuming, efficient, faithful, were attributes of Thomas Moies. The very utterance of them will oft recall the memory of the man now that his work is done, and impel those who take up his work where he laid it down, to imitate his probity. Though residing in an adjoining town where responsible trusts were confided to him, he was in equally great measure identified with the interests of this city, save in a municipal sense, and in both communities he is alike measured, esteemed and mourned. Conservative yet progressive, the town in which he lived and died, owes much of its material prosperity to his wisdom and foresight. Well will it be for both communities if such counsels continue their policy.

And on the same occasion the *Providence Journal* said editorially:

In the death of Thomas Moies the town of Lincoln has lost one of its most conspicuous and estimable citizens. Since the creation of that town by the partition of old Smithfield, Mr. Moies has been, as we remember, continuously in its service in some official capacity. He was for years cashier of the bank, National Pacific, in Pawtucket. Conservative in his views, simple in his habits, he won and held the esteem of all with whom he came in contact in private or in official life. To him and a few others who had charge of the affairs of Lincoln in its earliest days is due in a great measure the higher character of the town for its roads, its schools, its economy and its municipal prosperity. He was as careful in the expenditure of the public money as of his own, yet fully interested in all real public improvements. As a man, while he was far from unsocial, he found his enjoyment rather in his household than in the wider intercourse of society. His example was one entitled to the esteem and

emulation of those who are in or about to enter upon the business of life. Such a citizen as he was aids in the progress of a community, and departed, is to be held in honorable remembrance.

Mr. Moies married, in 1842, Susan, daughter of George and Cecilia B. (Curien) Seymour. The last named was a daughter of John George Curien, who came to this country from France with Lafayette, and assisted the American colonies during the revolution. Mr. and Mrs. Moies were the parents of five sons: 1. Frederick Seymour, a gallant soldier of the civil war in Battery C, First Rhode Island Light Artillery; fell at Chancellorsville, May 3, 1863, at the age of twenty years. 2. Charles Parmenter, mentioned below. 3. Thomas Corwin, mentioned below. 4. Herbert, died in childhood. 5. Herbert H., died in Kansas City, Missouri, December 30, 1905; he was southwestern passenger agent of the New York, Chicago and St. Louis railroad (Nickle Plate), with headquarters at Kansas City; he married Cora Barter, of Nevada, Missouri, and had two children: Meroe R. and Thomas.

Charles Parmenter Moies, son of Thomas and Susan (Seymour) Moies, was born March 24, 1845. He acquired his early education in the public schools of Central Falls, and after his return from the civil war, in 1864, pursued a business course at Scholfield's Commercial College at Providence. For a year and a half, beginning in the spring of 1865, he was employed in the freight office of the Chicago, Burlington & Quincy railroad at Chicago, Illinois. In the fall of 1865 he returned to Central Falls and became clerk and assistant to his father, who was then treasurer of the Pawtucket Institution for Savings, and on the death of the latter succeeded him in that position, in which he continued until his death, which occurred June 11, 1910, at his home in Central Falls. His body was deposited in Moshassuch Cemetery. As before indicated, Mr. Moies was a soldier of the civil war, entering the service in September, 1862, when but seventeen years old, as a private in Company B, Eleventh Rhode Island Volunteers, in which regiment his father was an officer. Very early in life he became prominent in affairs of his native town and city, and in January, 1881, was elected treasurer of the Central Falls Fire District, succeeding his uncle, Hon. Charles Moies, who had held the office twenty-six years. Charles P. Moies continued in this position more than fourteen years, until the district was abolished by the organization of the city of Central Falls, in March, 1895. In May of that year he was elected treasurer of the Pawtucket Mutual Fire Insurance Company, and continued to hold that office through the remainder of his life.

He also succeeded his father as treasurer of the Union school districts 1 and 2 of Central Falls, and served until May, 1892, when the town system adopted by the town of Lincoln abolished the district system. He also succeeded his father as treasurer of the town of Lincoln until the city of Central Falls was set off from that town, March 18, 1895, at which time he became mayor of Central Falls, his administration closing January 6, 1896. His political affiliations were with the Republican party, in whose councils he was prominent and active. In 1885 he was elected representative to the general assembly. He was a charter member of Ballou Post, Grand Army of the Republic, and served two years as its commander. He was a member of Superior Lodge, No. 35, Independent Order of Odd Fellows; of Washington Lodge, No. 4, Knights of Pythias; of the Knights of Honor; the Veteran Fireman's Association, and the Pawtucket Business Men's Association. He was a faithful attendant of St. Paul's (Protestant Episcopal) Church, of which his widow is a communicant. He married, December 19, 1876, Florence Damon Wetherell, of Wilmington, Delaware, daughter of Zelotes and Pamela A. (Crossman) Wetherell (see Wetherell VI). Mrs. Moies continues to reside in Central Falls. She is a member of Pawtucket Chapter, Daughters of American Revolution. There was one son of this marriage, mentioned below.

Charles Parmenter (2) Moies, son of Charles Parmenter (1) Moies, was born March 26, 1884, in Pawtucket, and was educated at Williams College, Williamstown, Massachusetts. He now resides at Chula Vista, California. He married Constance Isabella Cleveland, daughter of John and Anna Cleveland, of Hartford, Connecticut, and has a daughter, Constance Wetherell Moies.

Thomas Corwin Moies, son of Thomas and Susan (Seymour) Moies, was born August 30, 1847, at North Oxford, Massachusetts. He was educated in the public schools of Pawtucket. In 1865 he took up the printing trade with the late E. L. Freeman, of Central Falls, with whom he spent a three years' apprenticeship. On attaining his majority he continued at printing, being for some time manager of the *Weekly Visitor*, a newspaper published at Central Falls, where he continued until 1899. For some time following this he was associated with his father-in-law, William H. Haskell, a manufacturer of Pawtucket (see Haskell VI), and died at his home in Central Falls, September 30, 1893. His body rests in Moshassuch Cemetery. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, holding membership in Union

Lodge, of Pawtucket, and was past chancellor commander of Washington Lodge, No. 4, Knights of Pythias. He was also a member of Camp Thomas Moies, Sons of Veterans, and for many years a member of the old volunteer Pacific Steam Fire Engine Company. An active and intelligent citizen, he naturally bore a prominent part in local affairs. He married, May 14, 1873, Eunice Edna Haskell, daughter of the late William H. Haskell, whose ancestry is elsewhere described in this work. They were the parents of two children: 1. Amy Seymour, a teacher in the public schools of Central Falls, and secretary of the Pawtucket Chapter, Daughters of American Revolution. 2. William Henry Haskell, who was educated in the schools of Central Falls and Pawtucket, and the Massachusetts School of Technology of Boston, and is now connected with the Phillips Insulated Wire Company, of Pawtucket, having for two years been connected with that corporation's office in Mexico; he is also a member of Union Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Pawtucket.

(The Crossman Line).

There was a family of this name at Crosse in Cornwall, England, descended from John Crossman, Gentleman, in 1509, with coat-of-arms. Another family was located in Somersetshire, and also had coat armor. The name is not a common one in this country, but has been long established in Bristol county, Rhode Island, where it has continued to the present date.

(I) John Crossman settled in Taunton, Massachusetts, in 1639, and was probably over fifty-six years of age at that time. Little can be discovered concerning him or his family.

(II) Robert Crossman, son of John Crossman, born in England, settled in Taunton, where he married, about 1653, Sarah, daughter of Joseph and Melicent Kingsbury, of Dedham, Massachusetts. Children recorded in Taunton: John, born March 16, 1654; Mary, July 16, 1655; Robert, August 3, 1657; Joseph, April 25, 1659; Nathaniel, August 7, 1660; Eleazer, March 16, 1664; Elizabeth, May 2, 1665; Samuel, mentioned below; Mercy, March 20, 1669; Thomas, October 6, 1671; Susanna, February 14, 1673.

(III) Samuel Crossman, sixth son of Robert and Sarah (Kingsbury) Crossman, was born February 25, 1667, in Taunton, and lived in Norton, Massachusetts, formerly a part of Taunton. He married (first) December 19, 1690, Elizabeth Bell, (second) December 26, 1696, Mary Sawyer. Children of first marriage: Elizabeth, born October 31, 1691;

Thomas, August 13, 1694. Children of second marriage: Joseph and Samuel, twins, August 23, 1697; Robert, April 29, 1699; Barnabas, March 12, 1701; Gabriel, November 6, 1702; Sarah, May 15, 1704; Phinehas, July 31, 1707; Theophilus, mentioned below.

(IV) Theophilus Crossman, youngest son of Samuel and Mary (Sawyer) Crossman, was born March 18, 1709, in Norton, resided in that town, and was presumably the father of Theophilus Crossman, mentioned below.

(V) Theophilus (2) Crossman, undoubtedly son of Theophilus (1) Crossman, was born 1741-42, and resided in Norton or Mansfield. Theophilus Crossman served as a revolutionary soldier from Mansfield, being a corporal in Captain Abiel Clapp's company, Colonel John Daggott's regiment, and acquitted himself with credit and honor. He died August 15, 1826. He married, 1764, "Persilla" Wetherell, born December 29, 1742, died October 9, 1824, daughter of William and Mary Wetherell (see Wetherell III). Children: Elisha, mentioned below; Asa, born September 12, 1769; Hannah, August 15, 1772; William, July 25, 1775; Isaac, March 29, 1781; Roland, January 3, 1783.

(VI) Captain Elisha Crossman, eldest child of Theophilus (2) and "Persilla" (Wetherell) Crossman, was born January 31, 1767, in Norton, died August 25, 1840. He bore the military title of captain, which probably arose from militia service. He married (first) May 27, 1787, Elizabeth or Betsey Balcom, of Rehoboth, born 1767, died December 11, 1806, at the age of thirty-nine years. He married (second) June 18, 1809, Mrs. Ruth Darby, the widowed sister of his first wife, born 1772, died January 24, 1832. Children of first marriage: Betsey, born October 30, 1788; Hannah, May 10, 1790; Nancy, August 23, 1793; Elisha, December 16, 1795; Charles Leonard, February 26, 1798; Theophilus, May 27, 1800; all of these, except Hannah, were baptized November 4, 1804, in Norton. Children of second marriage: Orrin, born November 22, 1810; Pamela Adeline, mentioned below; Wheaton, March 9, 1815; Harrison, March 6, 1820.

(VII) Pamela Adeline Crossman, daughter of Elisha Crossman, and second child of his second wife, Ruth (Balcom-Darby) Crossman, was born July 3, 1812, in Norton, and became the wife of Zelotes Wetherell, of North Providence, intentions published June 23, 1841, in Norton (see Wetherell VI). They were the parents of Florence Damon Wetherell, who married Charles P. Moies, of Central Falls, Rhode Island (see Moies).

NEWELL Julius Hiram Newell is a member of an old and distinguished New England family, which has for many years resided in the charming town of Ellington, Connecticut, and through all the period of its residence there has occupied a high place in the estimation of the region, and played a prominent part in the community's affairs.

(I) Jacob Newell, the great-grandfather of Julius Hiram Newell, is the first of the name of which there is definite record. He was a resident of Ellington, Connecticut, during the middle part of the eighteenth century, though the dates of his birth, marriage and death are unrecorded. It is known, however, that he built a house near Crystal Lake at Ellington upon a farm that has since come to be known as the old Newell farm. It is also known that he was a successful farmer in that region.

(II) Charles Newell, son of Jacob Newell, was born on the Newell property at Ellington, Connecticut, January 7, 1773, died in the same place, November 13, 1854. He was educated in the local common schools, and following in the footsteps of his father, became a farmer on the old place, where he passed his entire life. He married (first) Clarissa Day, June 1, 1802. To them were born seven children: Harriet, Ephraim, Charles, Adonijah, Hiram, Mariva, Maria. Charles Newell married (second) Mrs. Mary Dimock, of Ellington.

(III) Hiram Newell, the fifth child of Charles Newell, was born in the ancestral home at Ellington, Connecticut, March 13, 1815. When he was but eighteen years of age, immediately after completing his education in the Ellington public schools, he left his native town and went to Coventry, Connecticut, where he found employment for himself as a wool sorter in the great woolen mills of that vicinity. He remained in this service for some time, and then removed to Rockville, where he found employment of the same kind. He continued thus until after reaching the age of fifty years. After his retirement he went to live on his farm, and thereafter devoted his time to agriculture. He was an ardent Republican, and a devoted member of the Methodist church. His death occurred October 21, 1877. Hiram Newell married (first) Olive Adeline Hovey, a native of Mansfield, Connecticut, born May 10, 1816, a daughter of Cordial and Olive (Royce) Hovey. To Mr. and Mrs. Hiram Newell four children were born: 1. Mary Adeline, born in Rockville, January 16, 1842; she married George Warren Colburn, a native of Chaplin, Connecticut, born February 6, 1836, son of Warren and Caroline (Neff) Colburn, of that place; Mr. George Warren Colburn

enlisted in the Union army during the civil war and distinguished himself for bravery during that terrible conflict; he joined Company D, Fourteenth Regiment Connecticut Volunteer Infantry, on July 26, 1862, and in September of the same year took part in the battle of Antietam, in which he was so badly wounded that, after spending about three months in hospital at Frederick City, Maryland, he was honorably discharged from service; he then withdrew to his home in Rockville, Connecticut, and there passed the remainder of his life; to Mr. and Mrs. Colburn three children were born as follows: George Hovey, born in Rockville, August 18, 1867, married Olga Stonewall; Leila May, born in Rockville, Connecticut, June 15, 1872, married, November 28, 1894, James Patterson Callison; Elmer Edson, born in Rockville, December 29, 1875, died July 28, 1876. 2. Julius Hiram, mentioned below. 3. Mariva Elizabeth, born in Rockville, Connecticut, June 23, 1845; married Frederick Hunt Presbrey, of Willington, Connecticut, April 29, 1871; they are the parents of four children, as follows: Della May, born May 30, 1873, at Willington, married Charles Wesley Hale, July 25, 1894, and had one daughter, Fiona; Fred Carlton, born in Rockville, September 26, 1874, married Maud Robinson, December 5, 1900, and had three children: Precilla, Newell and Robinson; Clifton Hyde, born in Rockville, March 1, 1876, married Elizabeth Martin, October 31, 1901, and by her had four children, Helen Elizabeth, Carlton and Clifton, twins, and Elizabeth Louise; May Ethel, born in Rockville, Connecticut, January 2, 1878, married Charles H. Hardie, July 10, 1900, and has one daughter, Virginia Presbrey. 4. Charles Storrs, born in Rockville, July 12, 1848, died August 27, 1848. Mr. Hiram Newell married (second) Angeline McClure, June 19, 1851. The second Mrs. Newell died December 18, 1886. By this second union Mr. Newell became the father of two sons, as follows: 5. Alon Abbe, born in Rockville, August 16, 1858, married Eva Tryon by whom he has one child, Claire Tryon; Arthur Revillo, born in Rockville, June 20, 1861, married Esther Ellen Harris by whom he had one son, Arthur Burgess.

(IV) Julius Hiram Newell, the first son of Hiram and Olive Adeline (Hovey) Newell, was born in Rockville, Connecticut, July 14, 1843. He received an excellent education at the public schools in the region of his birthplace, and pursued farming during such time as he could spare from his schooling. It was the life of the typical farmer's son with all its splendid health-giving discipline, which the lad led up to the age of eighteen years. It was

then that the civil war broke out between North and South, and the young man noted with all the impetuosity of youth the enlistment of soldiers in the cause of the Union. It was not long before he too had offered his services to his country, and on December 2, 1861, he joined, at Hartford, Company G, Eleventh Regiment Connecticut Volunteer Infantry. His regiment was detailed first to Annapolis, Maryland, and then to North Carolina. In the latter place it was sent directly to the front and saw active service in a number of fierce campaigns. In spite of his youth, the young man distinguished himself for bravery, taking part in Burnside's expedition and fighting at Newburn, North Carolina. With the return of his regiment to Maryland, he took part in the campaign in that state and in the engagements at Cold Harbor, South Mountain and Antietam, in the last of which his brother-in-law, Mr. Colburn, was so desperately wounded that he was retired from the service. Mr. Newell was also in the battle of Fredericksburg, the siege of Suffolk, the battle of Suffolk Creek, Drury's Bluff, Deep Bottom, and all the engagements of the Petersburg campaign. He went to Richmond, April 3, 1865, and later to New Castle, Virginia. On December 21, 1865; he received his honorable discharge at Hartford, where, over four years before, he had enlisted for the Union. It had been four years of hard and perilous service, but unlike his brother-in-law, he came through all those great battles without receiving a wound. After the close of the war Mr. Newell took up his residence at Holyoke, Massachusetts, where he remained for about two years, working in one of the large woolen mills there. After that period of time he came to Rockville, Connecticut, and there engaged in a teaming and express business on his own account. In this enterprise he prospered highly and has continued it until recently. He now lives in retirement from active business, but not from the general life of the town. He is particularly prominent in the social and club circles of Rockville. He is a member of the Burpee Post, No. 71, Grand Army of the Republic, of Rockville, Connecticut, and has held all the offices of the post, including that of adjutant, which he held for fourteen years, commander, and is to-day the senior post commander.

Mr. Newell married, May 1, 1868, Maria Coleman, a native of England, born July 20, 1843, daughter of Edward and Jane (Mills) Coleman. To Mr. and Mrs. Newell was born one child, Hubert Coleman Newell, whose birth occurred in Rockville, Connecticut, May 3, 1869. He died in Rockville, September 4, 1870.

Joseph Bradley, the founder of the family in America, was born in London, England, in 1649. He settled in Haverhill, Massachusetts, in 1659. He married, April 4, 1671, Hannah Heath, of Haverhill. The fifth garrison of the town was under his command. He suffered greatly from the Indian raids. In 1695 his son Isaac was captured; in 1697 Joseph, Sarah and Martha Bradley were captured by Indians. The wife of Joseph was captured twice. The garrison at his house was surprised February 8, 1704, and she was taken for the second time and carried away. An infant born to her soon afterward died of exposure and want. She received no kindness from her captors. Subsisting on bits of skin, ground nuts, bark of trees, wild onions and lily roots on the terrible journey to Canada the child grew sickly and annoyed the Indians with its crying. They thrust embers from the fire into its mouth and gashed its forehead with their knives, and finally ended its life by impaling it on a pike. She was sold to a Frenchman for eighty livres and was kindly treated. Her husband started for Canada on foot in March, 1705, with a dog and small sled, having a bag of snuff to present to the governor of Canada from the governor of Massachusetts. He redeemed his wife and returned by vessel to Boston. During one of the attacks on the Bradley house Mrs. Bradley poured hot soft soap on an Indian and killed him. Joseph died October 3, 1739; his widow Hannah died November 2, 1761. They had ten children, some of whom were: Abraham, settled in Concord, New Hampshire; Joseph; Martha; Sarah, killed by Indians March 11, 1697; Isaac, mentioned below; Daniel, was drowned.

(II) Isaac Bradley, son of Joseph Bradley, was born in 1680. In 1695 he and Joseph Whittaker, aged eleven, were taken by the Indians. While in the Indian camp he had a fever that nearly cost him his life, but the squaw tenderly nursed him. The Indians planned to go to Canada in the spring, but Isaac and his companion managed to escape. They were saved from capture by concealing themselves in a hollow log, but they had to give their provisions to the dogs of the Indians. For eight days they traveled practically without food and with little clothing. Joseph gave out finally and Isaac reached a settler's home the day afterward. Both finally recovered. He married at Haverhill (intentions dated May 16, 1706) Elizabeth Clement. Children, born at Haverhill: Lydia, born May 31, 1707; John, mentioned below; Mehitable, December 1, 1711; Ruth, May 26, 1713; Abigail, May 20, 1714; Elizabeth, January 17, 1716-17; Isaac,

January 10, 1718-19; Nathaniel, February 10, 1720-21; Moses and Miriam, twins, January 18, 1723-24.

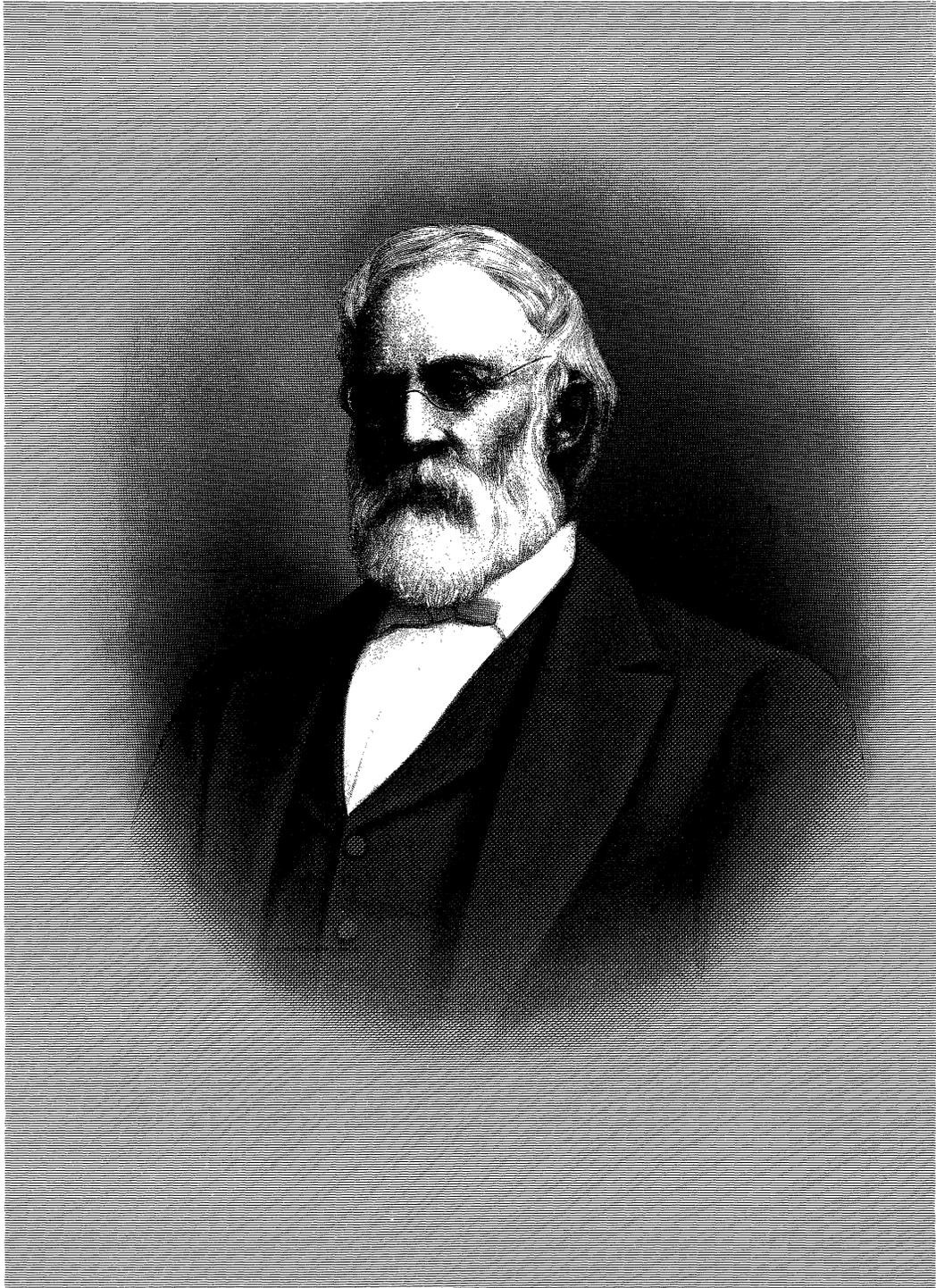
(III) John Bradley, son of Isaac Bradley, was born at Haverhill, April 10, 1709. Children, born at Haverhill: Ruth, baptized May 8, 1737; Miriam, baptized January 20, 1739-40; Nathaniel, baptized April 18, 1742; Mary, baptized July 1, 1744; Jonathan, mentioned below; Moses, baptized February 19, 1748-49.

(IV) Lieutenant Jonathan Bradley, son of John Bradley, was baptized at Haverhill, February 22, 1746-47, and died at Andover, February 23, 1818, aged seventy-three, according to his gravestone. He married (first) (intentions dated February 11, 1773) Sarah Osgood, of Andover; she died at Andover, September 14, 1790, aged forty. He married (second) April 14, 1791, Sarah Ayer, who died October 20, 1820, aged sixty-five, at Andover (gravestone). He was a soldier in the revolution; second lieutenant in Captain Stephen Webster's company, Fourth Essex County Regiment, 1778. Children, born at Andover, by first wife: Polly, May 3, 1779; William, January 7, 1782, died young; Betsey, June 10, 1784, died young; Jonathan, October 19, 1786; William, January 16, 1789. By second wife: Charles, mentioned below; Harrison, December 4, 1793; James, July 1, 1795; George, November 28, 1796; Anna, November 1, 1798; Susanna, February 17, 1801.

(V) Charles Bradley, son of Lieutenant Jonathan Bradley, was born at Andover, Massachusetts, December 17, 1792. He married (intentions dated at Newburyport, November 14, 1817) Sarah Smith, of Haverhill. He was a merchant in Boston and afterward a manufacturer in Portland, Maine. His wife was a daughter of Jonathan K. Smith and a granddaughter of Rev. Hēzekiah Smith, a famous chaplain from Massachusetts in the revolution, and for more than forty years one of the fellows of Brown University. Children: Charles Smith, mentioned below; Sarah, married Nathaniel S. Howe, of Haverhill, Massachusetts; and Susan, died unmarried.

(VI) Hon. Charles Smith Bradley, son of Charles Bradley, was born at Newburyport, July 18, 1819 (town record). He attended the public schools of Boston and was prepared for college at the Boston Latin School. He entered Brown University in 1834 and was graduated in 1838 with highest honors in a class notable for able and brilliant students, and was valedictorian. Even as a student his elocution was masterly, and he won a reputation in college as an able, forceful and convincing public speaker. He remained in the university as tutor for two years and received the degree of

Master of Arts. In 1866 he received the honorary degree of Doctor of Laws and was elected to the board of fellows. He never failed in his loyalty and service to the university and later in life he had the pleasure of raising \$50,000 for the renovation of University Hall, as chairman of a committee of the corporation. He studied law in the Harvard Law School and in the office of Charles F. Tillinghast, of Providence, and was admitted to the bar in 1841. He was afterward law partner of Mr. Tillinghast. He soon rose to a place of leadership at the bar. In 1854 he was elected to the state senate, where he was influential in securing the act of amnesty to all who were involved in the Dorr rebellion of 1842. At a public meeting in Providence, June 8, 1856, relative to the assault of Brooks upon Sumner in the United States senate, he delivered a notable speech. Repeatedly he was elected to represent Rhode Island in the Democratic national conventions; and in that of 1869, when the party was divided, he adhered to the Federalists, casting his vote for Stephen A. Douglas. In February, 1866, a Republican legislature honored him by electing him chief justice of the supreme court of the state, succeeding Justice Samuel Ames. After two years on the bench, however, he resigned, on account of private affairs. Soon afterward he became one of the lecturers at Harvard Law School, and continued for several years. In 1876 he succeeded Hon. Emory Washburn as the Bussey professor in the law school and held that chair for three years. Judge Bradley enjoyed art, literature and travel. His beautiful home in Providence was a treasury of the works of the masters of painting and sculpture. He had a wonderful library. He traveled extensively in his own country and abroad. As an orator his fame became national. "He was tall, erect, manly, and of commanding presence and figure. He was always dignified, and commanded the respect of others wherever he moved. He was very fond of his friends and of welcoming them to his hospitable home." Among his notable orations may be mentioned those before the alumni of Brown in 1855; on the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the landing of the Pilgrims at Plymouth; before the Phi Beta Kappa Society at Harvard in 1879; that at the University of Virginia in 1881, on "The Profession of the Law as an Element of Civil Society." He was preëminently a scholar, learned not only in the law but in all branches of literature. He was highly cultured, artistic and refined in his tastes. There was a certain elegance about his intellectual structure and movement, a mixture of grace and sentiment and imagination with his



C. S. Bradley.

logical and practical power, which lifted him above the dry professional road he traveled by choice and with so much success. He was first of all a lawyer, a ripe and good one. But so, also, and indeed for the greater ornament of his profession, he was something more. There are slaves of all professions, and masters, too. And the masters, whether in law, physics or divinity, are those who know more than their profession, and pass beyond it; who, if they are debtors to their profession, are creditors to all sorts of thought and knowledge.

Judge Bradley married (first) April 28, 1842, Sarah Manton, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Whipple) Manton, of Providence. She died December 12, 1854, leaving three sons, namely: 1. Joseph Manton, died March 7, 1879, unmarried. 2. Charles, mentioned below. 3. George Lothrop, mentioned below. He married (second) August 4, 1858, Charlotte Augusta Saunders, of Charlottesville, Virginia, and she died in May, 1864, and her daughter, Janet Laurie, died in the same month. She left one son, James Saunders, who died January 19, 1880. He married (third) in May, 1866, Emma Pendleton (Ward) Chambers, of Winchester, Virginia, who passed away February 28, 1875. Judge Bradley died in New York City, April 29, 1888, while on a visit to his son, the late George Lothrop Bradley, in that city.

(VII) Charles Bradley, the second son of the late Chief Justice Charles Smith and Sarah (Manton) Bradley, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, May 6, 1845. His early educational training was begun in a private school at Newton, Massachusetts, under the instruction of Dr. S. F. Smith, after which he graduated from the University Grammar School of Providence. He then entered Williams College, graduating therefrom in 1865. After completing his collegiate courses he entered business in Chicago, remaining there several years. He then went to Colorado, where he was interested in gold mining. Business becoming distasteful to him, he soon returned to his native city, where he entered his father's office, and engaged in the study of law. Upon being admitted to the bar of Rhode Island he at once began the practice of his chosen profession in the office of Bradley & Metcalf, of which his father was the senior member. His practice was confined mostly to his office, he seldom appearing in court. He was in no sense a public man, being of rather a retiring nature, and his chief pleasure was his home and its surroundings. He devoted much attention to his country estate in the town of Lincoln, where his summers were spent, and in the development and improvement of which

he took especial pride. He was a very quiet and domestic man, and a great lover of children. His home was filled with books and pictures, the nucleus of his collection having been left to him by his father. He belonged to the Hope and Rhode Island clubs of Providence. He was much interested in art, and was a member of the Rhode Island School of Design and the Providence Art Club. Mr. Bradley died in the prime of life, November 9, 1898, in the fifty-fourth year of his age, at his home, 367 Benefit street, Providence.

On October 31, 1876, Mr. Bradley was united in marriage to Jane Whitman Bailey, who was born in North Providence, July 13, 1849, daughter of William Mason and Harriet (Brown) Bailey (see Bailey). To Mr. and Mrs. Bradley were born children as follows: 1. Charles Jr., born December 19, 1877; he was educated in the University Grammar School of Providence and at Brown University, graduating from the latter in the class of 1898; after graduating from college he entered the employ of the Bell Telephone Company, being appointed to the Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, office in 1900, and by successive promotions was soon made superintendent of one of the departments of that company's plant in that city; he was considered one of the rising young men in the Bell Telephone Company, and was just entering upon a most promising career when his death occurred, January 17, 1910, as a result of blood-poisoning; he married Helen N. Hunt, daughter of Horatio N. Hunt, of Providence, and to this union were born three children as follows: Charles Jr., Horatio Hunt, and George Lothrop Bradley. 2. Alice Whitman, born November 5, 1881; resides with her mother. 3. Joseph Manton, born December 10, 1882, was for six years engaged in business in Portland, Oregon, and then returned to the east, engaging in cotton manufacturing at Brattleboro, Vermont; he married Margaret S. Walter, of Portland, Oregon, and they have two children, namely: Joseph Manton Jr. and Margaret Bradley. 4. Mary Emerson, born June 18, 1884; married Dr. Emery M. Porter, of Providence, and they have had children as follows: Emery Whipple Jr., who died in infancy; George Whipple; Jane Bradley, who died in infancy; and Arnold Porter. 5. Margaret Harrison, born July 6, 1890, married Brockholst M. Smith, of Providence, and they have a daughter, Helen Bradley Smith, born in August, 1914.

(VII) George Lothrop Bradley, the third son of the late Chief Justice Charles Smith and Sarah (Manton) Bradley, was born at Providence, Rhode Island, October 4, 1846. His early educational training was acquired in

a private school in Providence and at Newton, Massachusetts, after which he was graduated from the University Grammar School of Providence. After fitting himself for Brown and Harvard and passing the examinations in connection with both universities he decided to enter the School of Mines at Freiburg, Germany, where he took a special course in metallurgical engineering, graduating therefrom in 1867. Upon his return to America he went to Colorado for the purpose of developing a mining property. On this trip to the far west he crossed the plains in a stage coach and met with some thrilling experiences, the coach preceding the one in which he was a passenger being captured by the Indians and its occupants all killed. This mining property in Colorado not proving a financial success as anticipated by Mr. Bradley he then spent some time in South America in investigating various mining propositions. Upon his return east, in Boston he met Professor Alexander Graham Bell, then a teacher of a new system of communication for deaf mutes, who subsequently went to Salem, Massachusetts, and while giving instructions there devoted considerable time to the study and development of the telephone. Upon coming to Providence, Professor Bell there met Norman N. Mason, who was then in the apothecary business, and they with others put the telephone on a working basis. Mr. Bradley quick to realize the possibilities of this new invention and upon becoming interested in the same was induced to take the telephone to Boston, where in 1876 he organized the New England Telephone Company. The following year, in New York City, he organized the National Telephone Company. In the meantime the Western Union Telegraph Company had acquired the Edison patents for a telephone, and there was a contract between the two companies for the monopoly of the system. This contract between these two companies resulted in a compromise which gave the Bell company an undisputed field. The stock of the latter company had gradually increased in value from one to fifty dollars per share, and was suddenly quoted at \$800 per share, Mr. Bradley realizing a goodly profit therefrom. Mr. Bradley probably accomplished more in making the telephone a business success than any other man in this country. He had seen great financial possibilities in what others of recognized foresight had regarded as a mere mechanical toy, and became one of the original investigators and promoters of its utility, now an universally recognized necessity. In his researches he was associated with Professor John Pierce and Professor Blake, of Brown University,

and encouraged in the undertaking by the late Hon. Rowland G. Hazard, of Peace Dale, Rhode Island, who was confident that the telephone would be as universally used as gas and water. After establishing the telephone on a financial basis, in 1883, Mr. Bradley settled in Washington, D. C., and became actively interested in the Mergenthaler Linotype Company, which had been a business failure for more than six years. With the assistance of the late Hon. William C. Whitney, who was secretary of the United States navy in President Cleveland's cabinet, Mr. Bradley put the latter company in such a sound financial condition that its stock was greatly enhanced in value.

Upon investing in the stock of the Florida Coast Line Canal and Transportation Company, which was organized for the purpose of constructing an inland waterway five hundred and sixty miles in length along the eastern coast of Florida, Mr. Bradley gave this enterprise not only great financial aid but in addition took an active interest in the management of the corporation, and for several years served as its president. In order to form a continuous navigable inland waterway it was necessary not only to construct canals through the divides separating the natural waters, but to remove shoals from the channels of these waters, and in places to cut through sharp bends and increase the width of a number of tortuous salt-water creeks, which form a portion of the route selected by the company. The canal is operated under a state charter and has the right of eminent domain and privilege of charging tolls on all canals constructed and channels improved, the tolls to be fixed by the president and directors of the canal company, and to be approved by the board of trustees of the internal improvement fund of the state of Florida. In addition to the rights acquired by the canal company under the above law the state legislature, by special act, granted to the company a land subsidy of 3,840 acres per mile, for the purpose of enabling those interested in the project to obtain the necessary capital for the construction of the canals and the improvements along the natural waterways. This policy on the part of the state resulted in the canal company becoming such a considerable land owner on the east coast of Florida that when an opportunity came to secure the construction of a railway along the coast of Biscayne bay the canal company directors decided to grant a land subsidy of about 270,000 acres of land to the railway company, which resulted in the construction of one of the best railroads in the south. It soon became apparent that the directors of the canal company made no mistake in subsidizing the



Lewis Hist. Publ. Co.

Engr'd by Campbell Brothers N.Y.

Geo. L. Brown

railroad, as the construction of this railroad not only transformed the eastern section of Florida from a wilderness into the greatest winter resort in the United States, but in addition, gave great impetus to the development of the agricultural resources of that country by giving rapid transportation to the growers of delicate fruits and vegetables, which enabled them to place the products of their plantations in the northern and western markets in good condition. The vast improvements of the canal company, too, had drained large bodies of rich marsh land, which, when the water was lowered, were ready for the plow, and resulted in new agricultural enterprises, as well as the building of new towns and villages on both sides of the waterway for practically its whole length. A line of passenger and freight steamers were placed in commission and operated between Titusville and Jupiter, one hundred and thirty miles to the south, another important factor in the opening up of this country. Until the year 1892 the inside waters of the Florida coast were supposed to be controlled by the state, and the canal company, under its charter, improved the channels of the Indian river where necessary. In the latter year, however, through the efforts of the late Senator Matthew S. Quay, of Pennsylvania, an appropriation was made by congress to be expended in still further improving the river and in enlarging the canals owned by the canal company. The question of jurisdiction being raised the United States attorney-general gave the opinion that the appropriation should not be expended until the Florida Coast Line Canal and Transportation Company waived its rights to charge tolls on the channels improved by the company between Titusville and Jupiter. After some negotiations an agreement was made which provided that no tolls should be collected on that section of the waterway, and the money appropriated was then spent on the channel, and later on additional appropriations were made for the same purpose. The balance of the waterway, however, is still controlled by the canal company. The phenomenal success of this gigantic undertaking, which has so very largely increased the wealth and commercial interests of the state of Florida, was chiefly due to Mr. Bradley's timely aid when financial difficulties were encountered and the project on the verge of being abandoned, as well as his farsighted discernment and the close personal attention he gave to the company and its interests.

Mr. Bradley passed away at his home in Washington, D. C., on March 26, 1906, in the sixtieth year of his age. By the terms of his will, the Bradley estate, situated in Providence, Rhode Island, and containing about

twelve acres of land, becomes the Emma Pendleton Bradley Home for Convalescents and Invalids, in memory of his only child, who through illness became an invalid. The will is clothed in beautiful language, and it is doubtful if more loving words ever graced a charitable gift.

Mr. Bradley was a man of great mental alertness and far-sightedness, and of more than ordinary intellectual attainments. He was an extensive traveler and an accomplished linguist. In the charm of his conversation he was not easily equalled and never surpassed. He had a happy manner of expressing an antagonistic judgment, in language, which, while, calmly decisive, was utterly void of offense. He possessed marked personal characteristics which commanded great respect among his fellowmen, and strong convictions which left their imprint upon his associates. His sympathy was genuinely sincere and whole-souled, his hospitality a fine art, and he never lost an opportunity of showing grace and kindness to even slight acquaintances. He was always welcome among eclectic and representative people, and his home was the center of thoughtful and brilliant society. His library was a large and comprehensive one, and his fine taste for varied reading enabled him to hold his own in any field where the merely professional critic would be apt to be terribly astray. Mr. Bradley invariably found something pleasant to say about the most immature and unpromising efforts, and he possessed the knack of so handling his own experiences as to make it an encouragement and a stimulus. Neither honors, nor riches, nor power could divert him from simplicity of speech and action, or render him inaccessible to the call of suffering and distress. He had an intense yearning toward those who stood to him, and an overflowing tenderness for weakness and suffering. He was particularly fond of nature and outdoor life, and his large and well-appointed country estate, comprising over eight hundred acres of land, in Pomfret, Connecticut, is an ideal spot, commanding a magnificent view of the surrounding country. In this estate he took an especial pride, and to the improvement and development of the same he spent much of his time and means. Mr. Bradley was also one of the founders of the Pomfret School for Boys, in connection with which he displayed a very deep interest, and of which he served until his death as a member of the board of trustees. Mr. Bradley was a prominent and influential member of the Metropolitan, Cosmos, Elite, Chevy Chase and Country clubs of Washington, D. C.; the Reform and the Players' clubs of New York City, and also of the Geographical and various other societies.

On June 12, 1878, Mr. Bradley was united in marriage to Miss Helen McHenry Chambers, daughter of Dr. John Mason Duncan Chambers, a prominent physician of Virginia, and his wife, Emma Pendleton Ward, and to this union was born one daughter, Emma Pendleton Bradley.

(The Bailey Line).

(I) John Bailey, the founder of this family in America, came from Chippenham, England, and on his way to New England, was shipwrecked off Pemaquid, August 15, 1635. He was a weaver by trade. He located first at Newbury, Massachusetts, but in 1637, with William Scholar, located in the wilderness in what was afterward Colchester, now Salisbury. With him came his son John, while his wife, son Robert and two or more daughters remained in England. His daughter Joanna came later. In 1651 he was ordered to return to England or send for his wife. He died the next year. His will was proved April 13, 1652. His children were: John, mentioned below; Joanna; Robert, and others.

(II) John Bailey Jr., son of John Bailey, was born in 1613, and came to America with his father. He resided in Newbury and Salisbury. He married Eleanor Emery, and their children were: Rebecca, born 1641; John, born May 18, 1643; Sarah, born August 17, 1644; Joshua, died young; Joseph, born April 4, 1648; James, September 12, 1650; Joshua (2d), February 20, 1653, died young; Isaac, born July 22, 1654; Joshua (3d), April 20, 1657; Rachel, October 19, 1662; Judith, August 13, 1665.

(III) Rev. James Bailey, son of John Bailey Jr., was born September 12, 1650, and died at Roxbury, Massachusetts, June 18, 1707. He married, September 17, 1672, Mary Carr, daughter of George and Elizabeth Carr, of Salisbury. She died at Killingworth, October 28, 1688. He graduated from Harvard College in 1669. He was minister at Salem Village from 1671 to 1680, removing to Killingworth, Connecticut, in 1682, and to Roxbury, Massachusetts, in about 1694. At Roxbury he was engaged in preaching and also practiced medicine. His second wife, Mary, died October 23, 1717. His children were: Mary, born July 5, 1673; John, 1675; James, mentioned below; Isaac, born October 22, 1681; Sarah and Joshua, born in 1685.

(IV) Lieutenant James Bailey, son of Rev. James Bailey, was born at Salem Village in 1678, and married, June 3, 1697, Elizabeth Ruggles, daughter of Captain Samuel Ruggles. He was a saddler by trade, and resided at Roxbury. His children were: James, born

March 22, 1698; Mary, August 8, 1699, died young; Elizabeth, born December 29, 1702; Samuel, mentioned below; Mary (2d), born March 16, 1707; Ann, January 7, 1708; Huldah, July 10, 1710; Joshua, August 26, 1713.

(V) Samuel Bailey, son of Lieutenant James Bailey, was born at Roxbury, Massachusetts, February 1, 1705. He resided on the homestead at Roxbury, and married Anna Richardson, who was born May 11, 1710. He later removed to Ward, now Auburn, Massachusetts. His children were: Elizabeth, born September 19, 1731; Samuel, January 28, 1733; Joshua, March 17, 1735; Anna, March 28, 1737; Sarah, November 30, 1738; Susannah, died April 12, 1745; Samuel (2d), born January 25, 1743; Susannah (2d), May 6, 1745; Isaac, March 13, 1747, died in infancy; Abigail, born June 21, 1750; Isaac (2d), mentioned below.

(VI) Rev. Isaac Bailey, son of Samuel Bailey, was born at Roxbury, Massachusetts, February 7, 1753, and died at Ward, now Auburn, Massachusetts, April 10, 1814. He was graduated from Harvard College in 1781, and was ordained November 4, 1784, after studying divinity with Rev. Daniel Emerson, of Hollis, New Hampshire. He was the first minister of the Congregational church at Ward, and held that pastorate for thirty years. He married, April 8, 1784, Elizabeth Emerson, who was born May 5, 1755, and died at Auburn, January 5, 1842, daughter of Rev. Daniel Emerson. Their children were: Daniel, born March 19, 1785, died March 20, 1785; Samuel, twin of Daniel, died February 2, 1790; and Isaac, mentioned below.

(VII) Isaac Bailey, son of Rev. Isaac Bailey, was born at Auburn, Massachusetts, May 25, 1788. He was graduated from Brown University in 1810. He was poet of the Philharmonic Society; editor of the "Rhode Island Literary Messenger"; and author of "United Naval Biography." He married Jane Whitman, daughter of Jacob Whitman Jr.; she was born March 25, 1793, and died at Waterville, Maine, June 27, 1886. After the death of Mr. Bailey she married (second) Professor George W. Keely, of Waterville. The children born to Isaac Bailey were: 1. Jacob Whitman, born April 29, 1811; graduated from West Point in 1832; commissioned second lieutenant, then first lieutenant; became assistant professor of chemistry at West Point and later professor of chemistry, mineralogy and geology in 1838; he was a recognized scientist; married July 23, 1835, Maria Slaughter. 2. William Mason, mentioned below. 3. Samuel Emerson, unmarried.

(VIII) William Mason Bailey, son of Isaac

Bailey, was born November 23, 1815, at Providence, Rhode Island, and died in that city, May 6, 1897. He attended Austin's private school, which then occupied the present site of the Boston Store. After graduating therefrom he entered into business on South Water street, and was engaged in various commercial pursuits under different firm names for about forty years. During the uncertain period of the Dorr war Mr. Bailey served as captain of a company until the final dispersion of Dorr and his followers. In about 1860 he built the Westminster and Weybosset blocks, and during the civil war his office was located in the former building. He was a member of the general assembly during the administration of Governor James Y. Smith, and was also one of the board of commissioners on the building of the city hall of Providence. He held many positions of trust in estates, some of which he had administered for over fifty years, and ended his faithful guardianship over the same only by death. On June 11, 1838, Mr. Bailey married Harriet Brown, a native of Providence, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Waterman) Brown, and granddaughter of Captain William and Mary (Farnum) Brown. To William Mason Bailey and his wife were born the following children: 1. William Mason Jr., born June 7, 1841, died March 10, 1893, unmarried. 2. Charles Emerson, born July 15, 1843, died April 1, 1912; served in the civil war as a member of the First Rhode Island Regiment; married Isobel C. McCutcheon, of Indianapolis, Indiana. 3. Robert, born November 14, 1846, died April 5, 1848. 4. Jane Whitman, born July 13, 1849, in North Providence; married, October 31, 1876, Charles Bradley (see Bradley). 5. Harriet Brown, born November 24, 1852, died unmarried in New York City, November 25, 1905. 6. Thomas Brown, born December 6, 1854; is unmarried, and has been connected with the Bell Telephone Company since its organization. 7. Richard Arnold, born October 1, 1857, died December 11, 1904; he was connected with the Corliss Steam Engine Works for a number of years; married Jennie V. Duff, of Providence, and they had four children, namely: William Mason, born October 8, 1894; Lucy Elizabeth, October 8, 1896; Richard Francis, December 10, 1898; Arnold Brown, July 12, 1903.

This family is of French-Huguenot origin, and the name appears under a variety of spellings in this country, usually previous to 1750 Diamond or Diamant. Many of the descendants now in Rhode Island use the form Diman. In the seventh generation from the original settler

some of the family in Bristol, Rhode Island, adopted the spelling Dimond. For more than two centuries it has been established in Bristol, and has figured prominently in the town social and business life, as well as in the public affairs of the state, including Byron Diman, who served as assemblyman, senator, lieutenant-governor and governor, and Francis M. Dimon, whose service was similar. From the Bristol family came the eminent scholar and educator, the late professor of history at Brown University.

(I) Thomas Diamont appeared early in Farmington, Connecticut, whence he went to Easthampton, Long Island, in 1660, and died there in 1682. He purchased for fifty pounds, March 1, 1663, housing and fencing, land and accommodations of Richard Smith. On September 28, 1667, he bought meadow of Stephen Shamger and Benjamine Hased. In 1668 he gave land for a highway. He sold a lot of forty square poles, March 15, 1679, and on December 27, 1680, he gave a bill of sale of his property to his eldest son James, which was entailed to go to the latter's son Thomas. He made a deed of gift to his son James, July 28, 1682, in which he mentions several previous similar deeds, to include a house and barn, thirty-five acres of meadow lands, amount not named, and two-thirds of his commonage, and other properties in town and Montaucut, to be effective after the death of himself and wife. To his daughter Abigail he gave four pounds, and to daughters, Hannah Burd and Elizabeth Miller, two pounds each. In 1645 he married Mary Sheaffe. He had two sons beside the one above named, Thomas and John, and also a daughter, Sarah Headley, of New Jersey.

(II) James, eldest son of Thomas and Mary (Sheaffe) Diman,* born in 1646, lived in Easthampton, New York, where he died December 13, 1721. He sold a ten-acre lot there, September 18, 1703, to Ebenezer Belding for £92. He had a grant of land from the town adjoining land already in his possession, April 4, 1710, and on May 28, 1713, he sold one-half acre and twenty poles of land for £3 15s to Ananias Conkling Jr. He received a quitclaim, October 6, 1701, to lands previously purchased from Samuel Brooks. He married, in 1677, Hannah, daughter of Rev. Thomas James, of Charlestown, Massachusetts. They had sons: Thomas, mentioned below; Nathaniel, who married Lois Hedges, 1721; John, born 1690, died 1764; daughter Mary, who received by will her father's "great trunk."

(III) Thomas (2), eldest son of James and Hannah (James) Diman, was born about 1679,

*In early days the name appears as Diman and Diamont.

in Easthampton, where he lived until 1712, when he removed to Bristol, Rhode Island. He sold one-fourth of a share in land at Meantauke, November 8, 1700, and on September 14, 1721, he sold one-eighth share in the same lands for £60 15s to Theodore Pilson. He married, in 1706, Hannah Finney, who died in 1744, and they had children: John; Rebecca; Jonathan, deacon of the First Church of Plymouth, Massachusetts, died February 25, 1797; Rev. James, born November 29, 1707, minister of the Second Church at Salem, Massachusetts, died October 8, 1788; Jeremiah, mentioned below; Phebe, 1717, died September 14, 1789; Lucretia, 1719, married Richard Smith, and died January 31, 1790; Daniel, died December 16, 1797.

(IV) Jeremiah, third son of Thomas (2) and Hannah (Finney) Diman, born about 1710, resided in Bristol, where he was admitted with his wife to the Congregational church, May 13, 1741, and died November 10, 1798. He married, May 13, 1733, Sarah Giddings, born about 1709-10, died October 13, 1790. Children: Nathaniel, mentioned below; James, born October 9, 1735; Sarah, February 5, 1738, married John Lawless; Jeremiah, July 13, 1740, died in Albany in 1760, while a soldier in the French war; Jonathan, October 19, 1742; Hannah, twin of Jonathan, married, October 29, 1761, George Oxx; William, December 10, 1744; Joseph, about 1746; Thomas, 1748; Benjamin, major in the revolutionary army, died December 31, 1777.

(V) Nathaniel, eldest child of Jeremiah and Sarah (Giddings) Diman, was born January 29, 1734, in Bristol, and died May 24, 1812, in that town. He married, October 18, 1756, Anna Gallup, daughter of Samuel (2) and Mary Gallup, and granddaughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Southworth) Gallup, among the first settlers of Bristol. The last-named was a daughter of Constant Southworth, treasurer of the Plymouth colony. She died March 7, 1791. Two children are recorded in Bristol, namely: William, born November 1, 1759, a soldier of the revolution; Jeremiah, mentioned below. Others known are Mary, September 18, 1764, married Nathaniel Ingraham; Nancy, 1775, married Nathaniel Ingraham; ———, 1775, married John Richardson, died September 13, 1821; John, went to sea from Bristol, and was never heard from again.

(VI) Jeremiah (2), second son of Nathaniel and Anna (Gallup) Diman, was born January 4, 1767, in Bristol, was a cooper and gauger, interested in shipping, a deacon of the First Congregational Church, and died August 10, 1847. He married, November 6, 1794, Hannah, daughter of Barnaby Luther, of

Swansea, Massachusetts, born about 1770. She died June 7, 1840, aged seventy years. Children: Byron, mentioned below; George Howe, born August 19, 1707, died from an accident, December 2, 1815.

(VII) Hon. Byron Diman, elder son of Deacon Jeremiah and Hannah (Luther) Diman, was born August 5, 1795, in Bristol, and was educated in excellent private schools, principally under the tuition of the late Bishop Griswold. Having determined upon a business career at a very early age he entered the office of Hon. James DeWolf at the age of sixteen years, and continued in his employ until the settlement of his estate, succeeding his death in 1837. Mr. Diman became extensively interested in the whale fisheries and West India trade, and conducted a very large commercial business. He was also interested in the manufacture of cotton, being an extensive owner and director in the two cotton manufacturing establishments then in Bristol. At one time he was treasurer and subsequently president of the Bristol Steam Mill. For many years he was president of the Bank of Bristol, and was a director of the Pokanoket Mill. The business interests of Bristol flourished in his day largely through the influence of his sound commercial ability, and he was in every way considered a successful man, mentally and morally, as well as materially. An enthusiastic Whig of the Henry Clay school he took an active interest in the direction of public affairs, was for many years a member of the general assembly, and a delegate to the Harrisburg convention of 1840, in which General William H. Harrison was nominated for the presidency. He represented Bristol in the lower house in 1829, 1837-38, and was a member of the senate in 1850-51-52. During the troubles of the Dorr rebellion, in 1842, he was a member of the governor's council, and was one of those who shouldered a gun and marched to Chepachet to compel peace in the commonwealth. In 1843-44-45 he was lieutenant-governor of the state, and governor in 1846. "No persuasion could induce him to hold the office longer than a year, and he was deaf to all solicitations to accept a higher position, even that of United States senator." The only official connection that he retained with the state was as commissioner of the indigent blind, deaf and dumb. Mr. Diman issued the call for the first meeting held in Bristol for the organization of the Republican party, and he gave to the policy of President Lincoln a cordial and unhesitating support. Governor Diman was active in the promotion of religious interests, and was remarkably punctual in his attendance on public worship. For several years he was president

of the Catholic Congregational Society. A genial, kind-hearted man he was given to open hospitality, and no deserving person ever appealed to him in vain for aid. He was especially active in providing out of his bounty for the worthy poor. A prudent counsellor and a true friend he was esteemed and appreciated by every element of society in his native town. At the age of sixty years he retired from active business, and until his death, August 1, 1865, he spent much of his time in the quiet of his library and the social life of his native town. "Up to a late period in his life he was a diligent reader, and few men not belonging to the class of professed students possessed more varied and accurate information. He was well versed in English literature and general history, and especially at home in topographical and antiquarian lore."

He married (first) June 1, 1823, Abigail Alden Wight, born October 21, 1802, daughter of Rev. Henry Wight, D. D., more than forty years pastor of the Congregational church in Bristol, and his wife, Clarissa Leonard, of Raynham, Massachusetts (see Leonard VII). Children: George Byron, born May 16, 1824, died February 4, 1903; Clara Anna, August 8, 1826, died seventeen days old; Clara Anna, April 1, 1828, married, June 30, 1847, A. Sidney DeWolf; Jeremiah Lewis, mentioned below; Henry Wight, April 2, 1835, was paymaster in the United States navy, serving on the gunboat "Kineo" during part of the civil war, and was for about twenty-four years consul to Oporto and Lisbon, Portugal, dying in the latter place in September, 1884; Abby Byron, May 7, 1838, died three months and three days old. Byron Diman married (second) May 2, 1855, Elizabeth Ann Wood, born October 11, 1816, in Warren, Rhode Island, daughter of Thomas Baker and Sarah (Hawkins) Wood, died October 13, 1881. There was one daughter of this marriage, Elizabeth Byron, born June 22, 1857, married, January 8, 1890, Harry Hyde Cabot, born in St. Louis, May 11, 1857, son of Joseph Clarke and Catherine (Wales) Cabot.

(VIII) Jeremiah Lewis, second son of Hon. Byron and Abigail A. (Wight) Diman, was born May 1, 1831, in Bristol, and was prepared for college under the direction of Rev. James N. Sikes, a Baptist minister, pastor of the church at Bristol. As a boy in his native town he prepared a number of historical articles entitled "Annals of Bristol," which were published in the *Phoenix* of that town. Entering Brown University at the age of sixteen years he was graduated with the class of 1851. Here he developed a taste and power in literary, historical and philosophical studies,

which occupied most of his time during a busy and useful life. At his graduation he was assigned the classical oration, and selected for his theme "The Living Principle of Literature." While yet in college Mr. Diman united with the Congregational church of Bristol, and decided upon the Christian ministry as his life work. In pursuance of this purpose he went to reside as a pupil in the family of Rev. Dr. Thatcher Thayer, of Newport, with whom he pursued a course in philosophy, theology and classics. Beginning in the fall of 1852 he was for two years a student of the Andover, Massachusetts, Theological Seminary, and determined to pursue further studies in the German universities. In the summer of 1854 he traveled on the European continent, pursuing the study of theology, philosophy and history under the great teachers of Halle, Heidelberg and Berlin. During a short time in one of his vacations he was a student of art at Munich. Returning to his native land in the spring of 1856 he again took up his studies at Andover and was graduated in the following summer. In the same year he was installed pastor of the First Congregational Church at Fall River, Massachusetts, where he continued four years. In 1858 he declined an invitation to become a colleague of the celebrated Dr. Horace Bushnell, in charge of a Congregational church at Hartford, Connecticut. In 1860 he became pastor of the Harvard Congregational Church in Brookline, Massachusetts, and four years later removed to Providence to take the chair of history and political economy in Brown University, which position he held until his death, receiving in 1870 from his *alma mater* the degree of Doctor of Divinity. His work in this position soon brought him distinction, his rare scholarship and enthusiastic devotion to his work bringing many words of eulogium from his contemporaries. He was apt as a teacher and enlarged his office until his department became the best and most effective of any chair of history in all the institutions of the land. His work was not confined to the class room. As a contributor to the *Providence Journal*, the "New York Nation," the "North American Review" and "Monthly Religious Magazine," and other periodicals, his influence was very broadly extended, and many outside of his class room came under his beneficent influence. In 1873 Professor Diman was elected a corresponding member of the Massachusetts Historical Society. His published sermons and addresses were numerous, and among these may be mentioned a sermon delivered October 16, 1867, in the chapel of Brown University, at the request of the faculty, in commemoration of Rev. Robinson Potter Dunn, D. D.,

long professor of rhetoric in Brown University; an address delivered before the Phi Beta Kappa of Amherst College, July 6, 1879, and afterward published in the "New Englander," entitled "The Method of Academic Culture;" one of his Boston lectures delivered in 1870, "Historical Basis of Belief;" an oration before the Phi Beta Kappa Society of Cambridge, Massachusetts, delivered June 29, 1876, and afterwards published, "The Alienation of the Educated Class from Politics;" an address delivered at Portsmouth, Rhode Island, July 10, 1877, at the centennial celebration of the capture of General Prescott by Lieutenant-Colonel Barton, which was afterwards published with notes, forming No. 1 of Rider's Rhode Island historical tracts; an address delivered October 16, 1877, at the request of the municipal authorities of Providence in dedication of the monument in commemoration of the life and services of the venerable founder of the state, in Roger Williams Park; an address delivered at the dedication of the Rogers Free Library at Bristol, January 12, 1878. At the two hundredth anniversary of his native town, in 1880, he delivered before a large gathering the historical address, which has since been published with the proceedings. Dr. Diman was frequently called upon to supply pulpits in his own and the Unitarian denominations. For some years preceding his death he was an attendant at St. Stephen's Protestant Episcopal Church of Providence, though he never withdrew from his Congregational affiliation. In 1879 he delivered a course of lectures before Johns Hopkins University upon the subject of "The Thirty Years' War," and in the following year a course of lectures before the Lowell Institute of Boston on "The Theistic Argument as Affected by Recent Theories." These lectures were edited after his death by Professor George P. Fisher, of Yale, and published in 1881. In 1882 appeared Prof. Diman's "Orations and Essays with Selected Parish Sermons," including the commemoration address by Professor James O. Murray, of Princeton. In 1887 Caroline Hazard, subsequently president of Wellesley College, published his "Memoirs, compiled from his Letters, Journals and the Recollections of his Friends," with which was included a complete list of his publications. Professor Diman died after less than a week's illness, February 3, 1881. A memorial service in his honor, under the auspices of the university, was held in the First Baptist Meeting House on May 17, 1881, when an impressive commemorative discourse was delivered by his intimate friend and associate in college, Rev. James O. Murray, D. D., pro-

fessor in the College of New Jersey at Princeton.

Professor Diman married, May 15, 1861, Emily Gardner Stimson, born in Providence, March 4, 1837, died March 21, 1901, daughter of John J. and Abby M. (Clarke) Stimson, of Providence, and granddaughter of Dr. Jeremy Stimson, a physician of Hopkinton, Massachusetts, and also of Rev. Pitt Clarke, of Norton, Massachusetts. Children: Maria Stimson, born February 12, 1862, died from accident, April 29, 1881; John Byron, mentioned below; Louise, December 23, 1869; Emily, April 8, 1873.

(IX) Rev. John Byron Diman, only son of J. Lewis and Emily G. (Stimson) Diman, was born May 24, 1863, in Brookline, Massachusetts. He was educated in "The English and Classical School" of Providence, and Brown University, graduating in 1885 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. In 1903 he received from that institution the honorary degree of Master of Arts. He entered Cambridge Episcopal Theological School, from which he received the degree of Bachelor of Divinity in 1888, and received from Harvard College in 1896 the degree of Master of Arts. He was ordained a deacon of the Episcopal church at Providence in 1888, and officiated as minister in charge of St. Columba's Chapel at Middletown, Rhode Island, until 1892. For the succeeding three years he was teacher in the University Grammar School of Providence. In 1896 he founded St. George's School for Boys at Newport, now at Middletown, Rhode Island, and has been head master of that institution to the present time.

(The Leonard Line).

(I) John Leonard was of Knole, county Kent, England. He was born in 1479, and died in 1556.

(II) John (2) Leonard, son of John (1) Leonard, was also of Knole, county Kent. He was born in 1508 and died in 1590.

(III) Samson Leonard, son of John (2) Leonard, was the eleventh Baron of Dacre. He was born in 1545, and died in 1615. He married Lady Margaret Fienes.

(IV) Sir Henry Leonard, son of Samson Leonard, was the twelfth Baron of Dacre. He was born in 1569. He married Lady Christogona, daughter of Sir Richard Baker, of Sissinghurst, county Kent, England.

(V) Richard Leonard, son of Sir Henry Leonard, was the thirteenth Baron of Dacre, seated at Chevening. He died in 1630. He married (first) Lady Anne, daughter of Sir Arthur Throckmorton. He married (second) Dorothy, daughter of Dudley, Lord North.

(VI) Thomas Leonard, son of Richard Leonard, was of Pontypool, Wales. He had sons: Henry; James, mentioned below; and Philip.

(I) James Leonard, son of Thomas Leonard, of Pontypool, Wales, was born in Great Britain, and came to America about 1645. He settled first in Lynn and later in Taunton, Massachusetts. He was the founder of the iron works in Saugus, near Lynn, and these were the first iron works in America. He was not living in 1691. In 1653 he and his brother Henry were engaged in the manufacture of iron in Taunton. He was a great friend of King Philip, the famous Indian, who used to shoot wild birds at Fowling Pond, which was on James' property. Leonard often entertained him at his house, and when the town was burned, his house was spared by the Indians. Children: Thomas, born August 3, 1641, at Pontypool, Wales; James, mentioned below; Abigail, married John Kingsley, of Milton; Rebecca, married, September 2, 1678, Isaac Chapman, of Barnstable; Joseph, born about 1655; Benjamin, married, January 15, 1678-79, Sarah Thresher; Hannah, married January 24, 1677-78, Isaac Deane; Uriah, born July 10, 1662.

(II) James (2), son of James (1) Leonard, was born about 1643, in Great Britain, and died at Taunton, Massachusetts, November 1, 1726. He was interested in iron works, and resided early in life at Braintree, later at Taunton, where the iron works have continued down to the present time, and were in his day the greatest industry in New England, in which many people held shares. There was a saying current in those times: "Wherever you can find an iron works you will find a Leonard." His first wife Hannah died February 25, 1674, and he married (second) Lydia, daughter of Anthony Gulliver, of Milton, Massachusetts, born 1652-53, died July 24, 1705. His third wife, Rebecca, born about 1662, died April 3, 1738, in her seventy-sixth year. Children: Eunice, born November 25, 1668, in Braintree; Prudence, January 24, 1670; Hannah, October 2, 1671; James, February 1, 1673, died 1674; David, May 11, 1677; Lydia, May 10, 1679; Stephen, mentioned below; Abigail, January 30, 1683; Nathaniel, October 18, 1675; Seth, April 3, 1686; Sarah, September 6, 1688; Mehitable, October 24, 1691; Elizabeth, April 19, 1694.

(III) Stephen, third son of James (2) Leonard, and third child of his second wife, Lydia Gulliver, was born December 14, 1680, and was a justice of the peace, and judge of the court of common pleas at Taunton, where he died March 4, 1741.

(IV) Major Zephaniah Leonard, son of Stephen Leonard, was born March 18, 1704, and died April 23, 1776, in his seventy-third year. He resided at Raynham, Massachusetts, was a man of enterprise and energy, and served as judge of the court of common pleas from 1761 until his death. He married, April 24, 1724, Hannah, daughter of John and Alice (Deane) King, of Raynham, and had children: Joshua, born January 5, 1725; Mary, September 22, 1726; Prudence, March 23, 1729, died 1731; Silence, April 27, 1731; Anna, March 1, 1733; Abigail, January 31, 1735, died 1739; Zephaniah, mentioned below; Phebe, November 10, 1738, died 1739; Prudence, August 14, 1740; Abigail, May 19, 1742; Apollos, August 3, 1744; Phebe, July 16, 1746, died 1752; Silas, April 8, 1748; Samuel, December 6, 1750.

(V) Zephaniah (2), second son of Zephaniah (1) and Hannah (King) Leonard, was born January 18, 1737, in Raynham, and was many years sheriff of Bristol county, being succeeded by his son Horatio, the two filling the office over seventy years. He married, October 30, 1765, Abigail Alden, of Middleboro, Massachusetts, born May 19, 1744, died January 25, 1845, in her one hundred and first year, daughter of David and Judah (Paddleford) Alden, of Middleboro (see Alden IV). They had children: Abigail, born July 10, 1769; Horatio; and Clarissa, and perhaps others.

(VI) Clarissa, daughter of Zephaniah (2) and Abigail (Alden) Leonard, became the wife of Rev. Henry Wight, D. D., more than forty years pastor of the Congregational church in Bristol, Rhode Island.

(VII) Abigail Alden, daughter of Rev. Henry and Clarissa (Leonard) Wight, was born October 21, 1802, and became the wife of Hon. Byron Diman, of Bristol, Rhode Island (see Diman VII).

(The Alden Line).

(I) The history of John Alden, of the Plymouth colony, has been celebrated in song and story, and is familiar to every American. He was born in 1599, in England, and joined the Pilgrims on the "Mayflower" at Southampton as the ship was on its way to America. When the ship stopped there for supplies he was hired as cooper. He had not been with them at Leyden and was probably not a member of the independent church, but soon joined. He cast his fortunes with the Pilgrims, after enduring the hardships of that first terrible winter at Plymouth when so many died. He was doubtless influenced in this decision by his love for Priscilla Mullens, the story of which, with some embellishments, is told in the "Courtship

of Miles Standish." She was the daughter of William Mullens, who came on the "Mayflower" with his family. John and Priscilla were married in the spring of 1621. When the common property of the colony was divided in 1627, Alden went with Captain Standish, Elder William Brewster, John Howland, Francis Eaton and Peter Brown to Mattakeeset, the Indian name of that territory now included in Duxbury, Marshfield, Pembroke, Hanson and Bridgewater, Massachusetts. For several years they were obliged to return to Plymouth during the winter season to combine all their forces against the possible Indian attacks. The residence at Plymouth in the winter also gave them an opportunity to attend worship, and the records show a written agreement of Alden and others in 1632 to remove their families to Plymouth in the winter. In 1633 Alden was appointed assistant to the governor, an office which he held for nearly all of the remainder of his life, serving with Edward Winslow, Josiah Winslow, Bradford, Prince and Thomas Hinckley. From 1666 until his death he held the office of first assistant, was often called the deputy governor in the absence of the governor. From 1640 to 1650 he was also deputy to the colonial council from Duxbury. Winslow's "History of Duxbury" says of him, "Holding offices of the highest trust, no important measure was proposed, or any responsible agency ordered in which he had not a part. He was one of the council of war, many times an arbitrator, a surveyor of lands for the government as well as for individuals, and on several important occasions was authorized to act as agent or attorney for the colony. He was possessed of a sound judgment and of talents which, though not brilliant, were by no means ordinary. Writers who mention him bear ample testimony to his industry, integrity and exemplary piety, and he has been represented as a worthy and useful man of great humility, and eminent sanctity of life, decided, ardent, resolute, and persevering, indifferent to danger, stern, austere and unyielding, and of incorruptible integrity. He was always a firm supporter of the church and everything of an innovating nature received determined opposition." From the Puritan point of view Alden was a model if this description of his virtues is truthful. He took his part in making the lives of the Quakers at Plymouth colony intolerable. On the Alden farm stands the house built by his son Jonathan, having been occupied by eight generations in direct line. It is the oldest house in New England, with three exceptions; the old fort at Medford, built in 1634, the Fairbanks house at Dedham, built in 1636, and the old stone house at Mil-

ford, Connecticut, built in 1640. Here Alden spent his declining years. He died in Duxbury, September 1, 1686, aged eighty-seven years, the last of the famous band of Pilgrim Fathers, and the last of the "Mayflower" company. John Alden had eleven children, only eight of whom are known, namely: John, born about 1622, at Plymouth; Joseph, mentioned below; Elizabeth, 1625; Jonathan, about 1627; Sarah, married Alexander Standish, son of Captain Miles Standish; Ruth, married John Bass, of Braintree, from whom the Presidents Adams descended; Mary; David, prominent man of Duxbury.

(II) Joseph, son of John and Priscilla Alden, was born 1624, in Plymouth, and inherited his father's proprietary share in Bridgewater, where he settled, residing in what is now West Bridgewater, and died February 2, 1697. He also owned lands at Middleboro, and was admitted a freeman in 1659. He married Mary, daughter of Moses (2) Simmons, who came in the "Fortune" in 1621, and settled at Duxbury, Massachusetts. Children: Isaac, married, December 2, 1695, Mehitable Allen; Joseph, born in 1667; John, mentioned below; Elizabeth, married, 1691, Benjamin Snow; Mary, married, 1700, Samuel Allen.

(III) John, third son of Joseph and Mary (Simmons) Alden, was born 1674, in Bridgewater, and inherited his father's homestead in West Bridgewater, which he sold, June 20, 1700, to Isaac Johnson. He removed to Middleboro, where he died September 29, 1730, aged fifty-six years. He married Hannah, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah White, of Weymouth, born May 12, 1668, died October 5, 1732. Children: David, mentioned below; Priscilla, born March 2, 1704; Hannah, March 24, 1708; Thankful, May 3, 1709; Lydia, December 18, 1710; Mary, November 18, 1712; Abigail, September 8, 1714; Joseph, September 11, 1716; John, October 8, 1718; Ebenezer, October 8, 1720; Samuel, died young; Nathan, June 12, 1723; Noah, May 31, 1725.

(IV) David, eldest child of John and Hannah (White) Alden, was born May 18, 1702, and resided in Middleboro, where he died August 24, 1763. He married Judah Paddleford, born 1708, died 1802. Children: Solomon, born November 21, 1728; David, January 14, 1730; Rufus, November 19, 1731; Huldah, October 8, 1733; Job, September 24, 1737; Sylvanus, October 10, 1739; Abigail, mentioned below; Peter, February 17, 1747.

(V) Abigail, second daughter of David and Judah (Paddleford) Alden, was born May 19, 1744, in Middleboro, and became the wife of Zephaniah (2) Leonard, of that town (see Leonard V).

(The Stimson Line).

The surname Stimson is identical in origin with Stephenson, Stevenson, Stimpson and Stinson. The name is common in its various forms in England and Scotland and is very ancient. The family was represented in New England at an early period. Andrew Stimson came from Newcastle-on-Tyne, England, about 1637, and was admitted a freeman at Cambridge, Massachusetts, May 10, 1643. He and his wife Jane joined the Cambridge church in 1643, and in 1655 he was appointed first keeper of the House of Correction, serving until 1673. By trade he was a shoemaker. His will was dated May 23, 1681, and he died in 1683, bequeathing to one son Andrew, and four daughters. Jonathan Stimson, undoubtedly a close relative of Andrew Stimson, settled at Watertown Farms, later Weston. He died December 22, 1692.

(I) George Stimson, of whom no previous record can be found in New England, appears at Ipswich, Massachusetts, in 1668, and lived in Chebacco, parish of Ipswich. He was married there, July 22, 1676, as shown by the records of the Essex quarterly court, to Alice Phillips. Children: George, born August 17, 1677, died within a year; Richard, March 10, 1679; Elizabeth, January 11, 1681; Mercy, March 11, 1683; Alice, February 18, 1685; Sarah, June 14, 1691; George, mentioned below; Mary, March 4, 1696.

(II) George (2), son of George (1) and Alice (Phillips) Stimson, was born August 27, 1693, in Chebacco, and resided there until about 1737-38, when he removed to Hopkinton, Massachusetts. He married in Ipswich, January 16, 1724, Margaret Rust, born about 1694, daughter of Lieutenant Nathaniel and Joanna (Kinsman) Rust. Children: George, mentioned below; John, born September 1, 1728; Nathaniel, April 26, 1730; Lucy, April 9, 1732; Jeremiah, baptized May 5, 1734; Mary, January 23, 1737; Alice, recorded in Hopkinton after November 5, 1738; Sarah, between August 28 and 31, 1740; Nathaniel, baptized November 6, 1743; Ephraim, November 10, 1745; Samuel, October 4, 1747. The first six are recorded in Ipswich, the others in Hopkinton.

(III) George (3), eldest child of George (2) and Margaret (Rust) Stimson, was born November 20, 1726, in Ipswich, and baptized there before the close of that month. As a boy he removed with his parents to Hopkinton, where he probably passed his entire life, though his death is not recorded there. He married in Hopkinton, February 28, 1751, Abigail Clark, born July 10, 1732, recorded in Hopkinton, daughter of Isaac and Experience

(Wilson) Clark, of Framingham and Hopkinton (see Clark IV). Both were admitted to the Hopkinton church, April 5, 1752. Children: Jeremy, mentioned below; Nabby, baptized February 25, 1753; Experience, May 5, 1755; Henrietta, December 12, 1756; Betty, April 25, 1762; George, July 22, 1764; Ephraim, April 5, 1767; Henry Bowen, August 1, 1773; William, July 17, 1774.

(IV) Jeremy, eldest child of George (3) and Abigail (Clark) Stimson, was born October 13, 1751, in Hopkinton, and was a physician most of his life in that town. At the time of his marriage he is called of Marlborough, but his children are all recorded in Hopkinton. He was admitted to the Hopkinton church, June 3, 1781, but was later excommunicated. He married, October 7, 1779, Anna Jones, born June 24, 1756, daughter of John and Mary (Mellen) Jones, died March 17, 1805 (see Jones IV). Children: Emily, born March 21, 1781; Jeremy, October 7, 1783; Mary Jones, March 24, 1785; Nancy, December 18, 1786; Abigail Clark, May 1, 1789; an infant died unnamed in July, 1794; John Jones, mentioned below.

(V) John Jones, youngest child of Dr. Jeremy and Anna (Jones) Stimson, was born June 11, and baptized October 14, 1798, in Hopkinton. When a young man he settled in Providence, Rhode Island, where he made his home during the balance of his life, and engaged in business as a wine importer. He purchased a place on Angell street, which he named Rose Farm. The house was built by Ebenezer Knight Dexter about 1800, and is one of the oldest dwellings in that section of the city. It is now owned by his grandchildren, the children of J. Lewis and Emily G. Diman, and contains many pieces of rare antique furniture, and a fine library, one of the largest private collections in the city. Here he died in 1860, and was buried in Swan Point Cemetery. He married Abby Morton Clarke, born November 21, 1798, in Norton, Massachusetts, daughter of Rev. Pitt Clarke, who was a native of Medfield and a minister of the Congregational church at Norton for many years (see Clarke VI).

(VI) Emily Gardner, daughter of John Jones and Abby Morton (Clarke) Stimson, was born March 4, 1837, and became the wife of Professor Jeremiah Lewis Diman, of Providence (see Diman VIII). She died in Providence, March 21, 1901.

(The Clark Lines).

(I) Hugh Clark, born 1613, probably in England, was in Watertown, Massachusetts, in 1641, with his wife Elizabeth, is described

as a husbandman, and was made freeman there, May 30, 1660. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, in 1666, and in the same year was appointed appraiser of the estate of Robert Hawes. Soon after this he removed to Roxbury, where he died July 20, 1693, surviving his wife a little more than eight months; she died December 11, 1692. Children, recorded in Watertown: John, mentioned below; Uriah, born June 5, 1644; Elizabeth, January 31, 1648.

(II) John, eldest child of Hugh and Elizabeth Clark, was born October 13, 1641, in Watertown, and in 1681 received by deed from his father, sixty-seven acres of land in New Cambridge, now Newton. This land is situated at Newton Center, near the present Baptist Theological Seminary. About 1688 he built a saw mill at Newton Upper Falls, the first mill on the Charles river in the town. He died January 6, 1695. His first wife Abigail died January 2, 1682, and he married (second) December 18, 1684, in Newton, Elizabeth Norman. Bond says he married, in 1680, Lydia Buckminster. It is apparent that there is some error concerning his wives, as his eldest son must have been born long before 1680. Children: John, mentioned below; William, born June 20, 1681; Ann, May 18, 1688; Martha, January 11, 1690; Esther, March 1, 1692; Hannah, April 20, 1693; Moses, July 19, 1695.

(III) John (2), eldest child of John (1) Clark, was born about 1670, and resided in Newton, where he was selectman in 1722, and died June 22, 1730. He married, April 16, 1697, in Dorchester, Ann Burd, born 1671, daughter of Thomas Burd, of that town, died 1747. Children: Mary, born January 9, 1698; John, September 22, 1700; Ann, January 12, 1702; Thomas, May 29, 1704; Isaac, mentioned below; Atherton, April 16, 1711.

(IV) Isaac, third son of John (2) and Ann (Burd) Clark, was born October 19, 1707, in Newton, and resided in Framingham and Hopkinton, dying in the latter town in 1783. He married, August 7, 1729, in Newton, Experience Wilson, born August 7, 1705, in that town, daughter of Samuel and Experience Wilson. Children: John, born July 21, 1730; Abigail, mentioned below; Ann, 1735; Experience, June 11, 1738; Isaac, November 20, 1740; Samuel, May 20, 1743; Stephen, 1745; Lemuel, 1750; William, December 2, 1753, baptized May 15, 1757, in Hopkinton.

(V) Abigail, eldest daughter and second child of Isaac and Experience (Wilson) Clark, born July 10, 1732, became the wife of George (3) Stimson, of Hopkinton (see Stimson III).

(I) Joseph Clark was among the earliest

residents of Dedham, Massachusetts, and one of the thirteen first settlers of Medfield, which was detached from Dedham. He was made freeman in 1652, and resided on the west side of the present South street, near the corner of Oak, where until recently the cellar marked the site. In 1660 he served as selectman of Medfield, and died in 1684. His wife Alice died March 17, 1711. Children: Joseph, mentioned below; Benjamin, born February 9, 1644; Ephraim, January 27, 1646; Daniel, September 29, 1647; Mary, March 12, 1649; Sarah, February 12, 1652; John, October 28, 1654; Nathaniel, October 6, 1658; Rebecca, August 16, 1660. The last three were born in Medfield.

(II) Joseph (2), eldest child of Joseph (1) and Alice Clark, was born July 27, 1642, in Dedham, and occupied a house lot in Medfield granted to his father for that purpose on the attainment of his majority in 1663. In 1674 the records show he had a house near Pine Swamp and near the junction of the present Curve and Spring streets, where he built a malt house. He received a house from his wife's father, and at the time of his death, September 4, 1702, had a house and land in the planting field, and also in Wrentham. He served the town as selectman and representative. He married, June 25, 1663, Mary Allen, born December 11, 1641, in Dedham (twin of Martha), died May 5, 1702, daughter of James and Ann (Guild) Allen. Children: Joseph, born June 14, 1664; John, May 31, 1666; Jonathan, March 14, 1668; Esther, March 12, 1670; Thomas, August 6, 1672; Mary, May 24, 1674; Daniel and Lea (twins), 1676; Solomon, mentioned below; David, September 25, 1680; Moses and Aaron (twins), July 2, 1685.

(III) Solomon, sixth son of Joseph (2) and Mary (Allen) Clark, was born July 8, 1678, in Medfield, and died there June 23, 1748. He settled in the house owned by his father in the planting field, was three years selectman of the town, a trustee of the state loan in 1721, and representative in 1725. He married (first) about 1698, Mary White, who died April 16, 1740. He married (second), October 7, 1740, Elizabeth Adams, born January 8, 1694, daughter of Henry and Prudence (Frairy) Adams. Children, all of the first wife: Mary, born April 7, 1699; Jonathan, June 14, 1700; Solomon, August 11, 1701; Daniel, August 7, 1703, died 1704; David, mentioned below; Ann, March 4, 1706; Hannah, December 8, 1708, died 1710; Daniel, April 25, 1710; Hannah, September 30, 1711; Sarah, 1713, died same year; John, June 14, 1715; Sarah, July 3, 1718.

(IV) David, fourth son of Solomon and

Mary (White) Clark, was born January 19, 1705, in Medfield, and inherited his father's homestead, on which he dwelt, dying June 22, 1771. He was selectman in 1756 and 1760, and left a good property, which he divided among his children. He married, June 13, 1728, Mary Smith, born February 5, 1709, daughter of Henry and Mary (Adams) Smith, of Medfield, died April 17, 1770. Children: Nathan, born May 2, 1729; Jacob, mentioned below; Dinah, November 6, 1735; Catherine, November 5, 1736; Esther, July 7, 1739; David, August 24, 1742; Joses, November 26, 1744, died same year; Mary, January 2, 1746; Joses, died November 20, 1748; Solomon, born June 10, 1750; and Ichabod, not recorded, but mentioned in his father's will.

(V) Jacob, second son of David and Mary (Smith) Clark, was born April 3, 1732, in Medfield, and settled on the farm previously owned by his wife's father and grandfather, on Mill Brook, where he died March 2, 1801. He was selectman in 1774-75. He married (first) November 7, 1754, Rachel Smith, born May 27, 1733, daughter of Eleazer and Sarah (Turner) Smith, died January 23, 1757. He married (second) in 1757, Meletiah Hamant, born October 20, 1732, died July 9, 1768, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Partridge) Hamant. Children: Chloe, born August 30, 1755; Rachel, April 8, 1759; Martha, January 27, 1761; Pitt, mentioned below; Elisha, February 15, 1765; Meletiah, January 4, 1767; Sarah, April 2, 1769; Jacob, November 5, 1774.

(VI) Pitt, eldest son of Jacob Clark and third child of his second wife, Meletiah Hamant, was born January 15, 1763, in Medfield, and died February 13, 1835, in Norton, Massachusetts. He graduated at Harvard College in 1790, and in 1793 was ordained pastor of the First Congregational Church of Norton, over which he presided until his death, a period of nearly forty-two years. He married (first) February 1, 1798, in Hopkinton, Rebecca Jones, born May 24, 1767, in that town, daughter of John and Mary (Baldwin) Jones, died February 8, 1811. He married (second) November 12, 1812, Mary Jones Stimson, born March 24, 1785, in Hopkinton, daughter of Dr. Jeremy and Anna (Jones) Stimson, of that town (see Stimson IV). There were five children of the first marriage: Abigail Morton, mentioned below; William Pitt, born February 25, 1800; John Jones, February 24, 1803; Caroline, February 15, 1806; George Leonard, born 1809, died young. Children of second marriage: George Leonard, born August 10, 1813; Harriot, February 27, 1815;

Manlius Stimson, October 17, 1816; Edward Hammond, February 2, 1820.

(VII) Abigail Morton, eldest child of Rev. Pitt and Rebecca (Jones) Clarke, was born November 21, 1798, in Norton, Massachusetts, and became the wife of Colonel John Jones Stimson, of Hopkinton (see Stimson V).

(The Jones Line).

There were many of this name among the first settlers of Boston, including Edward, whose wife was Elizabeth; John, whose wife was also Elizabeth; Isaac, Morgan and Rice Jones. In Dorchester lived Thomas and Ellen Jones, who had two children recorded there. This was probably the Thomas Jones, who later became prominent in Boston, and served as one of the "ten men" or selectmen.

(I) Edward Jones, whose connection with others of the name in the vicinity is not shown in any record discovered, was a resident of Boston as early as 1637, and received on March 1 of that year, house lot No. 5, consisting of five acres in the first division on Mystic Side. In 1674 he was taxed five shillings as a resident in the first district of Boston, to be collected by Constable Greenwood. His wife's name was Elizabeth. On April 24, 1676, Elizabeth Jones was approved and appointed by the selectmen to keep the keys of the pound and look after the cattle impounded. Children, recorded in Boston: Isaac, mentioned below; Jacob, born March 10, 1666; Joseph, October 9, 1668.

(II) Isaac, son of Edward and Elizabeth Jones, was born June 20, 1664, in Boston, and in 1687 was taxed there two shillings and six pence on five trades and estates. Isaac Jones appears in the list of country rates in June, 1691, and in 1695 the list of inhabitants included Isaac, fishman. He had wife Mary, and the three following children are recorded in Boston: Mary, born April 9, 1687; Isaac, May 28, 1689, and John, mentioned below.

(III) John, son of Isaac and Mary Jones, was born October 24, 1691, in Boston, and died in Hopkinton, February 7, 1773. He settled in Hopkinton in early life, and was married there (first) March 12, 1713, to Elizabeth Simpson, who died after February 9, 1726. He married (second) August 4, 1726, in Boston, Hannah Allen, who died in January, 1758, in Hopkinton. He married (third) in the latter town, September 21, 1758, Mary Baldwin, of Salem, born 1723, died October 4, 1802, in Hopkinton. Children, all recorded in Hopkinton: Mary, born March 13, 1714; Elizabeth, August 12, 1715; Simpson, September 3, 1716; Sarah, July 9, 1718; Jane, November

29, 1719; Anna, November 15, 1720; John and Anthony (twins), January 9, 1722; Hannah, November 8, 1724; Abigail, February 9, 1726; Isaac, November 17, 1727; the last-named was the child of the second wife, Hannah Allen.

(IV) Colonel John (2) Jones, son of John (1) and Elizabeth (Simpson) Jones, was born January 9, 1722, in Hopkinton, and died in that town, September 5, 1797. He married, June 8, 1749, in Hopkinton, Mary Mellen, born April 13, 1724, in that town, daughter of Henry and Abigail Mellen. Children: Mary, baptized June 24, 1750; Elizabeth, January 26, 1751; Jane and John (twins, the former died 1757), November 25, 1753; Anna, mentioned below; Abigail, August 20, 1759; Jane, April 12, 1761; Olive, May 6, 1764; Rebecca, May 24, 1767.

(V) Anna, fourth daughter of Colonel John and Mary (Mellen) Jones, was born June 24, 1756, in Hopkinton, and was married, October 7, 1779, in that town, to Dr. Jeremy Stimson, then of Marlborough (see Stimson IV).

The Danielson family of eastern Connecticut has been one of the substantial and wealthy families of that locality for over two hundred years; and many of the families allied or connected with it by marriage have been those of position and influence, among them the Harrises, Peckhams, Whitmans and Torreys. In the locality comprising Killingly, in Windham county, remarkable for loyalty to the traditions and histories of its time honored families, the name of Danielson takes pre-eminence as the oldest, one of the most substantial, and one of the most widely known and respected. The borough of Danielson, which perpetuates so many worthy lives, was named as a tribute to a descendant of the first settler of the town, and from this branch of the family have come men and women of mental and moral poise, and with old-time religious devotion and zeal.

(I) Sergeant James Danielson, born about 1648, was among the early residents on Block Island, which is now the town of New Shoreham, Rhode Island. Between 1688 and 1705 he purchased several tracts of land there, and at the May session of the general assembly, in 1696, was admitted a freeman of the colony of Rhode Island. In 1700 he was elected sergeant of the town of New Shoreham; in 1704-05 was a member of its town council, and in August, 1705, was chosen deputy to the general assembly. In September, 1696, he agreed to raise one hundred pounds to pay for making a suitable harbor. He was a soldier in the expedition against Quebec in 1696, under Gen-

eral Wolfe, and took part in the battle against Montcalm. The family tradition asserts that Sergeant Danielson was of Scottish descent, which is borne out by the history of Brimfield, Massachusetts, which states that he came from Scotland. In youth and early manhood he fought in the wars against the Indians, and in the distribution of lands in eastern Connecticut to the heroes of those wars, he received a share of the town of Voluntown, by grant of the general court. During his Indian campaigns it is probable that he was attracted by the aspect of the country on the mainland, and it appears that he removed thither early in the eighteenth century. In 1706, being then in his fifty-eighth year, he purchased eight hundred acres of land on the Quinebaug river, with a mansion house and barn, in what is now the town of Pomfret. In 1707 he purchased another tract of about two thousand acres lying between the Quinebaug and Assawaugua rivers, and is said to have been the first settler south of Lake Mashapaug, at whose southern extremity he built a garrison house. He was soon known as one of the most prominent men in the new settlement, not long after named Killingly. It is apparent that he was possessed of means, as he paid in cash for one tract £155, and for another £170. He had a residence in each settlement, and a portion of the property which he held in Killingly still remains in the possession of his descendants. In his declining years he laid out a burial ground between the rivers, for the use of the inhabitants, and was the first to be interred in it. He died January 22, 1728, in his eightieth year. The headstone of his grave bore the inscription, "In memory of the well beloved Mr. James Danielson, who after he had served God and his generation faithfully many years in this life, sweetly fell asleep in the cradle of death." His wife, Mary, probably his second wife, died February 23, 1752, in her eighty-sixth year. He had sons: John, Samuel and James. His first wife bore the name of Abigail, and was the mother of these children, the last-named born May 15, 1687, in New Shoreham. There were two sons of the second marriage: Samuel and William. A descendant, William Danielson, was constable and collector of taxes and lieutenant in 1760; first major of the Eleventh Militia Regiment in 1774; took one hundred and forty-six men from Killingly to Cambridge in 1775; became colonel in 1776, and after the revolution general of militia. In 1788 he was a member of the state convention called to ratify the national constitution.

(II) Samuel Danielson, son of Sergeant James and his second wife Mary, was born in 1701, and inherited from his father the home-

stead and much of the landed property in what is now Killingly, and succeeded to the good name of his father, which he carried forward unblemished to subsequent years. He became an active and useful citizen of the town, and the manufacturing village built up on the Quinebaug on the Danielson lands took the name of Danielsonville, by which it is still known, except that the last syllable has been dropped. Busy mills still employ many hands there, and the village is a thrifty and enduring monument to the memory of the name. He married, March 26, 1725, Sarah Douglas, born about 1704, died March 29, 1774, in her seventieth year. He died in 1780, in his eighty-fifth year. Children: James, born 1727, died October 3, 1754; William, mentioned below; Sarah, February 22, 1730; Susannah, October 1, 1732; Elizabeth, March 25, 1734; Priscilla, February 12, 1737; Sybil, February 8, 1739; Samuel, March 27, 1741; Sarah, March 19, 1745.

(III) Colonel William Danielson, second son of Samuel and Sarah (Douglas) Danielson, was born August 11, 1729, in Killingly, and continued to reside in that town, where he died August 19, 1798. He married, October 29, 1758, Sarah Williams, born 1737, died January 10, 1809, in her seventy-second year. Children: Sarah, born November 14, 1759; James, mentioned below; Lucy, October 11, 1764; William, March 4, 1768; Mary, January 24, 1770.

(IV) General James Danielson, eldest son of Colonel William and Sarah (Williams) Danielson, was born January 18, 1761, and lived in his native town, where he died October 25, 1827. He married, December 3, 1788, Sarah Lord, of Abington, Connecticut, born June 17, 1769, died April 28, 1852. Children: William, born June 20, 1790; Sarah, March 25, 1791; George, October 27, 1792; James, March 2, 1794; Elisha, March 4, 1796; George, July 14, 1798; Erastus, August 13, 1800; Hezekiah Lord, mentioned below; Eliakim, November 15, 1804; Lucy; Mary Ann.

(V) Hezekiah Lord, seventh son of General James and Sarah (Lord) Danielson, was born December 16, 1802, and lived in the village of Danielson, where he was an active member and deacon of the Congregational church, and died 1881, at the age of seventy-nine years. He married Laura Weaver, of Brooklyn, Connecticut, and both were buried in the Westfield cemetery at Danielson. Children: 1. Charlotte Tiffany, born 1827; married Orville M. Capron, and is still living at Danielson. 2. Lucy Storrs, 1829; married John Hutchins, and now lives in Danielson. 3. Elizabeth S., 1831; is the widow of Charles C. Cundall, residing in Seattle, Washington. 4. John Weaver,

mentioned below. 5. Joseph, died in childhood. 6. Edward, died in childhood. 7. Daniel, 1843; resides in Danielson. 8. Henry M., resides in Danielson.

(VI) John Weaver, eldest son of Hezekiah Lord and Laura (Weaver) Danielson, was born March 30, 1833, in Danielson, and attended the public schools of that village and Woodstock Academy. His business career was begun as a clerk in the Quinebaug mill store and later as a clerk in the mill office in his native town, of which Amos De Forest Lockwood was agent. There he continued until 1860, when he went to Lewiston, Maine, with Mr. Lockwood, who was then superintending the construction and equipment of the Androscoggin mills in Lewiston. Here Mr. Danielson spent thirteen years, eventually becoming agent of the mills. The latter removed to Providence in 1873, and was soon followed by Mr. Danielson, where they were associated in business until the death of the former, in 1884, following which Mr. Danielson was elected treasurer of the Quinebaug Company at Danielson and the Lockwood Company at Waterville, Maine. Later he became also treasurer of the Wauregan mills at Wauregan, Connecticut, and also of the Lewiston Bleachery and Dye Works at Lewiston, Maine, and the Ponemah mills at Taftsville, Connecticut, all of which positions of trust and responsibility he filled satisfactory to the time of his death, representing six million dollars of capital, and employing over four thousand hands. He was also interested in several cotton mills in the south, and was one of the best known in the cotton industry in New England, respected and esteemed as a man of the highest integrity. In 1877 he became a member of the corporation of the Providence Institute for Savings, and in 1884 was elected a director of that institution, and also a director of the Rhode Island Hospital Trust Company, and the Merchants' National Bank of Providence. He was a member of the finance committee of the Rhode Island Hospital Trust Company from the time he became a director, and in 1887 was elected treasurer of the Rhode Island Hospital, which position he held for twenty-one years, resigned in 1908. He was a member of the Central Congregational Church of Providence, in which he served as deacon, and was much interested in the construction of the present beautiful home of that church on Angel street. In 1886 he became a life member of the Rhode Island Historical Society. The necrologist of that society says: "He was conspicuous for his wide activity and success in business and manufacturing interests, and in his devotion to the mission of the Christian church. He

was wise in counsel, upright in life, public-spirited as a citizen, and greatly honored by all who knew him." He was a member of the Hope and Art clubs, and of the Oquossoc Angling Association of Rangely Lakes, Maine. He was also a member of the Arkwright Club of Boston. He died at his home on Waterman street, Providence, August 9, 1913, and was buried in the Swan Point Cemetery. While taking an active interest in all matters calculated to promote the general welfare he was a devoted husband and father, and his memory is cherished by relatives and friends alike. He married, in Danielson, Connecticut, August 24, 1858, Sarah Deming Lockwood, born May 30, 1836, at Slatersville, Rhode Island, daughter of Amos De Forest and Sarah Fuller (Deming) Lockwood (see Lockwood VII, Fuller VI, and Deming VI). She resides in the homestead at Providence, and is esteemed for her many lovable qualities; active in many good works. Children, all born at Lewiston, Maine: 1. Edith Lockwood, is the wife of Elisha Harris Howard, of Providence, and has had four children: Catharine, died young; John Danielson, married Mildred Grindstaff, resides at San Francisco, and has a daughter, Catherine Lockwood, born February 4, 1914; Elisha Harris, and Alice Lockwood. 2. Alice Weaver, wife of Theodore P. Bogert, residing in Providence, and has one daughter, Edith Bogert. 3. Amos Lockwood, successor of his father in business; residing in Providence; he married Charlotte Ives Goddard, and they had one son, Henry Ledyard Danielson, who died in 1902; at Pawtuxet, Rhode Island. 4. John De Forest, died October 16, 1909, in Boston, and buried in Forest Hills Cemetery; married Pauline Root Otis.

(The Lockwood Line).

The surname Lockwood is of very ancient origin and is mentioned in the Domesday Book. It is a place name, and the family has several branches in England, in Staffordshire, Yorkshire, county Essex and Northampton. The coat-of-arms borne by Rev. Richard Lockwood, rector of Dingley, Northampton, was: Argent, a fesse between three martlets sable.

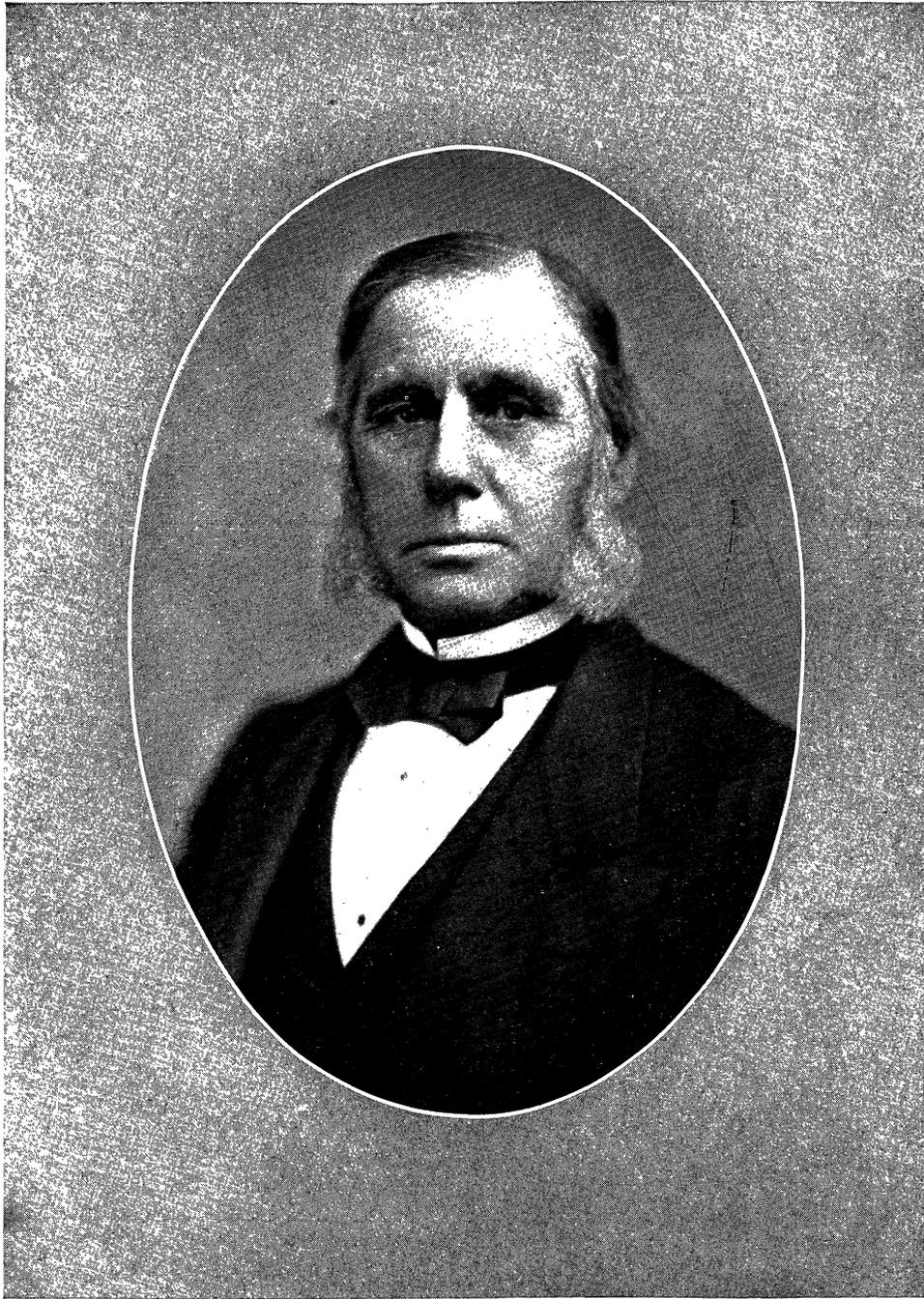
(I) Robert Lockwood, immigrant ancestor, came to New England about 1630 and settled in Watertown, Massachusetts. He was admitted a freeman, March 9, 1637, and was the executor of the estate of one Edmund Lockwood, supposed to be his brother. He removed to Fairfield, Connecticut, where he was admitted a freeman of that state, May 20, 1652; was recorded as a settler as early as 1641, and died in 1658. He is said to have lived for a time in Norwalk, Connecticut, and was appointed sergeant at Fairfield in May, 1657.

His wife, Susannah, married (second) Jeffrey Ferris, and died at Greenwich, December 23, 1660. Children: 1. Jonathan, born September 10, 1634. 2. Deborah, October 12, 1636. 3. Joseph, August 6, 1638. 4. Daniel, March 21, 1640. 5. Ephraim, December 1, 1641. 6. Gershom, mentioned below. 7. John. 8. Abigail, married John Barlow, of Fairfield. 9. Sarah. 10. Mary, married Jonathan Heusted.

(II) Lieutenant Gershom Lockwood, son of Sergeant Robert Lockwood, was born September 6, 1643, at Watertown, died March 12, 1719, in Greenwich, Connecticut. He removed to Greenwich with his father at the age of nine, became one of the twenty-seven proprietors of Greenwich, and held many positions of trust in the town. He was a carpenter by trade. The plain blue slate stone which marks his grave is well preserved. He married Lady Ann Millington, from England, daughter of Lord Millington. She came to New England in search of her lover, a British army officer. Failing to find him she taught school, and afterwards married Gershom Lockwood. In 1660 her parents sent her a large oak chest, ingeniously carved and strongly built. Tradition says it contained a half bushel of guineas, many fine silk dresses, etc. The chest was at last accounts owned by Samuel Ferris, of Greenwich, who married Ann Lockwood, Ann (Millington) Lockwood's granddaughter. He married (second) Elizabeth Townsend, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Montgomery) Townsend, and widow of Gideon Wright. Children, all by first wife: Gershom; William, died young; Joseph; Elizabeth, married John Bates; Hannah, born 1667, married (first) John Burwell, (second) Thomas Hanford; Sarah (twin), born 1669, received by will from her father "a certain negro girl being now in my possession;" Abraham (twin), mentioned below.

(III) Abraham, son of Lieutenant Gershom and Ann (Millington) Lockwood, was born in 1669, died in June, 1747. He removed to Old Warwick, Rhode Island, and lived there the remainder of his life. He married Sarah Wescott, born 1673, daughter of Amos and Deborah (Stafford) Wescott. Children: Deborah, married, November 29, 1725, Nathaniel Cole; Amos, mentioned below; Adam, married, December 24, 1734, Sarah Straight; Sarah, married, June 16, 1728, Abel Potter; Abraham, married Mary ———.

(IV) Captain Amos, son of Abraham and Sarah (Wescott) Lockwood, was born about 1695, in Warwick, Rhode Island, died March 11, 1772. He was admitted a freeman, April 30, 1723, and went as deputy to the general court, May 1, 1749. He married, December



Amos Lockwood

23, 1725, Sarah Utter, born August 1, 1707, died January 4, 1780, daughter of William and Anne (Stone) Utter, of Warwick. Children: Amos, born April 25, 1727, married Mary Knight; Sarah, January 26, 1728-29, married Siom Arnold; Ann, December 28, 1730, married Joseph Arnold; Benoni, mentioned below; Alice, October 10, 1735, married John Healy; Marcy, November 26, 1737, married Stephen Greene; Waite, September 2, 1742, married William Greene; Phebe, June 20, 1744; Barbara, April 24, 1747; Abraham, December 26, 1748, married Patience Greene; Millicent, April 25, 1750.

(V) Captain Benoni, son of Captain Amos and Sarah (Utter) Lockwood, was born in Warwick, November 26, 1733, died February 19, 1781. He lived in Cranston, Rhode Island, and married, April 5, 1772, Phebe Waterman, born April 11, 1748, died October 19, 1808, daughter of Resolved and Sarah (Carr) Waterman. She married (second) Moses Brown. Children: Sarah, born April 24, 1773, married Bates Harris; Avis, December 7, 1774; Benoni, mentioned below; Phebe, December 9, 1778.

(VI) Captain Benoni (2), son of Captain Benoni (1) and Phebe (Waterman) Lockwood, was born April 2, 1777, in Cranston, Rhode Island, died April 26, 1852. In his early years he was a sea captain, and later a civil engineer. He married, April 29, 1798, Phebe Greene, born January 20, 1781, died April 30, 1837, daughter of Rhodes and Phebe (Vaughan) Greene. Children: Rhodes Greene, died young; Phebe Greene; Sarah; Mary; Benoni, born April 26, 1805, married Amelia Cooley; Rhodes Greene, married Sally M. Davidson; Avis Waterman, married Rhodes B. Chapman; Amos De Forest, mentioned below; Anna Tucker, October 13, 1813, married James Dennis; Moses Brown, married Alice Brown; Dorcas Brown, February 10, 1821, died July 13, 1872, married, November 2, 1841, Shadrach Standish Bradford.

(VII) Amos De Forest, fourth son of Captain Benoni (2) and Phebe (Greene) Lockwood, was born October 30, 1811, in Cranston, and died January 16, 1884, in Providence. At the age of sixteen years he started out to make his own way in the world, taking employment with the firm of Peck & Wilkinson, merchants and manufacturers in the town of Rehoboth, ten miles from his home, and his occasional visits to his home were made on foot. For two years he served as clerk in the store, and for two years was a mill hand, acquiring a knowledge of the manufacture of cotton fabrics. Thence he became an operative in the employ of Almy, Brown & Slater, at

Slatersville, Rhode Island, and such was his industry, energy and ability that he became assistant superintendent of the mill before he had attained his majority, and three years later was made resident agent. After eight years of faithful service in this capacity he became one of a company formed to rent and operate the property, which was successfully carried forward for a period of ten years. Mr. Lockwood remained a resident of Slatersville twenty-one years, and his influence upon the community was most salutary. He had early formed religious connections under the care of Rev. Thomas Vernon, at Rehoboth, and his life and conduct were calculated to inspire noble motives in others. When the lease of the Slatersville property expired, Mr. Lockwood became interested in the Quinebaug mills at Danielson, Connecticut, and was one of the original proprietors of the Wauregan mills in Plainfield, same state, which were begun under his supervision and managed by him several years. After residing in Danielson five years he went to Lawrence, Massachusetts, in 1855, and rearranged the Pacific mills of that state. Three years later, in 1858, as mechanical engineer, he took charge of extensive operations for Boston capitalists at Lewiston, Maine, and in other places in that state and northeastern Massachusetts. Under his supervision the Androscoggin mills at Lewiston were built, equipped, and put in operation, and for several years he was resident agent. He resided twelve years in Lewiston, where the operations under his charge were very profitable and he acquired a great variety of business interests. He was elected treasurer of Bowdoin College, and about the same time became a corporate member of the American board of commissioners for foreign missions, both of which positions he filled during his life. In the spring of 1874 a corporation was formed to engage in manufacturing at Waterville, Maine, and Mr. Lockwood was chosen treasurer of the company, which took his name, and the Lockwood mills, erected according to his plan, were operated with great success and profit. In 1873 he returned to Rhode Island, and continued thereafter to reside in Providence. At the time of his decease he was president of the Saco water power machine shop at Biddeford, Maine. The minutes of the directors relating to his death speak of him as "one who had been associated with them from the beginning of the enterprise, and one who was interested and active in its success, and whose loss cannot be measured," "and to the managers a personal loss which cannot be filled." The institutions, corporations and associations of various kinds with which he was identified numbered nearly

one hundred. His memorialist says: "It seems amazing that one man has done so much and done it so well, and, yet, as one has said, 'was never in a hurry.'" Mr. Lockwood was one of the early presidents of the Congregational Club of Rhode Island, which passed appropriate resolutions following his death, of which the following is the closing paragraph: "Resolved, That in the death of Amos D. Lockwood we have suffered no common loss. He was identified with the industries of our state, with its soundest business enterprises, with its charitable institutions, and with its religious life. In all these departments his influence was felt in a marked degree, and always on the side of right. By his death we have lost a leader of industry, who was an ornament to our community, a counselor whose advice was always wise, a man whose uprightness and integrity stood firm as the everlasting hills, a friend whose kindness endeared him to all who knew him, a Christian whose daily life exemplified the faith which he professed." Mr. Lockwood lived in the times of the greatest development in the American industries, and he contributed no small share not only to the material development of the region in which he lived, but also to its moral and social uplifting. He assisted in planting the cotton industry in the south, where it has grown to large volume. The directors of the Pacelet Manufacturing Company at Spartanburg, South Carolina, passed proper resolutions upon his death, which follow: "Resolved, That we have heard, with much regret, of the death of Amos D. Lockwood, for whom we had the highest respect and regard. Resolved, That in him was found a true friend not only of our company but also of the entire south. While his death will be a great loss to the many enterprises with which he was connected, the entire manufacturing interest of the south is no less a sufferer. By his works he showed great faith in the future of this country. Full of energy and experience he commanded our respect and confidence. Frank and candid, useful in every way, full of honors, a Christian gentleman, we saw in him a man as he should be. His life was worth living." A man of strong convictions he was of most kindly nature, and to him the home circle was very dear. He was a child when among children; was very fond of music and gifted with a sweet voice, which retained its strength and purity to the last. He was never too busy or weary to listen to singing, or join in it. Particularly marked in his observance of the Sabbath "he could ill bear the presence in his family of any one who intruded themes of business on sacred time. He never would permit repairs on mills under

his control on that day. Having been asked his opinion in regard to Sabbath work in manufacturing establishments Mr. Lockwood closed his letter in reply with the following words: 'My habit from the commencement of my business life has been to work only six days in a week, and to have those under me do the same; and never have I departed from this custom except when property has been in danger from fire or flood.' Kind, charitable, as he was in respect to the opinions and practices of others, his convictions were an abiding law to himself. This appears, also, in his staunch adherence to the cause of temperance." Careful of his own reputation as a business man he would not speak ill of others. He married, May 27, 1835, Sarah Fuller Deming, of Boston, born August 24, 1812, daughter of Charles and Mehitabel (Fuller) Deming, of Needham, died May 23, 1889. Children: Sarah Deming, mentioned below; De Forest, born 1838, died young; Amelia De F., November 29, 1840, died in 1910, unmarried; Mary, August 8, 1847, died young.

(VIII) Sarah Deming, eldest child of Amos De Forest and Sarah F. (Deming) Lockwood, was born May 30, 1836, in Slatersville, and became the wife of John W. Danielson (see Danielson VI).

(The Fuller Line).

This is one of the class known as occupational surnames, dates from the twelfth century, or later, and has the same signification as Tucker or Walker, "one who thickens and whitens cloth." Various persons named Fuller have won distinction in both England and America. Nicholas Fuller, born 1557, was a distinguished Oriental scholar; another Nicholas Fuller, died 1620, was a prominent lawyer and member of parliament; Isaac Fuller, died 1672, was a noted painter; Andrew Fuller, born 1754, was an eminent Baptist minister and writer; Thomas Fuller, English divine and author, born 1608, was chaplain extraordinary to Charles II., and a prolific writer. A high authority said of him: "Fuller was incomparably the most sensible, the least prejudiced great man of an age that boasted of a galaxy of great men." Sarah Margaret Fuller, marchioness of Ossobi, born 1810, was a prominent teacher, editor and author. Melville W. Fuller, born 1833, distinguished as a jurist, served as chief justice of the United States. In England John Fuller, gentleman, in the thirty-seventh year of Henry VIII., was recorder of the city of London, and was the father of two sons, Richard and John. The first of these had a son John, of Ackfield, Sussex, who married Elizabeth, daughter of Rob-

ert Dackenhall, of Kent, and was the father of Richard, of Ackfield. The second son of John Fuller, of London, was the father of John, a tanner in Melrose. Robert Fuller, of Heathfield, Sussex, died in 1611, and had descendants including Thomas, of Catesfield. There were two Thomas Fullers among the pioneer settlers of New England. One of these settled at Woburn, and was a very prominent citizen of that locality.

(I) Thomas Fuller, of Dedham, Massachusetts, represented that town in the general court in 1673, 1679 and 1686, and died September 28, 1690. He married Hannah Flower, who was, like himself, of English birth. Children: John, born November 1, 1644, died young; John, mentioned below; Elizabeth, April 1, 1648; Hannah, November 9, 1650; Thomas, 1653, died young; Mary, March 25, 1655; Samuel, April 25, 1657; Sarah, May 7, 1659; Thomas, June 23, 1662.

(II) John, second son of Thomas and Hannah (Flower) Fuller, was born December 28, 1645, and died October 19, 1718. He owned lands in what is now Needham, at Purch Plain and Purch Meadow. Three of his sons, John Thomas and Hezekiah, lived in that town. He married, January 18, 1672, Judith Gay, born April 23, 1649, in Dedham, daughter of John and Joanna Gay, who came to America about 1630, settling first at Watertown, and were among the founders of Dedham. Children: Judith, born November 21, 1673; Hannah, July 7, 1675; John, November 19, 1677; Thomas, November 19, 1681; Robert, mentioned below; Hezekiah, August 5, 1687.

(III) Robert, third son of John and Joanna (Gay) Fuller, was born August 11, 1685, in Dedham, and died March 3, 1769, in Needham, where he inherited lands from his father. He lived on what is now Forest street, and in 1735 built a new house on that street, which was occupied by his grandson, Moses, and was among the oldest houses of the town. His first wife Mary died March 7, 1719. He married (second) July 6, 1721, Sarah Mills. Two children of the first marriage are recorded, Robert and Mary.

(IV) Lieutenant Robert (2) Fuller, son of Captain Robert (1) and Mary Fuller, was born June 6, 1714, in Needham, and lived in that town, where he died May 12, 1788. He married Sarah Eaton, born August 24, 1713, in Dedham, daughter of William and Mary (Starr) Eaton, died July 10, 1797. Children: Robert, born May 31, 1740; William, March 10, 1743; Mary, twin of William, died two months old; Moses, 1748, died young; Moses, mentioned below; Mary, March 5, 1756.

(V) Moses, fourth son of Robert (2) and

Sarah (Eaton) Fuller, was born April 29, 1750, and lived in Needham in the house built by his grandfather, Robert (1) Fuller, in 1735, where he died February 13, 1823, in his seventy-third year. He married, April 14, 1744, Elizabeth Newell, born February 22, 1754, daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth Newell, died November 29, 1834, in Weston, Massachusetts, aged eighty years. Children: Elizabeth, born 1775, died three years old; Mehitable, mentioned below; Elizabeth, July 13, 1779; Moses, March 21, 1785; Mary, March 25, 1788; Hervey, October 16, 1790; Stephen Palmer, February 10, 1794; Louisa, June 25, 1798.

(VI) Mehitable, second daughter of Moses and Elizabeth (Newell) Fuller, was born June 5, 1777, in Needham, became the wife of Charles Deming, and died September 5, 1867 (see Deming V).

(The Deming Line).

Through the greater part of the century but recently closed there has resided at Providence a branch of the old Connecticut family of Demings, here made prominent through the achievements of the late Hon. Richard H. Deming, citizen, soldier, member of both branches of the city government, park and police commissioner, and to whose conspicuous services for a decade in connection with the public park system, to his untiring efforts and large public spirit the citizens of this and future generations are and long will be indebted for superior advantages in the line of public improvement.

(I) John Deming was one of the chief settlers at Wethersfield, Connecticut, in 1635, received grants of land in 1636 and 1645, and was made freeman in the latter year. He was selectman in 1647-48 and later; representative to the general court of the colony in 1649 and often subsequently, as late as 1667. He was one of the nineteen patentees to whom the famous charter of Connecticut was granted by King Charles. He was a person of prominence and influence, leaving many descendants. His will made June 26, 1690, was proved November 21, 1705, indicating that he died in the latter year, when he must have been of great age. His homestead is recorded as a house, barn and five acres of land. His name appears in Wethersfield records in various forms, one of which was Dement. That John Deming was a prominent man in the affairs of the Connecticut colony cannot be doubted, and his apparent association by kinship and friendship with those regarded as the founders of New England indicate him to have been a man of more than ordinary intelligence, as well as of some

education. He married, about 1637, Honor Treat, baptized March 19, 1616, in Pitminster, England, daughter of Richard and Alice (Gaylord) Treat, who were among the prominent pioneers of Wethersfield. Children: John, born September 9, 1638; Jonathan, mentioned below; Rachel, about 1644; Samuel, about 1646; Mary, about 1648; Daniel, about 1652; Sarah, about 1654; Ebenezer, about 1659.

(II) Jonathan, second son of John and Honor (Treat) Deming, was born in Wethersfield, in 1639, where he resided, and died January 8, 1700. The inventory of his estate amounted to five hundred and fifty pounds fourteen shillings and three pence. He married (first) November 21, 1660, Sarah Graves, probably a daughter of Thomas and Sarah Graves. She died June 5, 1668, and he married (second) December 25, 1672, Elizabeth, daughter of Josiah and Elizabeth Gilbert, born March 28, 1654, died September 4, 1714. Children of first marriage: Jonathan, born November 27, 1661, married, January 5, 1709, Abigail Filer, died November 21, 1727; Sarah, August 12, 1663, married ——— Riley; Mary, July 11, 1665, married, November 26, 1685, Joseph Smith; Comfort, June 5, 1668, married, May 18, 1693, Nathaniel C. Backley; children by second marriage: Eloisse, born February 16, 1674; Elizabeth, June 12, 1677, married Richard Beckley; Thomas, November 27, 1679, married, June 2, 1698, Mary Williams, died in 1741; Charles, mentioned below; Benjamin, December 20, 1684; Jacob, December 20, 1689; Mary, October 24, 1692; Ann, October 1, 1695, married, March 12, 1712, Nathaniel Wright.

(III) Charles, third son of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Gilbert) Deming, was born January 10, 1681, in Wethersfield, and lived for some time in Boston. He purchased fifty-three and three-quarters acres of land of the heirs of George Proctor, in Dorchester, in 1718, and is spoken of in the records as a mariner. His last years were spent in Needham, where he died in May, 1740. He married (first) in Wethersfield, September 5, 1706, Anne, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Hurlbut) Wickham, born January 22, 1684, died about 1711-12. Shortly after her death he removed to Boston, where he married (second), November 5, 1713, Sarah Mears, who died in January, 1765. There was one child of the first marriage, Anne, born May 28, 1711, in Wethersfield, married, 1731, Josiah Buck, of that town, where she died March 9, 1772. Children of the second marriage: Jonathan, born June 25, 1715, died young; Charles, July 25, 1717, was a sea captain, unmarried; Elizabeth, December 11, 1719; Sarah, May 7, 1721; Jonathan,

mentioned below; Isaac, August 31, 1724; William, July 2, 1727, a physician.

(IV) Jonathan, third son of Charles Deming, and fifth child of his second wife, Sarah Mears, was born January 27, 1723, probably in Dorchester, and resided in Needham, where he died May 26, 1791. He married, in 1770, Esther Edes, daughter of Hon. Peter and Esther (Hall) Edes, who died August 30, 1792. The Edes family is of ancient English lineage, descended from Rev. John Edes, who was forty-one years rector of Lawford. He was great-grandson of Henry Edes, of Bocking county, Essex, England, whose estate was administered by his son Henry. Rev. John Edes graduated at St. Johns, Cambridge, Bachelor of Arts, 1610; Master of Arts, 1614, and died April 12, 1658. His monument stands in Lawford. His son John was the father of John Edes, the immigrant. The last-named came from Lawford, county Essex, where he was born March 31, 1651. He was a ship carpenter, and married, in 1674, Mary, daughter of Peter Tufts, born June 15, 1655. He was a soldier in the Indian wars of 1675. John, son of John and Mary (Tufts) Edes, was baptized June 26, 1680, in Cambridge, Massachusetts, and died of smallpox, January 16, 1721. He married, April 13, 1698, Grace, daughter of George and Elizabeth Lawrence, who was admitted to the Cambridge church, July 20, 1718, and died August 9, 1758. George Lawrence was born about 1637, and settled in Watertown, Massachusetts, died March 21, 1709. He married (first) September 29, 1657, Elizabeth, eldest child of Benjamin and Bridget Crispe, natives of England. Benjamin Crispe was born about 1611, came to America in 1629, and was one of the proprietors of Watertown, Massachusetts. Elizabeth Crispe died May 28, 1681, and he married (second) August 16, 1691, Elizabeth Holland. The youngest child of the second marriage was Grace, born June 3, 1680, married John Edes, of Charlestown. The fourth son of John and Grace (Lawrence) Edes was Peter, born September 15, 1705, probably in Charlestown, and lived there and in Harvard, where he followed the occupation of hatter. He married, December 18, 1829, Esther, daughter of Stephen and Grace (Willis) Hall. Stephen Hall, son of the Widow Mary Hall, who came to this country with her two sons, lived at Concord, Stowe and Medford, Massachusetts, and "Queensbucke," Connecticut. He married, December 3, 1663, Ruth, daughter of Dolor Davis, who was in Cambridge in 1634, and a petitioner for the town of Groton in 1656. He had previously resided at Barnstable, and in 1659 had a grant of land in Concord. He died at Barnstable in 1673.

He married Marjory, sister of Major Simon Willard, and their eldest child was Ruth, wife of Stephen Hall. Their second son, Stephen Hall, born 1667, died November 7, 1749; married (first) about 1692, Grace, daughter of Thomas and Grace (Fay) Willis. She was admitted to the church at Watertown, February 8, 1713, and died of smallpox, November 19, 1721. Their second daughter, Esther, born December 27, 1700, became the wife of Peter Edes, in 1729. She died June 14, 1756, and he married (second) November 26, 1761, Anna Haskell. He was a man much esteemed, prominent in ante-revolutionary times, and was a member of the committee of correspondence at Harvard in 1773. He died there, January 25, 1787, in his eighty-third year. His second daughter and sixth child of the first marriage was Esther, born June 18, 1739, became the wife of Jonathan Deming in 1700. Children: Esther, born June 23, 1772, died April 23, 1791; Charles, mentioned below; Anna, February 17, 1777, died May 15, 1778.

(V) Charles, only son of Jonathan and Esther (Edes) Deming, was born March 6, 1744, in Needham, where he spent his life and died December 27, 1817. He married, July 24, 1793, Mehitable, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth (Newell) Fuller, of Needham (see Fuller V). Children: Jonathan Edes, born November 11, 1793; Esther, June 29, 1795; Charles, August 21, 1796; Anne, February 17, 1798; Charles, June 13, 1799; Mary, December 18, 1800; Elizabeth Fuller, May 23, 1802; William, February 21, 1804; Isaac, September 2, 1805; Adeline, April 14, 1808; Adeline Townsend, July 5, 1810; Sarah Fuller, mentioned below; Francis, April 20, 1814.

(VI) Sarah Fuller, youngest daughter of Charles and Mehitable (Fuller) Deming, was born August 24, 1812, and became the wife of Amos De Forest Lockwood (see Lockwood VII).

William Hartwell, the im-
HARTWELL migrant ancestor, came to Concord, Massachusetts, in 1636, when he was twenty-three years of age. He was born in England in 1613, and was made freeman at Concord in 1642. In 1653 he was one of the petitioners for the grant of the town of Chelmsford, Massachusetts. He was active in the militia, and in 1671 was corporal of the company, and quartermaster in 1673. He died March 12, 1690, aged seventy-seven years. His will mentions his four children: Sarah, John, Samuel, Martha. His wife Jazan died August 5, 1695; she was born in England in 1608. Children: Sarah; John,

December 23, 1640; Samuel, born March 26, 1645; Martha, April 25, 1649.

(II) Samuel Hartwell, son of William Hartwell, was born at Concord, March 26, 1645, died July 26, 1725. He married, October 26, 1665, Ruth Wheeler, daughter of George and Catherine Wheeler, of Concord; she was born February, 1641-42, died December 9, 1713. He married (second) Rebecca ———, who died January 23, 1721-22. He married (third) February 6, 1724, Elizabeth Fletcher, of Chelmsford, who was born June 10, 1698, died October 4, 1732. He was a soldier in King Philip's war, and was probably a participant in the celebrated "Hungry March" during that famous war. He settled in Concord, where his children were born. Children of Samuel and Ruth Hartwell: Samuel, mentioned below; Mary, born February 16, 1668; Ruth, October 17, 1669; William, August 16, 1671; John, June 18, 1673; Hannah, October 7, 1675; Jane, November 30, 1684, died young; Jonathan, 1686.

(III) Samuel (2) Hartwell, son of Samuel (1) Hartwell, was born in Concord, October 6, 1666, died November 27, 1744. He married, November 29, 1692, Abigail Stearns, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, who died May 11, 1709. He married (second) Rebecca ———, who died April 19, 1714. He married (third) Margaret (Tompkins) ———, widow of ———, and daughter of ——— Tompkins; she died April 5, 1723. He married (fourth) Experience Tarbox, who survived him. In 1694 he bought of Richard Rice part of the present Hartwell farm in Lincoln, and was living in that section of Concord in 1696. He is buried in the old burying ground known as the Hill graveyard in Concord village. Children: Samuel, born November 12, 1693; Abigail, November 27, 1695; Joseph, August 11, 1698; Mary, January 13, 1700-01; Isaac, November 22, 1703; Ephraim, mentioned below; Lydia, May 2, 1709.

(IV) Ephraim Hartwell, son of Samuel (2) Hartwell, was born in Concord, Massachusetts, January 14, 1706-07, died May 7, 1793. He remained on the homestead, to which he succeeded. He was residuary legatee of his father's estate. In his own will in 1786 he bequeathed a slave, Violet, to his wife. In 1735 he received a share in the Narragansett lands on account of the service of his grandfather in King Philip's war. He was a tavern-keeper. He married, in 1732, Elizabeth Heywood, of Concord, who was born June 3, 1714, died January 20, 1808. Children, born in what is now Lincoln: Ephraim, October 29, 1733; Samuel, April 27, 1735, died October 11, 1740;

John, September 1, 1736; Elizabeth, December 8, 1737; Isaac, September 5, 1739; Elizabeth, April 20, 1741, married Jonas Stratton, and their daughter Lydia married Captain Abner Chickering, father of Jonas, who manufactured the Chickering piano; Samuel, mentioned below; Abigail, June 5, 1744; Ephraim, January 8, 1746; John, August 21, 1747, lieutenant in the revolution; Sarah, August 10, 1750; Jonas, June 26, 1754, graduate of Harvard College.

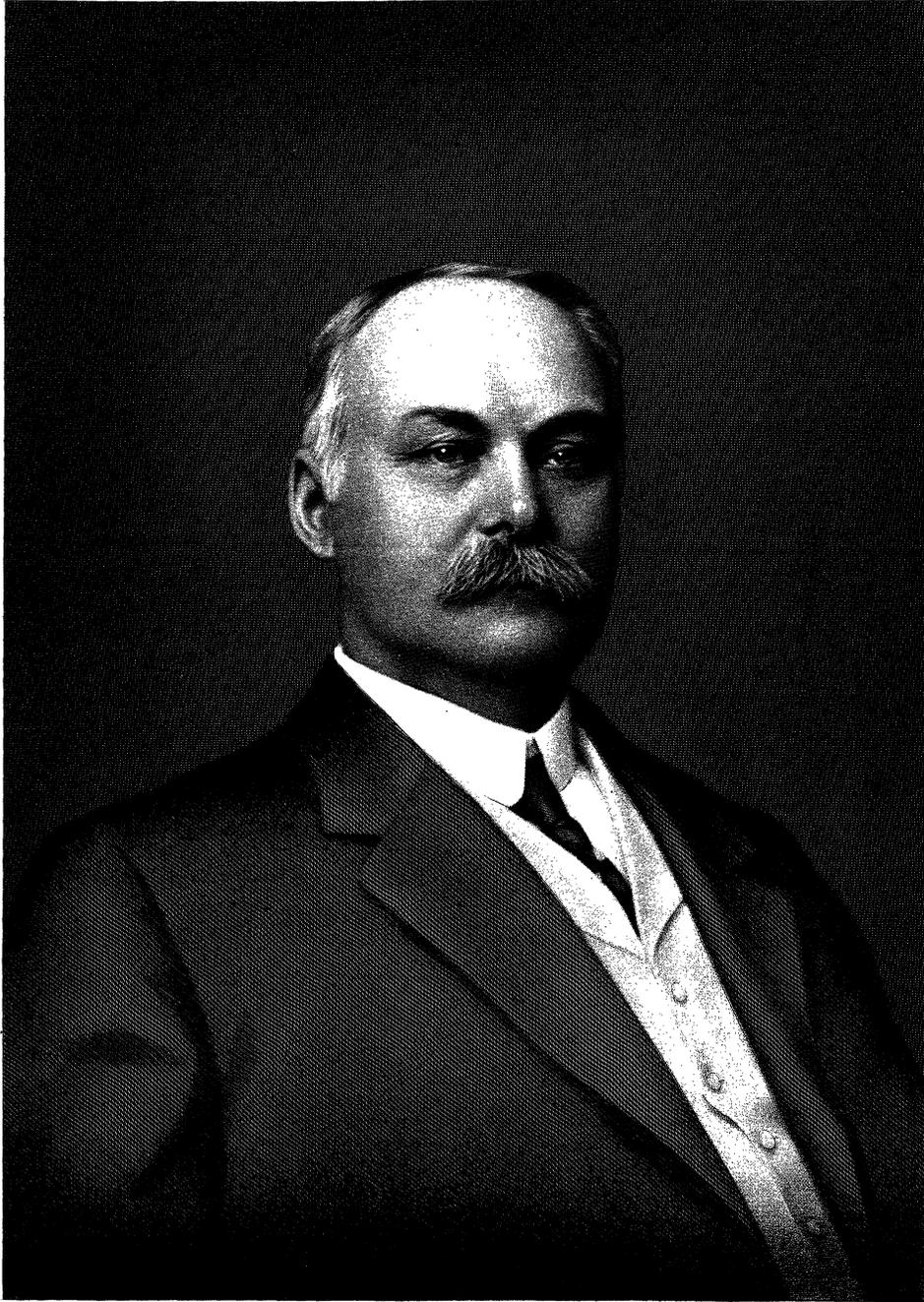
(V) Samuel (3) Hartwell, son of Ephraim Hartwell, was born at Lincoln, June 25, 1742, died August 12, 1829. He was a clockmaker by trade. He built a new house on the homestead. He was a quartermaster in the revolution, and was at the battle of White Plains. He married Mary Flint, born April 2, 1748, died in 1846. Children: Samuel Estabrook, mentioned below; Polly, born November 14, 1777, married Andrew Adams; Ephraim, November 16, 1779, died at Strong, Maine; Jonas, August 3, 1782; Abel, October 11, 1784; Samuel, March 28, 1789.

(VI) Samuel Estabrook Hartwell, son of Samuel (3) Hartwell, was born in 1776, at Lincoln, died April 3, 1844. He removed to Winchester, New Hampshire, and later to Alstead, finally to Langdon, New Hampshire. He was a merchant, farmer and cattle dealer. He married, in 1803, Abigail Wilson, born in 1785, died September 12, 1850. Children: Elijah H., born 1804; Derrick B., 1806; Samuel Estabrook, mentioned below; John B., October 17, 1816, at Drewsville, married, March 21, 1842, Harriet Hall, removed to Providence, and was senior partner of Hartwell, Richards & Company, dry goods dealers, one of the oldest and largest wholesale houses of Providence; Mary A., October 21, 1818; Caroline A., January 11, 1824, married Jacob Symonds; Clarinda, died in 1862.

(VII) Samuel Estabrook (2) Hartwell, son of Samuel Estabrook (1) Hartwell, was born in 1808, died August 15, 1860. He followed farming at Swanzey, Walpole and Langdon, New Hampshire. He married Lucy M. King, of Hartford, Vermont, born April 1, 1815, died March 31, 1859. Children: 1. Ellen M., born July 6, 1836; married, in January, 1869, Charles M. Lovell, and had Anna and Frank. 2. Charles E., born February 3, 1839; married, November 8, 1860, Lucy A. Rice, and had Harry, born June 6, 1869, served in Company B, Fourteenth New Hampshire Regiment, in the civil war. 3. Sarah F., born February 2, 1842, died January 21, 1885; teacher at St. Luke's Hospital, New York, at Providence, Brooklyn, and near Philadelphia. 4. Harriet L., born December 1, 1848; married, Decem-

ber 14, 1872, Joseph B. Bishop, editor of the *New York Evening Post*, secretary of the Panama commission; children: Alice, born January 19, 1876; Hartwell, June, 1880; Farnum, January 17, 1886. 5. Frederick W., mentioned below.

(VIII) Frederick W. Hartwell, son of Samuel Estabrook (2) Hartwell, was born January 8, 1850, at Langdon, New Hampshire. His parents dying during his youth, in 1861 he came to Providence to live with his uncle, John Bryant Hartwell. He attended the public and high schools in Providence, and the Kimball Union Academy at Meriden, New Hampshire, for a year. In 1868 he entered the office of Day & Chapin as bookkeeper, and afterward was transferred to the Elm Street woolen mill, operated by his employers, remaining there for about five years as bookkeeper and paymaster. Shortly before his marriage, in 1873, he resigned to become bookkeeper for the Providence Steam and Gas Pipe Company, of which his father-in-law was then treasurer. In 1884 Mr. Hartwell became secretary of the company and retained that office to the end of his life. In 1893 this company was consolidated with western firms under the name of the General Fire Extinguisher Company, of which Mr. Hartwell became secretary, and manager of the Providence plant. In 1906 he was elected a director of the corporation. Mr. Hartwell was associated with various other commercial and mercantile enterprises. He was a commissioner of the Dexter Donation for several years. He died at his home, 77 Parade street, Providence, October 9, 1911, after a brief illness. Interment was at the North End burying ground. Mr. Hartwell was a layman of convictions. His service as member of the Central Baptist Church in Providence from 1866, and as superintendent of its Sunday school from 1902, was marked by such devotion and tangible support as to command the utmost admiration, especially let us say when found in a busy man of the world. Frederick W. Hartwell never lost the spring of perpetual youth, nor forgot that he himself had once been a struggling young man. His ear was turned towards the young man, and his constant encouragement was often a source of hope. For many years a member of the Providence Young Men's Christian Association, he became its president and served from 1898 to 1900, and remained a member of its board of managers. Mr. Hartwell was a modern business man, that is to say, he rejected the ancient notion that a bargain must involve the robbery of one party. In business he was his brother's keeper. If this policy at times cost him money the fact remains a



Lewis Historical Pub. Co.

Engr. by W. T. Eather N.Y.

J. W. Hartwell

memorial to his faith in his fellow men. Faith in man and God and an optimistic mien in the process of their service—these perhaps sum up his loved and useful character.

He married, October 15, 1873, Mary Loring Hartshorn, who was born in Providence, August 14, 1851, daughter of Rev. Joseph Charles and Rachel (Thurber) Hartshorn (see Hartshorn and Thurber). Children: 1. Joseph C., born at Warwick, Rhode Island, August 20, 1874; educated in the public schools of Providence, the Worcester Academy, graduate of Brown University (Bachelor of Arts, 1899); now employed in the engineering department of the General Fire Extinguisher Company; member of the University Club; resides with his mother in Providence. 2. John S., born December 22, 1875, died in 1882. 3. Lucy King, born February 16, 1878; attended the public and high schools of Providence, Abbott Academy at Andover, Massachusetts; married William B. Peck, of Providence, and has three children: Margaret Hartwell Peck, born July 19, 1904; Ruth Hartshorn Peck, December 13, 1906; Virginia Hunter Peck, June 12, 1913. 4. Mary Hartshorn, born November 21, 1882; attended the public schools of Providence, Dana Hall, Wellesley and Brown University; married Leonard Wolsey Cronkhite, of Boston, and has one child, Elizabeth Cronkhite. 5. Helen Thurber, born October 28, 1885; attended the public and high schools of Providence, graduate of Wellesley College in 1908; married Rev. W. Douglas Swaffield, now of Danielson, Connecticut, and has one child, Esther Harding Swaffield.

(The Hartshorn Line).

(I) Thomas Hartshorn, the immigrant ancestor, settled early at Reading, Massachusetts. He was born in England in 1614. The family there derived its name from an ancient parish in Litchfield diocese, county Derby. As early as the thirteenth century we find Henry de Hertishorn in Derby. The ancient coat-of-arms is described: Three bucks' heads. Crest: A buck's head. Thomas Hartshorn was admitted a freeman at Reading, May 10, 1648; was selectman and held other offices. He died about May, 1683. His wife Susannah died March 18, 1659-60. He married (second) Hannah ———, who was received from the Ipswich church to Reading, July 20, 1673. He married (third) Sarah, widow of William Lamson. Children: Thomas, born October 30, 1646, died young; Thomas, born September 30, 1648; John, May 6, 1650; Joseph, mentioned below; Benjamin, 1654; Jonathan, August 20, 1656; David, 1657; Susanna, March

2, 1659; Timothy, February 3, 1661; Mary, August 19, 1672.

(II) Joseph Hartshorn, son of Thomas Hartshorn, was born at Reading, July 2, 1652, died July 30, 1727, at Walpole. He resided at Reading and Dedham, and was a soldier in King Philip's war. He married Sarah ———. Children: Susanna, born 1677; Sarah, 1679; Mary, 1681; Abigail, 1686; Joseph, mentioned below; Tabitha, 1690; Rebecca, December 7, 1693; Thomas, May 8, 1695; Ebenezer, July 10, 1697; Martha, July 2, 1700.

(III) Joseph (2) Hartshorn, son of Joseph (1) Hartshorn, was born at Reading, in 1688, died at Walpole, December 22, 1758. He married Rachel ———, of Sherborn, March 17, 1709, and she died November 14, 1769. They lived at Walpole and Sherborn. Children: Joseph, born March 12, 1710; daughter, September 25, 1712; John, mentioned below; Sarah, May 28, 1726. And others.

(IV) John Hartshorn, son of Joseph (2) Hartshorn, was born about 1725, died at Walpole, September 16, 1778. He married (first) September 19, 1751, Mary Fisher, who died August 1, 1772. He married (second) February 26, 1778, Mrs. Mary Morse. Children, born at Walpole: Fisher, mentioned below; Mary, November 12, 1754; John, March 30, 1757; Lucy, November 17, 1759; Hannah, January 14, 1762; Ebenezer, September 7, 1764; Lewis, March 31, 1767; Asa, January 4, 1770; Jabez, February 27, 1779.

(V) Fisher Hartshorn, son of John Hartshorn, was born at Walpole, August 27, 1752. He married (intentions dated January 15, 1779) Zerviah Boyden. Children, born at Walpole: Hannah, May 16, 1780; Joseph, mentioned below; Preston, August 27, 1784; Rebecca, June 7, 1789; Irene, September 13, 1791; Sabin, September 23, 1793; Curtis, April 25, 1797.

(VI) Joseph (3) Hartshorn, son of Fisher Hartshorn, was born in Walpole, October 28, 1782, died November 23, 1814. He married Mary Orcutt, who married (second) Thomas B. Loring, of Boston, a sailmaker. Children: Joseph Charles, mentioned below; son, died September 28, 1815.

(VII) Rev. Joseph Charles Hartshorn, son of Joseph (3) Hartshorn, was born in Boston, October 27, 1812. He learned the trade of sailmaker in the shop of his stepfather in Boston. In 1834 he entered Worcester Academy and he was afterward a student at the South Reading Academy. He entered Brown University in 1837 and was graduated in 1841. He then began to study theology at the Newton Theological Seminary, from which he was graduated in 1844. He was ordained in the same

year as pastor of the Baptist church at Georgetown, Massachusetts. In 1848 he resigned, owing to ill health, and in January, 1849, he removed to Wakefield and resumed the trade of sailmaking. In September, 1850, he removed to Providence, Rhode Island, and became treasurer of the Providence Steam and Gas Pipe Company, continuing until May, 1884, a period of thirty-three years. He never resumed his profession, but continued from time to time to preach. He was an active member and deacon of the Central Baptist Church. In March, 1857, he organized a Bible class for young men and taught it for eleven years. He was active in the Young Men's Christian Association and president in 1857-58. He was elected to the school board in 1855 and reelected several times; in 1856 he was elected to the common council. For a time he was inspector of the state prison. He was chosen a trustee of Brown University in 1872 and served on important committees. He gave liberally of his means to the college and was founder of the Joseph C. Hartshorn scholarship of \$1,000 and of the Joseph C. Hartshorn scholarship II. of \$2,000, the Hartshorn premiums in mathematics (three in number by giving a fund of \$1,000). He gave to various charities and was especially liberal in gifts to the Home for Consumptives in Boston. In memory of his wife he founded the Hartshorn Memorial College in Richmond Virginia, for the education of negro women. During his life he gave \$26,000 to this institution and bequeathed \$15,000 additional. To the Baptist Theological Institution he bequeathed \$15,000, which was expended in a new library building.

He married (first) August 25, 1844, Rachel Thurber, who died in Providence, October 21, 1882 (see Thurber VI). He married (second) August 30, 1883, Mary T. Rowe, of New Gloucester, Maine. Children by first wife: Mrs. Frederick W. Hartwell (see Hartwell) and Mrs. James Shaw Jr. An adopted daughter married Rev. R. S. Colwell of Dennison University, and died in August, 1882. Rev. Mr. Hartshorn died July 11, 1889, in Newton Center, Massachusetts.

(The Thurber Line).

(VI) Dexter Thurber, son of Samuel Thurber (q. v.), was born April 24, 1781, died May 23, 1871, aged ninety years and one month. The following is taken from an article in the *Providence Journal* under date May 24, 1871:

Mr. Thurber descended from John and Priscilla Thurber, of Stanton, Lincolnshire, England, who came to this country in 1671, and settled in New Meadow (Rehoboth, Massachusetts), now a part of

Barrington, Rhode Island. He was born in Providence, April 24, 1781, in the cottage still standing near the northeast corner of Thurber's lane. * * * He was early engaged with his father in the manufacture of paper in a mill standing on the site now occupied by Allen's Print Works. This mill was erected in 1780 by his grandfather, Samuel Thurber, in company with his father and uncles, Martin and Edward. Paper of various kinds was manufactured here until 1812. The first bank paper issued by the Exchange and Roger Williams banks was made at this mill. The mill was subsequently converted into a cotton manufactory, in which Mr. Thurber, with others, was concerned under the name of the United Manufacturing Company. This establishment became noted for the production of cotton checks and stripes, the superior quality of which gave it an extensive reputation. Later in life Mr. Thurber owned and operated a cotton manufactory at Manchaug, Mass., where he resided a part of the time for a number of years. This mill he sold, and about twenty-three or twenty-four years ago retired from active business. * * *

At the organization of the city government, in 1832, Mr. Thurber was chosen alderman for the first ward, and shared the duties and responsibilities of that board with Henry R. Greene, William T. Grinnell, John H. Ormsbee, and Rev. Asa Messer, ex-president of Brown University. Of this official body not one survives. Mr. Thurber took an early interest in the Providence Institution for Savings, and was one of the petitioners for its charter. He was vice-president of the Mechanics' Association, and was for many years a valuable member of its select and other committees; and when in 1837 a general convention of mechanics and manufacturers of the country was held in New York to consider the existing business distress and embarrassments and to devise means of relief a delegation, consisting of Mr. Thurber, Stanford Newell, George Baker, Richard Anthony, Josiah Whitaker and James M. Warner, was appointed to represent the association in the deliberations of that body. Of the Roger Williams Bank, incorporated in 1803, Mr. Thurber was a director until his decease. Mr. Thurber possessed an observing mind, and watched with interest the changes that each year developed in the social and business life of the town and city. His tenacious memory was stored with reminiscences of men and events, and there were few occurrences in the north part of the city that had transpired within the last eighty years with which he was not familiar, and concerning which he could not furnish reliable information. * * *

Mr. Thurber sympathized deeply with the philanthropic movements of our times. His numerous charities were unostentatious and practical. Many poor families and individuals will sadly miss a steadfast friend and a ready helper in their seasons of need. * * * Mr. Thurber was a member of the Fourth Baptist Society, as his father had been before him. If we mistake not the clock in the tower of the church was his gift, and in his will a sum was set aside for its maintenance and repair. His convictions of truth were clear and settled. He laid little stress on human formulas and rituals, but rested upon the fundamental principles of revelation. To deal justly, love mercy and walk humbly with God, and to do unto others as we would that they should do unto us, seemed to him the comprehensive expression of divine teachings and the sum of Christian duty. A life of more than four-score years and ten, marked by scrupulous integrity and a spirit of reverence for inspired authority, happily illus-

trated the strength and influence of these ideas, and furnished the best commentary upon them that can be made. * * *

Mr. Dexter Thurber financed for his sons-in-law, Hartshorn and Arnold, the Providence Steam and Gas Pipe Company; for his son, Edmund, the Franklin Foundry and Machine Company; also the Gorham Manufacturing Company for his nephew, John Gorham. The Providence Steam and Gas Pipe Company, under revised name, General Fire Extinguisher Company, and the Gorham Manufacturing Company are now leaders of the world in their respective lines.

Dexter Thurber married (first) May 27, 1803, Hannah Gorham, born February 19, 1784, died May 12, 1833, aged forty-nine years. She was daughter of Major Jabez and Catherine (Tyler) Gorham, and a descendant of John Gorham, a native of Benefield, England, son of Ralph Gorham and grandson of James Gorham. John Gorham married Desire Howland, of Plymouth, Massachusetts, daughter of John Howland and Elizabeth (Tilley) Howland, of the "Mayflower;" Hannah Gorham's lineage was through Jabez, Benjamin, Jabez (2) and Jabez (3) Gorham. Mr. Thurber married (second) December 2, 1834, Mrs. Jane H. Hill, widow of John Hill Jr., and daughter of William C. and Acsah Hutton. She died December 25, 1861. Children, all by first wife: Charles, born July 20, 1804; Edmund, August 15, 1806; Hetta, July 24, 1809; Abby, August 15, 1811; Hannah, August 15, 1813; Emma, August 3, 1816; Rachel, May 27, 1818, married Rev. Joseph Charles Hartshorn (see Hartshorn VII); Ann, March 27, 1820; Ann, August 8, 1822; Gorham, April 9, 1825.

This is one of the early English names, which has been formed by adding "son" to the name of the father. The name Ralph is of very ancient usage, and is a Christian name, and was very often written in the early English spellings of Relf, Rauf and many other forms. It was usually pronounced very broad, as if Rawf, and when the suffix "son" was added it was soon found convenient to omit the consonant "f," and it became very easily Rawson. In this form it has been traced back in England for a considerable period previous to the emigration of the Puritans. The records show a Richard Rawson as a canonist and jurist, who died in 1543. About 1580 General Blake Jr., of Little Bardow, county of Essex, England, married Anna, heir of Rawson. William Blake, a brother of this John, came to America in 1630, and settled at Dorchester, Massachusetts. The principal features in the

Rawson coat-of-arms are a castle stamped upon a shield, a design used to commemorate some noted capture made by the one who received this coat.

(I) Edward Rawson, the English ancestor, lived at Colnbrook, Langley Marsh, Buckinghamshire, and was a wealthy merchant there. His will was dated February 16, 1603-04, and proved May 4, 1604. He married Bridget ———, probably Bridget Warde.

(II) David Rawson, son of Edward Rawson, was a merchant tailor of London. His will was dated June 15, 1616, and it showed that he was well-to-do and a generous man to those not so fortunate as he. He married Margaret, daughter of the Rev. Dr. William and Isabel (Woodhal) Wilson (see Wilson I). She married (second) William Taylor, of London, and died before 1628. Mr. and Mrs. Rawson lived at Gillingham, Dorsetshire, England, where their son Edward, mentioned below, was born. Margaret Wilson was sister of Rev. John Wilson, minister at Boston, Massachusetts.

(III) Secretary Edward (2) Rawson, son of David and Margaret (Wilson) Rawson, was born April 16, 1615, at Gillingham, Dorsetshire, England. He came to New England in 1637, and settled in Newbury, Massachusetts, where he became one of the grantees and proprietors. He was the second town clerk of Newbury; notary public and register, serving from April 19, 1638, to 1647; was also selectman of the town and commissioner to hear and determine small cases; was deputy to the general court from Newbury in 1638 and nearly every year until 1650; was clerk of the house of deputies in 1645-46 and in 1649. He had a special grant of fifteen hundred acres of land in the Narragansett country on account of his services to the general court. He and Joseph Hills revised the laws of the province. He succeeded Increase Nowell, who had been secretary of the colony from the beginning in 1636, being elected May 22, 1650, and afterwards resided in Boston, being reelected annually until Sir Edmund Andros came into power. His home in Boston was on Rawson lane, now Broomfield street, and he owned several acres bordering on the common. He and his wife were members of the church under Rev. John Wilson, after whose death Mr. Rawson became one of the twenty-eight disaffected persons who left the First Church to form the Third or Old South Church in May, 1669. He became the agent or steward of an English Society for the Propagation of the Gospel among the Indians in New England in 1631. He countersigned the warrant sent to Massachusetts for the ar-

rest of the regicides, Goffe, Whalley and Dixwell, but they were never arrested. The one blot on his good record was his participation in the persecution of the Quakers, a pretty general fault of the early Puritans. His salary as secretary was at first twenty pounds a year, later sixty pounds. He was subsequently elected recorder of Suffolk county. His family Bible is now or was lately in the possession of R. R. Dodge, of Sutton, Massachusetts, having descended in direct line. He was an efficient public officer, a useful and distinguished citizen. He died August 27, 1694. He married Rachel, daughter of Thomas Perne, granddaughter of John Hooker, who married ——— Grindal, sister of Edmund Grindal, archbishop of Canterbury in the reign of Queen Elizabeth. Children: Daughter, married and remained in England; Edward, graduate of Harvard in 1653; Rachel, married William Aubrey; David, born May 6, 1644; Perne, September 16, 1646; William, May 21, 1651; Susan, died in Roxbury in 1664; Hannah, baptized October 10, 1653, died May 27, 1656; Rebecca, born October 19, 1654, died young; Rebecca, May 23, 1656; Elizabeth, November 12, 1657; Rev. Grindal, mentioned below.

(IV) Rev. Grindal Rawson, youngest son of Secretary Edward (2) and Rachel (Perne) Rawson, was born January 23, 1659, in Boston, and was graduated at Harvard in 1678. After receiving his first degree, Bachelor of Arts, he was invited by his brother-in-law, Rev. Samuel Torrey, to come to his house and study divinity, and proved an apt pupil. He preached his first sermon at Medfield, and for two months after that he was heard in various churches until October 4, 1680, when he accepted the invitation to fill the pulpit at Mendon, Massachusetts. He preached there until April 7, 1684, when he was permanently settled as minister of the town. Rev. Cotton Mather, classmate and friend of the Rev. Grindal Rawson, in his preface to his sermon preached at the funeral of the latter, quotes the language used by President Urian Oakes at commencement in 1678, when he conferred degrees on the class of that year. Following is a translation: "The third, somewhat high-sounding, is Grindal Rawson, sprung likewise from a most illustrious stock, for his honored father holds a high place in the state; the very pious and orthodox John Wilson, a truly Apostolic man, was his great-grandmother's brother and the Right Rev. Edmund Grindal, sometime archbishop of Canterbury, a most saintly man and in the archbishopric little less than a Puritan, his great-great-grandmother's brother and may God grant that in learning, holiness and

excellence of character he may resemble both Wilson and Grindal." Mr. Mather himself said: "We generally esteemed him a truly pious man and a very prudent one, and a person of temper and every way qualified for a friend that might be delighted in. We honored him for his industrious oversight of the flock in the wilderness which had been committed unto him and the variety of successful pains which he took for the good of those to whom God had therefore exceedingly endeared him. We honored him for his intellectual abilities which procured frequent applications to him and brought him sometimes upon our most conspicuous theatres. And we usually took it for granted that things would be fairly done where he had an hand in the doing of them. We honored him for his doing the work of an evangelist among our Indians of whose language he was a master that has scarce an equal and for whose welfare his projections and performances were such as render our loss herein hardly to be repaired. Such services are Pyramids." Dr. Metcalf said of him: "He was an excellent scholar and eminent divine." His reputation as a theologian was of such a character that the general court sometimes preferred grave and serious questions of ecclesiastical polity to him for decision. In 1698 he visited the Indian tribes of the province with the Rev. Samuel Danforth, of Taunton. He was appointed chaplain to the forces going to Canada. He wrote the pamphlet entitled "Confession of Faith," published in English and Indian. His artillery election sermon in 1703, election sermon, May 25, 1709, were published. He died February 6, 1715. A stone suitably inscribed marks his burial place in Mendon. He married Susanna, daughter of Rev. John Wilson, of Medfield; sister of Dr. John Wilson of Braintree; granddaughter of Rev. John Wilson (see Wilson III). She died July 8, 1748. They were distant relatives. Children: Edward, born November 21, 1683, died young; Edward, 1684, died May 26, 1685; Susanna, October 31, 1686, married, 1719, Benjamin Reynolds; Edmund, July 8, 1689; Wilson, mentioned below; John, October 1, 1695, married Mercy Hayward; Mary, June 22, 1699, married, April 9, 1724, Joseph Dorr; Rachel, September 6, 1701, married Samuel Wood; David, October 25, 1703, died January 18, 1704; Grindal, September 6, 1707, married Dorothy Chauncey; Elizabeth, April 21, 1710.

(V) Wilson Rawson, fourth son of Rev. Grindal and Susanna (Wilson) Rawson, was born June 23, 1692, in Mendon, and died December 1, 1726. He was a farmer at Mendon. He married Margaret Arthur, of Nantucket, May 4, 1712; she died November 14, 1757.

Children: Wilson, born August 13, 1713, at Mendon; Priscilla, December 17, 1715; Mary, May 12, 1717, died June 22, 1717; Grindal, mentioned below; Edward, April 2, 1721, married Mary Morse; Stephen, April 2, 1722; Paul, April 9, 1725, married Phebe Gardner; John, January 23, 1727.

(VI) Grindal (2) Rawson, second son of Wilson and Margaret (Arthur) Rawson, was born July 13, 1719, in Mendon, and was a carpenter and cabinetmaker of unusual intelligence and mechanical genius. During the revolutionary war he was actively employed in supplying the government with war utensils. About 1741 he settled at Providence, Rhode Island, was an active member of Dr. Hitchcock's (Congregational) Church, and died in Providence in December, 1803. He married (first) January 26, 1746, in Mendon, Hannah Leavens, of Killingly, Connecticut, who died December 21, 1750. He married (second) in Providence, January 16, 1752, Elizabeth Boyd, born 1727-28, died May 31, 1760. He married (third) November 23, 1760, Zerviah Warner, born 1730-31, died May 10, 1765. He married (fourth) in 1771, Mrs. Nancy (Atwell) Freeman, who died within a short time, being the mother of one child, Hannah, born August 18, 1773. Children of first marriage: Joseph and Hannah, died in childhood. Children of second marriage: Elizabeth, born 1753; Anna, 1754; Mary, 1755; Margaret, 1757, married Isaiah Cahoon; Benjamin, died young; Joseph, mentioned below. Children of third marriage: Grindal, born 1763.

(VII) Joseph Rawson, only surviving son of Grindal (2) and Elizabeth (Boyd) Rawson, was born December 24, 1759, in Providence, where he died July 19, 1835. He entered the revolutionary army at the age of sixteen years and continued until the close of the war, rising to the rank of lieutenant. For many years he was a member of the Congregational church of Providence, as was also his wife. He married, in 1785, Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Rhodes. She died May 9, 1843, in Providence. Children: Samuel, born August 19, 1786; Joseph, January 27, 1788; William Rhodes, 1790; Abby, died young; Abby Rhodes, born September 8, 1794; Grindal, died young; Edward D., born 1800; Hannah Reuben; Grindal, mentioned below; George Burrill, August 5, 1805.

(VIII) Grindal (3) Rawson, sixth son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Rhodes) Rawson, was born August 12, 1803, in Providence, and first resided in Killingly, Connecticut, settling in Woodstock, same state, in 1831. There he was for thirty-five years deacon of the First Congregational Church, and died August 29,

1869, in New Haven, Connecticut. He married, March 30, 1824, at Norwich, Lucretia Cornell, of Bozrah, whose mother was a daughter of Colonel Christopher Leffingwell, of Norwich, Connecticut. She died November 23, 1861. Children: Edward Dickens, born January 24, 1825; Daniel Leffingwell, September 11, 1827; Henry Martyn, mentioned below; Harriet Newell, February 22, 1837, died December 23, 1861, in Providence.

(IX) Henry Martyn Rawson, third son of Grindal (3) and Lucretia (Cornell) Rawson, was born March 21, 1830, in Killingly, and was educated in the public schools and academy at Woodstock, afterwards becoming an instructor in the academy. Removing to Providence, he became engaged in the insurance business, having an official connection with the Atlantic and Travelers Insurance companies of Providence, and the Home Insurance Company of New Haven. At the close of the civil war he was entrusted with the reorganization of the Home Insurance Company in the southern states, an undertaking which demanded the highest degrees of ability, tact and diplomacy. He was successful in overcoming the strong prejudices which naturally at that time existed in the south, and returned to New England. His last business association was with W. H. Fenner & Company, with whom he continued until failing health compelled him to retire from business in 1884. After eleven years of retirement, in which he devoted much time to literature, contributing to social and scientific journals, he passed away at his home on Fountain street, Providence, March 23, 1895. His body rests in Swan Point Cemetery. He was a lover of good books, and possessed a very choice library, in which he took much pride and pleasure. Mr. Rawson was esteemed as a citizen, was popular in business circles, and respected as a man. Politically he adhered to the Republican party, was a member of Beneficent Congregational Church, St. John's Lodge, No. 1, Free and Accepted Masons, and of the Royal Arch Chapter, of which he was many years scribe, and also a member of Calvary Commandery, Knights Templar. He married (first) November 24, 1850, in Foster, Rhode Island, Sophia E., daughter of Solomon H. and Susan Drowne, of Woodstock, Connecticut, who died August 1, 1854. He married (second) November 5, 1857, in Providence, Harriet Eliza Wilmarth, born there October 23, 1832, daughter of William F. and Hannah Allen (Seymour) Hammond, of Providence (see Hammond VI), and widow of Marcus Wilmarth. There were two children of the first marriage: 1. Louise Cornelia, born September 30, 1851, in Foster; is now

the widow of Newton C. Dana, residing in Pawtucket, Rhode Island. 2. Sophia Elizabeth, January 22, 1854; married William A. Leete, and resides in Pawtucket, Rhode Island. Children of second marriage: 3. Lillian Florence, January 10, 1859, in Providence; married, October 24, 1883, James Gilbert Woolworth, of that city (see Woolworth VI). 4. Harriet Newell, March 3, 1862, died June 1 following. 5. Henry Grindal, mentioned below.

(X) Henry Grindal Rawson, only son of Henry Martyn and Harriet E. (Hammond-Wilmarth) Rawson, was born February 5, 1870, in Providence, and attended Mowry & Goff's School and the public schools of his home city, graduated from the high school in 1887, being historian of his class. After leaving school he took a position in the treasury department of the Providence and Worcester Railroad Company at Providence, and continued there for some years. Having accumulated some capital he engaged in the manufacture of jewelry and novelties in Providence. His untimely death occurred while swimming at Coninicut Point, in the town of Warwick, Rhode Island, July 22, 1906. His body was recovered a few days later, and after the funeral at the Beneficent Congregational Church was buried in the family lot at Swan Point Cemetery. He was a well-known and highly respected citizen, who took a deep interest in the growth and prosperity of his home city, its government and institutions. He represented Providence in the state legislature, and also served as a member of the city council, elected from the fourth ward in 1899, and continuing in that capacity until his death, being a member of the committees on railroads, education, fire department, and Fourth of July celebration, serving as chairman of a part of these. He was a member of the Beneficent Congregational Church, of the Citizens' Historical Society, and the Fraternal Order of Eagles. At the time of Mr. Rawson's death the late Governor Elisha Dyer, who was then mayor of Providence, said: "Mr. Rawson's untimely death was a great loss to the common council, for Mr. Rawson was one of the brightest and most energetic young men in that branch of the city government. He was keenly alive to the interests of the city, was indefatigable in the committee work which fell to him, and labored earnestly and diligently for his constituents. He will be greatly missed by his colleagues, who ever found him congenial and more than willing to do his share of labor incident to proper legislation."

He married, in 1897, Jennie Louise Bur-

lingame, of Providence, who survives him with one daughter, Hope, born May 19, 1901.

(The Wilson Line).

(I) Rev. Dr. William Wilson, prebendary of St. Paul's in Rochester, and of Windsor, England, was probably the chaplain of Archbishop Grindal, his wife's uncle. He married Isabel, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Grindal) Woodhal. The last-named was a daughter of William Grindal, a farmer of Hensingham, St. Bees parish, Cumberland. One of his sons, Edmund Grindal, was the second protestant archbishop of Canterbury, appointed by Queen Elizabeth. Rev. Dr. William and Isabel Wilson had a daughter Margaret, who became the wife of David Rawson (see Rawson II).

(II) Rev. John Wilson, son of Rev. Dr. William and Isabel (Woodhal) Wilson, was born at Windsor, England, in 1588, and died August 7, 1677, in Boston, Massachusetts. He was educated at Eaton and at Cambridge, where he received the degree of Bachelor of Arts from Christ College in 1606, and Master of Arts in 1609. He became a minister of the Established Church, and was chaplain to several families, officiating at Burnstead, Stoke, Clare and Candish, in county Suffolk, and also served ten or twelve years as regular minister at Sudbury, Suffolk. In 1630 he came to America in the ship "Arabella," but returned to England for a short time, and again came to New England. He was the first minister of the First Church in Boston. His wife's name was Elizabeth.

(III) Rev. John (2) Wilson, son of Rev. John (1) and Elizabeth Wilson, was born in 1621, in England, came with his father to New England, was graduated from Harvard College in 1642, and was made freeman in 1647. He married Sarah, daughter of Rev. Thomas Hooker, the first minister of Hartford, Connecticut, and his wife Susanna. Thomas Hooker was born about 1586, at Marfield, Leicestershire, England, and died July 7, 1674, at Hartford, Connecticut. He attended the Market Bosworth Grammar School and Emmanuel College, Cambridge, from which he was graduated Bachelor of Arts in 1608; Master of Arts, 1611, and became a fellow of the college. In 1630 he left England because of troubles incurred through his non-conformity with certain doctrines of the Established Church, and remained in Holland for some time. Returning to England for a short period he departed in 1653 for America, arriving in Boston September 4 of that year, and settled at Cambridge, Massachusetts. He was the leader of

the colony which very shortly settled at Hartford. He was the son of John Vowell or Hooker, who was born about 1525, died November 8, 1601, and was buried at St. Mary Major, Exeter, England. In 1565 he was chamberlain of Exeter. He married (first) Martha, daughter of Robert Tucker, of that town, and (second) Anastasia, daughter of Edward Bridgman, of Exeter. The second wife was the mother of Thomas. John Hooker was a son of Robert Hooker, of Exeter, who died August 9, 1538, a grandson of John Hooker, gentleman, of Exeter, representative in parliament from Exeter, died in 1493. His first wife, Agnes, daughter and heiress of Richard Drewell, Esq., of Exeter, was the mother of Robert. For several generations the family seems to have used the surnames Vowell and Hooker interchangeably, and several generations bearing the baptismal name of John precede those already given. The known line begins with Jenaph Vowell, of Pembroke, whose son, Jago Vowell, married Alice, daughter and heiress of Richard Hooker, of Hurst Castle, Southampton, and was the father of John Vowell or Hooker, whose son, John Hooker, married Marjory, daughter and heiress of Roger Bolter, of Boltercourt, whose son was John Vowell, previously mentioned as the husband of Agnes Drewell.

(IV) Susanna Wilson, daughter of Rev. John (2) and Sarah (Hooker) Wilson, became the wife of Rev. Grindal Rawson, of Mendon, Massachusetts (see Rawson IV).

(The Hammond Line).

There were several immigrants bearing this name very early in the settlement of New England, and they have transmitted from generation to generation the characteristics that distinguished its members as far back in the past as there is any record. This record is a long and honorable one, telling of men moral to a remarkable degree; honest, honorable, independent in thought and action; industrious, shrewd and energetic; patriotic and brave; prominent in the communities where they dwelt, and often leaders of their fellows.

(I) The first record of the Rhode Island family, still represented in that state, begins with Edward Hammond, whose origin is unknown. He was born perhaps about 1640, and died at Bristol, Rhode Island, in January, 1717. He married there, January 5, 1684, Susanna Bradley, whose origin is also a matter of mystery. She survived him about fourteen years, dying January 17, 1731. Children: William, mentioned below; Edward, born December 31, 1687; Margaret, June 24, 1690; Martha, March 19, 1695.

(II) William Hammond, son of Edward and Susanna (Bradley) Hammond, was born December 31, 1685, in Bristol, and died in Providence, January 21, 1763. He was chosen constable at the town meeting, June 3, 1723. He married, about 1710, Mary, daughter of Jonathan and Margaret (Angell) Whipple, born about 1689. Jonathan Whipple, born 1664, died September 28, 1721. His wife was a daughter of Thomas and Alice Angell, pioneer citizens of Providence. His father, John Whipple, born in England about 1616, died at Providence, May 16, 1685. His wife Sarah, born about 1624, in Dorchester, England, died in Providence, in 1666. Their eighth son, Jonathan, inherited from his father one of his rights of land on the west side of the seven-mile line, thus being outside of the town of Providence, but he lived in the latter town. Children of William and Mary (Whipple) Hammond: William, mentioned below; Jonathan, born before September 5, 1721; Thomas, before July 11, 1723; Joseph, after 1723, died at sea before 1753; Mary. The fragmentary records of Providence fail to enlighten us about many of the oldest families of the town, and this family is among them. It has been identified with the town and city down to the present day, and there can be little doubt that the line here shown is the correct one.

(III) William (2) Hammond, eldest son of William (1) and Mary (Whipple) Hammond, was born about 1711, in Providence, where he lived and married (first) December 5, 1734, Mary, daughter of John and Jane (Dearborn) Potter, born December 22, 1711, died before 1752. He married (second) March 12, 1752, Martha Jenckes, born March 14, 1724, in Providence, daughter of Nathaniel and Lydia (Arnold) Jenckes.

(IV) Deacon James Hammond, of Providence, was undoubtedly a son of William (2) Hammond, who resided in that town. There are no records of the latter's children, and nothing has been discovered to show the time of the birth of Deacon James Hammond. He was the town crier of Providence, and from a poem read at a meeting of the Citizens' Historical Association, March 1, 1886, the following concerning Deacon Hammond is extracted:

The Freemen in those days did meet
In the Town House on College street.
Warning was given of the time to come
By good Deacon Hammond with his drum.
In his chaise he'd ride about,
Beat his drum and give a shout,
And attract attention by a noisy Greeting,
Then proclamation he'd make of the Meeting.

His wife's name was Eunice, born about 1755-56, died April, 1803, at the age of forty-

seven years, in Providence. The births of their children are not recorded, but from various sources it is known that he had sons, Jeremiah and James. The latter, described as his second son, died at Surinam in 1808, at the age of twenty years.

(V) Jeremiah Hammond, son of Deacon James and Eunice Hammond, resided in Providence, where he died March 21, 1842. He married there, April 5, 1804, Sally Ide, of Gloucester, born 1782-83, died in Providence, July 16, 1866, at the age of eighty-three years. There is mention of two children, William F., mentioned below; Mary Rugg, who died in May, 1821, at the age of two years and six months.

(VI) William F. Hammond, son of Jeremiah and Sally (Ide) Hammond, was born January 6, 1806, in Providence, and died there, September 19, 1895. Mr. Hammond was a member of the Citizens' Historical Society. After his death this society dedicated to his memory a tree at Roger Williams Park and upon the marker are inscribed these words: "California Pioneer, Anti-Slavery Advocate, Upright Citizen." He married, in June, 1828, at Providence, Hannah Allen Seymoure, born August 6, 1801, in Newport, daughter of Edmond and Rebecca (Hudson) Seymoure, the former a native of France, a shipmaster, who located in Newport, and there married, July 26, 1795, Rebecca Hudson. Mrs. Hammond died in Providence, January 10, 1875, at the age of seventy-three years five months and four days. Two of their children are: 1. Sarah, married, May 29, 1852, Daniel Leffingwell Rawson, born September 11, 1827, son of Grindal Rawson, of Providence (see Rawson VIII); he was the first cashier of the Elmwood Bank of Providence, in which position he continued until his death, November 16, 1857, in his thirty-first year; Mrs. Rawson died in 1859; they left a daughter, Annie Leffingwell, born September 29, 1856, who is now the widow of James Wheaton Luther, residing in Providence; she has a daughter, Marion Rawson Luther, born May 8, 1892, graduated from Brown University with the class of 1913, taking the Bachelor of Arts degree, and in the following year received the degree of Master of Arts; she was president of her class, and a member of the Sigma Psi Society of Brown, and is now engaged in teaching at Providence. 2. Harriet Eliza, mentioned below.

(VII) Harriet Eliza Hammond, daughter of William F. and Hannah Allen (Seymoure) Hammond, was born October 23, 1832, in Providence, and was educated in the schools of the city, including the high school. She married (first) Marcus Wilmarth, who was a

coffee and sugar planter in the West Indies, and died July 5, 1854, at the age of thirty years, leaving a daughter Annie, who died at the age of three months. Mrs. Wilmarth married (second) November 5, 1857, Henry Martyn Rawson, of Providence (see Rawson IX). Mrs. Rawson survives her husband, and resides with her daughter, Mrs. James G. Woolworth, on Waterman street, Providence, where her declining years are made pleasant by filial care and devotion. She has given much of her life to religious and charitable works, and for many years was a teacher in the infant room of the Sunday school of the Beneficent Congregational Church.

(The Woolworth Line).

The first record of this name in this country appears in Newbury, Massachusetts, and the form of the name there recorded is Woolery. The present usage, however, was established in the time of the immigrant, and his descendants have conferred credit and honor upon the name by their sterling character and upright, moral lives. Perhaps the most widely known representative of this name in America is the originator of the five-and-ten-cent store. The family has been established and identified with Massachusetts and New York, and has shown ability in many lines of endeavor.

(I) The first of the name in this country was Richard Woolworth, who settled at Newbury, Massachusetts, as early as 1678. He had taken the oath of allegiance at Ipswich, Massachusetts, previous to that time, and was then thirty years old. In those days it was very difficult to obtain permission to go to New England, and many who intended New England as their destination went first to Virginia, because no obstacles were offered to their emigration to that colony. Among the eighty-four passengers of the "Plain Joan," who landed in Virginia, May 15, 1635, was Richard Wooley, born 1600. This vessel sailed from Gravesend, England, and all its passengers had "brought attestations of their conformitie to the order and discipline of the Church of England." As it is known that large numbers found their way to New England by way of Virginia, there is a good basis for the supposition that Richard Woolworth, of Newbury, was a son of Richard Wooley, of Virginia. Many authorities vouch for the fact that the termination "worth," found in so many names, signifies a court, a farm, an island or other place of possession, and it is probable that Richard Woolworth adopted it upon receiving a grant of land. It is well known to the genealogist that the same name receives various spellings in the records of New England, even when

written by its possessor. On August 10, 1680, Richard Woolworth received a grant of land, among one hundred persons, in the south-eastern part of Southold, then a part of Massachusetts, now Suffield, Connecticut, and on the record of this grant the name is spelled Wooley. His land adjoined that of John Huggins, a brother of his wife. He took up his residence upon this land at once, and died there December 20, 1696. He married, December 24, 1678, Anna or Hannah Huggins, born March 15, 1658, in Hampton, New Hampshire, daughter of Josiah and Bridget Huggins, who settled at Hampton about the middle of the seventeenth century. She died in Suffield, October 19, 1691. Children: Daughter, died unnamed; Hannah, born February 10, 1680; Mary, February 22, 1682; Elizabeth, February 28, 1686; Richard, mentioned below; Abby, September 10, 1691. Only two of these children, Hannah and Richard, survived the period of childhood. The daughter was but fifteen years old at the time of her father's death, and was allowed to administer the estate.

(II) Richard (2) Woolworth, only son of Richard (1) and Anna or Hannah (Huggins) Woolworth, was born December 6, 1687, in Suffield, and passed his life there, dying October 29, 1732. He married, September 15, 1714, Elizabeth Hall, of Taunton. Her name is the first on the records of the First Congregational Church of Suffield, with which she united by letter, June 1, 1716. Children: Elizabeth, born August 9, 1715; Richard, mentioned below; Azariah, October 9, 1718; Hannah, September 13, 1720; Timothy, May 17, 1722; Ebenezer, March 17, 1724; Reuben, December 27, 1725; Mary, October 21, 1727; Dinah, July 1, 1729.

(III) Richard (3) Woolworth, eldest son of Richard (2) and Elizabeth (Hall) Woolworth, was born March 1, 1717, in Suffield, and died in May, 1802, in Long Meadow, formerly a part of Springfield, Massachusetts. He removed to that town in 1749, and built and operated a tannery and pottery there. He married (first) in August, 1748, Naomi Wright, of Northampton, Massachusetts, born 1721, died before 1762, daughter of Joseph Wright. He married (second) October 21, 1762, Lois Colton, daughter of William and Mary (Merrick) Colton, of Long Meadow, born April 8, 1726, died November 26, 1800. She was descended from George and Deborah (Gardner) Colton, who came from England to Windsor, Connecticut, and were among the first settlers of Long Meadow. Their son, Captain Thomas Colton, married Sarah Griswold, and there were the parents of William

Colton, father of Mrs. Woolworth. Children of first marriage: Ruth, born August 25, 1749; Azariah, August 31, 1750; Naomi, August 10, 1751; Richard, January 18, 1754; Sarah, July 9, 1756; Thankful, January 11, 1759; Joseph, August 16, 1760. Children of second marriage: Aaron, October 25, 1763; Lucretia, April 9, 1765; Chester, mentioned below; Mary, May 2, 1769; John, November 2, 1771.

(IV) Chester Woolworth, fifth son of Richard (3) Woolworth and third child of his second wife, Lois (Colton) Woolworth, was born April 5, 1767, in Long Meadow, and settled in Westfield, Hampton county, Massachusetts, where he died July 14, 1826. He married (first) Chloe Lewis, who died December 9, 1809, and her only child died the same day. He married (second) in May, 1816, Mrs. Hannah Bryant, who died May 15, 1869. Children: Chester, born April 1, 1817; Joseph, mentioned below; Cornelia S., May 14, 1822; James, May 4, 1824.

(V) Joseph Woolworth, second son of Chester and Hannah (Bryant) Woolworth, was born November 18, 1819, in Westfield, where he resided, and married Mercy Dorleskie Sage.

(VI) James Gilbert Woolworth, son of Joseph and Mercy Dorleskie (Sage) Woolworth, was born August 24, 1856, in Westfield, and was educated in the public schools of that town, including the high school and Oberlin College, at Oberlin, Ohio. He graduated from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology at Boston, in 1878, with degree of Bachelor of Science. He is a member of the American Chemical Society and the inventor of the Woolworth germ-proof water filter, which is now extensively used. He married, October 24, 1883, in Providence, Lillian Florence, third daughter of Henry Martyn Rawson, and eldest child of his second wife, Harriet Eliza (Hammond-Wilmarth) Rawson (see Rawson IX). She is a member of Gaspee Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, of Providence, of which she has been historian, and secretary for twelve years of the Rhode Island Branch, Woman's Board of Missions.

In the early records of Rehoboth, Massachusetts, this name is spelled indiscriminately Miller, Millerd and Millard. Most descendants in the present day use the spelling employed in this article. The origin of the immigrant ancestor is unknown, but he was undoubtedly a native of England, who came with early immigrants to New England. He may have resided for a time at Dorchester, where there were several of the name.

(I) John Miller appears in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, as one of the proprietors in 1643, and his sons, John, Ichabod and Robert, participated in the division of lands in 1668. His wife Elizabeth was buried April 18, 1680. They had children, recorded in Rehoboth: Hannah, born December 23, 1653; Sarah, October 15, 1655; Samuel, October 5, 1658; Joseph, August 15, 1660; Benjamin, September 22, 1662.

(II) Robert Miller, born before 1653, resided in Rehoboth, and was a soldier under Captain Turner at the Falls fight in 1676. He married, December 24, 1662, Elizabeth Saben, born 1642, died February 7, 1717, daughter of William Saben, who was among the proprietors of Rehoboth in 1643. She married (second) Samuel Howard. Children, recorded in Rehoboth: Elizabeth, born February 5, 1664; Robert, June 12, 1666; Nehemiah, June 8, 1668; Josiah, July 26, 1670; Nathaniel, March 31, 1672; Solomon, March 6, 1674; Mary, June 14, 1680; Sarah, September 26, 1684; Experience, May 20, 1687, and probably Ephraim.

(III) Ephraim Miller, probably son of Robert and Elizabeth (Saben) Miller, was born about 1677, in Rehoboth. He married, in Mendon, February 10, 1701-02, Experience White, born December 5, 1680, in that town, daughter of Joseph and Lydia (Rogers) White, formerly of Weymouth, Massachusetts. Children, recorded in Rehoboth: Ephraim, born February 3, 1703; Experience, March 3, 1705; Lydia, December 22, 1707; Judith, October 27, 1710; Daniel, mentioned below; Sarah and Rachel, twins, September 6, 1717; Uness, March 2, 1719.

(IV) Daniel Miller, second son of Ephraim and Experience (White) Miller, was born July 15, 1713, in Rehoboth, where he lived, and married, September 17, 1735, Hannah Thayer, born January 27, 1704, in Braintree, Massachusetts, daughter of Samuel and Susanna (Scant) Thayer. Children: Rhoba, born July 2, 1736; Daniel, July 8, 1738; Judeth, July 8, 1740; Lydia, March 15, 1742; Josiah, mentioned below; Peter, June 16, 1745.

(V) Josiah Miller, second son of Daniel and Hannah (Thayer) Miller, was born January 15, 1744, in Rehoboth, and resided in Cumberland, Rhode Island, originally a part of Rehoboth. He married, in Cumberland, June 19, 1766, Jemima Whipple, a daughter of Ibrook Whipple, born September 15, 1720, in Cumberland, who was a soldier in the revolutionary war. No record of his marriage or children is discovered. Children of Josiah and Jemima Miller, born in Cumberland: Josiah

Whipple, mentioned below; Lucy, born November 15, 1769; Russell, February 18, 1772; Molly, August 14, 1774; Ibrook, January 21, 1777; Rufus, November 11, 1779; Reuben, June 30, 1782; Whipple, November 5, 1784.

(VI) Josiah Whipple Miller, eldest child of Josiah and Jemima (Whipple) Miller, was born July 19, 1767, in Cumberland, and resided in Pawtucket, where he was early engaged in farming and later in the grocery business. He died before 1854. He married, probably in Attleboro, Mary Slack, born 1776, in Attleboro, died in Pawtucket, October 7, 1854, daughter of Samuel and Ruth (Stearns) Slack, and granddaughter of Captain John Stearns, of Attleboro (see Stearns IV). Samuel Slack was a revolutionary soldier, serving first as a private in Captain Jabez Ellis' company of minute-men, which marched on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775, serving six days. He appears later as an ensign in a claim for payment of wages as a soldier, dated July 5, 1776, following an alarm occasioned by the battle of Bunker Hill. Josiah W. Miller had sons: Josiah, Daniel, Horace, mentioned below.

(VII) Horace Miller, son of Josiah Whipple and Mary (Slack) Miller, was born about 1801, in what was then a part of the town of North Providence, now in the city of Pawtucket, and died in that city in 1851. He was engaged in the mercantile business, principally dry goods, being one of the pioneer merchants of Pawtucket in that line, in partnership with his brother Daniel, and they were very successful as merchants. He was a member of St. Paul's (Protestant Episcopal) Church, and was superintendent of the Sunday school for a number of years. He was a good citizen, enterprising and progressive, devoted to his home and family. After his death his body was deposited in Mineral Springs Cemetery, and later removed to Riverside Cemetery. He was married in St. Michael's Episcopal Church of Bristol, Rhode Island, by Bishop Griswold, November 30, 1829, to Elizabeth Borden Monroe, baptized June 9, 1811, in Bristol, daughter of Captain George and Elizabeth (Borden) Monroe, of that town (see Monroe IV and Borden IV). She died March 4, 1907, and was buried in Riverside Cemetery. She was a member of St. Paul's (Episcopal) Church of Pawtucket, and devoted to the charitable works of that organization. Children: Horace George, mentioned below; Ephraim Monroe Nelson, who is still living; Mary and Annie, residing in Pawtucket, members of St. Paul's (Episcopal) Church, interested in church and charitable works, and members of Pawtucket Chapter, Daughters of American Revolution,



Dr. Horace G. Miller

they were much devoted to their mother, to whom they gave filial care in the closing years of a very long life.

(VIII) Dr. Horace George Miller, eldest child of Horace and Elizabeth Borden (Monroe) Miller, was born April 6, 1840, in Pawtucket. His early schooling was obtained in the well-known "Jones school house," and was later educated under the care of his uncle, Nathaniel Bowen Cooke, the well-known educator of Bristol, Rhode Island, at the latter's boarding school at Webster, Massachusetts. He also attended the Church Hill School of Pawtucket and the Lyon & Frieze School of Providence. He studied Latin under Rev. George Taft, D. D., then the rector of St. Paul's Episcopal Church of Pawtucket. Entering Brown University he received the degree of Master of Arts in 1860, following which he entered Harvard Medical School, enrolled as a pupil of the late Dr. Lloyd Morton, of Pawtucket and the late Dr. Sylvanus Clapp, of Pawtucket, and was graduated in 1865 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. During the civil war Dr. Miller enlisted in the volunteer service, and was with the army engaged in guarding Washington, D. C., serving as a commissary surgeon. Soon after this he became assistant surgeon of the United States Marine Hospital at Chelsea, Massachusetts, and was assistant to the surgeons at the Massachusetts Charitable Eye and Ear Infirmary in Boston. Following this he went to Europe, where he made a special study of eye and ear diseases, and in January, 1868, began the practice of his profession in Providence as a specialist in eye and ear troubles. Here he continued in active practice until his death, which occurred May 29, 1908, at Camden, Maine, while on a vacation trip. His body was brought to Providence, and deposited in Swan Point Cemetery. He became one of the leading physicians of his line in the state of Rhode Island, and when the Rhode Island Hospital was opened in 1868 he was appointed ophthalmic and aural surgeon, which connection continued during the remainder of his life. At the time of his death he was senior member of the staff, and was president of the staff association. Dr. Miller was a member of the Rhode Island Medical Society, of which he was president from 1886 to 1888; a member of the Providence Medical Society, president in 1876 and 1877; member of the American Medical Association; fellow of the American Academy of Medicine; member of the American Ophthalmological Society; vice-president of the American Otological Society, and a member of the New England Ophthalmological Society, of which he was two years president.

He married, July 4, 1871, Helen Woods, daughter of John Woods, of Boston, who died in February, 1909, in Providence.

(The Stearns Line).

The surnames Stearns, Sterns, Sternes, Starns, etc., are undoubtedly corruptions or variations of the English family name Sterne, a well-known name in the counties of Nottingham, Berks, Norfolk, Suffolk and Cambridge, England. Of the Sterne family the oldest coat-of-arms is: Or, a chevron between three crosses flory sable. Crest: A cock straggling proper. These arms were borne by the archbishop of York (1664-83). Other families of the name had devices slightly varied from this one.

(I) Isaac Stearns was born probably in the parish of Nayland, Suffolkshire, England. He embarked for America, April 8, 1630, in the ship "Arabella," in which came also Rev. George Phillips, Sir Richard Saltonstall and family and Governor Winthrop. Four ships sailed together from Yarmouth, England, the "Arabella" arriving at Salem, Massachusetts, June 12, 1630. But the pioneers were not pleased with that point, and they proceeded to what is now Charlestown and Watertown, where most of them settled. Stearns had a homestead at Watertown in 1642, bounded on the north by land of John Warren, west by the highway, south by lands of Biscoe; east by Pequessett meadow, a part of which he also owned. In the distribution of the estate of his son Samuel in 1724 this homestead, "where his grandfather had lived," was assigned to his son Nathaniel. He was admitted a freeman, May 18, 1631, and was selectman several years. In 1647 he and Mr. Biscoe were appointed by the selectmen "to consider how the bridge over the river shall be built, and to agree with the workmen for doing it, according to their best discretion." This is the first mention of a bridge over the Charles river at Watertown. He acquired a large estate for his day, leaving fourteen parcels of land amounting to four hundred and sixty-seven acres. He died June 28, 1671. His will, dated five days before his death, mentions his children and others. He married Mary Barker, who died April 2, 1677, daughter of John and Margaret Barker, of Stoke, Nayland, Suffolkshire, England. Children: 1. Mary, baptized at Nayland, January 6, 1626; married (first) July 9, 1646, in Woburn, Isaac Learned, only son of William Learned; (second) John Burge, of Weymouth. 2. Hannah, baptized October 5, 1628, in England; married, December 25, 1650, Henry Freeman. 3. John, born about 1631. 4. Isaac, mentioned below. 5. Sarah, born September 22, 1635; married, June 7, 1655, Deacon Sam-

uel Stone. 6. Samuel, born April 24, 1638, died August 3, 1683. 7. Elizabeth, born 1640; married, April 13, 1664, Samuel Manning. 8. Abigail, married, April 27, 1666, Deacon John Morse.

(II) Isaac (2) Stearns, second son of Isaac (1) and Mary (Barker) Stearns, was born January 6, 1633, in Watertown, where he was made a freeman in 1665. He settled in Cambridge Farms, now Lexington, and died there August 29, 1676. He was married, June 24, 1660, to Sarah, daughter of Captain Richard and Elizabeth Beers. Captain Beers was one of the original proprietors of Watertown, commanded a company in King Philip's war, and was killed in battle with the Indians at Northfield, Massachusetts, September 4, 1675. After the death of Mr. Stearns his widow married, July 23, 1677, Thomas Wheeler, of Concord, Massachusetts. Isaac Stearns left an estate inventoried at three hundred pounds. His children were: Sarah, Mary, Isaac, Samuel, Abigail, John.

(III) Samuel Stearns, second son of Isaac (2) and Sarah (Beers) Stearns, was born January 11, 1668, in Lexington, and was killed by a falling tree, November 19, 1721. He served as tithingman and assessor of Lexington for several terms; was a resident of the precinct of Lexington, formerly a part of Cambridge, on its organization; was taxed there in 1694, and was a subscriber to the fund for establishing the common in 1711. His widow Phebe, surname unknown, administered his estate after death, and subsequently removed with some of her children to Littleton, Massachusetts. Children: Sarah, born January 15, 1697; Mary, January 27, 1699; Abigail, February 8, 1700; Samuel, March 7, 1702; Ruth, May 25, 1704; Phebe, February 23, 1706; Rebecca, April 15, 1708; Thomas, July 4, 1710; John, mentioned below; Joseph, April 15, 1715; Benjamin, July 6, 1718.

(IV) Captain John Stearns, third son of Samuel and Phebe Stearns, was born July 23, 1712, and resided for about a year following his marriage in Dedham, Massachusetts, after which he settled in Attleboro, where he was one of the most respected and substantial citizens. He served as town treasurer and represented the town in the general court in 1775 and 1776. He held a commission from the colony as captain in the militia, but was too old for service in the revolution. He sent his son Joseph to serve in the army, and loaned two thousand dollars to the government to aid in the prosecution of the war. He received his pay in Continental money, which was almost valueless, and on a Thanksgiving gathering of his family burned the money in their presence,

saying: "There is money the best invested of any I have ever spent for you." He married (first) August 11, 1736, Rebecca Dean, of Dedham, born July 29, 1715, died 1756, daughter of John and Hannah Dean. He married (second) September 29, 1756, Widow Molly (Corey) Pattee, then of Dedham, probably the daughter of John and Ruth (Keyes) Corey, born August 24, 1724, in Chelmsford, Massachusetts. Children of first marriage: Rebecca, born November 7, 1737; Phebe, February 25, 1739; Ruth, mentioned below; Hannah, May 25, 1743; Mary, July 29, 1745; Samuel, October 17, 1747; Lydia, October 3, 1749; Joseph, October 7, 1751; John, September 27, 1753; Isaac, January 7, 1756. There were two children of the second marriage, namely Job, died young, and Abigail, married Lemuel Stratton, of Foxboro, Massachusetts.

(V) Ruth Stearns, third daughter of Captain John and Rebecca (Dean) Stearns, was born November 13, 1740, in Attleboro, and became the wife of Samuel Slack, of Pawtucket (see Miller VI).

(The Monroe Line).

The Monroe family of Rhode Island has been numerous, and very conspicuously represented in that state down to the present day. The records of the state do not show the origin of the family, which was probably located in southeastern Massachusetts, especially in Swansea, which adjoins the town of Bristol, Rhode Island. The first birth record in the latter town is that of Joseph Monroe, son of John and Mehitable Monroe, born December 18, 1696.

(I) It is probable that John and Mehitable Monroe lived in Swansea, settling later in Bristol, Rhode Island.

(II) John (2) Monroe, presumably a son of John (1) and Mehitable Monroe, born about 1694, resided in Bristol. His marriage is not recorded in that town, but the death of his wife Elizabeth occurred there December 9, 1743. Their children, recorded in Bristol, are: Ebenezer, died young; Joseph, born March 20, 1720; Thomas, mentioned below; Jeremiah, June 24, 1724; William, May 16, 1726; John, July 26, 1728; George, September 22, 1730; Elizabeth, February 7, 1733; Ebenezer, May 9, 1736; Thankful, October 11, 1738.

(III) Dr. Thomas Monroe, third son of John (2) and Elizabeth Monroe, was born May 16, 1722, in Bristol, and probably resided in early life in Swansea. He lived for some time in Warren, Rhode Island, where three of his children are recorded, and later in Bristol. He served in the Continental army during the

revolution, was taken prisoner, and confined on the prison ship "Jersey" in New York harbor. He died at Stonington, Connecticut, September 12, 1785, where a monument was erected to his memory. His remains were later removed to Rhode Island for permanent burial. He married, in St. Michael's Episcopal Church, Bristol, December 6, 1760, Sarah Pearce, born December 21, 1742, in Bristol, daughter of William and Lydia (Brown) Pearce. Children, recorded in Warren: William, born May 8, 1762; Thomas, January 18, 1765; Bateman, June 8, 1767. In Bristol: George, mentioned below.

(IV) Captain George Monroe, fourth son of Dr. Thomas and Sarah (Pearce) Monroe, was born July 7, 1770, in Bristol, where he died December 2, 1832. He was commander of vessels sailing from Bristol. He married, about 1800, Elizabeth Borden, born in Portsmouth, Rhode Island, February 23, 1777, daughter of William and Sybil (Smith) Borden, of that town (see Borden IV). His children, baptized at St. Michael's Church, Bristol: Francis Salter, Ephraim, Lydia Brown and Caroline, December 24, 1809; Elizabeth Borden, mentioned below, and Ann Russell, who married Nathaniel Bowen Cooke.

(V) Elizabeth Borden Monroe, daughter of Captain George and Elizabeth (Borden) Monroe, was baptized June 9, 1811, in Bristol, and became the wife of Horace Miller, of Pawtucket (see Miller VII).

(The Borden Line).

The surnames Barden, Burden and Bourden were originally Borden, and besides the above many other variations are to be found, in all some thirty-two. The Bordens of Rhode Island are numbered among the posterity of Richard Borden, who was one of the original settlers in Portsmouth, Rhode Island.

(I) Richard Borden, of the county of Kent, England, born in 1601, son of John Borden, came to New England in the ship "Elizabeth and Ann," in 1635, accompanied by his wife Joan and two children. In 1638 he went from Boston to Portsmouth, Rhode Island, as one of the founders of that town, was admitted a freeman there in 1641, and subsequently held various public offices, including that of deputy to the general court. He worshipped with the Society of Friends, and in all of his dealings with his fellowmen he exemplified to a high degree the principles of that faith. He died in Portsmouth in 1671, and his wife died there July 16, 1688. Children: Thomas, born in England; Francis, also born there; Matthew, born in Portsmouth, in May, 1638, the first native white child on the island of Rhode Island; John, mentioned below; Joseph, born

1643; Sarah, 1644; Samuel, 1645; Benjamin, 1649; Amie, 1654.

(II) John Borden, third son of Richard Borden, was born in Portsmouth, Rhode Island, September, 1640, died there June 4, 1716. He married, December 25, 1670, Mary Earl, born in Portsmouth, 1655, died there in 1734. Children: Richard, born October 24, 1671, died July 12, 1732; John, 1675, married Sarah Earl, of Portsmouth; Annie, May 30, 1678, married Benjamin Chase, of Tiverton, Rhode Island; Joseph, December 3, 1680, married Sarah Brownell, of Portsmouth; Thomas, mentioned below; Hope, March 3, 1684, married William Olney Jr., of Tiverton; William, August 15, 1689, married Alice Hall, of Jamestown, Rhode Island; Benjamin, settled in Virginia; Mary.

(III) Thomas Borden, fourth son of John and Mary (Earl) Borden, was born December 13, 1682, in Bristol, and passed his life in that town, residing on the paternal homestead, where he died in 1745. The Bristol ferry leased by his father was operated by him. He inherited the homestead and was a substantial and prosperous citizen. He married (first) April 18, 1717, Catherine Hull, born February 23, 1689, in Jamestown, daughter of John and Alice (Teddeman) Hull, of that town, who died without issue. He married (second) October 4, 1725, Mary Briggs, born July 1, 1708, daughter of Thomas and Mary Briggs, and descendant of John Briggs, one of the founders of Portsmouth. Children: Job, born February 16, 1727; John, May 12, 1729; Mary, January 1, 1731; Joseph, August 12, 1733; Sarah, April 29, 1738; William, mentioned below.

(IV) William Borden, youngest child of Thomas and Mary (Briggs) Borden, was born January 25, 1741, in Bristol, and died there in 1803. He inherited, with his brother Joseph, their father's lands on Hog Island, where he engaged in farming, and bequeathed his lands to his sons, Hervey and Thomas. He married, in Portsmouth, November 25, 1765, Sybil Smith. Children: Hervey, born March 13, 1767, in Portsmouth (the only one recorded there); Thomas, Smith, Abraham, Sybil, Phebe, Elizabeth, Mary.

(V) Elizabeth Borden, third daughter of William and Sybil (Smith) Borden, born February 23, 1777, became the wife of Captain George Monroe, of Bristol (see Monroe IV).

Munro is the name of an ancient
MUNRO clan whose home is near Inverness, in the Scottish Highlands. Donald Munro, first chief of the clan, is supposed to have flourished in the latter part of the reign of Malcolm II., king of Scotland, and

to have rendered material aid to that monarch in expelling the Danish invaders from his country. Hugh Munro, who died about 1126, was the third head of the clan and the first to be designated as "Baron of Fowlis." "That barony has ever since formed the title and been the chief residence of the head of the house which for more than eight hundred years has existed in uninterrupted descent in the male line,—a fact said to be unexampled in the annals of Scotland and England" (MacKenzie, "History of the Munros," p. 6). From this Highland clan the Munros of New England are descended.

(I) William Munro, born 1672-73, first appears in Bristol, now Rhode Island, then a part of Plymouth county, Massachusetts, in 1698. His farm extended from the Gray farm on the north to Mount Hope farm on the south, and the title deeds remained in the family until after 1900. William Munro was the executor of the estate of his neighbor, Colonel Henry McIntosh (Mount Hope Farm), and managed the property for McIntosh's widow. He was a member of the first vestry of St. Michael's Church, of which church his descendants for five successive generations in the line below described have also served as vestrymen. He died April 28, 1746, in the seventy-third year of his age. He married Mary Lindsay, born 1684-85, died November 8, 1760. Their remains now rest in Major Munro's lot on the Neck, in Bristol. William Munro's children were: Hezekiah, born July 27, 1702, died August 15, following; William, born November 20, 1703; Nathan, June 11, 1706; Bennett, mentioned below; George, August 31, 1710; Nathaniel, October 27, 1712; Benjamin, November 16, 1714; Mary, December 15, 1716.

(II) Captain Bennett Munro, fourth son of William and Mary (Lindsay) Munro, was born October 1, 1708, in Bristol, and lived for some years on Mount Hope Farm. The records show that he was the second largest slave owner in the town, and that he bore the military title of captain. He died September 25, 1775, and was "followed to the grave by thirteen mournful sons and daughters." He married, in the latter part of 1733 (intentions recorded October 13, 1733) Sarah, daughter of that Nathaniel Bosworth who in 1680 had built the first house in Bristol. (This house is still standing). She was born February 2, 1716, died August 12, 1754. Children: Nathan, born October 3, 1734; Nathaniel, October 20, 1736; William, April 7, 1738; George, August 26, 1740; Sarah, November 25, 1742; James, March 10, 1745; Edward, mentioned below; Bennett, July 28, 1749; Henry, July 30, 1752;

Benoni, August 11, 1754. He appears to have had a second wife with the same baptismal name, as the following children of Bennett and Sarah Munro are recorded in Bristol: Jemima, born March 30, 1757; Samuel, November 27, 1758; Royal, October 8, 1762. The second wife died September 25, 1811, aged ninety-two years. Her death was caused by her clothes catching fire.

(III) Edward Munro, sixth son of Captain Bennett and Sarah (Bosworth) Munro, was born April 14, 1747, in Bristol, where his life was passed. He died March 10, 1835. He married Sarah Hoar, born 1749-50, died August 12, 1796. Children, recorded in Bristol, are: Henry, born May 28, 1771; Sarah, April 3, 1777; Bennett, mentioned below.

(IV) Bennett (2) Munro, son of Edward and Sarah (Hoar) Munro, was born December 19, 1785, in Bristol, and passed his life in that town. He was a vestryman of St. Michael's Church. He married (first) May 16, 1808, Sally, daughter of Daniel and Susannah (Wardwell) Gladding. He married (second) July 6, 1817, Lucy Abell, of Seekonk, daughter of Preserved Abell, who was quartermaster-sergeant of Walker's Massachusetts regiment in the war of the revolution. Children of first marriage: Edward, born April 28, 1810; Phebe Howland, August 19, 1812, died 1815; Elinor, October 6, 1814. Children of second marriage: Sally Gladding, born January 22, 1819; John Bennett, mentioned below; Permelia Abell, October 11, 1822; George, January 2, 1825; Otis, November 10, 1827; Lucy Bennett, January 15, 1830; Frances Sidney, August 3, 1831; Crawford, February 16, 1834; Anne Durfee, July 30, 1837; Charles Bennett, November 17, 1839.

(V) John Bennett Munro, second son of Bennett (2) Munro, and second child of his second wife, Lucy (Abell) Munro, was born September 20, 1820, in Bristol, and continued to reside in that town. He represented his native town in the state assembly from 1853 to 1857 inclusive. He married, December 25, 1846, Abbe Howland Batt, daughter of Captain James and Hannah (Waldron) Batt, born January 10, 1824, in Bristol, granddaughter of Thomas and Lucretia Waldron, of Bristol. Thomas Waldron served eight months as a private in Captain William Throop's company of Rhode Island militia in the revolution. Captain James Batt, son of James and Mary Batt, came from Dorsetshire, England, to Rhode Island. The children of John Bennett Munro now living are: 1. Wilfred Harold, mentioned below. 2. Walter Lee Munro, M. D., born 1857; graduated Bachelor of Arts at Brown University in 1879; Master of Arts,

1882; he graduated from the medical department of Harvard University in 1885, and has since practiced medicine in Providence; from 1887 to 1913 he was surgeon of the Rhode Island Hospital; he also has for many years been visiting physician of St. Vincent De Paul Infant Asylum, and consulting physician of St. Joseph's Hospital; he is the author of various articles in the medical journals of the day.

3. Dana Carleton Munro, born 1866; graduated from Brown University, Master of Arts, 1890; L. H. D., 1912; is now professor of European history in the University of Wisconsin; he is the author of several well-known text-books.

4. Annette Gardner Munro, is dean for women in the University of Rochester.

(VI) Wilfred Harold Munro, son of John Bennett and Abbe Howland (Batt) Munro, was born August 20, 1849, in Bristol. He was graduated Bachelor of Arts from Brown University in the class of 1870, receiving subsequently the degree of Master of Arts. In 1910 he was made a Doctor of Letters by Hobart College. In 1870-71 he was master in De Veaux College, Niagara Falls, New York, and was associate principal in St. Mark's School, Salt Lake City, in 1871. In 1873 he traveled in South and Central America, and from 1875 to 1879 was principal of the Academic Institute at Le Roy, New York. From 1881 to 1899 he was president of De Veaux College, and in 1890-91 was a student at the universities of Freiburg and Heidelberg, Germany. From 1891 to 1899 he was associate professor and director of the university extension at Brown University, and in 1899 became professor of European history. Since 1912 he has been professor emeritus of Brown University. He is a world-wide traveler. Professor Munro has written much on historical and other topics, and is the author of the "History of Bristol, R. I.," published in 1880; "Picturesque Rhode Island," 1881, and "The Most Successful American Privateer," 1913. He has written numerous reviews and articles for encyclopedias, and is the editor of the works of William H. Prescott, twenty-two volumes, published in 1905-06. In speaking of this work at the time of its completion the "Brown Alumni Monthly" said: "For a number of years Professor Munro has been engaged in editing the works of Prescott. The fruits of his labors now appear in the sumptuous 'Montezuma' edition of Prescott, issued by the Lippincott's, in twenty-two volumes. Professor Munro has added to the original text the results of late research in the various fields covered by Prescott's histories." He is also the editor of the second and the third record books of the Rhode Island Society of Mayflower De-

scendants. Professor Munro is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars in the state of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, of which he served as governor, made eligible through Lieutenant Preserved Abell (1668-1724), Rehoboth, Massachusetts, who was sergeant in King Philip's war, ensign in 1690, and lieutenant under Captain Samuel Gallup in Phipps' expedition against Canada, 1690. He is a member of the Rhode Island Society of Mayflower Descendants, of which he was the first governor, made eligible through Richard Warren, James Chilton and William Brewster. He is also a member and past president of the Rhode Island Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, to which he was made eligible through the services of his great-grandfather, Edward Munro (above), his great-grandfather, Preserved Abell (above), and his great-grandfather, Thomas Waldron (above). Since 1906 he has been president of the Rhode Island Historical Society. He is a member and past president of the Rhode Island Alpha of the Phi Beta Kappa Society; of the Barnard Club, and of the Rhode Island Churchmen's Club. He is also a member of the American Anti-Quarian Society; the Wisconsin Historical Society; the Minnesota Historical Society, and the American Historical Association. In 1910 he was elected to the school committee of the city of Providence and is still serving as a member of that body.

This old Colonial name has BARTLETT representatives in every state in the Union, and many have borne it who occupied positions of distinction, not only in New England, but in many of the central and western states. There are several families of the name in this country, and the name is found under various spellings in the pioneer records of many sections of New England. Probably the first immigrant was Richard Bartlett, born about 1575, in England, who came to America with six children and settled in Newbury, Massachusetts, in or before 1637. A large proportion of the early representatives of this family were resident upon the seacoast, and engaged in sea-going affairs. It has contributed several able clergymen and other professional men, and has borne its share in the development of civilization. Joseph Bartlett was an early settler in New Cambridge or Newtown, now Newton, Massachusetts, and his descendants are many in this country now. The family mentioned below seems to have belonged to Rhode Island or its immediate vicinity.

(I) John Bartlett was at Weymouth, Massachusetts, before 1666, and was living in Men-

don, same colony, in 1671. In 1682 he removed to Rehoboth, Massachusetts, where he purchased land on the sixth of June in that year, and was buried there August 17, 1684. Rehoboth then included what is now Cumberland, Rhode Island, and his residence was in the latter town, near the then line between Massachusetts and Rhode Island, the Blackstone river. He lived on the north side of Mill river, above the mill pond. He built the minister's house in Mendon, and received a grant of twenty acres for a home lot in that town, January 1, 1672. In the March meeting of that year the town voted to charge him ten pounds for the land. On April 14 of that year he drew lot No. 9 is the meadows, which lay on both sides of Beaver pond brook, on the north side of the Charles river, and east of Caleb's Hill. This was in what is now Milford. During the terrible five years of King Philip's war he probably resided in Weymouth or Braintree. As above noted he purchased, in June, 1682, fifty acres of land in Rehoboth, in that section of the present town of Cumberland, now known as Manville. The inventory of his estate amounted to one thousand three hundred and one pounds seventeen shillings and three pence, which was greater property than most people possessed in his time. This included a one-half interest in a grist mill, with five acres of land; his homestead, with fifty acres, and much other property. His wife Sarah survived him more than two years and was buried January 17, 1687. Children: John, born February 11, 1666, in Weymouth; Samuel; Jacob; Moses; Sarah; Mary, January 1, 1679, in Mendon; Noah, January 29, 1680; Daniel, January 24, 1684, in Rehoboth. His whereabouts during the Indian war are unknown, and no record of the birth of four of his children has been discovered.

(II) Jacob Bartlett, third son of John and Sarah Bartlett, was born about 1670, and was allied with the Society of Friends, as were his sons. In early life he resided in Providence. In the tract of land lying between Wrentham and Mendon, which was not then attached to any town, he purchased, October 29, 1696, a homestead and settled there. On July 26, and again on October 27, 1713, were laid out to him thirty-six-acre tracts, and on November 23, 1723, still more land adjoining that he already possessed. He also purchased much land and was a very substantial and thrifty citizen. On November 24, 1737, he conveyed lands to his sons, Joseph and Jacob, and probably lived with the latter in his old age. About 1696 he built a house, whose massive timbers and other substantial qualities have preserved it in good condition until the present time. In

addition to farming he engaged in the manufacture of hardware and edged tools. His homestead was in what is now Bellingham, Massachusetts. His wife's name was Sarah. The old burying ground on the Bartlett farm is situated on his homestead, where he was probably buried. Children: Damaris, married, January 5, 1717-18, Obadiah Ballou; Moses, lived in Gloucester; Abner, married, April 30, 1734, Abigail Arnold; Jacob; Joseph, mentioned below.

(III) Joseph Bartlett, youngest child of Jacob and Sarah Bartlett, received by deed his father's homestead, February 6, 1738, together with two other tracts, making fifty-five acres in all. His uncle, Moses Bartlett, deeded to him his homestead of forty acres, one mile from the town of Providence, March 1, 1726, and he was made a freeman of that town. He, however, sold this farm to the previous owner in May, 1746, for five hundred pounds, and returned to the paternal homestead, which stood on the west side of what is now known as the Mendon road, near a modern school house, where the old Boston turnpike intersects, and stood on a knoll facing south. Beside farming he was interested in the blacksmithing business on Muddy brook, established by his father. With his wife he was a member of the Smithfield monthly meeting of Quakers, and he served as a member of the town council. They are described as very pious and exemplary people, and Joseph was wont to write poetry on religious topics, some of which is still preserved. He died December 1, 1791. He married, November 7, 1744, Abigail Aldrich, whose birth and parentage it has been impossible to establish. She survived him nearly thirteen years, dying about 1804. Children: Eber, mentioned below; Abel, born May 18, 1748; Chloe, August 4, 1749; Jacob, February 24, 1751; Abner, April 9, 1752; Phebe, May 9, 1756; Joseph, November 9, 1758; Livin, May 6, 1763.

(IV) Eber Bartlett, eldest child of Joseph and Abigail (Aldrich) Bartlett, was born September 7, 1745, in Cumberland, died September 13, 1781, and was buried in the Bartlett burying ground on the homestead. He is described as a man of medium height, well proportioned, and of gentlemanly character. He built a house on the east side of the Mendon road, on the homestead, where he died. He married, January 6, 1771, Zibiah Raze, daughter of David and Frelove (Scott) Raze, born October 13, 1746, in Cumberland, died about 1821-22. After the death of her husband she worked as a tailor, enjoyed a high reputation in that line, and was thus enabled to rear and educate her children. In her old age she was



Asel P. Bartlett

cared for by her son, the subject of the next paragraph, and was buried in the graveyard beside the Elder Ballou Meeting House, where the son and his family were also interred. Children: David, born August 3, 1771; Bani, mentioned below; Chloe, April 21, 1777; Seluma, December 18, 1780.

(V) Bani Bartlett, second son of Eber and Zibiah (Razee) Bartlett, was born December 19, 1772, in Cumberland, where he made his home, and died July 24, 1835. He resided early in Bellingham, and built a house on the north side of the road from Woonsocket to Diamond Hill, one-half mile east of the old Mendon road. He inherited land from his father, which he occupied for a few years and then rented, and removed to the original homestead. He constructed a dam on the brook near his house, and built a scythe shop, which was a large one for the day, and there engaged for many years in the manufacture of scythes, which found a ready market in the neighboring cities. On retiring from this business he returned to the hill farm, where he died. He was tall and straight, of light complexion, and is described as a very handsome man. For over twenty years he was deputy sheriff of Providence county, and was very often made administrator of estates which testified to his business ability and high standing in the community. He married, January 27, 1802, Philadelphia Pickering, of Bellingham, Massachusetts, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Bellew) Pickering, of Mendon, born October 31, 1779, died April 4, 1837. Children: William, born October 22, 1802; Maria, April 20, 1804, died 1809; Eber, September 18, 1805; Sarah, February 29, 1808; Varnum, May 10, 1810; Leonia, June 16, 1814; Burrill, mentioned below.

(VI) Burrill Bartlett, youngest child of Bani and Philadelphia (Pickering) Bartlett, was born October 22, 1816, in Cumberland, received his education in the public schools of his native town, and in young manhood was a teacher. Later he engaged in the mercantile business in Danielson, Connecticut, where he continued a few years, after which he accepted the position of superintendent of the cotton mill at Spragueville, Rhode Island, where he continued until 1856. He then located in Providence, Rhode Island, and became a member of the firm of Phetteplace, Bartlett & Company, soap manufacturers, and continued in active business for a period of thirty years, after which he retired, and continued to reside in Providence until his death, April 21, 1905. His body was deposited in the family lot in Smithfield, Rhode Island. He served as a member of the city council of Providence, rep-

resenting the sixth ward, from 1865 to 1868, elected as an independent Republican. He was active in many good works, and esteemed as a man and citizen. He married, February 20, 1845, Ann Maria Phetteplace, of Spragueville, born August 8, 1818, died in October, 1906, daughter of Asel and Nancy (Smith) Phetteplace (see Phetteplace V). Children: Lewis Leland, born March 27, 1848; Asel Phetteplace, mentioned below.

(VII) Asel Phetteplace Bartlett, junior son of Burrill and Ann M. (Phetteplace) Bartlett, was born November 14, 1851, in Providence, where he was educated in the public schools and a select school at Hudson, New York. After leaving school he became a salesman, and for some time was employed by the wholesale grocery firm of Daniels & Cornell. In 1890 he became a partner in the firm of Sanders, Whitford & Bartlett, later Whitford, Bartlett & Company, engaged in the same line, one of the oldest establishments in Providence, with warehouse on Pine street. There he continued in active business until his death, which occurred suddenly in Providence, September 8, 1911. His body was laid to rest in Swan Point Cemetery in that city. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, having attained the Knights Templar degree, and was also a member and treasurer of the Providence Athletic Club. He was esteemed and respected for his business ability and many fine personal qualities. He married, November 1, 1876, Mary Anna Palmer, born May 15, 1850, daughter of Richard (2) and Patience Hathaway (Andrews) Palmer (see Palmer VIII); she died at her home on Benevolent street, Providence, February 18, 1906, and was laid away in the Swan Point Cemetery. She was much devoted to her home and family, and an esteemed member of society. They had one daughter, Florence Bartlett, who now resides at the paternal homestead in Providence.

(The Palmer Line).

The name Palmer was originally a common title of those who had returned from the Holy Land, and brought back, as a token and remembrance of their pilgrimage, a palm branch. Thus in Marmion, Canto I, xxiii:

Here is a holy Palmer come,
From Salem first, and last from Rome.

Certain returned crusaders, and as a recognition of their merit, were knighted and allowed to assume this title as a surname. It is a common name in England, and there were several representatives of it in New England previous to 1635.

(I) William Palmer, the first American im-

migrant of the name, came to this country in the ship "Fortune" with his son William in 1621, and was followed two years later by his wife Frances in the ship "Anne." He settled in Plymouth. His land was in what was later set off as Duxbury. There he lived and died.* His will was dated December 4, 1636, and proved March 5 following; it mentions "young wife Rebecca." By his second wife he had a son Henry and a daughter Bridget. His land in Duxbury was sold in 1638 to John Bissell.

(II) William (2) Palmer, son of William (1) Palmer, was born in England. He married, in Scituate, March 27, 1633, Elizabeth Hodgkins. He died in Plymouth before his father; and after his death his widow married (second) John Willis. She sued the executors of the will of William (1) Palmer because she had been the wife of William (2) Palmer for a share in the former's estate, but it was denied her.

(III) William (3) Palmer, son of William (2) and Elizabeth (Hodgkins) Palmer, was born June 27, 1634. He married a daughter of Robert Paddock, of Plymouth, who died early. He settled in Dartmouth, of which he was one of the first purchasers, and died in 1679, previous to June 3. He left a widow, whose name was Susannah; a tradition makes her a Hathaway; at any rate Arthur Hathaway was joined with her in the administration of her husband's estate. He left children, including William, born 1663, and John, mentioned below.

(IV) John Palmer, son of William (3) and Susannah Palmer, was born May 18, 1665, in Dartmouth, and settled in Cumberland, Rhode Island, where he died October 13, 1753. He married (first) in 1686, Elizabeth, surname unrecorded, born December 6, 1666, died February 9, 1717, in Cumberland. He married (second) August 28, 1718, Sarah Blood, born 1682, died July 25, 1766, in Cumberland. Children of first marriage: John, born November 24, 1687; Sarah, September 29, 1689; Elizabeth, November 17, 1691; Edward, August 29, 1693; Job, September 17, 1695; Aaron, December 19, 1697; Anna, March 24, 1699, died 1716; Isaac, January 14, 1701; William, March 18, 1703; Esther, August 31, 1706, died 1723; Henry, October 11, 1709. Children of second marriage: Gideon, born June 29, 1719; Moses, mentioned below; Simeon, July 13, 1723.

(V) Moses Palmer, ninth son of John Palmer, and second child of his second wife, Sarah Blood, was born May 8, 1721, in Cumberland, where he died in November, 1759. He married (intentions entered February 9,

1745), probably February 25, of the same year, Susan Taylor, daughter of Philip and Comfort (Dennis) Taylor, born March 30, 1724, in Little Compton, Rhode Island. Children: Richard, mentioned below; Philip, born July 2, 1749; Gideon, June 23, 1751; Mercy, January 21, 1753; Moses, February 19, 1755; Comfort, February 9, 1757; Ruth, November 14, 1758.

The Taylor family is descended from Robert Taylor, who removed from Scituate, Massachusetts, to Newport, where he was made a freeman in 1655, and served as jurymen, October 22, 1673. He was a ropemaker by occupation, and was appointed by the assembly, October 29, 1673, as prisonkeeper. In 1680 he was taxed one pound seven shillings and six pence, indicating that he was possessed of considerable property for his day. He married, in November, 1646, Mary Hodges, and they were the parents of: Mary, born November, 1647; Anna, February 12, 1650; Margaret, January 30, 1652; Robert, October, 1653; John, mentioned below; Peter, July, 1661; James, died October 7, 1690. John, second son of Robert Taylor, was born in July, 1658, at Newport, where he died June 9, 1747. He settled in Little Compton, and his will made careful provision for his widow, devised lands to his sons, fifty pounds each to two of his daughters, and other property to grandchildren and others. The inventory of his estate amounted to eight hundred and seventy-six pounds two shillings, which included wearing apparel valued at sixty-one pounds ten shillings; books, three pounds, and paper bills, sixty-five pounds fourteen shillings. He married (first) in 1681, Abigail, whose family name is not preserved, born 1660, died September 16, 1720. His second wife, Sarah, died 1764, without issue. Children: Mary, born October 25, 1682; Anna, September, 1686; Margaret, July, 1688; Lydia, April, 1691; John, January 7, 1694; Robert, December, 1695; Philip, mentioned below. Philip, youngest child of John and Abigail Taylor, was born May 13, 1697, in Little Compton, Rhode Island, where he died November 10, 1739. He married there, June 9, 1723, Comfort Dennis, born March 12, 1703, daughter of Robert and Susanna (Briggs) Dennis. Children: Susan, mentioned below; Abigail, March 4, 1726; Deborah, September 22, 1729; Joseph, December 3, 1731; Comfort, May 28, 1735; Philip, July 10, 1737. Susan, eldest child of Philip and Comfort (Dennis) Taylor, was born March 30, 1724, and married, in 1745, Moses Palmer, as above related.

(VI) Richard Palmer, eldest child of Moses and Susan (Taylor) Palmer, was born August

*William Palmer, of Yarmouth, whom Savage confounds with the Plymouth man, was entirely a different person, who ultimately removed to Long Island, and died there.

19, 1747, in Little Compton, where he died February 10, 1783. He married, June 1, 1775, Sally Gray, daughter of Samuel and Deborah (Peck) Gray, born April 8, 1754, died September 8, 1836, having been more than fifty-three years a widow. She was a descendant of a very old Rhode Island family, founded by Edward Gray, a merchant of Plymouth, Massachusetts, where he settled as early as 1643, and died in June, 1681. He received a grant of a double share of land at Plymouth, June 3, 1662, and was made freeman, May 29, 1670. He received a grant of one hundred acres at Titicut, March 4, 1674, was grand jurymen, 1671, and deputy to the general court in 1676-77-78-79. He was appointed a member of a committee, July 13, 1677, to examine the accounts of the colony and settled the accounts of the various towns on account of the recent Indian war. He had nine-thirtieths of a tract of Tiverton lands, purchased with others, March 5, 1680, for eleven hundred pounds. The inventory of his estate amounted to one thousand two hundred and thirty pounds twelve shillings and eleven pence. He married (first) January 16, 1651, Mary Winslow, born 1630, died 1663, daughter of John and Mary (Chilton) Winslow. He married (second) December 12, 1665, Dorothy, daughter of Thomas and Ann Lettice. She survived him and married (second) Nathaniel Clarke. Children of first marriage: Desire, born November 6, 1651; Mary, September 18, 1653; Elizabeth, February 11, 1658; Sarah, August 12, 1659; John, October 1, 1661. Children of second marriage: Edward, born January 31, 1667; Susanna, October 15, 1668; Thomas, died November 5, 1721; Hannah; Peter; Lydia; Anna; Samuel, mentioned below. Samuel, probably youngest child of Edward and Dorothy (Lettice) Gray, was born 1682, in Plymouth, and settled in Little Compton, Rhode Island, where he died March 23, 1712. His will made liberal provision for his family, and the inventory of his estate amounted to one thousand one hundred and thirty-eight pounds nine shillings and seven pence. He married, July 13, 1699, Deborah Church, born 1672, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Tucker) Church. She survived him and married (second) Daniel Thorpe.

The Church family was founded by Richard Church, born 1608, in England, who came to America in the fleet with Governor Winthrop in 1630, and was admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts colony, October 19 of that year. He first located in Weymouth, whence he removed to Eel river, in the Plymouth colony, where he was admitted freeman, October 4, 1632. On the tax lists of Duxbury he appears

as early as 1637. He was a carpenter by trade, and in association with John Thompson was engaged to build the first meeting house and the first gun carriage in Plymouth in 1637. In 1649 he sold his land there and removed to Eastham, Massachusetts, was in Charlestown, Massachusetts colony, in 1653, and in 1657 at Hingham. In 1664 he was in Sandwich. He served often at inquests, was frequently a referee in disputes, and was sergeant of a military company, serving in the Pequot war. He died December 27, 1668, at Dedham, and was buried at Hingham, beside his wife. He married, in 1636, Elizabeth Warren, daughter of Richard Warren, the pioneer, who came to Plymouth in the "Mayflower," and was among the Pilgrim fathers. All of his descendants are eligible to membership in the societies of Colonial Dames, Mayflower Descendants and the Colonial Wars. His eldest son, Joseph Church, born 1638, died 1711, was a carpenter, and married, December 30, 1660, Maria Tucker, born October 8, 1640, in Hingham, daughter of John Tucker, a pioneer of Watertown and Hingham, Massachusetts. Their daughter became the wife of Samuel Gray in 1699, as above noted. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; John, born April 14, 1701; Dorothy, January 14, 1704; Joseph, January 20, 1706; Lydia, October 16, 1707; Simeon, December 15, 1709; Ignatius, September 18, 1711, died next year. Samuel (2), eldest son of Samuel (1) and Deborah (Church) Gray, was born April 16, 1700, in Little Compton, where he died April 22, 1764. He married there, in 1720, Hannah Kent, born October 3, 1703, in Barrington, Rhode Island, eldest child of Samuel and Desire (Cushman) Kent, granddaughter of Joseph Kent, who came from England to Dedham, Massachusetts. She was also a granddaughter of Thomas and Ruth (Howland) Cushman, the last-named a daughter of John Howland and Elizabeth Tilley, both passengers of the historic "Mayflower." She died in Little Compton. Children: Desire, born 1721, died young; Deborah, 1723, died young; Samuel, mentioned below; Hannah, born April 22, 1728; Deborah, November 26, 1730; Lydia, March 20, 1733; Desire, July 7, 1735; Mary, July 5, 1739; Thomas, September 7, 1741; Simeon, January 16, 1743; Lois, June 12, 1745. Samuel (3), eldest son of Samuel (2) and Hannah (Kent) Gray, was born May 12, 1726, in Little Compton, where he died March 30, 1813. He married, in 1750, Deborah Peck, born February 23, 1733, died 1791, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah (Loring) Peck (see Peck IV). Their daughter Sarah became the wife of Richard Palmer, as above noted. Children: Amaziah, born June 24, 1777; Susanna,

May 3, 1779; Gideon, mentioned below; Richard, December 21, 1782.

(VII) Gideon Palmer, second son of Richard and Sarah (Gray) Palmer, was born May 1, 1781, in Little Compton, and died at Providence, Rhode Island, June 5, 1854. He married Elizabeth Simmons, born 1778-79, in Newport, Rhode Island, daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth Simmons, of that city (see Simmons VI). She died in Providence, March 16, 1853, at the age of seventy-four years. They had children: Benjamin, born 1814-15, died June 1, 1870; Richard, mentioned below; Mary P., married Nathaniel (2) Searles, of Newport.

(VIII) Richard (2) Palmer, second son of Gideon and Elizabeth (Simmons) Palmer, was born March 22, 1812, in Providence, where he died September 13, 1862, at the age of fifty years. He married, February 22, 1838, Patience Hathaway Andrews, born November 24, 1817, died June 7, 1860, in Providence. Children: Eleanora S., born 1844, died July 9, 1858; Fallie O., born 1847, died August 23, 1868; Mary Anna, mentioned below; Sarah S., born September 26, 1852.

(IX) Mary Anna, youngest child of Richard (2) and Patience H. (Andrews) Palmer, was born May 15, 1850, in Providence, and married, November 1, 1876, Asel P. Bartlett, of Providence (see Bartlett VII).

(The Simmons Line).

This name is of Dutch origin and is a contraction of the name as it first appeared in this country. At the time of the early Dutch immigration surnames were not common in Holland, and every man took his father's baptismal name, with the syllable son added for a patronymic. Thus it occurs that this name is derived from Symonson. The original immigrant came from Leyden, Holland, and thus fell among the Pilgrims of New England. The first settlers of New York were his compatriots, and in the empire state are many ancient families still preserving some form of the old Dutch names.

(I) Moses Simonson, or Symonson, a native of Leyden, Holland, came to Plymouth, Massachusetts, in the ship "Fortune," in 1621, and settled at Duxbury, near Plymouth. His father was a communicant of the Dutch church at Leyden, and Moses was one of the "purchasers," which entitled him to admission to the Plymouth church in this country, where his children were baptized. He was made a freeman in 1634 and served three years later as a jurymen. In 1638 he received a grant of land in addition to one previously made. He had sons, Moses and Thomas.

(II) Moses (2) Simmons, son of Moses (1) Simonson, or Simmons, as the name very quickly was rendered by the English-speaking people, resided in Duxbury, where he died in 1689. He had a wife Sarah and children: John, Aaron, Mary, Elizabeth and Sarah, all of whom married and reared families.

(III) John Simmons, son of Moses (2) and Sarah Simmons, married, about 1670, Mercy Pabodie, born January 2, 1649, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie. The last-named was a daughter of John and Priscilla (Mullens) Alden, of the "Mayflower," and their descendants are all eligible to the Society of Mayflower Descendants. Children: John, born February 22, 1671; William, mentioned below; Isaac, January 28, 1674; Martha, November, 1677.

(IV) William Simmons, second son of John and Mercy (Pabodie) Simmons, was born September 24, 1672, in Duxbury, and joined the movement from that town which was largely instrumental in the settlement of Little Compton, then in Massachusetts, now a part of Rhode Island. He married, in 1696, Abigail, born 1680, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Tucker) Church, elsewhere mentioned in this work (see Palmer VI). She died July 4, 1720, and was survived for about forty-five years by her husband, who died in 1765. Children: Mercy, born July 1, 1697; William, September 30, 1699; Lydia, December 15, 1700; Joseph, mentioned below; John, August 14, 1704; Abigail, July 14, 1706; Rebecca, May 8, 1708; Mary, October 15, 1709; Benjamin, February 21, 1713; Ichabod, January 6, 1715; Peleg, December 21, 1716; Sarah, August 26, 1718.

(V) Joseph Simmons, second son of William and Abigail (Church) Simmons, was born March 4, 1702, in Little Compton, where he lived, and married, March 28, 1726, Rebecca Wood, born December 20, 1704, in Little Compton, daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Thurston) Wood. Children: John, born January 29, 1727; Abigail, December 7, 1728; Edward, mentioned below; Betsey, March 8, 1733; Jonathan, August 20, 1736; Ephraim, June 29, 1739; Susanna, July 8, 1742; Rebecca, February 7, 1746; Joseph, 1748.

(VI) Edward Simmons, second son of Joseph and Rebecca (Wood) Simmons, was born March 16, 1730, in Little Compton, and settled in Newport, where he was an active and prominent citizen, and died September 10, 1803. He married, May 10, 1753, in Newport, Mary Robinson, born October 8, 1736, in South Kingstown, daughter of William and Abigail (Gardiner) Robinson, of that town (see Robinson line). She died March 17, 1804, aged sixty-nine years. The Newport town records

record only two children of Edward and Mary (Robinson) Simmons, namely: Martha, born April 1, 1754, and Jonathan, mentioned below. The church records indicate that Edward Simmons had a daughter, who died in October, 1760, under two years old, and a son who died in August, 1762, born in that year; another son, unnamed, in January, 1764.

(VII) Jonathan Simmons, eldest son of Edward and Mary (Robinson) Simmons, was born in July, 1755, in Newport, where he made his home, and died before 1819. Jonathan Simmons, of Newport, was an ensign in the First Newport Regiment in the revolutionary war under Colonel George Irish. He was later a lieutenant in Colonel Elliott's regiment of revolutionary soldiers in 1776, when his pay account was certified at nine pounds five shillings and eight pence. Jonathan Simmons' wife was Elizabeth, but no record of his marriage can be discovered to show her birth or parentage. She died his widow at Bristol, Rhode Island, December 4, 1819, aged sixty-three years. The fragmentary records of Rhode Island show that Mary Ann Simmons, daughter of Jonathan, was married in Providence, April 14, 1822, to Jonathan Bassett Nichols. The family records show that he had also a daughter, Elizabeth, who became the wife of Gideon Palmer, of Providence (see Palmer VII).

(The Robinson Line).

The Robinson family for two hundred and twenty-five and more years has been identified with the history of Rhode Island. A family of means and of large land possessions in the colonial period it was one of position and influence in social and public life, and gave to the state a deputy governor. More recent generations have sustained the family prestige, and through the past century and at this time in turn members in different generations.

(I) Rowland Robinson was, according to tradition, born in 1654 at or near Long Bluff, Cumberland, England. He ran away from home, it is said, and came to the American colonies, and here bound himself to a carpenter. He was rapidly advanced, and as time passed became possessed of large tracts of land, building thereon partly with his own hands a dwelling house. He was married, in 1676, to Mary Allen, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Bull) Allen, from Barnstable, England, the latter a daughter of Governor Bull. Mr. Robinson died in 1716 at his residence near the cove of the Pettaquamscutt river, and the remains of himself and wife were buried in the Narragansett Friends' burying ground, South Kingstown, some two miles south of

Tower Hill village. He purchased largely of the Pettaquamscutt and Point Judith lands, improved these lands, building a number of homes thereon, and sold farms of from one hundred and fifty acres to three hundred acres each. To Rowland and Mary Robinson were born: John, 1679, married, in 1703, Mary Hazard; Joseph, 1679; Elizabeth, 1680, married, in 1698, William Brown; Margaret, 1683, married, in 1703, Thomas Mumford; Sarah, 1685, married, in 1712, James Barton; Rowland, 1688; Mercy, 1690, married, in 1714, Colonel John Potter; William, mentioned below; Mary, 1705, married, in 1727, Stephen Hazard; Rowland (2), 1706; Sarah (?), 1707, married, in 1723, Ichabod Potter Jr., and Ruth, 1709, married, in 1728, Joseph Underwood.

(II) Hon. William Robinson, fourth son of Rowland and Mary (Allen) Robinson, was born in 1693, resided in South Kingstown, Rhode Island, where he purchased his lands from the Indians. He was one of the prominent public men of his time, and served as deputy from 1724 to 1728, from 1734 to 1736, and in 1741-42; was speaker of the house of deputies in 1735-36 and 1741-42, and was deputy governor from 1745 to 1748. He died September 19, 1751, and was survived more than twenty years by his widow, Abigail, who died May 22, 1772. He married (first) in 1718, Martha Allen, widow of James Allen, and daughter of John Potter, born December 20, 1692, died in November, 1725. He married (second) March 2, 1727, Mrs. Abigail Hazard, widow of Caleb Hazard, and daughter of William and Abigail (Remington) Gardiner. Children of first marriage: Rowland, born October 8, 1719; John, July 23, 1721; Mary, 1723, died young; Elizabeth, June 16, 1724; Martha, November 11, 1725; children of second marriage: Christopher, born 1727, died young; William, August 1, 1729; Mary, mentioned below; James, December 31, 1738; John, January 13, 1743; Christopher, December 31, 1747.

(III) Mary, fourth daughter of Hon. William Robinson, and third child of his second wife, Abigail, was born October 8, 1736, in South Kingstown, and became the wife of Edward Simmons, as above noted (see Simmons VI).

(The Peck Line).

The name of Peck is one of the oldest in this country, and was planted by several immigrants in the settlement of New England. The name is of great antiquity. It is found in Belton, Yorkshire, England, at an early date, and from there scattered not only over England but into every civilized country. A branch settled in Hesden and Wakefield, Yorkshire,

whose descendants removed to Beccles, county Suffolk, and were the ancestors of Joseph Peck, of Hingham, county Norfolk, the American immigrant. Arms: Argent on a chevron engrailed gules three crosses formed of the first. Crest: A cubit arm erect, habited azure, cuff argent, hand proper, holding on one stalk enfiled with a scroll, three roses gules, leaved vert. The arms to which Joseph Peck was entitled are as given above, quartered with those of the Brunning and Hesselden families.

(I) John Peck, of Belton, Yorkshire, married a daughter of ——— Melgrave. (II) Thomas Peck married a daughter of ——— Middleton, of Middleton. (III) Robert Peck, of Belton, married ——— Tunstall. (IV) Robert (2) Peck, of Belton, married ——— Musgrave. (V) John (2) Peck, of Belton, married ——— Watford. (VI) Thomas (2) Peck, of Belton, married ——— Blaxton, of Blaxton. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; John, settled in Northamptonshire. (VII) Thomas (3) Peck, of Belton, married ——— Littleton. (VIII) John (3) Peck, of Belton, married ——— Carre. (IX) John (4) Peck, of Belton, married ——— Fleming. (X) John (5) Peck married ——— Wembourne. Children: 1. John, whose daughter, his sole heiress, married John Ratcliffe, thus taking the estate of Belton out of the direct line. 2. Richard, mentioned below. (XI) Richard Peck married ——— Brunning. (XII) Richard (2) Peck, of Hesden, married ——— Savill. (XIII) Thomas (4) Peck, of Hesden, married ——— Bradley. (XIV) Richard (3) Peck, of Hesden and Wakefield, Yorkshire, married a Hesselden. Children: John, mentioned below; Richard, died young; Thomas. (XV) John (6) Peck married Isabel Lacie, of Brombleton, and was a lawyer. Children: Richard, mentioned below; Thomas; Catherine; Robert; John; Margaret. (XVI) Richard (4) Peck was of Wakefield, and married Joan, daughter of John Harrington, Esq. Children: Richard, mentioned below; Margaret; Isabel; Joan; Judith; Elizabeth. (XVII) Richard (5) Peck married Alice, daughter of Sir Peter Middleton. Children: John, mentioned below; Margaret; Ann; Elizabeth; Isabel. (XVIII) John (7) Peck, of Wakefield, married Joan, daughter of John Aune, of Trickleley. Children: Richard, married Anne Hotham; John; Thomas; Ralph; Nicholas; Francis; Robert, mentioned below. (XIX) Robert (3) Peck was of Beccles, county Suffolk. He married (first) ——— Norton, (second) ——— Waters. Children: John; Robert, mentioned below; Thomas; Joan; Olivia; Margaret; Anne. (XX) Robert (4) Peck, was of Beccles, and died 1593, aged

forty-seven. He married Helen, daughter of Nicholas Babbs, of Guilford. Children: 1. Richard, died without issue, 1615, aged forty-one. 2. Nicholas, born 1576; married Rachel Yonge, 1610. 3. Robert, born 1580; took degree at Magdalen College, Cambridge, Bachelor of Arts, 1599; Master of Arts, 1603; inducted over parish of Hingham, England, January 8, 1605. 4. Joseph, mentioned below. 5. Margaret. 6. Martha. 7. Samuel, died 1619.

(I) Joseph Peck, the American ancestor, was baptized in Beccles, county Suffolk, England. In 1638 he and other Puritans, with his brother, Rev. Robert Peck, their pastor, fled from the persecutions of their church to America. They came in the ship "Diligent," of Ipswich, John Martin, master. The records of Hingham, Massachusetts, state: "Mr. Joseph Peck and his wife, with three sons and a daughter and two men servants and three maid servants, came from Old Hingham and settled at New Hingham." He was granted a house lot of seven acres adjoining that of his brother, and he remained at Hingham seven years, and then removed to Seekonk. At Hingham he was deputy to the general court in 1639. He took an active part in town affairs; was selectman, justice of the peace, assessor, etc. In 1641 he became one of the principal purchasers of the Indians of that tract of land called Seekonk, afterwards the town of Rehoboth, including the present towns of Rehoboth, Massachusetts, and Seekonk and Pawtucket, Rhode Island. He removed, 1645, to his new home. An incident of the trip is found in the town records of Rehoboth. "Mr. Joseph Peck and three others at Hingham, being about to remove to Seaconk, riding thither they sheltered themselves and their horses in an Indian wigwam, which by some occasion took fire, and, although there were four in it and labored to their utmost, burnt three of their horses to death, and all their goods, to the value of fifty pounds." He was appointed to assist in matters of controversy at court, and in 1650 was authorized to perform marriages. He was second on the tax list. In some instances land granted to him is still owned by his descendants. His house was upon the plain in the northerly part of the "Ring of the Town," near the junction of the present Pawtucket with the old Boston and Bristol road, not far from the Boston and Providence railroad station. He died December 23, 1663. His sons united in the amplification of the written will which was made on his death bed, and the court accepted it as a part of the will. He married (first) Rebecca Clark, at Hingham, England, May 21, 1617. She died and was buried there, October 24, 1637. The name

of his second wife is unknown. Children: Anna, baptized in Hingham, March 12, 1618, buried there July 27, 1636; Rebecca, baptized there May 25, 1620, married ——— Hubbard; Joseph, baptized August 23, 1623; John, born about 1626; Nicholas, mentioned below; Simon, born about 1635; Samuel, baptized in Hingham, Massachusetts, February 3, 1639; Nathaniel, October 31, 1641; Israel, March 11, 1644, died young; Samuel and Israel, July 19, 1646.

(II) Nicholas Peck, third son of Joseph and Rebecca (Clark) Peck, was baptized April 9, 1630, in England, and was about eight years of age when he came with his parents to this country. He settled at Seekonk, now a part of Rhode Island, in the district known as Seekonk Plain, in 1645. His home was in the southeastern part of the town, and he was active in public affairs, serving as rater (assessor) and selectman, and elected deputy in 1669. With the exception of the years 1687-88, when the town did not elect any deputies, he continued to serve in that capacity from 1677 to 1690. He was an officer of militia, serving as ensign from 1677 to 1684, was subsequently lieutenant, and later captain, and died May 27, 1710. He married (first) Mary Winchester, eldest daughter of Alexander Winchester, of Plymouth colony, died November 6, 1657. His second wife, Rebeccah, died November 2, 1704. Children: Joseph, born October 27, 1656; John, August 8, 1660; Hezekiah, April 1, 1662; Mary, September 15, 1664; Jonathan, mentioned below; Nicholas, June 6, 1669; Elisha, April 11, 1673.

(III) Jonathan Peck, fourth son of Nicholas Peck and child of his second wife, Rebeccah, was born November 5, 1666, in Seekonk, and settled at what was then known as Peck's Hill, two miles from the city of Bristol, on Warren road. His landed possessions here were very extensive, including what was afterward several fine farms, and remained in the name until 1838. He died about 1717, as his inventory was presented to the probate court July 3 of that year. He married, March 31, 1695, Elizabeth Throope. Children: Mary, born January 23, 1697; Jonathan, mentioned below; Nicholas, November 11, 1700; William, November, 1702; Isaac, 1703; Elizabeth, 1707; Thomas, 1711; the first three recorded in Bristol.

(IV) Jonathan (2) Peck, eldest son of Jonathan (1) and Elizabeth (Throope) Peck, was born September 12, 1698, in Bristol, resided on the paternal homestead, where he accumulated a very handsome property, and died February 25, 1757. He married (first) in Little Compton, Rhode Island, January 5,

1721, Hannah Wood, born October 7, 1701, in that town, daughter of John and Mary (Church) Wood, died June 1, 1730. He married (second) intentions published November 3, 1731, is Bristol, Hannah Loring, of Little Compton, born 1706, in Duxbury, Massachusetts, died August 11, 1756, in Bristol, daughter of Lieutenant Thomas and Deborah (Cushing) Loring, and granddaughter of Thomas Loring, born 1629, in England, son of Deacon Thomas Loring, who came to America and settled in Hingham, Massachusetts, in 1635. He was from Axminster, Devonshire, England, and his wife, married in England, was Jane Newton. Thomas (2) Loring very soon settled in Hull, Massachusetts, and married, December 13, 1657, Hannah, daughter of Nicholas Jacob. She survived him, married (second) Stephen French, and died October 20, 1720. Their eldest son, Thomas (3) Loring, was born March 15, 1668, in Hull, and purchased land in Duxbury, where he settled in 1702. He filled various official stations in that town, and married, April 19, 1699, at Boston, Deborah, daughter of Hon. John Cushing. They had children: Thomas; Joshua, born 1701; Nathaniel; Benjamin; Hannah, and Deborah. The elder daughter, born 1706, in Duxbury, became the second wife of Jonathan (2) Peck, as above noted. Children of first marriage of Jonathan Peck: Rebecca, born September 26, 1721; John, April 24, 1723; Jonathan, January 4, 1725; Nicholas, March 14, 1727; Hannah, February 20, 1729. Children of second marriage: Deborah, mentioned below; Elizabeth, born 1734; Thomas, June 24, 1736; Sarah, February 11, 1738; Lydia, March 16, 1740; Mary, December 30, 1741; Abigail, May 11, 1743; Loring, January 19, 1745; Nathaniel, December 3, 1746.

(V) Deborah Peck, third daughter of Jonathan (2) Peck, and eldest child of his second wife, Hannah Loring, was born February 23, 1733, in Bristol, and became the wife of Samuel (3) Gray, of Little Compton (see Palmer VI).

(The Phetteplace Line).

The name of Phetteplace has been identified with Rhode Island from a very early period in this country, especially in connection with Providence. The family is said to be descended from Sir John Fetteplace, of Oxfordshire, England, who was in turn a descendant of Fetteplace, the Norman usher of William the Conqueror, who came into England with that monarch.

(I) Philip Phetteplace was an inhabitant of the town of Portsmouth, Rhode Island, as early as 1681, appearing as witness to a will on July 30 of that year. He is believed to be

the American ancestor of those bearing the name in Rhode Island. He had children: Sarah, Walter, Philip and Samuel.

(II) Walter Phetteplace, son of Philip Phetteplace, lived in Providence and Gloucester. In 1711 he purchased land in Providence, and afterward bought and sold extensively. In 1731-36, 1745-46, he was deputy from Gloucester to the colonial assembly, and was one of the three members of that body who opposed the building of additional works at Fort George in 1746, believing the expenditure too great for the colony in its condition at that time. He died December 29, 1753. He married, April 4, 1709, Joanna, daughter of Nathaniel and Joanna (Inman) Mowry, and they had children: Jonathan, Job, Philip, Benjamin, Sarah, Mercy and Mary.

(III) Jonathan Phetteplace, eldest child of Walter and Joanna (Mowry) Phetteplace, resided in Gloucester, where he married, March 26, 1750, Susanna Smith. The Gloucester records show sons Eliakim and Ezekiel.

(IV) Eliakim Phetteplace, son of Jonathan and Susanna (Smith) Phetteplace, was born March 3, 1755, and died February 12, 1831, in Gloucester. He married, October 8, 1775, Lucretia Evans, born March 22, 1759, died January 12, 1832. Children, recorded in Gloucester: Area, born December 11, 1776; Thankful, August 22, 1778; Rhoda, May 30, 1781; Nancy, September 24, 1785; Asel, mentioned below; Phebe, February 19, 1794.

(V) Asel Phetteplace, son of Eliakim and Lucretia (Evans) Phetteplace, was born February 24, 1785, in Gloucester, in that portion which is now the town of Burrillville, and settled on a farm in Smithfield, Rhode Island, where he passed his remaining years, and acquired a handsome property, dying November 11, 1838. His body was deposited in the family burial place on the farm. He married Nancy Smith, born January 14, 1783, daughter of Captain James and Nancy (Waterman) Smith, of Smithfield, died February 18, 1873. Children: Henry M., born June 23, 1812; James Smith, June 12, 1814; Thurston, June 17, 1816; Ann Maria, mentioned below; Zalmon, April 19, 1821; unnamed son, 1824; Caroline Lucretia, September 12, 1825.

(VI) Ann Maria, eldest daughter of Asel and Nancy (Smith) Phetteplace, was born August 8, 1818, in Smithfield, and became the wife of Burrill Bartlett, of Providence (see Bartlett VI).

(The Andrews Line).

Through the greater part of the last one hundred years there have figured quite prominently in the business of Providence several

generations of the Andrews family, descendants of John Andrews, of Boston, Massachusetts.

(I) John Andrews appears in Boston as early as 1656, a cooper by occupation. A family Bible has recorded in it that he was "a sea-cooper, and came from Wales to America." He died June 25, 1679, at Boston. Mr. Andrews married Hannah, daughter of Edmond Jackson, of Boston, and their children were: John, born November 21, 1656, died young; Hannah, February 20, 1658; Susanna, August 12, 1659; Martha, December 5, 1660; Mary, baptized February 4, 1661; John, mentioned below; James, born December 1, 1664, died young; Edmond, November 4, 1665; James, March 17, 1667; Samuel, May 18, 1668.

(II) Captain John (2) Andrews, son of John, the settler, was born September 20, 1662, in Boston, died July 25, 1742, aged eighty years. He was a housewright. He purchased in 1692 several tracts of land and a dwelling house in what is now Bristol, Rhode Island, then "New Bristol," Massachusetts, and resided there for a period. In 1701 he sold this property and purchased a farm in Taunton, Massachusetts, including a water privilege, on the bank of Three-Mile river, where, with Nathaniel Linkon, he built a grist mill and saw mill, the location then taking the name of Andrews' Mills, which it retained about one hundred years, and is now Westville. Here Captain Andrews resided the remainder of his life, a man highly esteemed. He held various town offices, was chairman of the board of selectmen four years, and also deputy sheriff. He married (first) Alice, born July 6, 1666, daughter of John and Alice Shaw, of Weymouth; she died February 1, 1735, and he married (second) Mary, widow of Jacob Barney and daughter of Rev. Samuel Danforth, fourth minister of Taunton, Massachusetts. Children of first wife: Alice; John, born 1686; Edmond; Samuel, mentioned below; Seth; Hannah; Martha, and Susanna.

(III) Samuel Andrews, son of Captain John (2) and Alice (Shaw) Andrews, married (first) Elizabeth Emerson; she died March 14, 1724, and he married (second) Mary, daughter of Ebenezer Pitts, of Dighton, Massachusetts. It appears by Bible record his children born to Elizabeth were: Samuel, Elizabeth and Ruth. His children born to his wife Mary, all in Dighton were: Ebenezer; John, born March 13, 1729; Elkanah, March 4, 1731; Stephen, December 22, 1734; Mary, November 30, 1736; Zephaniah, February 9, 1738; Mary, August 2, 1741, and Job, April 2, 1744.

(IV) John (3) Andrews, second son of

Samuel and Mary (Pitts) Andrews, was born March 13, 1729, in Dighton, and was a mariner, commanding vessels at sea. He died in June, 1767, at St. Eustatius, West Indies. He married, in 1754, Elizabeth Talbot, of Dighton, and had children: Elizabeth, married Samuel Whitmarsh; Hannah, born 1761, married Ephraim Hathaway; John, mentioned below; Ichabod, 1767, died young.

(V) John (4) Andrews, only surviving son of John (3) and Elizabeth (Talbot) Andrews, was born 1764, in Dighton, and was drowned in that town, January 23, 1807, in his forty-third year. He married (first) Patience Hathaway, of Dighton, and (second) Sally Pettis, of Somerset, Massachusetts.

(VI) William Andrews, son of John (4) and Patience (Hathaway) Andrews, married Delilah Mason.

(VII) Patience Hathaway Andrews, daughter of William and Delilah (Mason) Andrews, became the wife of Richard Palmer, of Providence (see Palmer VIII). She died in Providence, June 7, 1860, aged forty-two years.

William Sewall, the English SEWALL progenitor, was of Coventry, county Warwick. He married, about 1540, Matilda Horne. Children: William, mayor of Coventry, 1617, left no male issue; Henry, mentioned below.

(II) Henry Sewall, son of William Sewall, was born about 1544, in Coventry; was mayor of Coventry, 1589 and 1606; served as alderman there. He married, about 1569, Margaret Gresbrook. He was very well-to-do. His will was dated September 1, 1624, and his widow's will was dated May 7, 1628. She was mentioned in the will of her father, Alverey (Avery) Greazebrook, September 24, 1575. Children: Henry, mentioned below; Richard, Anne, Margaret.

(III) Henry (2) Sewall, son of Henry (1) Sewall, was born in 1576, baptized April 8. He married Anne Hunt in England. He sent his son Henry to New England in 1634 with cattle and provisions, and he soon followed him, settling at Newbury, and in 1646 moved across the river to Rowley, Massachusetts. During the last part of his life he is said to have been slightly deranged, and this doubtless explains difficulties which he had in his youth many times with his parents, which are mentioned in their wills. He died at Rowley in 1657. Child: Henry, mentioned below.

(IV) Henry (3) Sewall, son of Henry (2) Sewall, was born in 1614. He came to this country in the ship "Elizabeth and Dorcas," with an outfit of servants and cattle for a plantation, and after spending the winter in

Ipswich, he moved in the spring of 1635 to Newbury, Massachusetts. He was made freeman there May 17, 1637, and became a prominent citizen. He married Jane, daughter of Stephen Dummer, March 25, 1646, receiving from his father five hundred acres of land in Coventry as a wedding gift. In 1646-47 he and his wife returned to England with her parents, and they lived at Tamworth, Bishop Stoke and Badesly. Henry Sewall visited his father in New England once, returning to old England, and he made a third voyage at his father's death, to settle the estate, intending to return to his family. He bore a letter from the lord protector, Cromwell, to the governor of Massachusetts, praising him for his industry and good character, and evidently the return of the Stuarts to power influenced him to remain in this country, as he sent for his family and lived in Newbury the remainder of his life. He was deputy to the general court in 1661, 1663, 1668 and 1670. He died May 16, 1700, aged eighty-six years. His widow died January 13 following, aged seventy-four years. Children: Hannah, born at Tamworth, in Warwickshire, May 10, 1649; Samuel, born March 28, 1652, at Bishop Stoke, England, chief justice of Massachusetts, wrote a diary which has preserved much valuable family history; John, mentioned below; Major Stephen, born August 19, 1657; Jane, born October 29, 1659, at Badesly, England; Anne, born September 3, 1662, at Newbury; Mehitable, born May 8, 1665; Dorothy, born October 29, 1668.

(V) John Sewall, son of Henry (3) Sewall, was born at Badesly, Hampshire, England, October 10, 1654, and baptized there November 22, 1654. He married, October 27, 1674, Hannah Fessenden, of Cambridge, and lived with his father at Newbury, dying August 8, 1699. Children: John, died without issue; Henry; Hannah; Samuel, mentioned below; Nicholas, of York; Thomas, died unmarried; Stephen.

(VI) Samuel Sewall, son of John Sewall, was born about 1688, at Newbury, Massachusetts. He settled about 1708 in York, Maine, where his sister was then living. He became an elder of the church and held various positions of trust. He died April 25, 1769, a man whose loss was deeply felt by the community. He married (first) Lydia Storer, and (second) Sarah (Bachelder) Titcomb. Children of first wife: John, died young; Dummer, died young; Lydia; Mercy; Mary; Hannah. Children of second wife: Major Samuel, inventor of the method of building piers for bridging rivers; Sarah; Jane, twin of Sarah; Deacon John; Joseph; Moses, of York; Judge David; Colonel Dummer; Henry, mentioned below.

(VII) Henry (4) Sewall, son of Samuel

Sewall, was born in 1740, and died in 1795. He lived in Bath, Maine. He married (first) Mary Stimson, who was born in 1741, and died in 1777. He married (second) Sarah Henry, who was born in 1753, and died in 1834. Children by first wife: Samuel, mentioned below; James, born 1766, died 1839; Jane, born 1768, died 1842; Henry, born 1772, died 1850; Betsey. Children by second wife: Sarah, died in infancy; David, born 1782, died 1864; Joshua, born 1784, died 1870; Nancy, born 1786, died 1872; Hannah, born 1789, died 1852; Polly, born 1791; Charles, born 1794.

(VIII) Samuel (2) Sewall, son of Henry (4) Sewall, was born on Arrowsick Island, now a part of Georgetown, Massachusetts, in 1764, and died at Rye, New Hampshire, in 1826. He was apprenticed to a tanner and followed that trade from the time he was twelve years old until he was eighteen. He then lived in Bath, Maine, until he was twenty. After clearing a farm on Sandy river he married, in 1787, Abigail Trask, daughter of Thomas Trask, of Jefferson, Maine. She was born in 1762. Their home was between Farmington and Chesterville, Maine, in the wilderness. He was a millwright. In 1796 he became interested in the ministry and held meetings in Farmington in 1800. He was licensed to preach in Lincoln, Maine, as a Congregational minister, and in 1805 he moved to Edgemont, being ordained pastor there in 1807. He moved to Phippsburg, Maine, in 1814, and in 1824 was the first missionary to the Isle of Shoals. Children: Rufus, born 1787, died 1880; Stimson, born 1789, died 1870; Jason, born 1791, died 1881; Lydia, born 1793, died 1796; Samuel, born 1794, died 1847; Abigail, born 1796, died 1840; Philena, born 1798, died 1837; Levi, mentioned below; Esther, born 1802, died 1847; son, born 1803, died at birth; Benjamin Chapman, born 1805; Kiah Bayley, born 1807, died 1865.

(IX) Levi Sewall, son of Samuel (2) Sewall, was born in 1800, at Farmington, Maine, and died at Island Falls, about 1860. He lived in Phippsburg, Maine, until 1826, when he moved to Farmington, where he remained until 1839. He then moved to Readfield, Maine, where he remained until 1841, when he went to Wilton, Maine, remaining for a year. His property was invested in the Readfield shoe factory, which was burned in 1841, in August. In June, 1841, he and his sons began clearing a farm six miles from Crystal Stream. He was a shoemaker by trade. He finally settled at Island Falls, five miles distant from any neighbors. He intended to build a factory there, in order to get water power from Island Falls, but never car-

ried out his design. He was a Whig in politics. He married Rebecca Alexander, daughter of David Alexander, of Harpswell, Maine, where she was born January 28, 1801. She died at Island Falls in 1891. Children: 1. David, mentioned below. 2. Samuel, born November 30, 1826, died at Island Falls, March, 1913; married Nancy Brown, of Patten, sister of Charles Brown. 3. Sarah, born July 12, 1828, died at Island Falls, May, 1901, unmarried; was postmistress of Island Falls for many years; school teacher before appointment as postmistress. 4. Pauline Wentworth, born 1830, died at Island Falls, May 22, 1874; married Oliver Dow, born in New Brunswick, a mill owner at Island Falls, farmer in New Limerick, Maine, deceased. 5. Levi Henry, born 1833, died 1835. 6. Levi, born 1835, died 1838. 7. George, born 1837, died at Augusta, Maine, 1862, unmarried; enlisted in First Maine Cavalry, and died of diphtheria in Augusta. 8. Wilmot, born 1840, died 1841. 9. Otis Macomber, born 1842, died 1845. 10. William Wingate, mentioned below. 11. Fred Stimson, born 1849, died 1862.

(X) David Sewall, son of Levi Sewall, was born at Phippsburg, Maine, July 10, 1825, and died at Island Falls, April, 1907. He married Harriet Coburn, who was born December 28, 1832, in Lee, Maine, and who now lives at Island Falls. He was a lumberman. Children, born at Island Falls: 1. Olive, born August 11, 1862, died September 25, 1862. 2. George Mitchell, born March 6, 1864; married Etta Parker, May 26, 1887, of Minneapolis, and they live at Racine, Wisconsin. 3. Samuel Trask, born May 23, 1866; resident of Racine. 4. Alice Coburn, born February 27, 1869; lives at Island Falls. 5. David Alexander, born November 3, 1870, died December 4, 1874. 6. Mary Grace, born July 29, 1874; married Harry C. Hillman, February 26, 1901, of Island Falls.

(X) William Wingate Sewall, son of Levi Sewall, was born in Island Falls, Maine, April 13, 1845, the first white child born in that town. He attended the public schools, and largely through private study became well educated. He was foreman for Roosevelt's Elk Horn Ranch in North Dakota for two years and a half, 1883-86. In the fall of 1886 he returned to Island Falls, where he has since cultivated his farm. He has several camps for hunters on his place. In politics he is a Progressive, formerly a Republican. He has been an assessor in Island Falls for several years and for four years was collector of customs of the district of Aroostook under President Roosevelt and President Taft. In religion he is a Congregationalist. He married

Mary Sherman, who was born in New Brunswick, Canada, August 2, 1860, and removed with her parents to Aroostook county when she was three years old. She is a daughter of Caleb Sherman, a native of New Brunswick, farmer and lumberman, who died at Oakfield, Maine, in 1904. Children of Caleb Sherman: 1. Susan, married Charles Berry, of Houlton, a merchant; she resides at Island Falls. 2. Joseph, died at Masardis, Maine; was a miner in the west and afterward a farmer in Masardis. 3. William, twin of Joseph, resides at Island Falls, a lumberman. 4. Anna, died at Oakfield; married William Collis, a saw mill owner of Oakfield. 5. Lavinia, died at Masardis; married Abon Weeks, of Patten, Maine, lumberman. 6. Elizabeth, married William Harper, carpenter and farmer of Smyrna, Maine. 7. Ambrose, resides in Oakfield; married (second) Adra Thompson. 8. Fred, resides at Island Falls, a farmer and merchant. 9. Mary, married William W. Sewall, mentioned above. 10. Walter, married Amy Stevens, of Smyrna. Children of William Wingate Sewall: 1. Lucretia, born April 28, 1884; married Thomas Tracy, of Amity, Maine; clerk in the grange store at Island Falls. 2. Fred Stinson, mentioned below. 3. Harriet, born August 6, 1888; married George Harmon, of Island Falls, now of Warner, New Hampshire, principal of the high school; children: Harriet, born 1910; Donald, March 4, 1913. 4. Merrill, born July 17, 1891; married Myrtle Trafton, of Island Falls, in charge of his brother's camps at Mattawamkeag Lake. 5. Nancy, born October 7, 1894, student in the high school.

(XI) Fred Stinson Sewall, son of William Wingate Sewall, was born at Elk Horn, North Dakota, August 5, 1886. He attended the public schools of Island Falls, leaving the high school in 1903 to work in the woods. Since then he has been lumbering and assisting his father on the homestead. In partnership with his father he has lumber camps on Mattawamkeag Lake. In politics he is a Progressive, formerly a Republican. In religion he is a Congregationalist. He is a member of the Island Falls Lodge of Free Masons, and of Daniel Randall Chapter, Royal Arch Masons.

He married, June 20, 1912, at Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, Phillis G. Garverich, who was born at Dauphin, Pennsylvania, daughter of Dr. Frank Garverich, of Harrisburg, and Margaret (Steese) Garverich. Children of Dr. Garverich: 1. Phillis G., mentioned above. 2. Susan, born 1883. 3. Mary, born 1889, stenographer. 4. Elizabeth, born February, 1893. Augustus Garverich, father of Dr. Frank Garverich, was born in Pennsylvania in 1827, a

retired merchant, living at Dauphin. Mr. and Mrs. Sewall have one child, Clara Elizabeth, born at Island Falls, July 24, 1913.

Isaac Buzzell or Buswell, the BUZZELL immigrant ancestor of most of the New Hampshire, Maine and Massachusetts families of this surname, was born in England about 1593. He was in Salisbury, Massachusetts, and one of its proprietors in 1639. He was admitted a freeman, October 9, 1640. He drew land in the first division at Salisbury, and again in 1640. The general court allowed his removal to Hampton in 1639, but he returned to Salisbury. His wife Marguerite died September 29, 1642, and he married (second) Susanna ———, who died March 21, 1676-77. He died July 8, 1683. His will was dated April 9, 1680. He bequeathed to son William and his wife; daughter Sarah; son-in-law, John Gill, husband of daughter Phebe; Philip Browne, husband of daughter Mary, and son, Samuel Buzzell; to the three children left by his son Isaac, and to grandchild Isaac, son of William. Children: William; Sarah; Phebe, married John Gill; Samuel, mentioned below; Mary, born August 29, 1645, married Philip Brown; Isaac, born July 24, 1650.

(II) Samuel Buzzell, son of Isaac Buzzell, was born about 1628, in England. He was a planter in Salisbury and Bradford, Massachusetts. He was of Salisbury in 1662 and probably 1669, but of Andover in 1696 and in Boxford at the time of his death. Savage says he may have been at Marblehead for a short time in 1668. His will, dated April 9, 1704, was proved July 27, 1704, naming his wife Sarah executrix, and his brother-in-law, Solomon Keyes, of Chelmsford, and John Boynton, of Boxford, overseers. Children: Isaac, born August 6, 1657; John, mentioned below; Samuel, born May 25, 1662, probably died before his father; William, born August 5, 1664; Robert, born February 6, 1666-67; James, born March 30, 1668-69; Mary; Joseph, married Mary Harvey.

(III) John Buzzell, son of Samuel Buzzell, was born October 7, 1659. He resided at Boxford from about 1700 to 1707, perhaps longer. The death of a John Buzzell is recorded at Boxford, February 22, 1750-51. Family tradition has it that he was from the Isle of Jersey, meaning doubtless his father. It seems probable that all the Buzzells of this vicinity were related closely, but the spelling of the name was so varied as to bewilder the investigator. Many of the settlers of Marblehead and the towns of that vicinity were from Jersey, Guernsey and seaports of England, with many

French Huguenots and their descendants. In 1694 John Buzzell has a grant of land in Dover. He married (first) Elizabeth ———, (second) Sarah ———, or *vice versa*. The children cannot be given in their natural order. At Boxford, John Buzzell married, July 8, 1700, Elizabeth Stiles. Children: James, married, in 1733, Rachel ———, and settled in Wells, Maine; John, mentioned below.

(IV) John (2) Buzzell, son of John (1) Buzzell, was born about 1700, died in 1775. He settled in Madbury, New Hampshire. He was sergeant in the Louisburg expedition in the French and Indian war in 1745. He married, January 4, 1724-25, Sarah Wilbor, who died in New Durham, New Hampshire, September 25, 1788. Among their children was John, mentioned below.

(V) John (3) Buzzell, son of John (2) Buzzell, settled in Barrington, and became progenitor of a numerous progeny in Barrington, Northwood and vicinity. He married Phebe Case, and was a farmer living on the north side of North River Pond. Children: Solomon, born January 5, 1761, served in revolution; Reuben, born about 1770; John, had the Barrington homestead; Samuel; Benjamin, mentioned below. The census of 1790 gives as the heads of families in Barrington, John, Samuel and Benjamin, who had sons over sixteen, and Daniel, Moses and Rachel.

(VI) Benjamin Buzzell, son of John (3) Buzzell, was born in 1780-90, in New Hampshire, and died in Monroe, Maine, in 1870. He came to Monroe with his wife and all his children were born there. He was a farmer. He married (first) ——— Fowler, of New Hampshire, and she died in Monroe. He married (second) Polly Morrill, who was born in Monroe and died there. Children, all by first wife, born in Monroe: 1. Abner, died in New Hampshire, a farmer; married a daughter of William Blaisdell, of New Hampshire; children: i. Alpheus, was a forty-niner in California, died there; ii. Charles, died in Monroe, a prominent farmer and trial justice, taught school, married Sarah Larrabee, of Winterport, Maine, and had Hodgdon C., attorney in Belfast, Maine, and a daughter who married ——— Rogers, of Belfast; iii. Hodgdon, died in Everett, Massachusetts, served in Massachusetts legislature and was trustee of a bank. 2. Elijah, died in Monroe, Maine, farmer; married Marian Ford, of Monroe; children: Ezra, John, Elijah, served in civil war; George, Noah, Hannah, married ——— Curtis; Lydia, married John Ford; Eveline, married Wilder Parker, lives in Monroe; Nancy, married ——— Swain, mariner. 3. Noah, died in Bangor, Maine, unmarried. 4. Delia, died in

New Hampshire; married ——— Curtis, of Monroe, who served in Confederate army during civil war. 5. Benjamin, mentioned below. 6. Sarah, married ——— Cheney, of New Hampshire. 7. Nancy, lives in Bangor; married Hartford Pond, of that place, merchant.

(VII) Benjamin (2) Buzzell, son of Benjamin (1) Buzzell, was born in Monroe, Maine, in 1817, and died there in 1891. He was a mason and farmer, and also ran a store there for a number of years. He was a Democrat in politics, and for several years served as collector. He married Martha E. Gilmore, who was born in Belfast, Maine, in February, 1822, and died in Lynn, Massachusetts, in February, 1912. She was daughter of John Gilmore, who was born in Belfast, Maine, about 1793, and died there about 1858. He was a sailor and fisherman, and later a farmer. He married ——— Patterson, who was born there and died there about 1864. Children of John Gilmore, born in Belfast: 1. David, died in Belfast, sailor and farmer. 2. James, died at Belfast, sailor, ship carpenter and later a merchant. 3. Sewall, lives in Augusta, Maine. 4. George, died in Belfast aged seventy years; fisherman, farmer and carpenter; married Hannah Bean, of New Hampshire. 5. Sally Ann, deceased. 6. Martha E., married Benjamin Buzzell, mentioned above. 7. Lucy, lives in Camden, Maine, over eighty years of age; married Alonzo Bean, a retired ship carpenter and farmer, brother of Hannah Bean. Children of Benjamin and Martha E. (Gilmore) Buzzell, born in Monroe: 1. Eugene, died in infancy. 2. Adroy, died in infancy. 3. Emma L., born 1848, died 1912, in Lowell, Massachusetts; married Henry Kay, of Bath, Maine, who lives in Salem, Massachusetts, carpenter, painter and sailor; child, Jennie, died aged seventeen. 4. Charles Frederick, mentioned below. 5. Eleanora, born 1852; married Abner Jordan, of Bangor, farmer, who died in 1907; she lives in New York City; children: Frank, of New York City; Wallace, served as an electrician in Spanish-American war, is now in charge of wireless station at Key West; and Cora, of New York City. 6. Frank, born 1854; married Ella Carey, of Bangor; died 1909; was a merchant in Charlestown, Massachusetts. 7. Ada, born 1856; married William Dodd, of Bangor, and they live in Lynn, Massachusetts. 8. Eugene, born 1858; married Lottie Cowan, of Dixmont, Maine, and they live in Revere, Massachusetts, where he is a contractor and builder; children: Benjamin, Lucy and Eugene. 9. Everett, born 1862; married Mabel White, of Chelsea, Massachusetts, where they live; adopted son, Walter, living with them.

(VIII) Charles Frederick Buzzell, son of Benjamin (2) Buzzell, was born in Monroe, Waldo county, Maine, March 15, 1850. He attended the public schools of his native town. He assisted his father on the farm and learned the trade of mason. From 1870 to 1872 he followed his trade in Bangor. He lived one year at Orino, Maine, and at Lewiston, Maine, for three years. After a year in Belfast, Maine, he came in 1877 to Caribou in that state and since then has made his home in that town. He has followed his trade in that town. He owns a farm and some business property. For a time he occupied this building, conducting a general store. His farm is a mile and a half from the village, on the Washburn road. In politics he is a Democrat. He was road surveyor for many years and constable for ten years. He also served several terms as school agent.

He married, June, 1873, Lillian M. Gilman, who was born in Jackson, Maine. She is a member of the Christian church. They have no children. Edwin Gilman, father of Lillian M., was born in Jackson, Maine, 1819, died at Monroe, 1870. He married Lucy Reynolds, born at Burnham, Maine, 1833, died at Belfast, 1888. Children of Edwin Gilman, born at Jackson: 1. Nora, born 1853, died at Brooks, 1903; married (first) Albert Newcomb, of Monroe, a miller, (second) Llewellyn Stimpson, of Brooks, Maine, a farmer; had one daughter, Lilly, married Fred Elkins, resides at Thorndike. 2. Lillian M., married Charles Frederick Buzzell, mentioned above. 3. Eugene, born 1857, died young. 4. Edwin, born 1859. 5. William, born 1861, salesagent, died at Belfast, a young man. 6. Lizzie, born 1868; married Frank Robinson, of Swanville, resides at Kennebunkport, Maine, a merchant. Enoch Gilman, father of Edwin Gilman, was born in New Hampshire, and died in Jackson, Maine. His children: 1. John, died at Jackson, a farmer. 2. Enoch, died at Brooks, a farmer. 3. Edwin, mentioned above.

Daniel Marshall was a
 MARSHALL farmer. He died in Kennebec county, Maine, when his son Alfred was young. He married ——. Children: 1. Alvin, born 1806, died in Warren, Kennebec county, Maine, farmer. 2. Alfred, mentioned below. 3. Nancy, born October 11, 1810, died in Danforth, Maine; married Robert Hinch, farmer and lumberman, who died in Danforth. 4. Benjamin, born October 11, 1814, died in Kennebec county, farmer. 5. Albert, born August 15, 1818. 6. Samuel, born 1819, died in Houlton, Maine. 7. Sarah, born February 12, 1822, died in Kennebec county;

married Volunteer Witherell, who died in Kennebec county.

(II) Alfred Marshall, son of Daniel Marshall, was born in Waterville, Maine, March 4, 1808, or at Vassalboro, Maine, and died at Fort Fairfield, Maine, February 3, 1889. He attended the schools at Waterville, and became a farmer. He remained in Ludlow, Maine, for some years, and in 1859 was a pioneer in Fort Fairfield, where he cleared his farm. He was a Republican in politics and held the office of road surveyor. He was a member of Union church. He married Aulena Wade, born in Kennebec county, Maine, August 30, 1811, died at Fort Fairfield, July 12, 1888. She also attended Union church. Children, born in Ludlow, Maine: 1. Daniel, born September 15, 1836; lives in Mears, Michigan, a farmer; married Hattie Souers, of that place; children now living are: Isa, in Michigan; Claud, farmer in Mears, Michigan; Charles, with parents. 2. Albert, born July 8, 1838, died in Montana, 1913; married Abby Odlin, who died in North Dakota; children: Gladys, married Lawrence Franklin, who has a ranch in Montana; Inez, married ——— Thomas, who has a ranch in Washington State; Ethel, Alta and Albert; Albert (2) served through the civil war, enlisting in the fall of 1861 in the Fifteenth Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry. 3. Sarah, born January 20, 1841, died in Manistee, Michigan; married Calvin Davis, of Dexter, Maine; one son living, Guy, of Grand Rapids, Michigan. 4. Allen, born April 27, 1843, died at Fort Fairfield, June 1, 1900, unmarried; was a farmer with Levi W. Marshall, mentioned below. 5. Charles, born September 18, 1845; married (first) Emily Parsons, of Caribou, Maine, then called Lyndon, Maine, and had: Lillian, married George Stevens, of Fort Fairfield, farmer, and Lena, married Lee Smith, of Caribou, farmer; married (second) Mrs. Florence Butterfield; lives in Caribou; farmer; served in civil war, 1864, Sixteenth Maine Regiment, transferred to Twentieth Maine Regiment Volunteer Infantry. 6. Olive, born June 24, 1849; married James R. Thurlough. 7. Alfred, born December 5, 1852; married Mary Cole, of Freemont, Michigan, merchant; one son living, Edward, assistant cashier in Bank of Freemont. 8. Levi W., mentioned below. 9. Thomas, born August 30, 1857; lives at Fort Fairfield, unmarried. 10. Mary, a cousin, daughter of Samuel Marshall, was brought up with these children, born at Houlton, Maine, 1854, died 1886, unmarried, at Fort Fairfield.

(III) Levi W. Marshall, son of Alfred Marshall, was born in Ludlow, Maine, December 5, 1854. His parents moved to Fort Fair-

field when he was five years old and he attended the public schools there. During his boyhood he worked on his father's farm, which he and his brother Allen inherited. He now has one hundred and seventy-five acres of land, of which one hundred and fifty acres are under cultivation. His place is situated some four miles from the village of Fort Fairfield, on the Marshall road to Parker's Siding. In politics he is a Republican. He has been road surveyor of the town. He attends the Free Will Baptist church, and is a member of the Fort Fairfield Grange, Patrons of Husbandry.

He married, in Easton, Maine, Annie Elizabeth Trafton, born in Victoria county, New Brunswick, June 7, 1869. She attended the public schools there and at Fort Fairfield (see Trafton II). She is also a member of the Grange, and attends the Free Will Baptist church. Children: Glenwood, born February 1, 1894; Alfred Wade, December 27, 1898; Verna Estelle, November 23, 1900; Marion L., March 8, 1903; Philip, April 8, 1910.

(The Trafton Line).

(I) Charles Trafton was born in St. John, New Brunswick, Canada, about 1809, died in Brainard, Minnesota, in 1891. His father, or perhaps an earlier ancestor, came from England to this country with two brothers. He settled in St. John, while one brother went to New York and the other to Boston. He was a loyalist at the time of the revolution. Charles Trafton was a farmer in Victoria county, New Brunswick, until the last three years of his life, when he moved to Brainard to live with his daughter Isabelle. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married Julia Hill. Children, order of birth not known: 1. George, died in Victoria county; was a farmer; married Mary Day, of Victoria county, and she lives at Land Brook, Victoria county. 2. Wellington, mentioned below. 3. Charles, died at Forest City, Maine, unmarried, when a young man. 4. Wallace, died in Minnesota, lumberman, unmarried, when a young man. 5. Robert, a merchant in Montana; married Rankin Knowlton, born in Richmond, New Brunswick. 6. Caroline, died in Richmond, New Brunswick; married ——— Carnont, a farmer there until his death. 7. Isabelle, married George Jenkins, of Richmond, New Brunswick, now living in Brainard, Minnesota, lumberman.

(II) Wellington Trafton, son of Charles Trafton, was born in Richmond, New Brunswick, about 1841, died in Victoria county, New Brunswick, June 11, 1876. He was a farmer and lumberman in Victoria county. He mar-

ried Elizabeth Jenkins, born in Richmond, New Brunswick, in 1845, died in Victoria county, January, 1887. Children, born in Victoria county: 1. John Franklin, born June 10, 1864; married Mrs. Mabel (Chesley) Stevens, widow of Emery Stevens, of Fort Fairfield, Maine, daughter of Samuel H. Chesley, of Fort Fairfield; they live on Marshall road, Fort Fairfield. 2. Cromwell Austen, born July 11, 1866; lumberman in New Brunswick; unmarried. 3. Annie Elizabeth, married Levi W. Marshall (see Marshall III). 4. Seymour Thomas, born March 10, 1871; married ——— McDonald, of Perth, New Brunswick; lives at Plaster Rock, New Brunswick. 5. Allen E., born February 15, 1875; married Annie Shaw, of New Brunswick; lives at Riley Brook, New Brunswick; lumberman.

The Longley family is among LONGLEY the earliest in New England, where the immigrant ancestor, Richard Longley, settled in the town of Lynn, Massachusetts, as early as 1635. Some of his children settled in Groton, Massachusetts, where one of them was a resident proprietor of extensive territory, which was divided among his descendants. From this section members of the family removed to what is now the state of Maine, being among the pioneer settlers of that district, then a part of Massachusetts.

Charles Edmund Longley, a descendant of this family, was born in 1850, in Sidney, Maine, and was deprived of his parents by death when he was about twelve years old. He was thus thrown upon his own resources as a boy, but was gifted with a worthy ambition, and determined to make a place for himself in the business world. Considerable pains had been taken with his education, and he was a student for some time at the Kent Hill Seminary. Going to Boston he found employment as clerk in a clothing store, and by strict attention to business rapidly acquired a knowledge of the values of goods and of general business principles. His industry and ability soon attracted the attention of his employer, and before he had attained his majority he was in full charge of the boys' clothing department. At the age of twenty-six years he went to Rhode Island and established himself in the retail business at Providence, under the name of the Boston and Providence Clothing Company. This venture was a success from the start, owing to the thorough business training, energy and activity of the proprietor. As the business grew similar stores were established in other parts of New England, principally at New Haven and Hartford, Connecticut; Fall



J. H. Beers & Co

C. E. Longley,

River and Worcester, Massachusetts, and Pawtucket and Woonsocket, Rhode Island. Particular pains were taken in choosing the location of these stores, and they were usually found in the finest buildings in the cities where located. Their advantageous locations, together with sound business management, insured immediate success, and the business of the company grew to very large proportions. Mr. Longley became a member of the Standard Clothing Company of Boston, and in February, 1893, purchased the J. B. Barnaby Clothing Company of Providence, although the business continued under the name of the J. B. Barnaby Company. Mr. Longley became its president, and filled this position with great ability up to the time of his death, which occurred November 29, 1899, at his home on Walcott street, in Pawtucket. He was a well-known and popular citizen, not only of his home town, but throughout the state. A most energetic, shrewd and honorable business man, constantly on the alert to enlarge and increase the business of the concerns with which he was identified, and in the management of which he played a conspicuous part, he necessarily became well known among the business men of the state. He was popular with his employees because he considered their welfare, and was popular with the public because he was active in promoting the public interests. Of genial manner and most democratic character, he was always accessible to the humblest of his employees. At his funeral the active pallbearers were employees of the clothing concerns under his management, including representatives from Providence, New Haven and Woonsocket, and the interment was in Swan Point Cemetery at Providence. For six years preceding his death, the failing health of Mr. Longley required that the active management of affairs should be placed in the hands of trusted employees and associates. His business enterprises were not abandoned after his death, and under the same managers it was continued by his widow. Mr. Longley was a member of the Squantum Association and Pomham Club; the To-Kalon Club of Pawtucket; the Congregational Club of Rhode Island; the Pawtucket Business Men's Association; Massachusetts Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; and St. Paul's Royal Arch Chapter of Boston. He was one of the original members of the Providence Athletic Association, and continued that connection until a year before his death, when he resigned. He was also one of the trustees of the Pawtucket Congregational Church. Mr. Longley was much devoted to his home and family; a man of quiet disposition and domestic habits, an

ideal husband and father. Such was his exalted character that he was selected as one of a thousand men of the United States to be represented in a biographical work devoted to men of the highest character and prominence in the country.

In 1879 Mr. Longley married Miss Henrietta Swinney, born in Savannah, Georgia, daughter of the late Captain John L. Swinney, a well known and active merchant of that city, who won his title in the military service of the United States under General Winfield Scott during the Seminole Indian war. His wife was Martha Mitchell, whose parents resided near Harper's Ferry. She was left an orphan when a small child, and with her infant sister, was reared by an elder sister, Polly Howell, in Georgia. Captain John L. Swinney's second wife, Eliza A. Robinson, of Massachusetts, was the mother of Mrs. Longley, and was a descendant of Elijah Robinson, a soldier of the revolution (see Robinson IV). Mrs. Longley is a close observer of people and events, and amply able to conduct her extensive business affairs without losing any of the refinement and culture which have made her so graceful a mistress of the home. She is a wide reader, and has been an extensive traveler, both at home and abroad. The handsome residence which she occupies on Walcott street was formerly the Dexter homestead, and was purchased by Mr. Longley in 1882. To this have been added many improvements, and it is among the architectural monuments of the city of Pawtucket. Mrs. Longley is a member of Pawtucket Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, in which she has held the offices of vice-regent and regent, and for eight years was a director of the Children of the American Revolution, an organization in which she takes deep interest. Her summer home is at Phillips Beach, Swampscott, near Lynn, Massachusetts, formerly the Phillips homestead. Mr. and Mrs. Longley were the parents of five children: Charles Edmund; Vawter Clifford; Rosalinde; Ronald Swift, and Harold Robinson. The last named died in infancy. The daughter was married, October 19, 1912, to Samuel Edward Sternberger, of Cincinnati, Ohio, a son of Morris Lee Sternberger, a capitalist of that city.

(The Robinson Line).

The Robinson family is an ancient and numerous one, both in England and America. There are several coats-of-arms belonging to different branches of the name, but in all of them an antlered stag or buck is prominent. The one which is borne by the Robinsons of the north, from whom the early American immigrants are descended, consists of a gold field

crossed by a green chevron with three gold cinquefoils set between three bucks tripping (an heraldic expression signifying that one forefoot is raised). The crest is a green buck tripping, with gold antlers and gold spots on his hide. There were several immigrants bearing this name early in New England, including two with the baptismal name of John. One of these was the Rev. John Robinson, founder of the Plymouth colony.

(I) William Robinson appears first in Concord, Massachusetts, but soon after that in Newton, Massachusetts, as a signer of the secession petition, in 1678. He is also found of record in both Cambridge and Watertown. His will, made March 22, 1693, offered for probate June 26 of the same year, was disallowed because of informalities. All of his children, except Hannah, were then living. His wife's name was Elizabeth, and their children were: Elizabeth, married, December 20, 1693, Daniel Gregory; Ann or Hannah, born July 13, 1671, in Concord, died in Cambridge, October 5, 1672; William, mentioned below; Mercy, August 7, 1676; David, May 23, 1678; Samuel, April 20, 1680; Jonathan, April 20, 1682.

(II) William (2), eldest son of William (1) and Elizabeth Robinson, was born July 10, 1673, in Newton, and died in that town, November 28, 1754, in his eighty-second year. He was a selectman of the town, had a large farm in what is now Auburndale, and also owned lands in Mendon, Massachusetts. His will, made December 25, 1742, was proved March 11, 1754, names wife Elizabeth, and gives house and barn and seventy-nine acres in Newton to his son Jeremiah, fifty-eight and one-half acres to son William, fifty-five acres to son John, and six hundred and sixty pounds to son Ichabod. His real estate was appraised at seven thousand two hundred and twenty-one pounds five shillings, and personal estate one thousand and fourteen pounds seventeen shillings and six pence. Children: William, mentioned below; Jeremiah, born October 27, 1705; Elizabeth, September 10, 1707; Hannah, September 4, 1709; Josiah, September 17, 1711; Ichabod, February 2, 1713; Thankful, December 3, 1715; John, 1722. All are mentioned in his will. The mother, Elizabeth, born 1678, died in Newton, December 17, 1747.

(III) William (3), eldest child of William (2) and Elizabeth Robinson, was born about 1700, in Newton, in which town he lived. He married (first), in February, 1732, Hannah Ball, of Watertown, born December 25, 1700, eldest child of John and Bethiah (Meddup) Ball. He had a second wife, Sarah, who appears to have been the mother of all his chil-

dren, namely: Elijah, mentioned below; Isaac, born June 9, 1738; Mary, 1739; Solomon, May 3, 1742; Samuel, April 23, 1744.

(IV) Elijah, eldest recorded son of William (3) and Sarah Robinson, was born August 1, 1736, in Newton, and appears to have lived for a time in Attleborough or Mendon, where several members of this family settled. He was in Barre, Massachusetts, before the opening of the revolution, and after living for a time in the vicinity of Attleborough, returned to Barre, as he is credited to that town in the revolutionary rolls. After the revolution he settled in Paris, Maine, which was then a wilderness, and there remained until his death. An order on the treasurer of the town of Attleborough, dated July 5, 1776, shows that Elijah Robinson served in the Lexington Alarm. He enlisted at Barre, March 3, 1781, and was discharged on the 17th of the same month, credited with fifteen days' service in a company detached from the Fourth Suffolk County Regiment for an expedition to Rhode Island, under Major-General Lincoln. He again enlisted from Barre as a private in Captain Jonathan Sibley's company, of Colonel Luke Drury's regiment, which entered service August 9, and marched August 13, 1781, arriving at camp, August 22. He was discharged November 21, 1781, credited with a service of three months and twenty-three days, including ten days' travel home. His residence at that time was in Barre, and he was credited to the town of Barre. He married, in Barre, Massachusetts, November 4, 1760, Sarah Blake, born in March, 1741-42, in Milton, Massachusetts, daughter of Edward (2) and Elizabeth (French) Blake, of Milton (see Blake IV). Their first two children are recorded in Barre: Samuel, born March 25, 1761; Sally, March 12, 1763. Those recorded in Paris are: Stephen, born March 3, 1765, married Jemima Haskell; Joel, resided in Paris; Asa, married (first) Deborah Briggs, (second) Emma Woodward; Katie, married a Merrill; Alice, married Ezra Brett; John, mentioned below; the eldest daughter married Dr. Cyprian Stevens, of Paris.

(V) John, youngest child of Elijah and Sarah (Blake) Robinson, was born 1771, in Paris, and made his home on High street, in that town, where he died June 19, 1819. He married Susanna Blake, born January 9, 1780, in Paris, daughter of Stephen and Abigail Blake, died January 27, 1832. Children: John, born March 28, 1801, settled in Calais, Maine; Preston, November 16, 1802, died June 29, 1877; Milla, August 16, 1805, married Simeon Farnum; Sidney Smith, October 22, 1807; Roxalana, May 20, 1811, married a Knight,

and settled in Providence, Rhode Island; Joseph; Eliza Ann, mentioned below; Mary Jane and Angeline (twins), the last died at the age of twenty years.

(VI) Eliza Ann, third daughter of John and Susanna (Blake) Robinson, was born June 22, 1813, became the wife of John L. Swinney, and resided in Georgia.

(VII) Henrietta, daughter of John L. and Eliza A. (Robinson) Swinney, born April 1, 1849, in Savannah, Georgia, was married, in 1879, to Charles Edmund Longley, a prominent merchant of Providence, Rhode Island (see Longley).

(The Blake Line).

(I) William Blake was baptized at Pitminster, England, July 10, 1594, son of William Blake, of that place. He married there, September 23, 1617, Agnes Band, widow. It is thought that she may have been widow of Richard Band and daughter of Hugh Thorne, of Pitminster, baptized January 12, 1594. In the same parish in England four of the children of William Blake were baptized, but from 1624 to 1636 his place of residence is unknown. He is believed to have come to America in the fall of 1635 or early in 1636, and remained at Dorchester or Roxbury, making the acquaintance there of William Pynchon and others who were considering a plan of settlement in the Connecticut valley. At any rate he was with Pynchon and his associates on May 14 to 16, 1636, when they drew up and signed the articles of the association at Agawam, now Springfield, and he was one of five to assign the lots and manage the affairs of the colony. He drew land there, but apparently decided to return to Dorchester and settle. He drew land in South Boston in March, 1637-38, and was admitted a freeman, March 14, 1638-39. He was a man of integrity and ability and was constable in 1641, selectman in 1645-47, and in 1651 was on the committee to build the new meeting house. In 1656 he was elected town clerk and "clerk of the writs" for the county of Suffolk. These offices he held until within six weeks of his death, October 25, 1663. He was also clerk of the train band. In his will he made a bequest for the repairing of the burying ground. Soon after his death his widow Agnes removed to Boston, probably to live with her son John or her only daughter, Anne Leager. She died in Dorchester. William Blake's estate was appraised at two hundred and twenty-four pounds. Children: John, baptized at Pitminster, England, September 6, 1620, died at Boston, January 25, 1688-89; Anne, baptized at Pitminster, August 30, 1618, died at Boston, July 12, 1681;

William, mentioned below; James, baptized April 27, 1624; Edward, supposed to be the youngest child, died at Milton, September 3, 1692.

(II) William (3), second son of William (2) and Agnes Blake, was baptized September 6, 1620, at Pitminster, and died in Milton, Massachusetts, September 3, 1703. In 1660 he received an allotment of land in what is now the town of Milton, organized 1662. In 1665 he sold his house and seventeen acres of land in Dorchester, and settled on Brush hill, in Milton, where he had a large farm, and was licensed December 21, 1682, to keep an ordinary or inn. He joined the Milton church at this organization, in 1678, was on a committee to build the meeting house, served several years as selectman, and was sergeant of militia. He represented Milton as deputy to the general court in 1680, 1683, 1690 and 1697. A carpenter by trade, he did more or less work in that line, but also engaged extensively in farming. His first wife Anna was living in 1680. Nothing has been discovered of her birth, parentage, death, or the date of their marriage. He married (second), November 22, 1693, Hannah Lyon, of Milton, widow of George Lyon, and daughter of Thomas and Sarah Tolman, baptized April 6, 1640, in Dorchester, survived him many years, dying August 4, 1729. Children, the first eight recorded in Dorchester: Samuel, born May 14, 1650; Anne, baptized March 7, 1651, died young; Anne, born March 6, 1653; Mary, March 20, 1655; William, February 22, 1657; Nathaniel, July 4, 1659; Edward, mentioned below; Experience, June 17, 1665; Agnes, September 29, 1667; Susan, July 20, 1670; Mehitable, April 2, 1673.

(III) Edward, fourth son of William (3) and Anna Blake, was born April 13, 1662, in Dorchester, and died in Milton, March 12, 1737. He married, June 26, 1696, Elizabeth Mory, of Milton, born August 27, 1674, died May 2, 1711. Children: Anna, born April 7, 1697; Edward, mentioned below; Aaron, February 23, 1700; Mary, January 3, 1702; Elizabeth, April 5, 1704; Moses, August 6, 1706; Abigail and Sarah (twins), January 6, 1709; Martha, March 14, 1711.

(IV) Edward (2), eldest son of Edward (1) and Elizabeth (Mory) Blake, was born July 22, 1698, in Milton, where he passed his life. He married, August 6, 1728, Elizabeth French, of Weymouth, born November 4, 1700, died September 13, 1748, in Milton, daughter of Stephen and Abigail French. Children: Elizabeth, born September 5, 1729; Aaron, January 6, 1732; Abigail, March 10, 1734; Pelatiah, February 13, 1737; Stephen, January 21, 1740; Sarah, mentioned below.

(V) Sarah, youngest child of Edward (2) and Elizabeth (French) Blake, was born in March, 1741-42, in Milton, and was married in Barre, Massachusetts, November 4, 1760, to Elijah Robinson, later of Paris, Maine, where she died (see Robinson IV).

Meath was for many ages the seat of the Irish monarchy, and from the kings of Meath were generally elected the monarchs of Ireland. From the earliest period to the fifth century the monarchs of Ireland were occasionally elected from the descendants of each of the three sons of Milesius, namely, from the races of Eber, Erimhon and Ir; but from the fifth to the eleventh century, during a period of six hundred years, the Ui Neill, of the race Erimhon, held exclusive possession of the Irish monarchy, until A. D. 1002, when Brian Boromha, king of Munster, of the race of Eber, dethroned Maelsechlainn, or Malachy the Second, and became monarch of Ireland.

The Ui Neill took the name from their immediate ancestor, Niall of the Nine Hostages, who was monarch of Ireland from A. D. 379 to A. D. 406. They were divided into two great families, denominated the northern and southern Ui Neill.

One branch of the northern consisted of O'Neills, who were descended from Eogan, one of the sons of Niall, of the Hostages, and were princes of Tyrone, and often kings of Ulster and monarchs of Ireland; the other branch consisted of O'Donnells, princes of Tyrconnell, and some of whom were also monarchs of Ireland. They descended from Conall Gulban, another son of the monarch Niall.

The southern Ui Neill were descended from four other sons of Niall, but chiefly from his son Conall Crimthanni, many of whose descendants were kings of Meath and monarchs of Ireland. This family took the name of clan Colmain, from Colman Mor, son of Diarmaid, son of Crimthann, monarch of Ireland from A. D. 554 to A. D. 565. The descendants of the clan Colman, kings of Meath, took the name of O'Maelsechlainn, or O'Melaghlin.

The O'Melaghlin, kings of Meath, and their county relatives, ruled over the districts north of the river Liffy. They were the head family of the southern Ui Niall race, called clan Colman, and took their name from Maelsechlainn, or Malachy I., king of Meath and monarch of Ireland in the ninth century; they were for many centuries kings of Meath and several of them monarchs of Ireland. Many of them were also kings of Tara, princes of Bregia and lords of clan Colman; the territory called clan

Colman was situated in ancient Teffia, and comprised the middle and southern parts of the present county of Westmeath. The O'Melaghlin, as kings of Meath, had their chief residence at Dun-na-Sciath, or the fortress of the Shields, situated on the banks of Lough Ainnin, now Lough Ennell, near Mullinger. Murcadh O'Melaghlin was king of Meath at the time of the Anglo-Norman invasion; his kingdom was transferred to Hugh de Lacy by a grant from Henry II., and he was the last independent king of Meath; but the O'Melaghlin for many centuries afterwards, amidst incessant and fierce contests with the English settlers, maintained their positions and considerable possessions in Westmeath, with their titles of kings and princes of Meath and lords of clan Colman, down to the reign of Elizabeth. Many distinguished chiefs of the O'Melaghlin are mentioned from the tenth to the sixteenth centuries. Some chiefs of them are mentioned during the Cromwellian and Williamite wars, but after these periods all their estates were confiscated, and in modern times scarcely any of the O'Melaghlin are to be found. At the time of confiscation of their estates they changed their name to MacLoughlin. About this time, too, they emigrated to Scotland, from thence back to Ireland after many years. They settled in Londonderry and the name of MacLaughlin is well known there. It is remarkable that of the five royal Milesian families, all of whom were eligible to the monarchs, none have become so utterly decayed as the O'Melaghlin.

From O'Melaghlin descended the following different names: 1. O'Melaghlin, or MacLaughlin, kings of Meath and monarchs of Ireland; 2. O'Hart; 3. O'Regan; 4. O'Kelly; 5. O'Connelly; 6. O'Rory; 7. O'Fallon; 8. O'Kendellan; 9. O'Breen; 10. O'Hennessy; 11. O'Hea or Hughes; 12. O'Duan; 13. O'Hunvey; 14. O'Casey; 15. O'Loughlin; 16. O'Donoghoe; 17. O'Hanaran; 18. O'Mulloy; 19. O'Dooley; 20. O'Finnellan; 21. O'Mulledy; 22. O'Toler; 23. MacCoghlan; 24. MacGeoghan; 25. MacRourke; 26. O'Carberry; 27. O'Heaghy; 28. Mulholland. Each of these families again had offsprings from which many Irish names of the present day are known. O'Neill, the elder branch of the O'Melaghlin after their exile, took the name of MacLoughlin from Locklainn, one of their ancient chiefs. From the MacLoughlin, who were princes, descended other well-known Irish names of the present day. Some of the MacLoughlin remained in Scotland and from which descended the present Scotch MacLauchlans or McLachlans. In 1587 Archibald MacLauchlan was chief of his clan at Argyle, in the Highlands, from

whom descended the present Argyle Highland Scotch.

(I) Alexander MacLauchlan, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Cumber Claude, county of Londonderry, Ireland, in 1803, and came to America, settling in the province of New Brunswick, in 1836 or 1837. He made his home in Fredericton, the capital of the province. He taught school during the remainder of his active life in Carleton and York counties. He was a member of the Free Kirk and a thirty-second degree Orangeman, one of the few holding the highest rank in the order in New Brunswick. He died at Fredericton in 1882.

Alexander MacLauchlan married Adelaide Haines, born in York county, New Brunswick, in January, 1837, died in Lewiston, Maine, in August, 1910. She was thirty-four years younger than her husband. She was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. Her father was a farmer in York county and died there. Children of her parents: 1. Urbin, a farmer in York county; married Catherine Jewett. 2. Mahala, married ——— Fowler, a farmer. 3. Adelaide, married Alexander MacLauchlan, mentioned above. 4. Anstice. 5. Sophia. 6. John D., a millwright of Fredericton; enlisted in 1861, in Houlton, in the Twenty-seventh Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry, and took part in the first battle of Bull Run, in the battle of the Wilderness and the battle of Antietam, in which he was badly wounded. 7. Victoria, married Thomas Jewett, brother of Catherine Jewett, mentioned above. 8. Judson, an electrician, New York City.

Brothers and sisters of Alexander MacLauchlan: 1. Eliza, born at Cumber Claude, Ireland; married ——— Hopkins. 2. James, born at Cumber Claude, Ireland, died at Woodstock, New Brunswick; proprietor and founder of the *Woodstock Sentinel*. 3. Alexander, mentioned above. 4. Catherine, born at Cumber Claude, Ireland, died at Fredericton; married John Blair, of Canterbury, York county, New Brunswick, a carpenter. 5. Martha, born at Cumber Claude, Ireland, died at Fredericton, unmarried.

Children of Alexander and Adelaide MacLauchlan: 1. Arthur Herbert, born in 1854, died at Benicia, California; was captain in the Royal Military College of Canada; served as a volunteer in the Reil rebellion; was superintendent of agricultural works at Benicia. 2. Milford Stewart, born 1855, died in St. Lawrence county, New York; was a talc miner, killed by an accident in the mines. 3. Alexander, born 1857; resides in San Francisco, California, unmarried. 4. Alice, died young. 5. Alice Maud Mary, born August, 1861; mar-

ried James Haight, of Missoula, Montana, formerly a miner, now deputy sheriff. 6. John Medley, born April, 1863; owner of steam laundry, Seattle, Washington. 7. James Edward, born December, 1865; linotype operator, New York City; married Sophia ———, of Virginia. 8. Harriet Frances, born March 18, 1867, in Northampton, New Brunswick; married Charles E. Brasseur, of Haverhill, Massachusetts, now of Lewiston, Maine, manager of the Outlet Shoe Company. 9. George Story, mentioned below.

(II) George Story McLauchlan, son of Alexander MacLauchlan, was born at Northampton, New Brunswick, January 24, 1869. His parents removed to Fredericton when he was a year old and he attended the public schools of that town. At the age of fourteen he left school to learn photography in Fredericton. In 1885 he joined the Royal Regiment of Canadian Infantry in Fredericton and served four years, attaining the rank of corporal. In 1889 he entered the employ of the Bates Corporation, Lewiston, Maine, as shipping clerk. He afterward filled other similar positions there until 1892, when he went to New York City, where he learned the trade of printer. He was a musician and while in New York joined the Manhattan Musical Protective Union and Typographical Union. In 1897 he removed to Portland, Maine, where he followed his trade for nine months. He was afterward foreman of a newspaper just established at Cherryfield, Maine. Upon the outbreak of the Spanish war he tried to enlist in various New York regiments and was finally enlisted as musician in the Fourth New Jersey Regiment, serving for ten months. He was mustered out in May, 1899, at Greenville, South Carolina. He reenlisted in Portland in the Twentieth Regiment United States Infantry Band, and went to the Philippines with his regiment. After two years he was invalided and sent home. He was discharged in San Francisco and returned to New York City. For two years and a half he was employed as conductor and motorman on the Brooklyn Bridge electric cars. He then established a newspaper at Hartland, New Brunswick, and opened a printing office. He lost his plant by fire in 1908, removed to Woodstock, where he continued to publish his newspaper for nine months. After selling his business he was foreman in the *Mars Hill View* for a year and a half. He then became managing editor of the *Carleton Sentinel*, a newspaper established by his uncle in 1854. After a year he became foreman of the *Fort Fairfield Review*. In June, 1911, he established the *Van Buren News*, which he has conducted successfully

to the present time. When the great European war broke out he applied for enlistment in the Canadian forces to go the front, but was not accepted on account of age and disabilities received during the Spanish-American war. In politics he is an Independent, advocating the single-tax doctrine of Henry George. In religion he is a Rationalist. He is a member of Florenceville Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, New Brunswick; Frontier Lodge, No. 77, Independent Order of Odd Fellows; the Arlington Tent of the Maccabees of the World; and the Rebekah Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, Woodstock, New Brunswick. He is also a member of the Spanish War Veterans Union.

Mr. MacLauchlan married, January 27, 1902, in Brooklyn, Emma Olivia Jewett (see Jewett VIII), born at Caverhill, New Brunswick, March 14, 1879. She is a member of the Baptist church and of the Ladies' Auxiliary of the Spanish War Veterans, the Ladies of the Maccabees and the Rebekah Lodge. Children: 1. Olive, born October, 1902, died aged three weeks. 2. Olivia, twin of Olive, died aged three weeks. 3. Harold Edwin, born at Hartland, New Brunswick, July, 1905. 4. Marion Marguerite, born at Blaine, Maine, June 19, 1908. 5. Georgia Emma, born at Van Buren, Maine, December 25, 1911.

(The Jewett Line).

(IV) Thomas Jewett, son of Ezekiel Jewett (q. v.), by his second wife, Elizabeth (How) Jewett, was born in Boxford, Massachusetts, March 20, 1720. He married, in Groton, Massachusetts, April 2, 1744, Martha Hale, of Groton. They lived in Boxford, where he died before his father. Children, born in Boxford: Daniel, mentioned below; Hannah or Joanna, born October 24, 1746; Sarah and Enoch.

(V) Daniel Jewett, son of Thomas Jewett, was born at Boxford, Massachusetts, August 12, 1744. With a party from Essex county he settled in New Brunswick in 1761 or 1762. He married, at Maugerville, New Brunswick, 1767, Mrs. Abigail Saunders, and settled at Sheffield, New Brunswick. He is believed to be the Daniel Jewett who served in the revolution, as first lieutenant of Captain Jabez West's company, Colonel Jonathan Eddy's regiment, in 1776, company raised in Cumberland county, Nova Scotia. Children, born at Sheffield: Hannah, born October 30, 1770; Sarah, October 30, 1772; Abigail, August 11, 1774; Thomas, mentioned below; Daniel, November 18, 1778; Martha, October 4, 1780; Isabella, July 24, 1782; Lydia, November 17, 1784;

Ezekiel, July 28, 1787; Hannah, October 8, 1789; David, May 29, 1792.

(VI) Thomas (2) Jewett, son of Daniel Jewett, was born at Sheffield, New Brunswick, September 1, 1776. He married (first) July 5, 1803, Catherine Albright, who died at Keswick Bridge, New Brunswick, August 20, 1816. He married (second) Mrs. Lun, whose maiden name was Naomi Prosses. Mr. Jewett was a farmer in Keswick Bridge, where he died January 4, 1842. Children, born at Keswick Bridge by first wife: John, mentioned below; Elizabeth, September 8, 1805; Ezekiel, February 21, 1807; David, January 4, 1809; Henry, December 19, 1810; Jacob, August 27, 1812; Isaac, October 24, 1814; James, July 22, 1816. By second wife: George; Samuel, drowned in Black river; Charles, went to Australia; Thomas, mentioned below; Catherine.

(VII) John Jewett, son of Thomas (2) Jewett, was born April 28, 1804, at Keswick Bridge, New Brunswick. He married, at Kingsclear Bridge, New Brunswick, November 3, 1831, Elizabeth Eliot, born October 4, 1802, daughter of John and Katherine Eliot. Children: David, born March 3, 1833; Georgia Ann, January 13, 1845; Henry O., mentioned below; and others.

(VIII) Henry O. Jewett, son of John Jewett, was born at Caverhill, York county, New Brunswick, 1859. He resided at Caverhill. He was a farmer, a Liberal in politics and a member of the Baptist church. He married ———; children: Emma Olivia, married George Story MacLauchlan (see MacLauchlan II). 2. Lizzie, married Fred Hoyt, a farmer; resides at Upper Haynesville. 3. Alberta, resides at Hodgdon, Maine. 4. Herbert. 5. Chester, farmer, Caverhill. 6. Alzina, married John Bragdon, a railroad man. 7. Ida, resides at Fredericton, New Brunswick.

This surname McClain is also spelled McClane, McLane, McLean, MacClain and in various other ways. The preface Mc or Mac is often dropped and many of the Lane families belong to the Scotch McLain clan, especially those in the state of Maine. The MacCleans family of Scotland was in Ayrshire, Moray and Mull, from time immemorial, and the McLean or McLane in Argyle and Mull before the year 1300. The history of the clan is interesting. A large volume has been written concerning the early history of the McLeans and this work contains much genealogy of the Scotch branches of the family.

(I) James McClain or McLain was descended from a Maryland pioneer. He was born

near Salisbury, Maryland, and died there in 1859, aged about fifty years. He was a farmer all his active life, a Democrat in politics. He married Hettie Dorman, who was born and died at Salisbury. Children, all born at Salisbury: 1. Betsey, died at Salisbury; married George Wainwright, a farmer, now deceased. 2. James, died at Salisbury, a farmer. 3. John, died at Salisbury; married Susan Livingston, now deceased. 4. Purvel, died at Salisbury; was a carpenter by trade; married Frances Gordy. 5. Levin Lewis, mentioned below. 6. Sally, died near Salisbury; married David Kelley.

(II) Levin Lewis McClain, son of James McClain, was born near Salisbury, Maryland, in November, 1833, and died at Salisbury, December 31, 1906, or January 1, 1907. He was educated in the public schools, and learned the trade of carpenter, which he followed a number of years. Afterward he bought a farm in Gumboro, Delaware, and conducted it until 1886, when he sold out and bought a farm in Salisbury, Maryland, where he resided during the remainder of his days. In politics he was a Democrat; in religion a Methodist. He married Mary Ellen Culver, who was born near Salisbury, Maryland, August 26, 1834, and now resides with her son, mentioned below. She is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church.

John Culver, father of Mrs. McClain, was born about 1805, near Salisbury, and died there in 1858. He married Annie LeCates, born about 1812, and died at Canons Ferry about 1873, daughter of Nathaniel LeCates, a native of Maryland, a farmer, who died in Delaware about 1855. Nathaniel LeCates married Charlotte Hastings, a native of Maryland. John Culver married (first) ——— Hastings and had one son, Hiram, who died at Bridgeville, Delaware; was a very prosperous farmer; married Patience Lowe, a native of Delaware, now living at Bridgeville. Children of John Culver by his second wife, Annie (LeCates) Culver: 1. Maria Jane, died in 1909, at Delmar, Delaware; married Isaac Hastings, a farmer near Salisbury, who died in 1909. 2. Mary Ellen, married Levin Lewis McClain, mentioned above. 3. Charlotte Ann, died in Salisbury; married Warren Hastings, a farmer, deceased. 4. George Asbury, resides at Bridgeville, Delaware, a prosperous farmer; married Lucile Allen. 5. Kinsey John, died young. 6. Grace, died young. 7. Elizabeth, resides near Seaford, Delaware; married William Hearn, a wheelwright. 8. Humphrey, died at Seaford, Delaware; married Jane Culver, now deceased; he was a mariner. 9. James Byron, resides at Ridley Station, Dela-

ware, a brick mason by trade; married Sally Milton. Children of Levin Lewis and Mary Ellen (Culver) McClain: 1. Orlando, born in 1859; was drowned about 1888; was a mariner; married Maggie Dawson, of Seaford, Delaware; she resides in Cambridge, Maryland. 2. Laura Ann, born in 1861; married James Niblett, of Gumboro, a farmer, now living near Laurel. 3. Gordon, born 1863; married Venie West, a native of Delaware, now living in Virginia; he is a photographer. 4. Lena Ellen, died young. 5. John B., born 1874; married Jodha Lewis, a native of Maryland; he is a contractor, living at Salisbury. 6. Martha Jane, born 1877, died 1884. 7. Dayton Ernest, mentioned below.

(III) Rev. Dayton Ernest McClain, son of Levin Lewis McClain, was born at Gumboro, Delaware, May 15, 1879. His parents removed to Salisbury, Maryland, when he was five years old, and he attended the public schools there, graduating in 1900 from the Salisbury high school. He then attended the Wilmington Conference Academy for a time and entered Dickinson College at Carlisle, Pennsylvania, from which he was graduated in 1906 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. He became a student at Harvard University, from which he received the degree of Master of Arts in 1907. In 1909 he received the degree of Doctor of Philosophy from Boston University, where he studied divinity. He was appointed pastor of the Methodist Episcopal churches at Milo and Milo Junction, Maine, in 1909, and has continued in these pastorates to the present time. In politics he is an independent Democrat. He is a member of Dirigo Lodge, No. 43, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Milo, of which he has been chaplain for three terms. He is also a member of the Encampment of Milo and of Canton, No. 44, of Bangor. He is also a member of the Rebekah Lodge of Milo; of Milo Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and of the local chapter, Order of the Eastern Star; of Milo Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, and of Pomona Grange; of the Modern Woodman of America, Carlisle, Pennsylvania, and the Royal Neighbors of the same order at Oldtown, Maine.

He married, March 27, 1901, at Bivalve, Maryland, Edna May Insley, who was born at Bivalve, February 15, 1882. She attended the public schools of her native town and graduated from the Tijaska Grammar School in 1900. She is member of the Order of the Eastern Star and of the Rebekah Lodge, the Grange and Pomonas and Royal Neighbors (see Insley II). Children: 1. May Elizabeth, born at Dover, Delaware, December 31, 1901,

student in the Dover public schools. 2. Preston LeRoy, born at Dover, September 30, 1903, student in the Dover public schools.

(The Insley Line).

(I) ——— Insley, said to be of Irish descent, lived and died at Bivalve, Maryland. He married Susan ———, who died at Bivalve in 1886, at an advanced age. Children: 1. John, born July 27, 1844; married Clara Roberts, of Nanticoke, Maryland; they are living on a farm near Greenhill, Maryland. 2. Victoria, married Ebenezer White, a farmer at Hebron, Indiana. 3. Esau, died at Bivalve; he was a farmer at Bivalve; married Anne ———. 4. Jacob, was also a farmer at Bivalve and died there; married Etta ———. 5. James Knox, mentioned below. 6. George Dallas, married Susan ———, and they lived at Bivalve, where he is a merchant. The order of birth is not known.

(II) James Knox Insley, son of ——— Insley, was born at Bivalve, Maryland, in 1846, and died there in January, 1912. He was educated there in the public schools, followed the sea and became a master mariner. He finally retired from the sea and settled on his farm at Bivalve. In politics he was a Democrat. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church, of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows and the Heptasophs. He married Biddie A. Messick, who was born at Greenhill, Maryland, 1851, died at Bivalve, July 30, 1905. Children, all born at Bivalve: 1. James Fred, born November 6, 1866; married Emma Hare, of Baltimore, Maryland, and they live at Bivalve and follow farming. 2. Mary Virginia, born November 18, 1868; married William Elliott, of Elliott's Island, Maryland; he is a car inspector in Washington. 3. Lulu W., born November 2, 1871, died at Bivalve, 1890, unmarried. 4. Esau, born 1873, died in infancy. 5. Effie Lee, born 1876; married Charles Keyser, of Benning, D. C., a merchant. 6. Walter Gilbert, born 1878; married Mary Rencher, of Jesterville, Maryland; they reside at Salisbury. 7. Herman Roe, born November 4, 1880; cashier of the Rapid Transit Company, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; married Myrtle Phillips, of Salisbury. 8. Edna May, married Rev. Dayton Ernest McClain (see McClain III).

McCLAIN Alexander McClain, the immigrant ancestor, came of an ancient Scotch family, a branch of which located early in New Brunswick. He was a native of New Brunswick and died there about 1829. He was drowned in the Miramichi river. He was a farmer and lumberman.

Among his children was Alexander, mentioned below.

(II) Alexander (2) McClain, son of Alexander (1) McClain, was born at Miramichi, New Brunswick, 1824, and died at Mattawamkeag, Maine, 1908. He came to the state of Maine when he was five years old with his widowed mother. They lived at Cherryfield, Maine, where he received his education in the public schools. When a young man he was appointed game warden and deputy sheriff at Mattawamkeag. He was a hunter and trapper by occupation. During the last sixteen years of his life he resided at Brownville Junction, Maine, with his son, George Washington McClain. In politics he was a Republican; in religion a Universalist. He married Mary D. Shedd, who was born about 1834 at Mattawamkeag and died at Brownville Junction about 1897. Children, all born at Macwahoc, Maine: 1. Emma E., married Humphrey Chadbourn, a carpenter and lumberman; lost his life by drowning; she is living at Attleboro, Massachusetts. 2. Etta M., married A. C. Dougherty, a merchant at Brownville Junction, who died in 1910; she is living at Brownville Junction. 3. Rufus R., married (first) Addie E. Keen, of Passadumkeag, Maine; (second) Lillian Berry, of Brownville Junction, where he is a merchant. 4. Nathan S., married Ardella M. Thompson, of Mattawamkeag, where he is a merchant and livery stable proprietor. 5. George Washington, mentioned below.

(III) George Washington McClain, son of Alexander (2) McClain, was born at Macwahoc, Maine, August 21, 1868. When he was five years old his parents removed to Mattawamkeag, Maine, where he attended the public schools until he was sixteen years old. He learned the trade of barber and followed it until 1889 as a journeyman in Mattawamkeag. He started in business at Brownville Junction on his own account, opening a barber shop there in 1889. He was appointed postmaster by President McKinley, November 29, 1897, and has continued in office to the present time by successive reappointments. He was formerly a Republican, but is now a Progressive. He has been first and second selectman of Brownville Junction and in 1911 was again elected first selectman. He has been a constable of the town for twenty-five years and has served a number of years on the school committee. In religion he is a Universalist. He is a member of Pleasant River Lodge, No. 63, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Brownville, and is past master; member of Rabboni Chapter, No. 62, Royal Arch Masons, of Brownville, of which he has been high priest. He was formerly a member of Pis-

cataqua Chapter, No. 21, Royal Arch Masons, of which he was high priest for three years, being the first to hold that office in this chapter. He is also a member of Bangor Council, Royal and Select Masters; of Mystic Shrine, of Lewiston. He is past junior grand warden of the Grand Lodge of Free Masons of the State of Maine and past grand scribe. He was associate deputy of the Fifth Masonic District of Maine for two years. He is a member of Dirigo Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Milo, Maine; of the Knights of Pythias, of Dover, Maine, and was first past chancellor of Silver Lake Lodge, now the Dover Lodge. He belongs to Ebenezer Lodge, Independent Order of Foresters, of Brownville Junction, and was its first chief ranger, and has been its financial secretary from the beginning to the present.

He married, August 4, 1886, Ida M. Spencer, who was born at Bangor, Maine, New Brunswick, February 11, 1868. She was educated in the public schools, graduating from the Bangor high school. She is a member of the Protestant Episcopal church. She is a daughter of Samuel and Mary (Jones) Spencer. Her father was born at Bangor, Maine, in 1831. He was a painter by trade in Bangor, a Democrat in politics, and a Universalist in religion. He enlisted in 1861 in a Maine Regiment and served in the Civil War. He died at Oldtown, Maine, in 1904. Mary Jones was born at Miramichi, about 1836, and died at Carmel, Maine, in 1893. Children of Samuel and Mary Spencer: 1. Ida M., married George Washington McClain, mentioned above. 2. John S., born at Bangor, 1870; married Maude Gustin, of Oldtown; he is a painter by trade, living in Oldtown. 3. Mildred Rosa, born at Bangor, 1872; married Charles Burrows, of Oldtown; employed on the Maine Central railroad; they reside at Bangor. Samuel Spencer, father of Samuel Spencer, was born in England in 1768, and died at Bangor in 1853. He came to this country shortly after his marriage and located at Bangor, where he was in business as a house painter for many years. He was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. In religion he was a Democrat. Children of Samuel Spencer Sr.: 1. Allen, a house painter, died at Bangor, unmarried. 2. Mary, died at Bangor in 1912; married Henry Welch, of Bangor. 3. Martha, married Allen Sprague, of Bangor, a merchant; she resides in Bangor. 4. Charles, a druggist in Boston. 5. Cyrus, married Catherine Holt, of Portland; he is a merchant at Dexter, Maine. 6. Samuel, mentioned above. Children of George Washington McClain: 1. Clarence H., born at Mattawamkeag, September 9,

1887; graduate of the Brownville Junction high school, a boilermaker in the employ of the Canadian Pacific railroad. 2. Emma Esther, born at Mattawamkeag, July 29, 1888; graduate of the Brownville Junction high school; assists his father in the postoffice. 3. Walter B., born at Brownville Junction, November 4, 1897; student in the high school. 4. June D., born at Brownville Junction, June 15, 1899; student in high school. 5. Isabelle N., born June 1, 1903. 6. Pauline Leah, born February 9, 1907.

HASKELL From a companion of William the Conqueror, of Norman French stock, the family of

Haskell is descended, with coat-of-arms. The escutcheon itself is Norman. Its field is saiz, or fur, derived from the fur with which the robes of only nobles or knights were lined. The colors, argent and sable, are those which rendered the bearers noteworthy, the combination indicating unblemished reputation. Argent compounded with sable means the yielding up of pleasure, and also famous. It is without device and such were in ancient opinion of the highest honor. It bears the fesse or waistbelt of honor, one of the insignia of knighthood and its being of gold would imply that the bearer was a knight of no mean power or wealth. The legend or origin of the crest is as follows: At the battle of Hastings, William the Conqueror, being faint from lack of food, saw in the distance near the lines of Harold an apple tree in fruit. Expressing the belief that some of the apples would revive him until the fortunes of the day should be decided, one of his attendant knights, Roget de Haskell by name, dashed forward amid a shower of the enemy's arrows and brought to his sovereign a scarf filled with the fruit, whereupon the Conqueror bade him bear as his crest a fruit-bearing apple tree pierced by a flying arrow. This is placed at the head of the coat-of-arms.

(1) Roger Haskell came with others of the name to Massachusetts, and was a resident of Salem in 1637. After the incorporation of Beverly, he was a resident of that town. Born about 1613, he died 1667. He was accompanied by his brothers, William and Mark. The family traced herein is descended from William. He was born in 1617 in England, and first settled in that part of Salem known as Beverly, then called "Cape Ann side," and soon became a permanent resident of Gloucester, where he died August 20, 1693, leaving an estate valued at five hundred forty-eight pounds, two shillings. He was in Gloucester in 1643, and probably resided at Planters'

Neck two years later, though he appears to have been absent from the town later. He was there in 1656, however, and settled on the westerly side of Annisquam, where he had several parcels of land, including a lot of ten acres with house and barn, on the westerly side of Walker's creek. His sons had land on both sides of this creek still held by descendants. He was a mariner, engaged in fishing, but found time to attend to much of the town's business, serving as selectman several years, and was representative to the general court six times in twenty years. In 1661 he was appointed lieutenant of the "trayned band" and was later captain. He was one of the officers who refused in 1688 to assess the taxes levied by Sir Edmund Andros, and was fined by the superior court at Salem. The repudiated governor, Andros, was finally driven out of New England by the indignant victims of his tyranny. In 1681 William Haskell joined with others in a petition to the king praying for the interposition of the crown to prevent the disturbance of title to Gloucester lands by Robert Mason, who made claim thereto. He was one of the first two known deacons of the first church at Gloucester. He married, November 16, 1643, Mary, daughter of Walter Tybbot. She died four days before her husband. Children: William, Joseph, Benjamin, John, Ruth, Mark, Sarah, Elinor and Mary.

(II) William (2) Haskell, eldest child of William (1) and Mary Haskell, was born August 26, 1644, in Gloucester, and operated grist and saw mills in that part of the town now Rockport. He died June 5, 1708, and his estate was inventoried at six hundred sixty-six pounds, most of it going to his eldest son William. He married, July 3, 1667, Mary, daughter of William and Mary Brown, known as Mary Walker, from her stepfather, Henry Walker. She was born 1649, and died November 12, 1715. Children: Mary, born April 29, 1668; William, November 6, 1670; Joseph, April 20, 1673; Abigail, March 2, 1675; Henry, April 2, 1678; Andrew, July 27, 1680; Lydia, September 4, 1681; Sarah, February 26, 1684, died 1691; Elizabeth, April 5, 1686; Hannah, October 30, 1688; Jacob, mentioned below; Sarah, September 11, 1692.

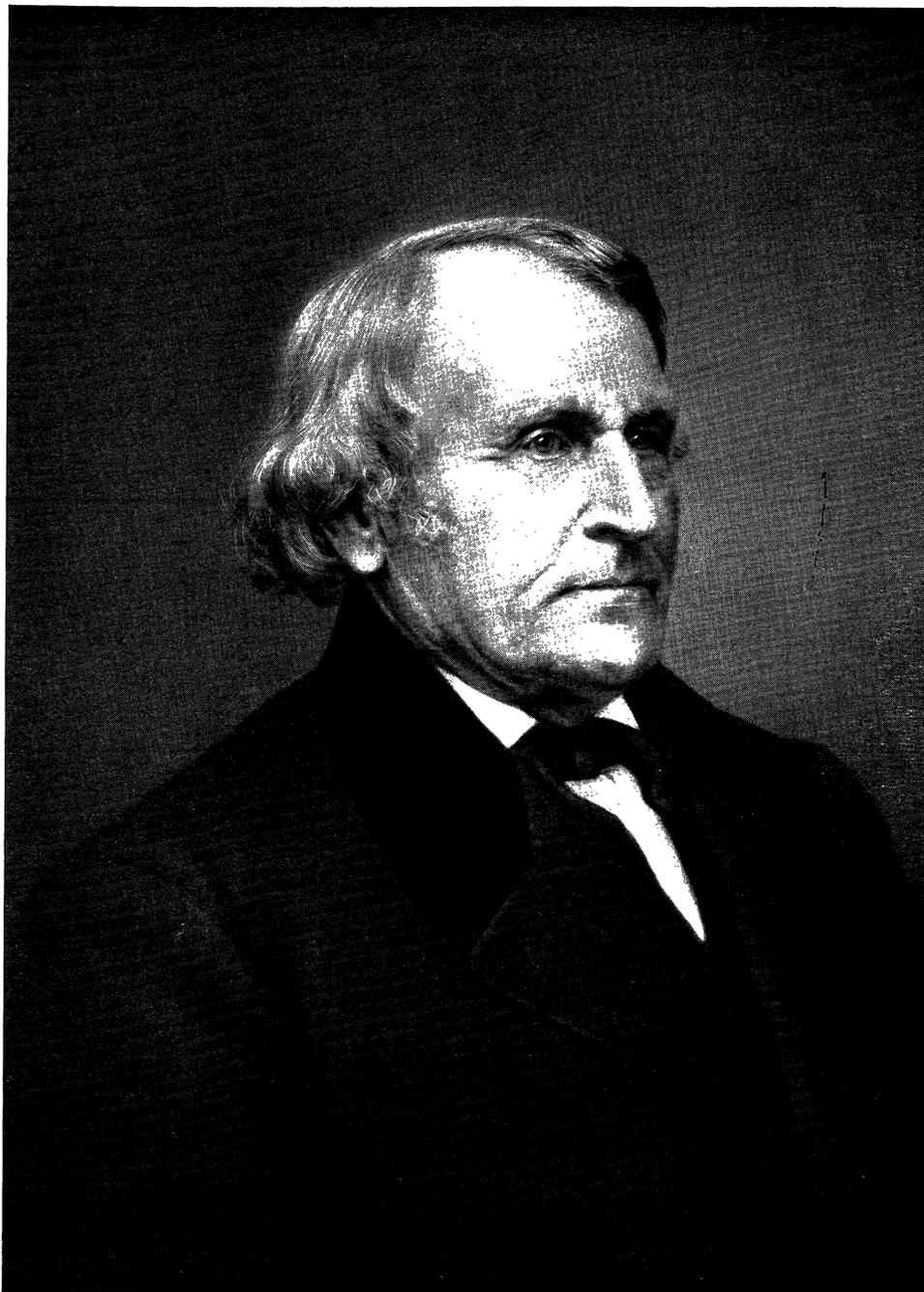
(III) Jacob Haskell, youngest son of William (2) and Mary (Walker) Haskell, was born January 15, 1691, in Gloucester, resided in that town, where he was deacon of the second church, and died August 6, 1706. He married, December 31, 1716, Abigail Morey, and their children born in that town, were all married there except Abner. They were: Jacob, born October 27, 1718; Abner, mentioned below; Abigail, January 27, 1724; Alexander,

March 4, 1726; Israel, October 30, 1729; Esther, baptized January 23, 1732; Zebulon, October 17, 1734.

(IV) Abner Haskell, second son of Jacob and Abigail (Morey) Haskell, was born December 5, 1721, in Gloucester, and lived for a time in Attleboro, Massachusetts, whence he removed to Cumberland, Rhode Island, as early as 1760. He married Grace Slack, of Attleboro, and one child is recorded in Cumberland, Esther, born June 11, 1760. Other records show that he had three sons older: Samuel, John and Comfort, and there were, doubtless, others.

(V) Samuel Haskell, son of Abner and Grace (Slack) Haskell, was born about 1737, probably in Attleboro, and spent his active life as a farmer near Arnold's mills, in the town of Cumberland, where he owned land. Late in life he and his wife went to live with their son, Levi Haskell, on the present site of the city of Pawtucket. He served in the revolutionary war, and received a pension for his services. He married Mary (Polly) Turner, daughter of Captain Haile and Sarah (Gibbs) Turner (see Turner V). Samuel Haskell and wife were buried in Mineral Spring Cemetery at Pawtucket. Children: James, not recorded in Cumberland; Caleb, born May 15, 1782; Martha (Patty), March 28, 1784; Joshua, April 9, 1786; Sally, January 1, 1788; W. Turner, mentioned below; Samuel, August 4, 1793; Lillias and Levi.

(VI) William Turner Haskell, fourth son of Samuel and Mary (Turner) Haskell, was born September 8, 1790, on the paternal farm in Cumberland, there grew to manhood and was educated in the public schools. In early manhood he engaged in the manufacture of nails, and later settled on a tract of sixty-five acres of land, known as the Nicholas Brown place, now owned by Judge Feeley, of Woonsocket. He was industrious and successful, and devoted most of his life to agriculture. The town owed him much for faithful and conscientious public service, acting long as a member of the town council, being several years president of the board. He also represented the town in the general assembly, and was always ready to devote time and influence to anything calculated to promote the general welfare. He was a director of the Cumberland Bank, which was founded in 1823, and other financial institutions, and his advice in business matters was often sought. He was a member of the Society of Friends, from conviction, and was buried in the Friends' cemetery, following his death, "eleventh month, twentieth day," 1863. He married, in Cumberland, "tenth month, seventh day," 1813,



Turner Haskell

Patience Boyce Smith, born "fourth month, sixth day," 1794, in Cumberland, daughter of Arca and Sarah (Boyce) Smith, of that town (see Smith VII). She died "third month, twenty-sixth day," 1883, in Providence, and was buried in the Friends' cemetery in Cumberland. She was a birthright Quaker, a fine Christian character, and devoted wife and mother. Children: 1. Joseph Metcalf, born July 18, 1815, died in Omaha, Nebraska, where a number of his descendants still reside. 2. and 3. Mary Turner and Sarah Boyce (twins), November 4, 1817; the former married Henry B. Metcalf, of Cumberland, and the latter John R. Hoar, of Warren, Rhode Island. 4. William H., mentioned below. 5. Eunice P., twin of William, died young. 6. Maria Hudson, April 23, 1824. 7. Lewis Turner, December 4, 1825. 8. Ruth A., mentioned below. 9. Ellen M., mentioned below. 10. Elizabeth Boyce, mentioned below.

(VII) William Henry Haskell, second son of William T. and Patience Boyce (Smith) Haskell, was born September 1, 1821, in Cumberland, and was educated in the district schools of his native town, working on the homestead farm as soon as he was old enough, during vacation periods. At the age of eighteen years he began an apprenticeship to the trade of machinist in the shops of Ebenezer and Joseph Metcalf, of Cumberland. In 1840 he went to Woonsocket, where he continued at the same trade, and a year later to Fall River, where he continued as a journeyman until 1845. He then went to Pawtucket, Rhode Island, where he formed a partnership with Nathaniel S. Collyer in conducting a machine shop. In 1850 he became a member of the firm of Pinkham, Haskell & Company, manufacturers of bolts and screws, and seven years later became the sole owner of the plant. From 1861 to 1868 Robert Sherman had an interest in the business, by purchase from Mr. Haskell, which the latter repurchased. The business was incorporated in 1881, with Mr. Haskell as president, under the title of the William H. Haskell Company, and in 1898 the concern absorbed the Pawtucket Nut Company, whose business was removed to the Haskell plant, on Main street. At this time the style of the corporation was changed to William H. Haskell Manufacturing Company. Mr. Haskell continued as president until his death, which occurred at his home in Pawtucket, April 19, 1900. His body was deposited in Oak Grove Cemetery, at that place. For many years he was president of the board of trustees of the Park Place Universalist Church. At one time he was vice-president of the Pacific National Bank, and at the time of his death he was a

director of the Pawtucket branch of the Industrial Trust Company. He married (first) Hannah Tingley, a native of Cumberland, daughter of Columbia and Lydia A. H. (Shaw) Tingley, and granddaughter of Benjamin Tingley, of Cumberland.

Columbia Tingley was born March 15, 1792, in Cumberland, Rhode Island, and died May 19, 1880, at the place of his birth. He married (first) Hannah Haskell, of Cumberland, (second) Lydia A. H. Shaw, of Newport, Rhode Island. His children by first wife were: Columbia and Eliza. By second wife: John, married Eliza Newell; Lydia, married Dexter Clark; Hannah, married William H. Haskell, mentioned above; Mary Ann, married Jason Newell; Frances, unmarried; Susan, married Lewis Haskell; Cyrus, married Mary Newell; Ellis, married Maria Burt. Benjamin Tingley, father of Columbia Tingley, was a son of Samuel Tingley, and was born in 1740, died May 29, 1828, in Cumberland, Rhode Island, being buried in Peck's Cemetery, at Arnold's Mills; Rhode Island. He married, November 10, 1785, Elizabeth (Cole) Philbrook, daughter of John Cole. Their children were: Columbia, mentioned above; Elias; William, and others. Benjamin Tingley had a distinguished record for service in the revolutionary army, serving as sergeant, second lieutenant, lieutenant and quartermaster. Records found in State House, Boston, Massachusetts, office of the secretary of the commonwealth, are as follows: His name appears with rank of sergeant on Lexington alarm roll of Captain Jabez Ellis' company, which marched from Attleboro, Massachusetts, on alarm of April 19, 1775; service eleven days (vol. xii., p. 87). His name appears among a list of officers of the Massachusetts militia, Attleboro, March 18, 1776, second lieutenant in Captain Jacob Hides' First Company, Colonel John Daggett's Fourth Regiment, commission dated March 21, 1776 (vol. xliii., p. 225). Name also appears with rank of lieutenant on muster and pay roll of Captain Stephen Richardson's Attleboro company for service at Rhode Island from April 21, 1777, to May 15, 1777 (vol. iii., p. 89). His name also appears with rank of quartermaster on muster and pay roll of Colonel Isaac Dean's regiment, for service in Rhode Island on alarm of July 31, 1780; engaged July 31, 1780; discharged August 7, 1780 (vol. xxvi., p. 76).

Mr. and Mrs. Haskell were the parents of two children: 1. Eunice Edna, widow of Thomas C. Moies, residing in Central Falls, the mother of two children, namely: Amy Seymour and William Henry Haskell Moies (see Moies). 2. William Henry, died young. The

mother died and was buried at Arnold's Mills. Mr. Haskell married (second) Ann E. Carter, who now resides in Providence. They had a daughter, Elizabeth D., now the wife of B. A. Hamilton, of Providence, and they have one daughter, Doris Elizabeth Hamilton.

(VII) Ruth A. Haskell, daughter of W. Turner Haskell, was born September 9, 1832, on the paternal farm in Cumberland, where she attended the public schools for some time, was later a student at the Friends' school in Providence, and the Normal School of the same city, which was a private institution at that time. She attended Professor Russell's school of Merrimack, New Hampshire, and afterwards engaged in teaching, her first school being in Attleboro, Massachusetts. Later she taught in Cumberland and the public schools of Providence. After the close of the civil war, she opened a private school, known as "The Miss Haskell School," which she conducted successfully for many years. She is now retired from the profession and resides in Providence, where she takes an active interest in social and religious work. She is an active member of the Rhode Island Woman's Club, and a member of the Congregational church, in which she has taught in Sunday school for upwards of half a century. She is a woman of keen intelligence, and has contributed much to the uplifting influences of city life.

(VII) Ellen M. Haskell, sixth daughter of W. Turner Haskell, was born September 17, 1835, in Cumberland, and has devoted most of her long life to teaching. After attendance in the public schools of her native town and the Friends' school in Providence, taught by Silas Cornell and his wife Sarah, she entered the Normal School of Providence, a private institution which was the foundation of the present State Normal School. The faculty at that time consisted of Professor Samuel S. Greene; Dana B. Colburn, later principal of the State Normal School; William Russell, subsequently principal of the State Normal School at Merrimack, New Hampshire, and Arthur Sumner, a cousin of Senator Charles Sumner. Upon leaving school she immediately took up teaching at the Potter avenue school in Providence, and after one term was transferred to the Bridgham street school, where she was several years assistant to the principal. Following this she taught in the high school of Providence, where she served several years, afterward becoming principal of Wheaton Seminary at Norton, Massachusetts, where she continued three years. She then became a member of the faculty of the State Normal School of Worcester, Massachusetts, where

she continued twenty years. At the end of this period she resigned and has since made her home in Providence with her sister, Mrs. Brown. Miss Haskell has ever maintained high ideals, and has been of material aid to many students in their struggle for higher attainments.

(VII) Elizabeth Boyce Haskell, youngest child of W. Turner Haskell, was born May 31, 1837, and was educated in the schools of Rhode Island. She married (first) Dr. Charles Frederick Saunders, of Pawtucket. After his death she married (second) Henry Tyler Brown, a native of Voluntown, Connecticut, born in June, 1830, son of Asher and Mary (Prentice) Brown. Mr. Brown was for some years a well known citizen of Providence, where he entered the employ of the Gorham Manufacturing Company, as head of the retail department, finally opening a retail jewelry store in that city under the name of Gorham Company & Brown. He later purchased the Gorham Company's interest in the store, which was afterwards conducted under the firm name of Henry T. Brown & Company. After retiring from this business he became agent of the Equitable Life Insurance Company, continuing in the same until his death. For many years his home was at Arnold's Mills on the Haskell homestead, which he improved and beautified. He died November 25, 1893, and is buried in the Swan Point Cemetery at Providence. Mrs. Brown and her sister, Ellen M. Haskell, reside together in Providence, where they are esteemed in society and valued for their many excellent traits of character.

(The Smith Line).

(I) John Smith, the first of the name in Rhode Island, was a native of England, born in 1595, settled at Providence with Roger Williams in 1636. He owned a grist mill, was known as "John the Miller," and died in 1648. There is record of two children, John and Elizabeth.

(II) John (2) Smith, son of John (1) Smith, married Sarah Whipple, and they became the parents of ten children.

(III) Benjamin Smith, second son of John (2) and Sarah (Whipple) Smith, married (first) in 1693, Mercy Angell, and (second) Mercy Waterman, and had fourteen children.

(IV) John (3) Smith, eldest child of Benjamin and Mercy (Angell) Smith, was born December 8, 1694, and resided in Gloucester, Rhode Island, where he married Martha Mowry, and had seven children.

(V) Rufus Smith, second son of John (3) and Martha (Mowry) Smith, was born May 11, 1730, in Gloucester, and made his home in

that town and in Burrillville, where he was a landowner and farmer. He married in Gloucester, November 12, 1751, Mercy Taft, and they had children: James, Rhoda, Sylvia, Docia, Chad, Arca, Sabra, Zadock and Paul.

(VI) Arca Smith, third son of Rufus and Mercy (Taft) Smith, was born October 13, 1764, in what is now the town of Burrillville, where he grew to manhood. He settled in the town of Cumberland, on Mendon road, where he owned land, and was engaged in agriculture. He died at the home of his daughter on Diamond Hill Plains. In religion he was a Quaker. He married, August 8, 1784, Sarah Boyce, and they had children: Content, born September 10, 1786; John Milton, January 25, 1788; Ruth, September 13, 1789; Sabra, April 15, 1792; Patience Boyce, mentioned below; Amy Ellen, March 1, 1796; William, August 18, 1799; Urania, November 28, 1800; Lydia B., July 23, 1809.

(VII) Patience Boyce Smith, fourth daughter of Arca and Sarah (Boyce) Smith, was born April 6, 1794, in Cumberland, and became the wife of W. Turner Haskell, of Cumberland (see Haskell VI).

(The Turner Line).

The Turner family has been one of the most substantial in Rhode Island for many generations, and has included Governor Thomas Goodwin Turner, and many other conspicuous citizens.

(I) Captain William Turner, of Dorchester, Massachusetts, 1642-1664, and of Boston after 1665, was one of the founders of the first Baptist church in the latter city in that year. Because of his religious convictions he was not held in honor by the Puritans of Boston, and his offer to raise a company of volunteers in King Philip's war was spurned. As the war grew more dangerous he was later encouraged by the government, and had command of a force on the upper waters of the Connecticut river in Massachusetts, imprisoning the Indians at the place where the falls have since borne his name. On the next day, while returning to his home, he was surrounded at Greene river, and was killed with fourteen of his men. Captain Turner's first wife, Frances, was the mother of all his children. He married (second) Mary, widow of John Pratt, and (third) Mary, widow of Key Alsop. Children: Patience, baptized November 10, 1644, in Dorchester; Thomas; William; Joshua; Josiah; Elizabeth; Prudence, baptized October 12, 1665, in Boston; Joseph.

(II) Thomas Turner, eldest son of Captain William and Frances Turner, was a soldier at Marlborough, Massachusetts, in 1675, and was

subsequently at Bridgewater, Scituate and Swansea. He was a shipwright, and in 1715 purchased land in Freetown, Massachusetts.

(III) William Turner, son of Thomas Turner, born 1682-83, was a large landowner and ship builder, and succeeded to the Indian war claim of his grandfather. He was one of the non-resident proprietors who agreed to pay twenty-three pounds each to carry forward the settlement of the town of Swansea, and was a resident there as late as 1748, removing later to Newport, Rhode Island, where he died October 4, 1759, in his seventy-seventh year. He married, in 1711, Patience Hale, of Swansea, and they had children born in that town: William, April 27, 1713; Lillis; Nathaniel; Patience; Caleb, and Haile.

(IV) Haile Turner, youngest child of William and Patience (Hale) Turner, was born October 20, 1734, probably in Swansea, died in January, 1775. He married, August 11, 1757, Sarah Gibbs, born December 16, 1736, died September 29, 1800, daughter of Captain Jason Gibbs. Children: Polly, mentioned below; Martha, born September 4, 1760; William, August 24, 1768; Haile, September 24, 1774.

(V) Polly (Mary) Turner, eldest child of Haile and Sarah (Gibbs) Turner, was born June 11, 1758, in Warren, Rhode Island, and became the wife of Samuel Haskell, of Cumberland, same state (see Haskell V).

WINGATE John Wingate, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England some time before 1636,

and was a planter at Hilton's Point, now Dover, New Hampshire, as early as 1658. He received a grant of twenty acres of land, January 11, 1658-59, there. When he first came to Dover, he was in the service of Thomas Layton, who afterwards gave him another twenty-acre lot. He also owned other lands. He was made an inhabitant of Dover, June 18, 1660, and lived at Dover Neck. His homestead was in the family for six generations, and the present house there is on the spot on which the first was built. In 1683 John Wingate was "one of the principal land holders in Dover." He served as juryman, and was selectman in 1674, 1686 and 1687, being chairman the latter year. He served in King Philip's war, in active service in the early months of 1675. He was a leader among the property owners of Dover in the controversy over the Mason claims in 1683. He made his will during a severe illness, March 12, 1683-84, and a codicil eight days before his death, December 1, 1687. He died December 9, 1687, and the will was proved March 23, 1687-88. He married (first)

Mary Nutter, daughter of Elder Hatevil Nutter, who was one of the earliest settlers of Dover, and who died in 1674. He married (second) about 1676, Sarah (Taylor) Canney, daughter of Anthony Taylor, who died November 4, 1687, and his wife, Phillipa Taylor, who died September 20, 1683; and widow of the second Thomas Canney. She had six children by her first husband, who were mentioned in John Wingate's will. Children: Anne, born February 18, 1667; John, mentioned below; Caleb; Moses; Mary; Joshua, February 2, 1679, died February 9, 1769; Abigail, born between 1684 and 1687.

(II) John (2) Wingate, son of John (1) Wingate, was born July 3, 1670. He inherited the homestead and lived there all his life. He commanded a company in one of the expeditions to Port Royal in the French and Indian war. He died in 1715. His will was dated December 28, 1714, and mentions the fact that he owned a saw mill at Tole End. He married Ann ———, who married (second) December, 1725, Captain John Heard. Children: Mary, born October 3, 1691; John, mentioned below; Ann, February 2, 1694; Sarah, February 17, 1696; Moses, December 27, 1698; Samuel, November 27, 1700; Edmond, February 27, 1702; Abigail, March 2, 1704; Elizabeth, February 3, 1706; Mehitable, November 14, 1709; Joanna, January 6, 1711; Simon, September 2, 1713.

(III) John (3) Wingate, son of John (2) Wingate, was born in Dover, New Hampshire, April 10, 1693. He inherited the homestead and lived there all his life. In 1722 the house of representatives settled accounts for "service done the province in cutting the road to and scouting to Winnipishokoy pond," and ordered that John Wingate be paid five shillings a day for eight days' service as pilot. On May 10, 1727, he was on a committee of five to draw the boundary line between Barrington and Rochester. He was selectman from 1729 to 1752, with the exception of four years, and in 1745 was representative to the general court. In 1740 he was lieutenant of the Second Foot Company of militia of Dover and in 1745 was captain. He married (first) in 1717, Dorothy Tebbets, daughter of Samuel Tebbets, of Dover. He married (second) Sarah Ricker, born 1702, died March 4, 1800, aged ninety-eight, daughter of the immigrant ancestor, Maturin Ricker, of Somersworth, who with his brother, George Ricker, was killed by the Indians. She was once carried off by the Indians. John Wingate died in September, 1764. His will, dated May 12, 1764, was proved September 26, 1764. Children: John;

born May 5, 1719; Samuel, February 19, 1721; Daniel, January 28, 1722-23; Joshua, mentioned below; Jonathan, baptized October 22, 1727; Dorothy, baptized September 23, 1733; Noah, baptized September 27, 1735; Aaron, baptized February 6, 1737, died young; Sarah, baptized August 20, 1738; Ann, baptized March 14, 1742; Aaron, twin, born November 23, 1744; Moses, twin of Aaron; Mehitable, baptized February 22, 1747.

(IV) Colonel Joshua Wingate, son of John (3) Wingate, was born July 28, 1725, and died February 9, 1796. He lived on the Blake farm, at "Littleworth," Dover, New Hampshire. He served in the revolution, being appointed first major, Second Regiment, August 24, 1775. On November 2, 1775, he was made first colonel of the First Regiment, when the twelve regiments of the colony were made into four, and he was stationed at Fort Sullivan, Seavey's Island. On November 8 he was appointed to raise five hundred men for the defence of forts on Piscataqua river. In 1776 he was first colonel of the Second Regiment which was raised to help General Sullivan who was to repel the enemy coming from Canada. He was at Mt. Independence in the summer of this year, at Ticonderoga. In 1778 Colonel Wingate led a regiment in the Rhode Island expedition, as volunteers to aid General Sullivan. Colonel Wingate was noted for his bravery and courage as a soldier. In 1773 and 1779 he served as selectman of Dover, and as representative in 1781 to the Second Constitutional Convention. His will was made the day before his death, and he left his son Edmund an estate of one hundred and thirty acres in Rochester, which should descend to Edmund's son Joshua at Edmund's death; the will was proved February 17, 1796, and the homestead was divided November 26, 1813. Colonel Wingate married, about 1757, Abigail Roberts, born February 18, 1736, died August 22, 1813. Children: Edmund, mentioned below; Stephen, of Dover; Elizabeth, born 1762; Mary, born 1767-68, died May 26, 1799; Joshua; ———.

(V) Edmund Wingate, son of Colonel Joshua Wingate, lived in Farmington. He married ———. Children: Lydia, married John Foss; Stephen, mentioned below; Mary, married Richard Davis; Joshua, married daughter of Daniel McNeale; Abigail, married Captain John Wentworth.

(VI) Stephen Wingate, son of Edmund Wingate, married Susan Calef, daughter of Daniel Calef, of Rochester, and lived in Farmington. Children: John, married Nabby Berry; Daniel; Louisa, married ——— Wyatt;

Mary, married Asa Littlefield; Stephen, married Mary Parker; Abby, married Joseph T. S. Libbey; William, mentioned below; Lyman.

(VII) William Wingate, son of Stephen Wingate, married (first) Nancy Morrison. He married (second) Lydia S. Preston. Child by first wife: Emma. Child by second wife: Woodbury Haven, mentioned below.

(VIII) Woodbury Haven Wingate, son of William Wingate, was born in New Hampshire, September, 1858. He lived in Portsmouth, and now lives at Cambridge, Massachusetts. He is the owner of a hotel in Williamstown, Massachusetts. In politics he is a Republican, and in religion an Episcopalian. He is a member of North Adams Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; of Royal Arch Masons, and Knights of Pythias, North Adams. He married, September, 1883, Sadie M. Mack, of Boston. Children: 1. Woodbury Harold, born in Portsmouth, New Hampshire, October 29, 1886, died in Boston, 1907; was a graduate of English High School, Boston, and a senior of Massachusetts Institute of Technology at time of death. 2. Louise, born at Portsmouth, February 17, 1888, graduate of Charlestown high school, and of North Adams Normal School, 1909, is a teacher in Cambridge. 3. Mack Preston, mentioned below.

(IX) Mack Preston Wingate, son of Woodbury Haven Wingate, was born at Portsmouth, New Hampshire, February 21, 1889. He attended the public schools in New Bedford and Boston, Massachusetts. In 1906 he became a clerk in a wholesale grocery house in Boston and remained for two years. In 1908 he entered the employ of the Great Northern Paper Company at Millinocket, Maine. He is now superintendent of the machine department of that concern. In politics he is a Republican. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. He married, at Islesboro, Maine, December 27, 1911, Effie Porter Hatch, who was born January 24, 1886, in Islesboro. She was educated in the public schools there and at the Castine Normal School, from which she was graduated in the class of 1904. She taught school at Isle au Haut and Deer Isle, Maine, before her marriage. She is a member of Lone Star Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star (see Hatch IX).

(The Hatch Line).

(I) Elder William Hatch, immigrant ancestor, was born in Sandwich, county Kent, England, where he was a merchant. He came to Scituate, Massachusetts, before 1633, and in a year or two returned to England to get his family. In March, 1635, he sailed with his wife Jane, and children, and six servants, in

the "Hercules" of Sandwich. He was first ruling elder of the Second Church of Scituate, and lieutenant of the militia. His brother Thomas was a settler in Dorchester, Massachusetts, 1634, and later in Scituate. The home of Elder Williams was on Kent street. His widow Jane married Elder Thomas King in 1653. Children: Jane, Anne, Walter, Hannah, William, Jeremiah, mentioned below.

(II) Jeremiah Hatch, son of William Hatch, was often deputy to the general court; was surveyor, selectman, and prominent in town affairs. He owned a large amount of land, granted him by town of Scituate. He died in 1712-13, his will being proved March 10 of that year. He married, about 1657, Mary, daughter of John Hewes, "the Welchman," and she was living in 1713. Children: Mary, born February 14, 1658; Jeremiah, August 31, 1660; Joanna, March 21, 1662; Mercy, April 15, 1665; John, January 4, 1667; Lydia, December 15, 1669; Phebe, August 8, 1671, died young; Thomas, December 15, 1672; James, mentioned below; Anna, October 6, 1677; Deborah, March 24, 1678-79; Israel, died before 1702; Elizabeth; Joseph.

(III) James Hatch, son of Jeremiah Hatch, was born in Scituate, Massachusetts, May 4, 1674, and died in 1741. His will, dated April 29, 1740, was proved June 1, 1741. He was selectman of Hanover, and was one of first proprietors of Hatch's Mill, in the part of Hanover which is now Hanson. He married, about 1696, Abigail ———. Children: James, mentioned below; Phebe, born June 14, 1701; Abigail, May 19, 1704; Shadrach, daughter, May 26, 1706, died young.

(IV) James (2) Hatch, son of James (1) Hatch, was born in Scituate, Massachusetts, November 19, 1698, and lived in Hanover. He was a yeoman. He married Anna ———. Children: Abigail, born October 29, 1725; Experience, August 1, 1727; Julia, July 10, 1729; James, mentioned below.

(V) Captain James (3) Hatch, son of James (2) Hatch, was born February 3, 1731, and died at Pembroke, February 11, 1821. He married (first) January 27, 1763, Mary, daughter of Thomas Moore, of Pembroke. She was born September 17, 1746, and died June 6, 1777. He married (second) January 29, 1784, Sarah Cushing. Seven children by first wife, of whom two were: Mary, born May 27, 1764; James, mentioned below.

(VI) James (4) Hatch, son of Captain James (3) Hatch, was born November 3, 1773, and died July 7, 1811. He married, June 29, 1794, Orpah, daughter of Lemuel Bonney. She was born May 12, 1777, and died February 8, 1810. He had seven children, two of whom

were: James, March 3, 1796; Nathaniel, mentioned below.

(VII) Nathaniel Hatch, son of James (4) Hatch, was born in Hanover, Massachusetts, July 4, 1800, and died at Belfast, Maine, July 2, 1864. He went to Islesboro, Maine, in 1837. He married (first) December 22, 1822, Jane Elizabeth Valleau, and he married (second) Mary E. Sargent, of Belfast. Children: Theodore S., born October 2, 1823; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Lemuel, born May 2, 1831, died in infancy; Andrew, September 10, 1832, died September 10, 1847.

(VIII) Nathaniel (2) Hatch, son of Nathaniel (1) Hatch, was born September 10, 1825. He lives at Islesboro, Maine, a retired sea captain. In politics he was a Whig and is now a Republican. He is a member of the Baptist church. He married, January 4, 1849, Susan A. Boardman, who was born about 1828 and died at Islesboro in 1907. Children, born at Islesboro: Henry Porter, mentioned below; Cora L., born January 24, 1852, died 1859; Estelle F., September 18, 1858, lives at Islesboro, married John Field, overseer of estate of Mrs. Attlebury; Edith C., May 24, 1860, died 1869; Rowena L., May 23, 1864, lives at Islesboro, unmarried.

(IX) Henry Porter Hatch, son of Nathaniel (2) Hatch, was born at Islesboro, Maine, August 20, 1849, and was lost at sea in a heavy gale off Portsmouth, on the ship "Lester Lewis," in 1908. He was a sea captain, and was a member of Islesboro Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons. He married Adelaide Hatch, born 1854. She attends the Baptist church at Islesboro. Children, born in Islesboro: 1. Rosalvena, born November 19, 1879; was graduated from business college at Salem, Massachusetts; married Ralph H. Howe, of Boston, a travelling salesman, and lives at Portsmouth, New Hampshire. 2. Cora Adelaide, born October 3, 1880; graduate of Waterville high school and Castine Normal School, 1901; teacher in Islesboro; unmarried. 3. Amelia Louise, died young. 4. Effie Porter, born January 24, 1886; married Mack Preston Wingate (see Wingate IX). 5. Emery Bunker, born June 28, 1889; married Anna Ricker, of Turner, Maine, and they live at Plymouth, New Hampshire, where he is a merchant, graduate of Belfast high school and of Hebron Institute, Maine.

LANE James Lane, the immigrant ancestor, was living in England in 1654, when he owned real estate, with his brother, John Lane, at Rickmansworth, county Hertford. This land was inherited from their parents, and their brother Job also claimed a

share. James had paid large debts on the property, and was a poor man, and on June 6, 1654, Jeremiah Gould wrote to Job Lane concerning the land as follows: "You wonder your Brother James should deceive me to make away your estate * * * I find a surrender of premises from your father and mother unto James and John and their heirs forever * * * Your brother James, he is very poor and I hope very honest." James Lane was a craftsman, and perhaps a member of the guild of turners in London, 1654. He came to this country about 1656, with his brothers, Job and Edward, and settled in Malden, Massachusetts, moving soon to Casco Bay, Maine. Edward went to Boston and Job to Billerica, about 1664. In 1658 James Lane was living in Charlestown, Massachusetts, and November 19, 1660, he appointed Job Lane his attorney, he being at that time an inhabitant of Malden. John, son of James, deposed in 1733 that his father settled in Casco Bay "about seventy-five years since." James Lane became owner of much real estate there, and a point of land and an island still bear his name. He was in Falmouth (now Portland, Maine), in 1658, and was one of the petitioners to be joined to Massachusetts Bay government. In 1665-66 he was sergeant. In 1666 he bought two islands, Great and Little Mosier, from Hugh Mosier's estate. At a court in Casco, July 26, 1666, he was surety under a bond of one hundred and seventy pounds, for James Mosier in the settlement of his father Hugh's estate, and he served on the jury at the same court which found James Robinson not guilty of murdering Christopher Collins. In 1675 James Lane was living in Westcustigo, Casco Bay. During King Philip's war in 1675, Falmouth (Portland) was abandoned, after suffering much loss, and Sergeant James Lane was "killed in a fight with the Indians." His estate was inventoried in 1680.

He married, probably, Ann ———, it is supposed. He married Sarah (White) Phips, daughter of John and Mary White; Mary was widow of James Phips, and mother of twenty-six children. Sarah White was halfsister of Sir William Phipps, royal governor of Massachusetts. Children of James Lane, who died intestate: Ann, married John Bray; John, mentioned below; Samuel, married Abigail ———; Henry, died at Boston, June 4, 1690; Job, married Mary Fassett; James.

(II) John Lane, son of James Lane, was born in 1652, and died in 1738. He testified, July 2, 1733, that he settled at Falmouth, Casco Bay, fifty-two or three years before, living there until the second Indian war, which broke out in 1686, King William's war. In

1680 Falmouth was destroyed a second time by the French and Indians. Records show that he was at Cape Elizabeth in 1680, and in 1687 he was living near his father-in-law at Purpooduck Point, but the Indian troubles forced them to flee, and they settled at Gloucester, Massachusetts. Samuel Lane, of North Yarmouth, also went there, and the Lane family gave the name of Lanesville to a village of Gloucester. John Lane inherited much land in Maine, and owned a large amount of property. Before 1703 he was a member of the First Church at Gloucester, and in 1728 was an original member of the Third Church, Annisquam. He died January 24, 1737-38, aged eighty-six years, and his son James was appointed administrator of his estate, March 29, 1738. He married, at Cape Elizabeth, Dorcas Wallis, daughter of John and Mary (Shepard) Wallis. John Wallis was a settler at Falmouth (Portland), and died at Gloucester, September 23, 1690, son of Nathaniel Wallis, who was born 1632, of county Cornwall, England, immigrant ancestor to Casco Bay. Dorcas (Wallis) Lane joined the church January 14, 1730, and died February 2, 1754. Children, five born at Cape Elizabeth, six at Gloucester, nine being baptized at Gloucester before 1703: James, born 1682; John, 1688; Josiah, married Rachel York; Dorcas, married William Tucker; Sarah, married Thomas Riggs; Hephzibah, born July 20, 1694; Mary, August 8, 1696; Joseph, October 15, 1698; Benjamin, mentioned below; Deborah, February 19, 1703, died May 9, 1729; Job, February 8, 1705.

(III) Benjamin Lane, son of John Lane, was born at Gloucester, July 25, 1700, and died March 12, 1773. He bought land in Gloucester, November 15, 1727, 1737 and 1738, and gave receipts for his share of his father's estate on April 11, 1739, and May 6, 1740. He married, January 6, 1725-26, Elizabeth Griffin, a descendant of Samuel and Elizabeth (York) Griffin. She died of asthma, September 11, 1779, aged seventy years. Children, born in Gloucester: Thomas, born September 5, 1726, died September 10, 1726; Benjamin, mentioned below; Elizabeth, January 3, 1730; Jonathan, October 2, 1731; John, October 15, 1733; Lydia, February 24, 1735-36; Hezekiah, March 31, 1738; David, baptized 1740; Daniel, baptized June 3, 1740; Dorcas, baptized October 16, 1743; Joseph, baptized September 8, 1745; Joshua, twin, baptized September 8, 1745; Lois, baptized December 13, 1747; Nathaniel, born September 10, 1750; Rebecca, baptized December 22, 1751; Peter, born April 18, 1754, died October 30, 1772.

(IV) Benjamin (2) Lane, son of Benjamin

(1) Lane, was born in Gloucester, November 23, 1727, and died about 1805. He was one of the settlers of New Gloucester on Royal's river, Maine, in 1770, having bought land there September 11 the same year. He married (first) intention dated October 28, 1749, Hannah Lane, daughter of Samuel (3), son of Samuel (2), son of James Lane (1). He married (second) intention September 23, 1780, Mrs. Sarah Pool, who died March 30, 1840, aged eighty-two. Children: Nathaniel, born September 10, 1750; Benjamin, mentioned below; Eliphalet, baptized September 8, 1754; Zephaniah, baptized August 29, 1756; Hannah, baptized February 12, 1758; John, baptized October 4, 1759, killed at beginning of revolution, aged nineteen; Samuel, baptized September 20, 1761; Joshua, baptized October 2, 1763; Susanna, baptized February 9, 1766; Betty, baptized June 3, 1770.

(V) Benjamin (3) Lane, son of Benjamin (2) Lane, was baptized at Gloucester, Massachusetts, December 1, 1752. He moved to New Gloucester, Maine, and settled in Poland, Maine, on a one-hundred-acre lot, which he bought in 1796 and 1798. He bought and sold various parcels of land at different times. His will was dated April 13, 1838, and proved January, 1842, third Tuesday. He married (first) July 3, 1775, Sarah Davis, baptized and admitted to church at Annisquam, September 27, 1778. He married (second) March 26, 1816, Elizabeth Norwood. He was a farmer and prominent man in Poland all his life. His house was one of the best in town. He was well-to-do and held various town offices of importance. Children: Benjamin, born January 14, 1777; John, mentioned in his father's will; Sally, married ——— Bailey; Oliver, mentioned in his father's will; Nehemiah, mentioned in his father's will; Rebecca, married ——— Glover; Zenas, mentioned below.

(VI) Zenas Lane, son of Benjamin (3) Lane, was born in Poland, Maine, about 1801, and died in 1875. He was a farmer in Poland all his life, and also engaged in the fire and general insurance business, in which he was successful. In politics he was a Republican, and he was a member of the Universalist church. Between 1817 and 1839 he was party to transfers of real estate twenty-one times, and his estate was conveyed to Benjamin Butler and others, October 5, 1842. His son Zenas, jeweller of Mechanics Falls, was administrator, September, 1875, of his estate. He married (first) February 2, 1820, Judith Norwood, of Gloucester, Massachusetts, born about 1802, died 1853. He married (second) Jane Sawtell. Children, born in Poland: 1. Albert, died aged eighteen, student, at Poland.

2. Ellen, died aged twenty-one at Poland. 3. Columbia, died at Biddeford, Maine, unmarried. 4. Zenas, died at Mechanics Falls, Maine; was a jeweller, was town treasurer and collector more than twenty years; married Roxie Rowe; children: Elmer and Wendell. 5. Adelia, died in Biddeford, unmarried. 6. Judith, died in Newburyport, Massachusetts, unmarried. 7. Asa Hanson, mentioned below. 8. Amanda, died in Newburyport, unmarried. 9. Eustace, lives in Boston, piano dealer and tuner; married Ella Battles, and has: Walter, Frank, a printer; Maude, married Nathaniel Adams, of Newtonville. 10. Gertrude, editor of "Woman's Home Companion," New York City. 11. Albert. 12. Alice, married an attorney of Boston.

(VII) Asa Hanson Lane, son of Zenas Lane, was born at Poland, Maine, January 27, 1832. He was educated in the public schools, and after teaching for a time became a photographer in Waldoboro, Maine, and elsewhere. His last place of business and residence was Boston, where he died January 21, 1892. In politics he was a staunch Republican. He was active in the temperance movement. During the civil war he enlisted at Poland, but was rejected by the examining board. He married, March 27, 1862, Anna Bradford, who was born in Lee, Maine, November 25, 1844 (see Bradford IX). She attended the public schools and the State Normal School at Lee, the first of its kind in the state of Maine. Afterward she taught school for a year in Springfield and Enfield, Maine. She is a member of Forest Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, Maine. She is a daughter of Elisha Bradford (see Bradford). Child: Emma Bradford, born in Lee, February 2, 1871, attended the State Normal School at Lee, studied music in Boston and New York, graduate of the New York University in school music, 1909, supervisor of music in the Patten schools.

(The Bradford Line).

(V) Israel Bradford, son of Major William Bradford, married Sarah Bartlett, of Duxbury. He resided in Kingston, Massachusetts. Children: Ruth, born December 11, 1703; Bathsheba, November 8, 1704; Benjamin, October 17, 1705; Abner, December 25, 1707; Joshua, mentioned below; Ichabod, September 22, 1713; Elisha, March 26, 1718.

(VI) Joshua Bradford, son of Israel Bradford, was born at Kingston, June 23, 1710. He married Hannah, daughter of Elisha Bradford, and removed to Maduncook, now Friendship, Maine. He and his wife were killed by Indians, May 27, 1756. The mother was killed with a baby in her arms. A daughter of twelve

caught the child unharmed and escaped with it. Two sons were taken to Canada. Elisha Bradford, father of Hannah, married Hannah Cole and Bathsheba La Brocke. Joseph Bradford, father of Elisha, was son of William (III); married Jael Habert and had sons, Elisha and Joseph.

(VII) Joseph Bradford, son of Joshua Bradford, was born March 19, 1751, and died November 18, 1811. He removed from Maduncook to Sandy River in 1786. He married Abigail Starling, who died January 16, 1832. Children: Elisha, mentioned below; Sally, married Peter Parker; Huldah, married Benjamin Butler; Polly, married Jonathan Gordon; Abigail; Jacob Eaton; Betsey; Nathan Pinkham; Hannah, born May 21, 1791, married John Kempton; Dorothy, December 8, 1793; Joseph, January 22, 1797; Richard, November 11, 1801.

(VIII) Elisha Bradford, son of Joseph Bradford, was born October 25, 1774. He succeeded to his father's homestead. He was a soldier in the war of 1812. He married, December 24, 1800, Mary, daughter of Captain Benjamin Butler. She died April 12, 1844; he died March 17, 1832. Children: Benjamin Butler, born October 14, 1801, married Ann Pitman, who died in Minneapolis over a hundred years old; Alfred, born April 10, 1803; Starling, November 4, 1804; Nancy, March 25, 1806, married James Coffin; Almira, October 10, 1807; Paulina, May 24, 1809, married Joshua Tolle and ——— Jackson; Elisha, mentioned below; Mary, February 10, 1814; Elvira, January 14, 1820.

(IX) Elisha (2) Bradford, son of Elisha (1) Bradford, was born (as in history) January 7, 1811, at Farmington, Maine, and died in Golden Ridge, Sherman, Maine, January 9, 1903. He attended the public schools of his native town. He owned a farm in Lee and also a tannery which was twice destroyed by fire. After the second fire he removed to Sherman. In politics a Democrat, he was selectman, chairman of the school board and a leading citizen of Lee. He belonged to the lodge of Odd Fellows at Farmington. He married Sarah True, who was born at Litchfield, July 30, 1824, and died at Sherman, June 28, 1911. Children, born in Lee: 1. Melvina A., born August 21, 1841; married Frank Allingham, of St. John, New Brunswick, a retired merchant, living at Sherman Mills. 2. Anna, married Asa Hanson Lane (see Lane VII). 3. Emma, born February 8, 1846; married Horace Gove, and died in Florida, 1897. 4. True, born February, 1848, died aged four years. 5. Truman, born May 17, 1852; married (first) Rosa Abbott, and had Eva and Effie; married

(second) —— and had Mildred, who married Charles Young, of Golden Ridge, Gladys and Willis. 6. Preston, born June, 1854; resides at Grand Falls, Montana, a ranchman. 7. Mary, died aged four years. 8. Minnie, born April, 1862; married ——; lives in Jacksonville, Florida. 9. George, died in infancy. 10. Geneva, born 1867; married Irving Seavey; she died in 1903, in Sherman, where he is a merchant.

(VIII) George Edwards Wilkins, son of Isaac Edwards Wilkins (q. v.), was born in Albion, Maine, January 10, 1836, and died at Presque Isle, Maine, February 14, 1905. He received his education in Albion, where he lived until he was nineteen years of age, at which time he moved to Brownville with his parents, finishing his education there. He was a blacksmith by trade. In 1878 he settled in Presque Isle, where he purchased a farm and where he also followed his trade. In politics he was a Republican, and he served as town collector for the last ten years of his life, in Presque Isle. He was deacon of the Congregational church, being appointed shortly after his marriage and serving until his death. He married, in Brownville, October 19, 1858, Ruth Elizabeth Harmon, who was born in Milo, Maine, April 11, 1840, and now lives in Presque Isle. She received her education in Brownville, attending high school there. She is a member of the Congregational church. She taught school in Brownville and Barnard, Maine, from the time she was fifteen until her marriage.

She is a daughter of John Harmon, who was born probably in 1809, in Portland, Maine, and died in Georgetown, Eldorado county, California, in 1856. He had a farm in Milo, Maine; in 1852 he went to California as a miner, and died of rheumatic fever there. He was a Whig and Republican in politics. He married Ann Elizabeth Martin, who was born in Maine in 1816, and died at Hyde Park, Massachusetts, in 1894; she was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. Children of John and Ann Elizabeth (Martin) Harmon, born in Milo: 1. Edward, born February, 1836, died 1912, in Wisconsin; hotel proprietor; served in civil war; married Rebecca Red. 2. Nancy Ellen, born May 8, 1838, died in Maysville, Maine, 1889; married Sumner Dyer, of Foxcroft, Maine, farmer; children: Willis, farmer of Presque Isle, Lizzie, Nellie, Frank, farmer in Maysville (Presque Isle); Emma, married Grover Cleaves, of Presque Isle; George, of Presque Isle. 3. Ruth Elizabeth,

married George E. Wilkins, see above. 4. Emma Jane, born April 13, 1842; married (first) Frank Boutwell, of Vermont, a policeman in Boston; daughter, Beatrice, married Elliott Cornier, of Natick, Massachusetts; Emma Jane married (second) Harry Dean, of Boston, and they live in Dorchester. 5. John, born 1844, died aged two years. 6. John, born 1846, died in Canton, Ohio. 7. Mary Frances, born January, 1848; married Lewis Rogers, of Brownville, and she lives in Dorchester; children: Lura, of Dryden, Maine, John and Lewis, of Massachusetts, Annie, living with her mother. 8. Charles, born 1850, died 1864. 9. Son, died in infancy. John Harmon, mentioned above, was son of Edward Harmon, who owned a farm near Portland, where he died. His children were: Edward, John, mentioned above; Rebecca, and perhaps others.

Children of George Edwards and Ruth Elizabeth (Harmon) Wilkins: 1. George Edward, born in Brownville, January 30, 1861; married (first) Amanda Carson, of Houlton, Maine; children: Frank Edward, died in infancy, Margaret, Robert, Eleanor, Roger; married (second) Jean ——, of Vancouver, British Columbia; he is a member of A. H. Fogg Hardware Company. 2. Grace Harmon, born February 7, 1864, in Brownville; married Jesse A. Rogers, of Baring, Maine, and they live at Newton, Massachusetts; he is superintendent of a bank in Boston; children: Jesse A., attends Boston School of Technology, and Carl Wilkins. 3. Helen Frances, born in Bangor, Maine, June 13, 1866, died at Katahdin Iron Works, June 12, 1876. 4. Charles Henry, mentioned below.

(IX) Charles Henry Wilkins, son of George Edwards Wilkins, was born in Brownville, Maine, May 12, 1868. He attended the public schools and graduated from the Maysville high school. During his boyhood he assisted his father on the homestead on which he has always lived and which he now owns in partnership with his mother. It is located four miles from the village of Presque Isle in the town of Caribou and comprises one hundred and twenty acres, most of which is cultivated. In politics he was formerly a Republican, but has been a Progressive since that party was organized. He is a member of the Congregational church and of the Maysville Center Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, and Trinity Lodge, No. 130, Free and Accepted Masons, of Presque Isle. He married, November 27, 1890, at Presque Isle, Annie M. Kempton, who was born at Woodland, Maine, June 29, 1869. She came to Presque Isle with her parents when she was eight years old and attended

school there. She is a member of the Congregational church and of the Maysville Center Grange.

Ivory Bean Kempton, father of Mrs. Wilkins, was born at Farmington, Maine, December 25, 1835, and died at Presque Isle, March 14, 1897. He married Olive A. Bennett, who was born September 12, 1845, in Farmington, and died October 16, 1889, in Presque Isle. He was a farmer all his active life, first in Farmington, then at Woodland and finally at Presque Isle, Maine. In politics he was a Democrat; in religion a Congregationalist. Children of Ivory Bean and Olive A. Kempton: 1. Charles C., born July 9, 1865, at Woodland; has a molding mill at Presque Isle; married Alice Hafford, of Blaine, Maine; children: Thomas, Arlene and Aletha Kempton. 2. Jason S., born at Woodland, February, 1867; married Maria Bennett, of Presque Isle, where he has a farm; children: Ralph, Frances, Alice, Margaret. 3. Annie M., married Charles Henry Wilkins, mentioned above. 4. Hattie A., born at Woodland, November 28, 1871, died at Presque Isle, March, 1888. 5. Margaret M., born January 15, 1873, in Woodland; married Frank L. Scott, of Presque Isle, where he has a farm; children: Laila, Una and Frank. 6. Clara B., born at Presque Isle, June 21, 1876; married David Sutor, of that town, a farmer; children: Harry, Susan, Evelyn. 7. Louise H., born at Presque Isle, July 10, 1879; married Orland Scribner, born at Presque Isle; she died at Gardiner, Maine, where he now lives; children: Gladys and Rupert Scribner. 8. Justina R., born at Presque Isle, July 13, 1881; married Ambrose Matthews, of that town, a carpenter, now of Dorchester, Massachusetts; children: Catherine, Kenneth, Blanche, Carl Matthews and an infant. 9. Olive A., born at Presque Isle, November, 1883; married John Arnott, native of England, a carpenter and painter, now living in Westfield, Maine; no children. 10. Marion Ethelyn, born at Presque Isle, September, 1888, died in infancy. Ivory Bean Kempton's father lived in Farmington and died there. His wife Hannah died there in 1891. Ivory Bean had brothers: John, Warren and Benjamin; sisters: Fannie and Ruth Kempton.

Children of Charles Henry and Annie M. (Kempton) Wilkins: 1. Ruth Harmon, born October 5, 1891; attended the public schools, the Aroostook State Normal School, from which she graduated in 1910; now teaching in Houlton, Maine; member of the Aroostook County Teachers' Association and of the Congregational church. 2. Olive Marion, born February 18, 1893; graduate of the Presque

Isle high school and of the Aroostook State Normal School, class of 1912; now a school teacher in Presque Isle and member of the Aroostook County Teachers' Association and the Congregational church. 3. C. H. Bray, born March 20, 1894. 4. Helen Louise, born October 11, 1895. 5. George Edward, born July 19, 1897. 6. Elwood Kempton, born February 11, 1899, student in the Presque Isle high school. 7. Frances Elizabeth, born August 6, 1900. 8. June Ethelyn, born June 23, 1909.

This is an ancient cognomen in STEELE England, and is also found at a very early date in Scotland, where the clan bearing it had its home in Lesmahagon, seventeen miles from the seat of the ancient abbey of Glasgow, later the seat of a university founded in 1451 by Bishop Turnbull. The family receives mention in Sir Walter Scott's "Chronicles of the Canongate," and is also mentioned by Dean Swift. In England the family appears to have been located in the vicinity of London. From two brothers who came very early to Cambridge, Massachusetts, have descended a very numerous progeny, which has been instrumental in settling and developing many sections of the United States, and still stands among the leading names of New England.

(I) John Steel, founder of the American branch of the family here dealt with, came from Braintree, near London, "from whence," says he with others, "we had our transportation." Of his immediate connections there, or of the place of his nativity, we have no reliable information. John Steel appears to have been educated for the duties of the magistracy, and his apparent rank in life seems to have been well calculated for advancement in that calling. His name appears first in connection with Dorchester, one of the earliest settlements of the colony of Massachusetts, in the year 1630, ten years only after the arrival of the Pilgrim company in the "Mayflower." Next he is found to have been one of the proprietors of Cambridge (first called Newtown) in 1632. Two others, George and Henry Steel, were also proprietors at the same time. Mr. John Steel, having been made freeman or elector by the court, in 1634, was elected a representative from Cambridge in 1635, Cambridge being designed to be the capital of the colony, as it was soon after the seat of the university. During this period the numerous arrivals at Cambridge and the want of pasture lands in the vicinity induced a portion of the people, including a number of the chief men, with the Rev. Mr. Hooker, their pastor, to seek another

location. Another inducement for their removal was the dislike of some regulations which were thought to circumscribe the rights of freemen. The proposed enterprise met with strong opposition, but at length its advocates obtained the consent of the majority, and Mr. John Steel, in the autumn of 1635, led the pioneer band through the wilderness to a new location on the Connecticut river. As leader and magistrate he appears to have conducted the expedition safely and wisely. On the margin of the river and near the head of the navigable waters they laid the foundations of a new town, afterwards called Hartford, and of a new colony (Connecticut), the third of the colonies of New England. During a period of twenty-three years John Steel, elected to the principal colony court, was present at eighty-eight, at least, of its sessions, and engaged in its legislation and judicial decisions, and was for four years its secretary or recorder. For nearly twenty years he was also secretary of the town of Hartford, and for a time recorder of the town of Farmington. During these years he was likewise called upon to act on various principal committees or agencies, civil, military and ecclesiastical, for determining the contested claims and boundaries of the colony, for the peaceful acquisition of additional territory and for raising troops for special expeditions among the hostile Indians. His closing years were passed at Farmington, where he was a member of the church, and died November 25, 1665. His residence at Hartford was on the main street, just north of the present Atheneum. His will bears date, January 30, 1663-64. He married (first) probably in England, Rachel Talcott, who died in 1653; (second) Mercy, widow of Richard Seymour. Children: John, mentioned below; Samuel, born in England about 1626, died at Wethersfield, Connecticut, August 15, 1685; Lydia, married, March 31, 1657, James, son of Thomas and Mary Bird; Mary, died October 2, 1718, married William, son of Thomas Judd; Hannah, died in 1655, probably unmarried; Sarah, born 1638, died May 22, 1695, married, in 1658, Lieutenant Thomas Judd, son of Thomas Judd.

(II) John (2) Steele, son of John (1) and Rachel (Talcott) Steel, was born about 1625, in England, died in Farmington, Connecticut, in 1653-54. He married, about 1645, Mary, or Mercy, daughter of Andrew Warner, who came from England and settled first at Cambridge, Massachusetts, where he owned a large estate in 1635. In the following year he sold this and removed to Hartford, Connecticut, being later one of the first settlers of Hadley, Massachusetts, where he died December 18,

1684. After the death of Mr. Steele, his widow married William Hills. Children, born in Farmington: Daniel, born April 29, 1645; Mary, November 20, 1646; Lieutenant John, November 5, 1647; Samuel, mentioned below; Benoni; Henry, died young.

(III) Samuel Steele, youngest son of John (2) and Mary or Mercy (Warner) Steele, was born March 15, 1652, in Farmington, and made his home in Hartford, where he died in 1710. He married, September 16, 1680, Mercy Bradford, who was born September 2, 1660, died in 1720, daughter of Major William (4) Bradford, of Plymouth and Kingston, Massachusetts (see Bradford V). Children, born at Hartford: Thomas, mentioned below; Samuel, born February 15, 1684-85; Jerusha, February 15, 1684-85; William, February 20, 1687; Abiel, October 8, 1693; Daniel, April 3, 1697; Eliphalet, June 23, 1700.

(IV) Thomas Steele, eldest child of Samuel and Mercy (Bradford) Steele, was born September 9, 1681, in Hartford, and resided at West Hartford, where he died in 1757. He married Susanna Webster, born April 28, 1686, in Hartford, a descendant of John Webster, one of the first settlers of Hartford, and also of Hadley, Massachusetts, fifth governor of the Connecticut colony, and his wife Agnes. Robert, third son of Governor John Webster, resided in Middletown and Hartford, and married Susanna Treat, daughter of Richard Treat, one of the first settlers of Wethersfield, Connecticut. Jonathan, son of Robert and Susanna (Treat) Webster, married Dorcas Hopkins, daughter of Stephen Hopkins, granddaughter of John and Jane Hopkins, who were among the first settlers of Hartford. Stephen Hopkins, born about 1634, married Dorcas, daughter of John Bronson, of Farmington. Their daughter Dorcas became the wife of Jonathan Webster, and they were the parents of Susanna Webster, born April 28, 1686, in Hartford, who became the wife of Thomas Steele. Children, born at Hartford: Jerusha, July 1, 1710; Samuel, mentioned below; William, December 10, 1713; Susanna, December 15, 1715; Thomas, baptized October 11, 1717; James, born December 22, 1719; Nathaniel, November 3, 1721; Dr. John, baptized November 17, 1723.

(V) Samuel (2) Steele, eldest son of Thomas and Susanna (Webster) Steele, was born March 11, 1712, in Hartford, died September 12, 1779. He married (first) December 20, 1738, Elizabeth Merry, and (second) Martha S—. Children: Samuel, baptized February 3, 1740; Elizabeth, born January 1, 1741; Thomas, baptized October 24, 1742; Anna, born September 15, 1745; Sarah, Sep-

tember 28, 1747; Mary and Sarah (twins), April 26, 1749; Martha, April 13, 1751; Lucretia, September 13, 1753; Samuel, February 28, 1755; Allyn, mentioned below; Martin, baptized October 11, 1760; Joel, born March 22, 1767.

(VI) Allyn Steele, fourth son of Samuel (2) and Elizabeth (Merry) Steele, was born July 21, 1757, in Hartford, where he made his home, died June 17, 1802. He married, January 7, 1779, Joanna Cadwell, born January 20, 1757, died May 3, 1835, perhaps a daughter of Thomas and Mary (Porter) Cadwell, of Windsor. Children: Allyn, born September 11, 1779; Joanna, March 26, 1781; Dr. Samuel, November 11, 1782; Lucy, December 13, 1785; Timothy Cadwell, mentioned below; Lucy, December 8, 1793.

(VII) Timothy Cadwell Steele, third son of Allyn and Joanna (Cadwell) Steele, was born December 20, 1787, in Hartford, and resided in Plainfield, Connecticut, where he died December 28, 1844. He married, January 1, 1809, Hannah Sedgwick, born February 6, 1789, eldest child of Timothy and Lucy (Sedgwick) Sedgwick, died February 19, 1868. Timothy Sedgwick was a son of William and Miriam (Webster) Sedgwick. The last named was descended from Governor John Webster, above mentioned, through his son Robert. John Webster, eldest son of Robert, born November 10, 1653, married Sarah, daughter of Jacob and Sarah (Whiting) Mygatt, of Hartford; the last named a daughter of Hon. William and Susanna Whiting, among the first settlers of Hartford. Captain Daniel Webster, fourth son of John and Sarah (Mygatt) Webster, was born October 1, 1693, and married Miriam, widow of Abraham Kellogg, and daughter of Noah Cooke, of Northampton. Their only daughter, Miriam Webster, born October 21, 1729, married (first) Elias Hopkins, and (second) William Sedgwick, becoming the mother of Timothy Sedgwick, whose daughter Hannah was the wife of Timothy Cadwell Steele. Children: Henry, born October 26, 1809; Thomas, mentioned below; Charles Andrew, October 19, 1814; George Timothy, November 30, 1822.

(VIII) Deacon Thomas (2) Steele, second son of Timothy Cadwell and Hannah (Sedgwick) Steele, was born September 18, 1812, and lived in Hartford, Connecticut. He married, August 29, 1837, Mary Ritter, a woman of strong Christian character, whose influence upon the lives of her children was to them a great blessing. Children: Mary Louisa, born October 24, 1840, who married Henry Day Atwater, of Brooklyn, New York, where she

resides, a widow, and Thomas Sedgwick, mentioned below.

(IX) Thomas Sedgwick Steele, only son of Deacon Thomas (2) and Mary (Ritter) Steele, was born June 11, 1845, in Hartford, died September 10, 1903, in Marblehead, Massachusetts. Very early in life Mr. Steele manifested great artistic ability, and much of his time outside of business hours was given to painting. His earliest efforts received favorable comment from competent critics. After receiving his education in the Hartford high school, he engaged in the jewelry business. In 1877 he was admitted to the National Academy of Design of New York. He excelled as a painter of game, fruit, flowers and still life, and his paintings began to attract much attention in New York. His fame as an artist grew rapidly, and in 1887 he closed out the jewelry business, which he had conducted with profit and success, and gave his entire time to his long cherished profession. In 1890 he was honored by election to the Boston Art Club, which has the reputation of being very conservative in the reception of members. Mr. Steele was an exception, however, to this rule, for his ability was already widely recognized, and soon after his election to the Boston Art Club his noted painting, entitled "Net Results," was etched by a Boston publishing company. In 1880 and 1882 Mr. Steele published two books, one entitled "Canoe and Camera," the other "Paddle and Portage," devoted especially to the woods of northern Maine, and compiled a map showing the results of his explorations, to accompany these works, which had a wide sale. Going to Europe Mr. Steele studied the higher branches of art with P. Marcus-Simons in Paris, and upon his return to America, in 1895, added steadily to his reputation as a painter. About this time he added to his publications a work entitled "A Voyage to Viking Land." Until 1900 he maintained a studio in Hartford, and then removed to Boston, where the last three years of his life were passed. He traveled extensively in Egypt, Norway, Russia, and other sections of Europe, and was a member of various organizations, including the Salmagundi Club of New York, Mayflower Descendants, Society of Colonial Wars, and Sons of the American Revolution. He was a member of the Park Congregational Church of Hartford, and was for some time superintendent of its Sunday school. While he gave no time to politics, he was an earnest and straightforward Republican. A man of simple domestic tastes, he was devoted to art, to which he applied himself most industriously. His broad culture and quiet and



Thomas Sedgwick Stute

refined manner gained him admiration everywhere as a gentleman, as well as an artist. He was extremely loyal to New England, its people, and his home town. While his great talents won remarkable success he was always of modest and quiet demeanor.

He married (first) in 1868, Annie Eliza Smith, who died about six years later. He married (second) October 26, 1876, Sarah Cole Goff, daughter of the late Hon. Darius and Harriet (Lee) Goff, of old and prominent Rhode Island families. She accompanied him on all of his travels, and after the death of her husband she made her home in Pawtucket, Rhode Island, where she died December 5, 1913, and was buried in Swan Point Cemetery, Providence, beside her husband. She was a member of the Pawtucket Women's Club, the School of Design of Providence, and of Pawtucket Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution. There was one child of this marriage, Annie Lee Steele, who married, January 23, 1904, Herbert M. Adams, son of John F. and Katherine (Stafford) Adams, of Pawtucket. There are three children of this marriage: Sedgwick Steele, born November 23, 1904; Sarah Goff, June 25, 1908; Herbert Matthews Jr., June 6, 1914. Mr. and Mrs. Adams reside in the homestead on Walcott street, Pawtucket, formerly the home of the Goff family. Mrs. Adams is a member of Pawtucket Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, the Connecticut Society of Mayflower Descendants, and the Congregational church of Pawtucket.

(The Bradford Line).

The surname Bradford is derived from the name of a place, Broadford or Bradenford. There are two very ancient towns of this name, one in Wiltshire, England, near Bath, and one in Yorkshire, near Leeds. Near the latter was the home of the ancestors of the American family. The family dates back in England doubtless to the beginning of surnames in the eleventh or twelfth centuries. One of the first martyrs burned at the stake during the reign of Bloody Mary was John Bradford, prebend of St. Paul and a celebrated preacher. He was born in Manchester, Lancashire, 1510, and was executed July 1, 1555. He was a friend of Rogers, Hooper, Saunders, Latimer, Cranmer and Ridley, who also died at the stake about the same time. The Bradford coat-of-arms is: Argent on a fesse sable three stags' heads erased or. Right Rev. Father in God Samuel Bradford, lord bishop of Rochester and dean of Westminster, bore these arms as well as those of his Episcopal See. The ancestry of Governor William Bradford has not

been traced beyond his grandfather, mentioned below, though it is known that the family is ancient.

(I) William Bradford, grandfather of Governor William Bradford, lived at Austerfield (Osterfeldt), county Nottingham, England, and in 1575 he and John Hanson were the only subsidiaries located there. Bradford was taxed twenty shillings on land; Hanson the same amount on goods. His grandson, William Bradford (governor), lived with him after the death of William, his son. The date of his burial at Austerfield was January 10, 1595-96. Children: 1. William, mentioned below. 2. Thomas, had a daughter Margaret, baptized March 9, 1578, at Austerfield. 3. Robert, baptized at Austerfield, June 25, 1561, married, January 31, 1585, Alice Waingate; with him Governor Bradford lived after his grandfather died; in 1598 Robert was the only subsidiary at Austerfield; his will was dated April 15, 1609, and he was buried April 23 following; children: Robert, Mary, Elizabeth and Margaret. 4. Elizabeth, baptized July 16, 1570.

(II) William (2) Bradford, son of William (1) Bradford, was born at Austerfield, probably about 1560, and died when yet a young man, July 15, 1591. He married Alice Hanson. Children, born at Austerfield: 1. Margaret, baptized March 8, 1585, died young. 2. Alice, October 30, 1587. 3. Governor William, mentioned below.

(III) Governor William (3) Bradford, son of William (2) and Alice (Hanson) Bradford, was born in England and baptized at Austerfield (Osterfeldt), March 19, 1590. After his father's death he lived at first with his grandfather, but on his death in 1596 William went to live with his uncle, Robert Bradford, who lived in Scrooby, five miles from Osterfeldt, near the estate of the Brewsters, in county Nottingham. He joined the church where Rev. Richard Clifton and Rev. John Robinson preached, and soon became one of the leading "separatists." His early educational advantages were limited, but by diligent study he became very proficient in Dutch, Latin, French and Greek, and also devoted himself to the study of Hebrew that he might read the Bible in its original form. He went with the company which migrated to Holland, and was a most influential power among them. On his coming of age he received considerable property from his father's estate, but did not succeed him in his commercial undertakings. He learned the art of "fustian or frieze weaving." On November 15, 1613, he was affianced to Dorothea May, from Wisbeach, Cambridge, England. The banns were published in Ley-

den, and they were married in Amsterdam, Holland, December 9, 1613. His age is given as twenty-three, hers as sixteen. They embarked for England, July 22, 1620, and after many trials sailed from Plymouth, England, September 6, 1620, on the ship "Mayflower," reaching Cape Cod harbor the November following. While they were at anchor, and he was absent from the vessel, Dorothea fell overboard and was drowned, December 9, 1620. Soon after the death of Governor Carver, William Bradford was elected governor of the colony, which he held by annual election until his death, May 9, 1657, with the exception of the years 1633-34-36-38-44. He took a prominent part in all the councils, which were held at his house, and in all civic, political and military affairs. From his house at the foot of Burial Hill each Sunday morning the company of people who assembled there marched up to the fort at its top, where religious services were held. The history of the times which he left gives a correct and valuable picture of the events of that time. He married (second) Mrs. Alice (Carpenter) Southworth, widow of Edward Southworth, and daughter of Alexander Carpenter, of Wrentham, England. She died March 26, 1670. Child of first wife: John, of Duxbury, married Martha Bourne; died in Norwich, Connecticut, 1678. Children of second wife: 1. William, mentioned below. 2. Mercy, married Benjamin or Joseph Vermages. 3. Joseph, born 1630, married, May 25, 1664, Jael Hobart; died July 10, 1715.

(IV) Major William (4) Bradford, son of Governor William (3) and Alice (Carpenter-Southworth) Bradford, was born June 16, 1624, in Plymouth, Massachusetts, died February 20, 1703. He removed to Kingston, Massachusetts, was assistant deputy governor, was one of Governor Andros's council in 1687, and was the chief military officer of Plymouth colony. His will is dated January 29, 1703. He married (first) Alice Richards, born June 17, 1624, died at Plymouth, December 12, 1671, daughter of Thomas and Wealtyan Richards, of Weymouth, Massachusetts. He married (second) the Widow Wiswell; (third) Mrs. Mary Holmes, who died June 6, 1715, widow of Rev. John Holmes, of Duxbury, and daughter of John Atwood, of Plymouth. Children: 1. John, born February 20, 1653. 2. William, March 11, 1655, died 1687; married Rebecca Bartlett. 3. Hannah, married, November 28, 1683, Joshua Ripley. 4. Thomas, of Norwich. 5. Mercy, mentioned below. 6. Samuel, 1668, died April 11, 1714; married Hannah Rogers. 7. Alice, married Major James Fitch. 8. Melatiah, married John Steel.

9. Mary. 10. Sarah, married Kenelm Baker. Child of second wife: 11. Joseph, of Norwich. By third wife: 12. Israel, married Sarah Bartlett. 13. David, married, 1714, Elizabeth Pinney; died 1730. 14. Ephraim. 15. Hezekiah.

(V) Mercy, third daughter of Major William (4) and Alice (Richards) Bradford, became the wife of Samuel Steele, of Hartford (see Steele III).

John Upham, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, probably in Somersetshire, and came with the Hull colony to Weymouth, Massachusetts, giving his age as thirty-five years, and bringing with him wife, sister, and children, whose ages are also given in the passenger list. But his age was understated. He was probably born in 1597. He was admitted a freeman, September 2, 1635, at Weymouth. In 1636 he was elected deputy to the general court and again in 1638-39. In 1643 he was selectman, and in 1644 was made commissioner to hear small causes by the general court. He held other offices and had various land grants. Before 1650 he removed to Malden, Massachusetts, and was selectman there in 1650-51. He was commissioner again in 1659-61-62. He was moderator of town meetings, 1678-79-80. He was interested in the settlement of Worcester in 1678. He married (second) August 14, 1671, Katherine Hollard, widow of Angell Hollard. Children: John, born 1628; Nathaniel, 1630; Elizabeth, 1632; Phineas, mentioned below; Priscilla, 1642; John (adopted).

(II) Lieutenant Phineas Upham, son of John Upham, was born in Weymouth in 1635. He was the only son of the immigrant leaving posterity of the Upham surname. He married, at Malden, April 14, 1658, Ruth Wood. In 1671 he was constable of Wrentham; in 1673 on a committee to lay out a road from Cambridge to Malden. He was lieutenant as early as September, 1675, and served in King Philip's war. He took part in the Swamp fight, was wounded and never recovered, though he finally was carried home. He died there in October, 1678. The general court, "in consideration of the long and good services her husband did for the country and the great loss the widow sustained by his death, being left with seven small children, etc.," paid her the sum of ten pounds. She died January 18, 1696-97. Children: Phineas, mentioned below; Nathaniel, born 1661; Ruth, 1664; John, December 9, 1666; Elizabeth; Thomas, 1668; Richard, 1676.

(III) Phineas (2) Upham, son of Lieutenant Phineas Upham, was born at Malden, May 22, 1659. He was selectman of Malden, 1692-

96, 1701-04, 1709-10-17; town treasurer, 1697-1701; deputy to the general court in 1701-02, 1716-18; moderator in 1717. He died in October, 1720. He married Mary Mellen, about 1682. Children: Phineas, mentioned below; Mary, born 1685; James, 1687; Mary, 1689; Ebenezer; Jonathan, 1694; William, October 30, 1697; Elizabeth, 1700.

(IV) Phineas (3) Upham, son of Phineas (2) Upham, was born in Malden, June 10, 1682. He married, November 23, 1703, Tamzen Hill, daughter of Isaac and Sarah (Bicknell) Hill. She was born December 10, 1685, and died April 24, 1768. He was a yeoman, lived at Malden and North Salem. In 1707-08 he was ensign of the Malden company; selectman 1707-08-09-10; assessor in 1711-12; moderator of town meetings 1725-26-28-29-30-48-52. His will was dated in 1751, and filed for probate, April 29, 1766. His wife died in 1768, aged eighty-three years. His house was still standing and owned by descendants at last accounts. Children: Tabitha, born December 11, 1704; Mary, March 5, 1706; Phineas, January 12, 1708; Sarah, May 31, 1709; Timothy, August 19, 1710; Zebediah, March 12, 1712; Tamzen, May 5, 1713; Isaac, July 31, 1714; Jabez, mentioned below; Amos, September 29, 1719; Tamzen, May 21, 1720; Sarah, October 21, 1721; Jacob, April 30, 1723.

(V) Dr. Jabez Upham, son of Phineas (3) Upham, was born January 3, 1717, in Malden. He married Katherine Nicols, a great-granddaughter of Lieutenant Phineas Upham. Dr. Upham was a physician at Brookfield, Massachusetts. He built a grist mill there in 1748. He was captain of the military company which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry in 1757. He was deputy to the general court, 1756-60. He died November 4, 1760; his wife Katherine, March 12, 1774 (gravestones at Brookfield). Children, all born in Brookfield: Phineas, October 4, 1739; Joshua, November 3, 1741; Sarah, October 24, 1743; Abigail, January 4, 1745-46; Jabez, mentioned below; James, October 25, 1749; Thomas, August 17, 1751; William, July 9, 1753; James, July 13, 1755; Thomas, October 11, 1757; Edward, 1759-60.

(VI) Jabez (2) Upham, son of Dr. Jabez (1) Upham, was born at Brookfield, December 28, 1747. He was a soldier in the revolution, enlisting for three years in 1781. He went to Vermont and thence to Woodstock, New Brunswick. Two of his brothers were Loyalists. In Woodstock he engaged in lumbering. He finally settled at a place named Upham in his honor, in Kings county. He died there August 3, 1822. He married Bethia

Cutler, daughter of Thomas Cutler, November 28, 1771. She was born in 1753, and died aged eighty. Children, born at Brookfield: Charlotte, born September 7, 1772; James, September 9, 1774; William, March 16, 1777; Sarah, March 17, 1779; Abigail, December 11, 1781; Joshua, mentioned below. Born at Cavendish, Vermont: Jabez, April 17, 1787; Isabella, December 27, 1790; Thomas C., October 16, 1793; Mary, July 22, 1797.

(VII) Joshua Upham, son of Jabez (2) Upham, was born at Brookfield, July 28, 1784. He served in the militia and held a commission. He died February 1, 1862. He married, October 18, 1812, Charity Fowler, daughter of James and Rachel Fowler. She was born June 16, 1791, and died March 29, 1866. Children, born at Upham: James Wellington, April 18, 1814; Jabez Edward, November 17, 1815; Charlotte Bernard, April 20, 1818; Mary Ann, February 18, 1820; Catherine Sophia, May 21, 1821; William Henry, February 4, 1822; Frances Caroline, June 10, 1824; Joshua Cutler, mentioned below; Sarah Isabella, October 27, 1830; Nathaniel Hart, January 12, 1833.

(VIII) Joshua Cutler Upham, son of Joshua Upham, was born at Upham, New Brunswick, January 2, 1828. He married (first) January 25, 1853, at Hampton, King county, Sarah Elizabeth Waterbury, who died April 24, 1867. He married (second) August 15, 1868, Annie Cunningham, at Sussex, Kings county. In 1879 he was located about seven miles east of Grand Falls, on the St. John river, was a merchant, owned saw mills and had a farm. Children by first wife: Annie Caroline, born March 14, 1854; George Cutler, mentioned below; Sarah Susanna, August 20, 1858, died 1863; William H. D., 1860, died 1863; Walter Lee, September 1, 1862; Susan Ellen, December 29, 1863; Sidney Herbert, 1867. By second wife: Emma Albertie, Sarah Edith, Nettie Darling, Arthur Everett, Henry Ketchum, Maud Louise.

(IX) Dr. George Cutler Upham, son of Joshua Cutler Upham, was born March 4, 1857, in New Brunswick. He is a graduate of Bellevue Medical College of New York City. He practiced at first in Van Buren, Maine, then in Presque Isle, and for the past twenty years in Caribou. In politics he is a Democrat. He is a member of the local lodges of Odd Fellows and Free Masons. He married Annie Dora Farrell, who was born at Van Buren, May 6, 1863, and was educated in St. Basil Convent, New Brunswick. She taught school in Van Buren before her marriage. She is a communicant of the Roman Catholic church, a member of the Royal Neighbors and of the Ladies of St. Ann's Church. She is a

daughter of Charles Farrell, who was born at Van Buren, 1837, died there in 1887, a lumberman and merchant. He was a Roman Catholic. He married Caroline Nedeau, who was born at St. Leonards, New Brunswick, in 1837, and died at Van Buren, 1909. Children of Charles Farrell: 1. Agnes, born 1856; married John Lebel, of Kamouraska, New Brunswick; children: Victor, and Maria Lebel, who married Robert Basseur, of Millinocket. 2. John, born 1857, died at St. Albert, New Brunswick, 1896; was a merchant; married Mary Thibedeau, of St. Basil, and now of Albert, Alberta; children: Romeo, Theresa, Eva, Lawrence. 3. Mary Jane, born 1859, died at St. Leonards, 1909; married Eli Lapoint, of St. Leonards, a merchant. 4. Ellen, born July, 1861; married Simon Crawford, merchant and farmer, Van Buren; children: Edna, Katy, married Edward O'Caïnell, of Van Buren. 5. Annie Dora, married George Cutler Upham, mentioned above. Children of George Cutler Upham: 1. Roscoe Charles, mentioned below. 2. Mamie, born at Van Buren, October 27, 1887; a nun in Good Shepherd Convent, Van Buren. 3. Odon, born April 3, 1890; for past three years in United States cavalry, now stationed in Texas.

(X) Dr. Roscoe Charles Upham, son of Dr. George Cutler Upham, was born at Van Buren, May 7, 1885. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Caribou high school. He entered the Baltimore Medical College, from which he was graduated in 1908 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He is a member of the Alpha Omega Delta, a medical fraternity. He began to practice medicine in Caribou, but removed, after six months, to Fort Kent, where he is now in general practice. He is health officer of Fort Kent; member of the Aroostook County Medical Society, the Maine State Medical Society and the American Medical Association. He is independent in politics, a Roman Catholic in religion. He married, August 1, 1910, at Fort Kent, Adelaide Nedeau, who was born at Fort Kent, October 19, 1885, educated in Wallagrass, Maine, and in the Notre Dame Convent, Quebec, a Roman Catholic in religion (see Nedeau, III). Children: 1. Bernard, born at Fort Kent, May 15, 1911. 2. Lewis, born May 15, 1912.

(The Nedeau Line).

(I) Alexis Nedeau was a farmer at River de Loup. Children: 1. John Baptist, died at St. Epiphane, Quebec, a farmer. 2. Alexis, mentioned below. 3. Oblin, died at Notre Dame du Portage; married David Label, a farmer.

(II) Alexis (2) Nedeau, son of Alexis (I)

Nedeau, was born in 1821, in the province of Quebec, died at Notre Dame du Portage, 1893. He was a Liberal in politics, a Roman Catholic in religion. He married Henrietta Dupere, born 1828, now living at Notre Dame du Portage. Children: 1. Josephine, married William Chatiguy, a farmer; she lives at Salem, Massachusetts. 2. Joseph, a retired shoemaker of Notre Dame du Portage. 3. John Baptist, farmer of Notre Dame du Portage; married Philomene Caron. 4. Palmyre, married Joseph L'Herault, of Quebec. 5. Adelaide, married Paschal Boucher, undertaker and merchant of River de Loup. 6. Cleophas, mentioned below. 7. Lucy, unmarried, of Notre Dame du Portage. 8. Trefle, married Lucy Landry; he lives at Salem, Massachusetts. 9. Alcide, married (first) Eliza Gardif, (second) Angeline ———; he was a tinsmith, died at St. Basil; she lives at Rochester, New York. 10. Alexis or Don Gilbert, ordained in the priesthood, but on account of ill health has had no pastorate; lives at Quebec. 11. Edward, a farmer of Saskatchewan, Canada; married Leah ———. 12. Esdras, carpenter of Fort Kent; married Modest Dube. 13. Telesphor, died at Notre Dame, aged two years.

(III) Cleophas Nedeau, son of Alexis (2) Nedeau, was born at Notre Dame du Portage, Quebec, September 13, 1853. He is a merchant at Fort Kent. In politics he is a Liberal. He is a communicant of the Roman Catholic church. He married (first) Flevie Daigle, who was born at Fort Kent, 1850, and died there in 1886. He married (second) Margaret Chesse, of St. Hillier, New Brunswick. Children by first wife: 1. Joseph, died young. 2. Mary, died young. 3. Effie Bienne, died aged five years. 4. Adelaide, married Dr. Roscoe Charles Upham (see Upham X).

This name has been identified with Rhode Island from a very early period in the history of the state, and is especially connected with the development of Pawtucket in recent years. It is of English origin, and first appears in this country at Stonington, Connecticut, removing very shortly to Rhode Island. The social and moral development of the state has been fostered by this family, as well as its material progress.

(I) Roger Burlingame is of record at Stonington, Connecticut, in 1654, at Warwick, Rhode Island, in 1660, and at Providence in 1671, when he, with others, was appointed to make a rate and levy an assessment at Mashantatack. His home appears to have been in Warwick, as he was elected to represent that town in the general court in 1690, but

through a question as to the legality of the election he was not seated. He was a member of the town council in 1698, these facts indicating that he was a man of standing and influence in the colony. He became the owner of about five hundred acres of land, some of which is now comprised within the city limits of Providence, and died September 1, 1718. His wife, who bore the baptismal name of Mary, survived him, but died before the close of the same year. The inventory of his estate amounted to one hundred and ninety-nine pounds thirteen shillings and eight pence. Children: John, Thomas, Mary, Jane, Alice, Mercy, Roger, Peter, Elizabeth and Patience.

(II) John Burlingame, son of Roger and Mary Burlingame, was born August 1, 1664, and resided in Providence. He married Mary Lippitt, daughter of Moses and Mary (Knowles) Lippitt, and granddaughter of John Lippitt, one of the original settlers of Providence, to whom was assigned a house lot and a six-acre lot in 1638. He signed the agreement for a form of government, July 27, 1640, and was chosen May 16, 1647, with nine others of the town of Providence, to meet with the commissioners from three other towns to form a government under the charter. John Burlingame had children: John, Roger, James, David, Burlingstone, Benjamin, Elisha.

(III) David Burlingame, son of John and Mary (Lippitt) Burlingame, was born about 1696, and resided in Gloucester, Rhode Island, where he died January 27, 1755. His wife's name was Mary, and they had children, born as follows in Gloucester: Mary, July 9, 1729; Benedict, November 19, 1731; Thomas, mentioned below; David, October 26, 1736; Meribah, May 5, 1739; Stutely, May 12, 1741; Sarah, February 19, 1744; Patience, March 9, 1746; Elisha, September 6, 1749; Benjamin, March 18, 1753.

(IV) Thomas Burlingame, second son of David and Mary Burlingame, was born August 18, 1734, in Gloucester, where the births of several of his children are recorded. No record of his marriage can be found. Children: Lydia, born October 15, 1757; Thomas, April 16, 1760; Nathan, February 24, 1762; Eseck, mentioned below; Patience, August 5, 1767; Charles, November 8, 1769; Jean, April 19, 1772; Creta, July 14, 1778; James, February 1, 1781.

(V) Eseck Burlingame, third son of Thomas Burlingame, was born March 24, 1765, in Gloucester, and resided in Coventry, Rhode Island, where he married, May 19, 1805, Mary Williams. The imperfect and fragmentary records of Coventry give little light concerning the history of this family.

(VI) Sterry Burlingame, undoubtedly a son of Eseck and Mary (Williams) Burlingame, was born about 1810 in Coventry, and lived at Hope, Rhode Island. For some years he resided in Genesee county, New York, where he was a farmer, stock raiser and dealer in stock. In 1848 he returned to Rhode Island, locating at Shannock Hill, in the town of Richmond, Washington county. Here he purchased and greatly improved a tract of one hundred and seventy-five acres of land, where he continued in stock raising and dairy farming. There he died December 30, 1885, and was buried in the family lot on the homestead. Politically he was a Democrat. There is no record of his first marriage, but it is known that his wife died in 1836. He married (second) May 14, 1837, Elizabeth Ann Colgrove. The name of Colgrove is an old one in Rhode Island, and appears in Exeter, Warwick, Coventry, Richmond and Westerly, but the records are very meagre and unconnected, and it seems impossible now to learn anything of the ancestry of Elizabeth Ann Colgrove. She died November 16, 1883, on the farm at Shannock Hill, and was buried there.

(VII) Benjamin Franklin Burlingame, only child of Sterry and Elizabeth Ann (Colgrove) Burlingame, was born May 12, 1848, at Hope, Rhode Island, and was an infant when the family settled in Washington county. There he grew to manhood and was educated in the public schools. As a boy he pursued the usual life of farmers' sons, acquiring habits of industry and learning to be useful. He subsequently learned the carpenter's trade, which occupied his time for some years, after which he settled down to farming on the paternal homestead. This he improved and became extensively engaged in dairy farming and cattle raising with gratifying success. Thus he continued until his death, March 29, 1912. He was a member of the Advent church, a progressive and enterprising citizen, esteemed by his neighbors and friends. He married, February 9, 1869, Mary S. Wilbur, born in Richmond, daughter of Charles P. and Amelia W. (Vincent) Wilbur, of that town (see Wilbur VIII), who survives and resides on the homestead.

(VIII) Fannie Inez Burlingame, only child of Benjamin Franklin and Mary S. (Wilbur) Burlingame, was born at Shannock Hill, educated in the public schools, and now resides on the paternal homestead in the town of Richmond. She married Charles Garfield Cherry, of Richmond, son of William and Mary (Mathewson) Cherry. They have one daughter, Helen May. The farm is still devoted to

dairy farming, and here its owners reside in comfort and contentment.

(The Wilbur Line).

One of the many notable characters in early New England history was the founder of the American family, bearing the surname of Wilbur, but which in the time of the ancestor himself was spelled Wildbore. This rendition is said to have been continued through one or two generations of some branches of the family after that of Samuel, and in various early records in towns where some of his descendants became settled the name appears in different forms, and Savage gives account of Wilbore, Wildboare, Wilbur, Wildbore and the name Wilbur now represents a majority of the descendants of Samuel, of Boston and Portsmouth, Rhode Island, and Taunton, Massachusetts, where the scene of his life was chiefly laid, and thus is distinguished from the more numerous families of Wilbur and Wilber. It may be said, however, that so good an authority as Austin in his genealogical dictionary gives the family name of Samuel as Wilbur. In the present work the name will be mentioned as known to the several generations holding it.

(I) Samuel Wildbore was born in England and is believed to have come to this country before 1633, with his wife and several children. The Christian name of his first wife was Ann, and reliable accounts mention her as a daughter of Thomas Bradford, of Lancaster, Yorkshire, England, from which part of the dominion Samuel himself is said to have come. His second wife was Elizabeth, widow of Thomas Lechford. The year of Samuel's birth is not known, but he died September 29, 1656. He was made freeman in Boston in 1633, and with his wife Ann was admitted to the church in December of the same year. In 1634 he was assessor of taxes, and on November 20, 1637, was one of the several disarmed "in consequence of having been seduced and led into dangerous error by the opinions and revelations of Mr. Wheelwright and Mrs. Hutchinson," and therefore being given license to depart the colony he took up his place of abode in the colony of Rhode Island. He is next recorded in Portsmouth, Rhode Island, where on March 7, 1638, he was one of eighteen who entered into the following compact: "We, whose names are underwritten, do here solemnly in the presence of Jehovah incorporate ourselves into a Bodie Politick, and as he shall help, will submit our persons, lives and estates, unto our Lord Jesus Christ, the King of Kings, and Lord of Lords, and to all those perfect and most absolute laws of his

given us in his holy word of truth, to be guides and judged thereby." It is evident that Samuel Wildbore was a person of some consequence in the plantation at Portsmouth, for in 1638 he was present at a public meeting, upon notice, and in the same year was chosen clerk of the train band. In 1639 he was made constable and given an allotment of a neck of land lying in the great cove, containing about two acres. In 1640 he and Ralph Earle, who seems to have been in some way associated with him, were ordered to furnish the town of Newport with new sawed boards at eight shillings per hundred feet, and half-inch boards at seven shillings, to be delivered at the "pit," by the water-side. On March 16, 1641, he was made a freeman in Portsmouth, became sergeant of militia in 1644, and in 1645 returned with his wife to Boston. On November 29, 1645, Samuel Wildbore and his wife were received into the church in Boston, and in a deposition made May 2, 1648, he made oath that when he married the widow of Thomas Lechford he received no part of her former husband's estate. In 1655 he was again in Portsmouth, but at the time of making his will he lived in Taunton and at the same time had a house in Boston. His will was recorded in both Massachusetts and the Plymouth colony. That instrument bore date April 30, 1656, and was admitted to probate November 1 following, which fact determines the year in which he died. His property was inventoried at two hundred and eighty-two pounds nineteen shillings six pence. His children, all by his first marriage, were: Samuel, Joseph, William, Shadrach.

(II) William Wilbor, third son of Samuel and Ann (Bradford) Wildbore, was born in 1630, and died in 1710. He spelled his name Wilbor. About 1654 he settled at Little Compton, Rhode Island, but died at Tiverton. His wife, whom he married in 1653, was Martha. Their children were: Mary, Joseph, John, Thomas, William, Martha, Samuel, Daniel, Joan, Benjamin.

(III) William (2) Wilbur, son of William (1) and Martha Wilbor, was born in 1660, in Little Compton, and resided in that town and Portsmouth. He died in 1738. He sold one hundred acres in East Greenwich, November 5, 1683. His will made December 30, 1732, proved June 20, 1738, bequeathed to the heirs of his deceased son Samuel ten shillings. The inventory of his estate amounted to two hundred and thirteen pounds seven shillings and six pence, including wearing apparel valued at twelve pounds, cattle, and various other farming property. He married a daughter of Peter Tallman, who died in 1732. Children, born in

Little Compton: Mary, 1685; William, August 8, 1687; Hannah, June 17, 1689; Samuel, mentioned below; John, May 1, 1693; Joseph, May 26, 1695, died 1775; Abigail, April 1, 1697; Jonathan, November 7, 1698; Jedediah, November 5, 1700; Sarah, September 10, 1702; Phebe, October 1, 1704; Jeremiah, December 17, 1706.

(IV) Samuel Wilbur, second son of William (2) Wilbur, was born February 17, 1691, in Little Compton, and probably resided in Swansea, Massachusetts. He was dead December 30, 1732. No record of his marriage or children appears, but it has been said that he was the father of

(V) William (3) Wilbur, who married Mary Young, and is known to have been the father of

(VI) Jesse Wilbur, who was born January 28, 1759, and died March 14, 1853. He married, March 4, 1784, Abigail Gardiner, born December 10, 1764, daughter of Rev. John and Elizabeth (Fones) Gardiner. Children: Henry G., born September 23, 1785; Sally Fones, August 16, 1787, married, November 11, 1807, Maxson Johnson, and died September 1, 1862; Jesse (2), June 24, 1789; Abby, November 15, 1791, married Ezekiel Johnson, and both died in Genesee county, New York; Dennis, September 25, 1793, married, September 13, 1813, Mary Bightman; Polly (Mary), June 13, 1795, married, September 13, 1813, John Posser; Fones S., May 13, 1798, married, November, 1824, Mercy Teft, and died in Richmond, Rhode Island; George W., December 26, 1799; Nathaniel S., mentioned below; Betsey, August 2, 1804.

(VII) Nathaniel S. Wilbur, sixth son of Jesse and Abigail (Gardiner) Wilbur, was born July 13, 1802, and married Mary Essex.

(VIII) Charles P. Wilbur, son of Nathaniel S. and Mary (Essex) Wilbur, resided in the town of Richmond, Washington county, Rhode Island, and married Amelia W. Vincent.

(IX) Mary S. Wilbur, daughter of Charles P. and Amelia W. (Vincent) Wilbur, born in the town of Richmond, became the wife of Benjamin Franklin Burlingame of that town (see Burlingame VII).

According to family tradition this SMITH family is of English descent. A prominent Scotch-Irish family lived in this vicinity, however, and as Dunbarton was a Scotch-Irish town originally it is possible that the tradition is not correct as to the paternal ancestry of the Smiths. Jonathan Smith was early at Dunbarton and is believed to be the ancestor of this family. He

was a soldier in the revolution from Dunbarton. In 1790, according to the first federal census, there were two of the family at Dunbarton, probably sons of Jonathan. Samuel Smith had two males over sixteen and three females in his family, and William Smith had five males under sixteen and two females in his family.

(I) According to family tradition John Smith was the father of Robert Sterling Smith. He must have been a son of Samuel Smith, if the census returns were complete. He lived and died at Dunbarton, New Hampshire. He was a noted singer. He burst a blood vessel while taking part in a music festival and died of hemorrhage.

(II) Robert Sterling Smith, son of John Smith, was born in Dunbarton in 1813, and died in Whiting, Maine, in 1887. He was a wool carder, employed in the mills at Whiting all his active life. In politics he was a Democrat; in religion a Methodist. He married Emily Frost Ward, who was born at Milltown, New Brunswick, 1806, and died at Machias, Maine, in December, 1903. Children, all born at Whiting: 1. Daniel Webster, mentioned below. 2. Ida, married L. H. Hanscom, of Machias, an undertaker, who died in 1912; she resides at Machias. 3. Leafy, married Frank Wheaton, of Machias, carpenter and builder; she is living at Machias. 4. Robert, died at Whiting, aged eighteen years. 5. Nehemiah, died at Malden in 1911, a carpenter; married Helen Leighton, of Perry, Maine; she resides in Malden. 6. Rebecca, married John A. Gilpatrick, a lumberman, born in Whiting. 7. Edwina, died young.

(III) Daniel Webster Smith, son of Robert Sterling Smith, was born in Whiting, Maine, August 16, 1845. He is now living in Machias. He attended the public schools until he was thirteen years old, when he went to work in the mills and became a foreman, continuing in this employment until he was thirty-two years old, when he became a lumber operator in Whiting. He sold his business in 1899 and engaged in the lumber business in Jonesboro, Maine, and after three years he sold his business there and retired. In politics he is a Democrat and he has held various offices of trust in the town. He attends the Methodist church. He enlisted in the civil war in April, 1864, in the Twentieth Regiment, Maine Volunteer Infantry. He was present at Lee's surrender and was mustered out with his regiment at the close of the war. He married Susan Maria Allan, who was born in Whiting, August 17, 1844 (see Allan IV). Children: 1. Lizzie, born in Whiting, 1869, died in childhood. 2. Walter, born in Machias, 1871; married Fran-

ces E. Bruce. 3. Alice, born 1873, in Machias; married William Farnsworth, of Jonesboro; they reside in Gloucester, Massachusetts. 4. Harry Lee, mentioned below. 5. Edwina, born at Machias, 1877; a milliner at Machias, unmarried. 6. Eva, born at Whiting, 1879; married Edgar Chase, who was born in Whiting; he has charge of the Maine Central Store at Reno, Maine. 7. Howard, born at Whiting, 1881; superintendent of the Shook Box Manufacturing Company at Gloucester, Massachusetts; married Emily Durgin, of East Machias. 8. Edith, born at Whiting, 1883; resides with her parents. 9. Daniel, born 1885, died in infancy.

(IV) Harry Lee Smith, son of Daniel Webster Smith, was born at Machias, Maine, July 2, 1875. His parents removed to Whiting when he was five years old and he attended the public schools there and Washington Academy at East Machias. In 1897 he went to Gray's Commercial College in Portland, Maine. He then became associated with his father in the lumber business and remained with him until 1898. He then began to study law in the office of J. H. Gray, of Lubec, Maine. After a year and a half, however, he again entered the lumber business, buying a lumber operation at Jonesboro. He was in partnership with W. R. Pettingill, of Waterville, Maine, in this business for a year. He then completed his law studies and was admitted to the bar, August 26, 1900. He began to practice law at Machias. A year later he formed a partnership with Mr. Pettingill and the firm continued for five years. He then removed to Greenville, Maine, and continued in practice there until 1910. Since then he has practiced at Dover and Foxcroft. In addition to his knowledge of the law, and his experience in the lumber business, he learned the trade of wool carder under the instruction of his father, before he was twelve years old. In politics he is a Democrat and he has for many years been a leader of his party. He has been a member of the Democratic county committee and is chairman of the Democratic town committee. He attends the Universalist church. He is a member of Border Lodge, No. 8, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Eastport, Maine; Uncas Tribe, No. 54, Improved Order of Red Men, of which he is past sachem and prophet.

Mr. Smith married, November 4, 1898, at Whiting, Mildred Bruce, who was born at Doakstown, New Brunswick, January 26, 1875. She received her education in the common schools of her native town and Littleton and in the high school at Houlton, Maine. She is a daughter of John Allan Bruce, of Doakstown, a farmer in Doakstown and in Aroos-

took county, Maine. He died at Littleton, Maine, and his widow resides there. Children of John Allan Bruce: 1. Laura, born at Doakstown, 1869; married Daniel A. Doak, a farmer and lumberman. 2. George, born at Doakstown, 1871; a farmer at Littleton; married Kate Spellman, of Littleton, Maine. 3. Frances, born at Doakstown, 1876; married Walter H. Smith, brother of Harry Lee Smith, mentioned above; they reside at Houlton; he is a salesman. 4. Mildred, married Harry Lee Smith, mentioned above. 5. Margaret, born at Doakstown, 1877; resides at Littleton. 6. John, born at Littleton, 1879; superintendent of a lumber mill at Fredericton, New Brunswick; married Estella Allen. 7. Justice, born at Littleton, 1881; resides there on a farm. 8. King, born at Littleton, 1883; resides at New Limerick, Maine. 9. Maude, born at Littleton, 1885; married Edward T. Swage, a merchant. 10. Lila, born at Littleton, 1887; married Owen MacCarty, a farmer of Littleton. 11. Charles, born at Littleton, 1889; a farmer in Littleton. Mr. and Mrs. Smith have one child, Susie Catherine, born at Lubec, Maine, June 18, 1900.

(The Allan Line).

(I) William Allan, a Scotch gentleman, was born about 1720, and was an officer in the British army. He married, July 9, 1744, Isabella, daughter of Sir Eustace Maxwell, of Scotland, and at the time of the birth of his son John he and his family were living in Edinburgh Castle, where they had sought refuge during the rebellion. When peace was declared with France in 1748, the British government offered inducements to those who would settle in Nova Scotia, and William Allan and his family were among those who went to Halifax, Nova Scotia, to settle the new country.

(II) John Allan, eldest son of William Allan, was born in Edinburgh Castle, Scotland, January 3, 1746. He received a liberal education, and is thought to have been sent to Moro for that purpose, there learning a lesson in political rights. He was a farmer, owning six hundred and forty-eight acres of land, known as the "Inverney." He was a prominent man and held various public offices. In 1770 he was representative to the provincial assembly, holding that position until June 28, 1776, when his seat was declared vacant for non-attendance. When the reports of the battles of Lexington and Bunker Hill reached Nova Scotia, he spoke such decided words in favor of the cause of uprising that the provincial government started to arrest him on a charge of treason to the king. He resolved to

flee to the United States, where he had already travelled several times on excursions among the Indians, and it was through his influence that a large number of the Mic-Mac Tribe of Indians took the side of the colonists. With a few companions he left Cumberland, July 3, 1776, in an open boat, arriving at Passamaquoddy, August 11, and entering Machias river on August 13, 1776. He started for Boston in October, 1776, arriving November 1. After conferring with many prominent men and members of the council, and finding that he could gain little promise of aid in furnishing Indians he decided to visit congress. He left Boston, November 29, arriving at Hartford, December 6, and crossed the Hudson river at Fishkill. He met General Gates, whom he accompanied to headquarters of General Washington. He dined with General Washington, December 22. Arriving at Baltimore on December 30, he was received by congress, January 4, 1777, and in a short time was appointed superintendent of the Eastern Indians. He was commissioned as colonel of infantry, and after receiving his instructions from John Hancock he left Baltimore, January 17, arriving at Boston, February 3, 1777. In May he went on an expedition to the St. John river from Machias, and returned by way of lakes and rivers, in August, accompanied by a large number of Indians with their families. About this time he assumed the duties of head of the Eastern Indian department, seeing that the Indians were supplied with food by the state of Massachusetts, keeping account with the head of the families. Because of the scarcity of food and difficulty of getting supplies the Indians became mutinous, and his life was often in danger. In 1780 he left his two eldest sons with the Indians as hostages, and they were kept more than a year. Colonel Allan was at Machias until the end of the war. In July, 1783, he returned to Boston and resigned his position, and in 1784 went to Maine again. He started business at Eastport, Maine, on Dudley, later known as "Allan's Island," where he remained two years. After retiring he moved to Lubec Mills, where he lived until his death, February 7, 1805, being buried on his island, which now bears his name. A monument was erected to his memory in 1860 by his descendants, and an iron fence encloses the lot. In 1776 the provincial government of Nova Scotia offered a reward of one hundred pounds for the arrest of John Allan, but the attempt was unsuccessful. John Allan married, October 10, 1767, Mary, daughter of Mark Patton. Children: William, born 1768; Mary, 1770; John, 1771; Isabella, 1773; George W., 1776; Horatio Gates, 1779; Anna;

Elizabeth, twin of Anna, 1787; Winckworth, 1788; Annie, died in infancy.

(III) William Allan, son of John Allan, was born in 1768. He had a son, Henry D.

(III) Horatio Gates Allan, son of John Allan, was born in 1779. He married Alice Crane. Children: Charlotte, Elizabeth and Alice, all unmarried; N. Gates, married Josephine Rollins, and had Allan G.

(IV) Henry D. Allan, son of William Allan, was born about 1820. He married Catharine J. Morong. Children: Alvrach; Susan Maria, born August 17, 1844, married Daniel W. Smith (see Smith III); Lizzie; Belle; Sarah.

Since the early part of the nineteenth century Newport has been the summer home of the Powel family, and for perhaps the last sixty or more years the permanent abiding place of a more recent generation—that of Colonel John Hare Powel, who from young manhood was one of the prominent citizens of the city, both in civic and military affairs, having served as lieutenant-colonel of Rhode Island troops in the civil war and as colonel in the military of the state, and as chief executive officer of Newport.

Colonel Powel came of distinguished ancestry and family connections of especial historic identity with the cities of Philadelphia and New York. On his paternal side he numbered among his forbears Robert Hare, Edward Shippen and Charles Willing, names illustrious in the annals of Philadelphia since early in the eighteenth century; and on his maternal side his ancestors include such historic names in and about New York as Verplanck, Beekman, Van Cortlandt, Schuyler, Provost and other Dutch families of the New Netherlands.

The paternal grandfather of Colonel John Hare Powel was Robert Hare, an Englishman who settled in Philadelphia and there established an extensive business; and one of whose sons, Robert Hare, M. D., was the discoverer of the oxyhydrogen blowpipe and became a distinguished scientist, an associate and fellow worker with the distinguished Silliman, of Yale College, and who later occupied the chair of chemistry and natural philosophy in Mary and William, and that of professor of chemistry in the medical department of the University of Pennsylvania. Dr. Robert Hare's son, Hon. John I. C. Hare, LL. D., held several judgeships in Philadelphia; and Dr. Robert Hare's nephew, George E. Hare, S. T. D., LL. D., was a learned clergyman, professor of New Testament literature in a divinity school in Philadelphia.

The late Colonel John Hare Powel, a brother of Dr. Robert Hare, the scientist, and the father of Colonel John Hare Powel, late of Newport, was likewise distinguished in his field of effort—agriculture. He was born April 22, 1786, in the city of Philadelphia, and of original name, John Powel Hare. He was adopted by his aunt, Mrs. Elizabeth (Willing) Powel, the wife of Hon. Samuel Powel, who was mayor of Philadelphia at the outbreak of the revolution and toward its close and later speaker of the Pennsylvania senate; and sister of Hon. Thomas Willing, lawyer and merchant, of the firm of Willing & Morris, then one of the largest in this country, the latter being the Robert Morris known as “the financier of the revolution.” Colonel John Powel Hare at his majority assumed the name of his aunt by act of legislature, her two children having died in infancy. He was educated at the College of Philadelphia, became a successful merchant, and going abroad for pleasure became secretary of the United States legation in London under William Pinckney. During his stay there, it is said by Charles Greville in his memoirs, he was “the handsomest man ever seen.” In December, 1811, Mr. Powel returned to this country; served as brigademajor of volunteers under General Thomas Cadwalader, and from December, 1814, till June, 1815, was inspector-general with the rank of colonel in the regular army. He subsequently, at the desire of his family, refused a brigadier-general’s commission in the Columbian service, and passed the remainder of his life in efforts to develop agriculture and improve the breed of domestic animals in the United States. He was one of the founders of the Pennsylvania Agricultural Society in 1823, and its secretary till 1824, corresponded actively with many English agriculturists, and imported valuable animals. He published many papers in the memoirs of the “Pennsylvania Agricultural Society;” “Hints for American Husbandmen” (Philadelphia, 1827); pamphlets entitled “Reply to Pickering’s Attack upon a Pennsylvania Farmer” (1825), and “Remarks on the Proper Termination of the Columbian Railroad” (1830); and many essays in agricultural periodicals. Colonel Powel was a good speaker and debater, and a patron of the fine arts. He was a member of the Pennsylvania senate in 1827-30, and a delegate to the free-trade convention of 1832. He died at his home in Newport, Rhode Island, June 14, 1856.

Colonel Powel’s wife was formerly Julia Deveaux, of Verplanck Point, on the Hudson, and she died in Philadelphia in 1845. Their children were as follows: Samuel, who lived

and died in Newport; Deveaux, who died in West Philadelphia; Henry Baring, a lawyer, who died in Portland, Oregon; Robert Hare, an extensive coal operator who at one time mined one-sixteenth of the total Pennsylvania output, and who died in Philadelphia; Julia Deveaux, Mrs. William Parker Foulke, who also died in Philadelphia; Elizabeth and Harford, who both died young; John Hare, whose biography follows; and Ida, who married (first) Edward Morrell and (second) John G. Johnson, a lawyer of Philadelphia.

Referring again to the Willing and Shippen families, Thomas Willing was elected mayor of Philadelphia, had previously served as associate justice of the city, and for some years just prior to the revolution was associate justice of the supreme court of Pennsylvania. He was a leader in the movement against the stamp act, and one of the committee to enforce the non-importation agreement of 1765. He was a delegate to the continental congress in 1775-76. He voted against the Declaration of Independence, considering the act premature and the colonies not ready for independence. When the British took possession of Philadelphia in 1777 he remained during their occupation, and held communication with Lord Howe. At the critical period of the war of 1780, when there was great danger of the dissolution of the American army for want of provisions, Willing and others subscribed £200,000 toward the formation of the Pennsylvania Bank, to procure the necessary supplies and to promote the recruiting services. Of this amount Mr. Willing subscribed £5,000. He was chosen the first president of the Bank of North America in 1781. Edward Shippen, the founder of a family of great distinction, was early at Boston and Newport, and on invitation of Penn, in 1693, went to Philadelphia, where he was the first mayor under charter of 1701. He was wealthy, early chosen to the assembly, was speaker in 1695, etc. His great-grandson, Edward Shippen, LL. D., was partially educated abroad in the Middle Temple, and on returning to this country became a jurist of distinction. He too opposed the separation from England. He became associate justice of the supreme court of Pennsylvania and later chief justice.

Colonel John Hare Powel, the younger, son of Colonel John Hare, was born July 3, 1837, in Paris, France. Much of his early life was devoted to travel in America and Europe. He was educated principally under the instruction of an English tutor. He studied law in the office and under the direction of Henry J. Williams, Esq., of Philadelphia. When not traveling he was at his father’s inherited estate,

"Powelton," now a part of West Philadelphia, and at Newport, Rhode Island, which latter place had long been the summer home of the family. On the death of his father in 1856 he inherited property on Bowery street, Newport, adjoining the residence of his elder brother; this circumstance together with his interest in the town and his fondness for field sports and outdoor exercises of all kinds, induced him to give up his residence in Philadelphia and make his permanent home in Newport. This change occurred after his marriage in 1860. Soon thereafter on came the civil war, which prompted at once participation in the stirring events of the day. He had been captain of the Newport company of the National Guard from its organization, and in response to the call for troops, in 1862, volunteered with his company, which became Company L in the Ninth Regiment, Rhode Island Volunteers. His commission as captain was received from Governor Sprague in May, 1862. In June following he was promoted to major, and to lieutenant-colonel in July. In the ensuing fall he was appointed lieutenant-colonel of the Fifth Regiment, Rhode Island Volunteers. Subsequently he was tendered the colonelcy of either of the nine-months' regiments then being raised in Rhode Island, as well as other military positions, all of which he declined. He became a member of the Newport Artillery Company in 1863, and was made its lieutenant-colonel in April following. He was advanced in December, 1864, to the colonelcy of that organization, to which he was annually reelected until his resignation in August, 1877.

On his locating at Newport, in 1860, Colonel Powel at once took up the duties of citizenship and by act and deed soon proved himself an interested and useful man and as popular as useful. He was long considered one of the city's most valued residents. While ever greatly interested in the municipal welfare and progress he had little taste or inclination for public office. His popularity, qualifications and identity with various societies made him an available man in his community and the state for public station, yet he was otherwise inclined and seldom accepted the tender of official position at the hands of his many friends and admirers. He was for several years a member of the Newport board of health, and in 1886 he was elected mayor of Newport and served the city as its chief executive officer for one term of three years, declining a reelection, although his constituents insisted upon his continuing in the office. To this day his administration as mayor of the

city is commented upon as an ideal and exemplary one.

In June, 1860, Colonel Powel was married to Miss Annie E., daughter of Israel P. Hutchinson, a prominent merchant of Philadelphia, and two children blessed the union, namely: John Hare Powel, now deceased; and Pemberton Hare Powel, born January 7, 1869, who married Elizabeth Shirlock Whipple, of Newport, and has one daughter, Annie Hare Powel. The mother of these children died April 23, 1872, in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

Personally Colonel Powel was the embodiment of refinement and culture, a man whose quiet and dignified, yet democratic manner was always a strong characteristic. His politeness was inborn, consequently it was omnipresent. Few men in his position were as approachable, and as void of superfluous dignity, and whether in his home, or on the street, his manner was always the same—courteous and affable. Tall in stature, with a well-rounded physique, he possessed an imposing presence and a commanding bearing. His generosity was well known, although ever dispensed in a modest and unostentatious manner. He was a lover and patron of the fine arts as well as of standard literature, his large and comprehensive library affording him ample opportunity for literary entertainment. His friends were found among the young as well as the old, and few, if any, men in Rhode Island can claim as many friends or admirers, both with the rich and poor, as Colonel John Hare Powel. Until a few years prior to his death he found pleasure in the pastimes of the rod and gun, and a portion of each day was spent by him in the woods or at the stream. As a citizen of Newport Colonel Powel was loyal and progressive, and held in the highest esteem by the entire community. He died at his home on Bowery street, Newport, January 2, 1908.

Pemberton Hare Powel, son of the late Colonel John Hare and Annie E. (Hutchinson) Powel, was born in Newport, Rhode Island, January 7, 1869. His educational training was acquired under the tutoring of private instructors and in attendance at private schools. Like his father, Mr. Powel finds a great deal of pleasure in the pastime of the rod and gun, and in fact of all outdoor sports. He is a member of the Newport Reading Room, of the Boston Athletic Club and various other social organizations. He attends Trinity Episcopal Church, of Newport, of which his wife is a member. In political faith he is a Republican, although he has never sought political preferment.

On January 14, 1890, Mr. Powel was united

in marriage to Miss Elizabeth Shirlock Whipple, who was born in Baltimore, Maryland, daughter of the late John Whipple and his wife, Elizabeth Swan, the latter the daughter of the late Governor Thomas Swan, of Maryland. To Mr. and Mrs. Powel has been born one daughter, Annie Hare Powel, born October 11, 1891, who married December 31, 1914, Walter Altee Edwards, of the United States navy, son of the late Dr. Joseph F. Edwards, of Philadelphia. The wedding took place at the home of Miss Powel's parents. The ceremony was performed by Rev. William B. Meenan, of St. Mary's Church, in the presence of only a small company of relatives and friends. Later there was a reception, for which a large number of invitations were issued. The bride's only attendant was Miss Marie Louise Edwards, niece of Ensign Edwards, who had his brother, Baldwin Edwards, as best man.

Mr. Powel resides in the handsome residence on Bowery street, Newport, which was the home of his honored father for so many years prior to his death.

Frederick August Miller, pro-
MILLER genitor of the American family, was born in 1799, in Saxony, Germany, and died there in 1884. He was educated in his native place and when a young man learned the trade of weaving woolen cloth on hand-looms. He followed this trade to the end of his life. He married Charlotta Baitland, who was also a native of Saxony. She also died in her native land. Of their twelve children, eleven remained in Germany.

(II) Frederick Ferdinand Miller, son of Frederick August Miller, was born at Saxony, October 26, 1840. He was educated in the schools of Saxony. He learned the trade of weaver. In 1879 he came to this country and followed his trade in the mills at Rockville, Connecticut, and for the past twenty-five years he has been in the employ of the Hockanum Mills Company of that city. In politics he is a Republican. He is a communicant of the German Lutheran church. He married Henrietta Amelia Deitzsch, who was born in Saxony, August 14, 1843. Children: 1. Hammand, born in Saxony, 1863, came with his parents to America; married Augusta Coopez and had six children: Jennie, born at Rockville, Connecticut, now living in Detroit, Michigan; Carrie, born at Rockville, married, living in Hartford, Connecticut, and has one son; Frank, born at Rockville, married, and has one son; Annie, born at Rockville, now living at Manchester, Connecticut; Alex, born at Rockville; Florence, born at Rockville. 2.

Amelia, born in Saxony, August 22, 1865, came to America with her parents; married John Kimmel and has three children: Martha Annie, born at Hartford, Connecticut, April 27, 1892; Matilda Etta, born at Hartford, October 23, 1893, married Bernard McGuire; Annie Emma, born at Hartford, 1894, now living in Rockville, Connecticut. 3. Selina, born in Saxony, August 11, 1867, came to America with her parents; married George Raisch, of Providence, Rhode Island, and has two daughters: Viola and Mildred. 4. Decla, born in Saxony, 1869, came to America with her parents; married Henry Lutz, of Providence, and has two sons. 5. Edgar Otto, born at Rockville, in 1886, now a civil engineer at Sciotoville, Ohio; married Ada Webster, of Brooklyn, New York, and has one son.

Pierre Cornier was an Acadian and married Cécile Thibodeau. Children: Jean Baptiste, mentioned below; Jacques, Amand, Pierre, Francois, one or two daughters. They were one of the wealthiest families of Beaubassin.

(II) Jean Baptiste Cornier, son of Pierre Cornier, was born on an Acadian farm at Beaubassin about 1735. When twenty years of age, with his brother Pierre he joined the army across the isthmus of Chignecto, which was then considered French territory. At the fall of Beauséjour in 1755 his brother Pierre was captured and condemned to be shot. A sister, hearing the news, saved his life by bringing him women's clothes, in which he escaped. He joined his family and his brother's family, which had taken refuge in the woods, leaving their property in care of relatives at Beaubassin. They went to the St. John river, escaping the tragedy which fell on the Acadians in 1755, known as the expulsion of the Acadians, and lived a year at St. Anne, where Frederickstown, New Brunswick, is now situated. Jean Baptiste Cornier and his family then moved to the province of Quebec at Camonraska, from which place they were driven by the Loyalists. In 1785 he and his family settled opposite the Grand Isle, and he was one of the five founders of Madawaska, which has been a part of Maine since the treaty between the United States and Great Britain of 1842. All his children lived in Madawaska, and their marriages and burials are recorded in the archives of the parish of Basil. He returned to St. Anne after peace was restored, and cleared land, building a new home. During the revolution St. Anne was in lawless hands, and after the war the Acadians were compelled to give up their land to the Loyalists, and it was after this that Mada-

waska was founded. Jean Baptiste Cornier married, July 5, 1762, at Camouraska, Madeleine Landry, of another exiled family. Children: 1. Francois, mentioned below. 2. Pierre, born December 16, 1773, at St. John river; married (first) Marie Rose Soucis, (second) Ursula Daigle. 3. Alexis, married (first) Marie Ann Sansfacon, (second) Josephine Daigle. 4. Marie, married Louis Sansfacon Jr. 5. Esther, married Toucin——. 6. Roger, married Germain Soucis, and she married (second) Francis Violette. 7. Victorie, married Michael Duplassis. 8. Marie Anne, baptized May, 1770, married Jean Baptiste Thibodeau. 9. Madeleine, married Paul Thibodeau. 10. Josephine, married Oliver Thibodeau.

(III) Francois Cornier, son of Jean Baptiste Cornier, married Charlotte Fournier at St. Basil, in 1817, and went to Madawaska, where he lived the remainder of his life. They had nine sons and seven daughters. Children: 1. Fabien, died in childhood. 2. Francois, married (first) Argange Michaud, (second) Mégrance Langlois; died aged eighty-eight years three months at St. Brune. 3. Cyprien, married Félicite Violette; died aged sixty-six years at St. Bruno. 4. Damien, married Victorie Thériault. 5. Fabien, died in childhood. 6. Fabien, married Melie Langlais; died aged seventy-five years at St. Bruno. 7. Jean Baptiste, mentioned below. 8. Honoré, married Angelo Nadeau; she died at the Sacré Coeur, Maine, aged seventy-three years. 9. Louis, married Eleanor Cyr. 10. Angélique, married Louis Moreault; she died aged seventy-two years. 11. Francois, married Moses Bourgoin; she died at Fort Fairfield, aged seventy-five years. 12. Marie-Anne, married Francois Déclaine; she died at Notre Dame du Mont Carmel, aged eighty-three years. 13. Julienne, married (first) Prudent Lagassé, (second) Louis Thibodeau, (third) Edward Marten; she died aged seventy-three. 14. Elizabeth, married Désire Violette. 15. Marie, unmarried. 16. Marguerite, died young.

(IV) Jean Baptiste (2) Cornier, son of Francois Cornier, married Mary (Margaret) Schmidt. He was born April 13, 1813. He died at Sherman, Maine, August 19, 1895, aged eighty-two years four months and six days. He was a barber in Rawson, Maine, and in Oldtown, Maine. He retired to Sherman, Maine, there spent the last years of his life, and was buried at Benedicta. His wife died at Rawson, about fifty years of age. Her father and mother came from Germany. Children: 1. John Frances, born 1843, at Rawson, killed at battle of Antietam. 2. Henry, born at Rawson in 1845; lives at National Soldiers'

Home, Maine; enlisted in Company E, Thirtieth Regiment, Maine Volunteers, serving two years; wounded once, taken prisoner, and sent to Camp Fort Tyler, Texas. 3. George, born 1847, at Rawson, died in Oldtown. 4. Mary (Margaret), married Thomas Jefferson Boober. 5. Charles, born 1851, at Rawson, lives at Minneapolis, Minnesota, a manufacturer; married Katherine Ryan. 6. William, born at Oldtown, 1853, died in infancy.

George Kramer, progenitor of
KRAMER the American family of this
surname, was born in Hesse-Darmstadt, Germany. He was educated in his native place and learned the trade of baker, which he followed all his active life. He died in Germany. He married Catherine Rau, and of their seven children three came to America.

(II) Philip Kramer, son of George Kramer, was born in Hesse-Darmstadt, Germany, January 9, 1835. He was educated in the common schools of his native town, and in his father's bakery learned the business of baking, which later in life he himself conducted. In 1854 he came to this country, sailing from Havre in the ship "Congress" and landing in New York City after a voyage of thirty days. Soon after his arrival he obtained employment in New York in a bakery and he continued to work at his trade in that city for four years and a half. He then returned to his home in Germany for a brief visit and again sailed for New York from Havre. He made this voyage on the ship "Homeward." He remained in New York City until after 1860 and then located at Rockville, Connecticut, where he found employment as a baker and where he afterward established a bakery on his own account. For a number of years his place of business was on Orchard street. He prospered and invested his savings in real estate which steadily increased in value. In 1886 he retired from active business and from that time to the end of his life devoted his attention to the care and improvement of his property. He owned valuable real estate on Orchard and Ward streets. In politics he was a Democrat. He was a communicant of the German Lutheran church of Rockville. For twenty-seven years he was an active member of the Turner Society, a German organization of Rockville, and for many years was its treasurer. He was a leading member of the Sick Society, No. 1, of Rockville, and for more than twenty-five years its treasurer.

He married (first) Fanny Getzman, who was born in Baden, Germany, December 26, 1828. She came to America in 1854. They had one son, Philip Kramer, who died at Rock-

ville, aged twenty-six years. Mr. Kramer married (second) in Brooklyn, New York, January 14, 1906, Martha (Sachse) Brade, who was born at Melsungen, Germany, March 19, 1851, daughter of Johans and Elizabeth Sachse. She came to this country when twenty-one years of age, landing in New York City, and married (first) Philip Ziegler, of New York City, born at Baden, Germany, July 23, 1851, died in New York City in 1886. They lived in New York City. She married (second) August Brade, who was born at Niedervellmar, Germany, November 2, 1830, and came to America when a young man, engaging in business in Brooklyn, where they were married June 3, 1901. After the death of her second husband, Mrs. Brade went to Germany to visit relatives. When she returned to this country she made her home in Rockville, where she met Mr. Kramer, whom she afterward married. By her first marriage she had three children: 1. Philip Ziegler, born in New York City, December 25, 1875, mentioned below. 2. Elizabeth Ziegler, born September 23, 1878, in New York City; married Tony Mayo, of New York City, in 1902, and has two children: Philip Mayo, born in New York City, May 28, 1903, and Edward Mayo, born in New York City, January 29, 1908. 3. Fred Ziegler, born in New York City, died in infancy.

Philip Ziegler, mentioned above, was born in New York City, December 25, 1875. He attended the public schools in that city, and afterward learned the printer's trade. When about nineteen years old he came to Rockville, Connecticut, and entered the employ of the United States Envelope Company as pressman, a position he held for a period of twelve years. He has been in mercantile business in Rockville since July 1, 1913. In politics he is an independent, but he has taken a prominent part in municipal affairs. He served one term as councilman of the city from ward four. He is a communicant of the German Lutheran church, and is a member of the Rockville Turn Society, of which he has been president for six years and had been previously vice-president, trustee, auditor and assistant instructor. He is also a member of the D. O. H., No. 436, of Rockville; of Sick Society, No. 1, of Rockville. For seven years he belonged to Hockanum Chemical Company, No. 1, of the Rockville fire department. He is a member of the Leiderlafel Singing Society of Rockville, also a member of the Rockville Natur Hiel Verein and of the Young Germans' American Association of Rockville.

Mr. Ziegler married, December 28, 1898, Stephanie Kramer, who was born at Rock-

ville, July 28, 1880, daughter of Albert Kramer. Children: 1. Albert Ziegler, born at Rockville, December 2, 1901. 2. and 3. Melvin and Philip Ziegler, twins, born at Rockville, July 1, 1905. 4. Edward Ziegler, born at Rockville, October 11, 1907.

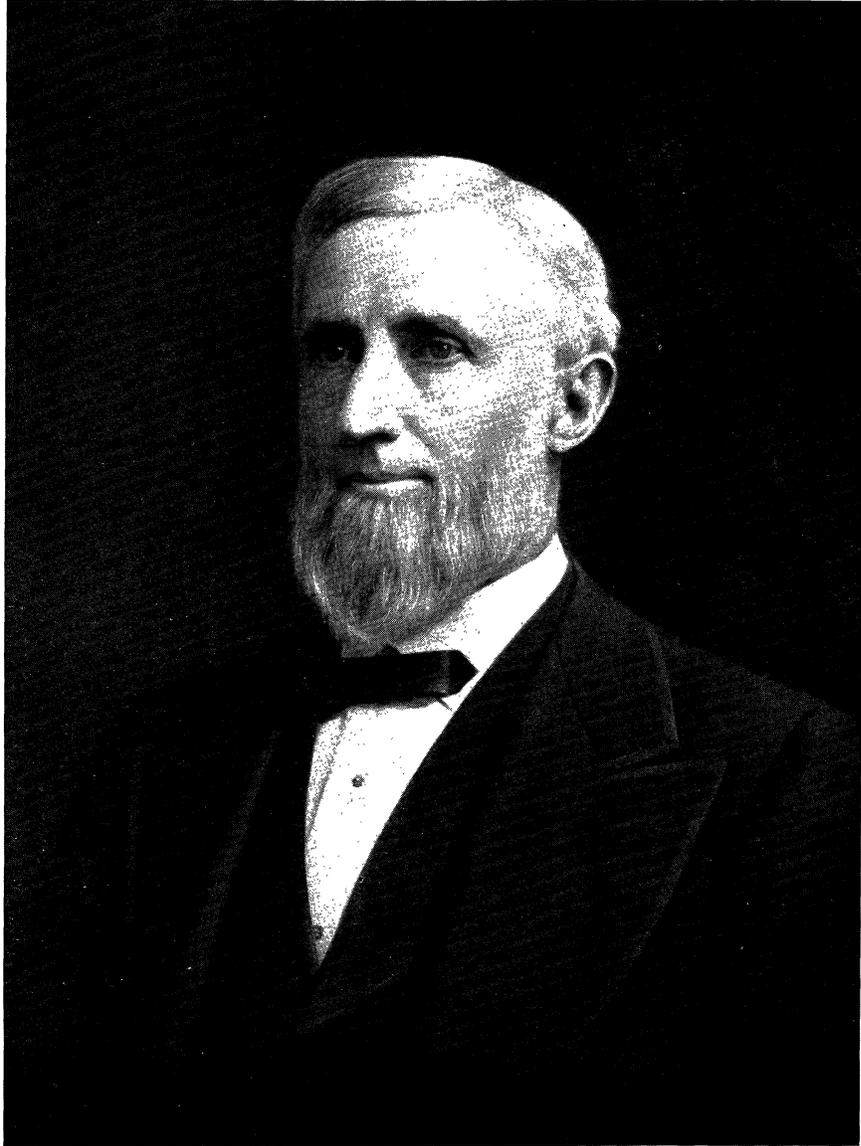
John Sheldon, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, in 1630, died in 1708. He settled at Providence, Rhode Island, as early as 1675, and was a tanner by trade. He testified, February 23, 1675, in relation to the cirm mill at Pawtuxet, Rhode Island, that he was forty-five years old. He deeded land, May 18, 1685, to his eldest son Timothy, and on the same day sixty acres to John and Nicholas, his sons. He was taxed in 1687; deputy to the general assembly in 1702. He deeded the homestead to his son Nehemiah, March 20, 1708, on condition that he maintain his father the remainder of his life. He married, in 1660, Joan, daughter of — and Fridge-worth (Carpenter) Vincent. The intentions and marriage were dated March 6, and March 24, 1659. Children: Timothy, born March 29, 1661; John; Mary, married Stephen Arnold; Nicholas, mentioned below; Nehemiah, born 1672.

(II) Nicholas, son of John Sheldon, lived in Providence, Rhode Island, and died there November 23, 1747. He married Abigail, born in March, 1674, died in 1744, daughter of Pardon and Lydia (Tabor) Tillinghast. Children, born in Providence: Sarah; Nicholas, born 1696; Joseph, 1698; Pardon, 1701; Lydia, married Elisha Arnold; Mercy, married Thomas Fenner; Jeremiah, mentioned below.

(III) Jeremiah, son of Nicholas Sheldon, was born in Providence, Rhode Island. He was executor of his father's estate. His will was proved December 20, 1784, and in it he bequeathed to his wife, Hannah, several daughters of his son Pardon, deceased, daughters Mercy Mathewson, Wait Luther and Amey Smith, and to sons John and Jeremiah; Jeremiah, mentioned below, was executor of the estate. He lived in Johnston, Rhode Island.

(IV) Jeremiah (2), son of Jeremiah (1) Sheldon, received by his father's will the homestead in Johnston, Rhode Island. His will was proved May 28, 1812, and in it he mentioned his sons Angell and Charles, his daughter Sarah, sons Jeremiah, Nicholas, William, Tillinghast, Israel and Job. He married Avis, daughter of Abraham and Anna (Smith) Angell. They were descended from Thomas Angell, who came from England in the ship "Lion" with Roger Williams in 1631.

Thomas's son John married Ruth Field. He



Nicholas Sheldon

was the father of Daniel, who married Hannah Winsor, granddaughter of Roger Williams; their son Joshua married Elizabeth Taylor, and Joshua was the father of Abraham, father of Avis Angell. Abraham Angell was a farmer in Scituate, Rhode Island, and according to the family tradition served in the revolution as an officer. Children of Jeremiah and Avis (Angell) Sheldon, born in Johnston: Angell, lived in Johnston; Charles, born 1791, lived in Providence; Jeremiah, lived in Warren, Ohio; William; Sarah, married William Sweet; Nicholas, mentioned below; Tillinghast, born 1803, lived in Scituate; Joseph, born 1805, lived in Scituate; Israel, went west; Job, lived in New Haven, Connecticut.

(V) Nicholas (2), son of Jeremiah (2) Sheldon, was born at Johnston, Rhode Island, in 1800. He lived in Providence. He married Harriet Sweetser, of Charlestown, Massachusetts. Children: Elizabeth, born in 1823, died in 1824; Helen Maria, born in 1825, married Samuel J. Jacobs; Sarah Sweetser, born in 1827, married George H. Sackett; Nicholas, mentioned below; Harriet Elizabeth, married John J. Jencks or Jenckes; Rebecca Olney, never married.

Harriet Sweetser, mother of Nicholas Sheldon (3) and daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Rogers) Sweetser, was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, May 28, 1800, married Nicholas Sheldon (2), May 12, 1822, died in Providence, June 26, 1885. She was sixth in descent from Seth Sweetser, who came to this country from Tring, Hertfordshire, England. Born in England in 1606. Inhabitant of Charlestown, Massachusetts, in 1637. On the mother's side her grandparents were John Rogers, of Boston, and Elizabeth Foster, of Charlestown, Massachusetts, and the tradition in her family, like that of all the Rogers, was of descent from John Rogers, the martyr. Among other ancestors' names are those of Reginald Foster, of Ipswich, immigrant in 1638; Peter Tufts, Richard Austin, Robert Lord, Ralph Sprague, 1628-1629, inhabitant Charlestown, Massachusetts; William Frothingham, who came with Winthrop's fleet, inhabitant 1630 of Charlestown, from Holderness, Yorkshire, England.

(VI) Nicholas (3), son of Nicholas (2) Sheldon, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, March 1, 1830, died there August 15, 1911. He received his early education in the public schools of his native city and was for two years a student in the Providence high school. After a rather brief service in the cotton yarn business in the employ of Joseph and Reuben Peckham he went to the New England Screw Company, the factory of which

was located on Eddy street, with Mr. Henry L. Kendall, with whom he was associated in business as long as Mr. Kendall lived. Under Mr. Kendall's management the first gimlet pointed screws made in America were manufactured. When the Sloane machine patent for making gimlet pointed screws was secured by Mr. Angell, of the Eagle Screw Company, the New England Screw Company and the Eagle Screw Company were merged into one concern under the name of the American Screw Company, but Mr. Kendall declined to be a party to the merger and sold his stock in the company and established the Kendall Manufacturing Company at its present location in Providence. Mr. Sheldon remained with Mr. Kendall and entered the new enterprise as a partner, continuing an active and influential factor in the business as long as he lived. He was for fifty-one years active in the firm and corporation, after the business was incorporated as the Kendall Manufacturing Company.

Even after he was eighty years old he was at his desk almost every day until about three months before he died, when ill health compelled him to lessen his activities. During the last months of his life he sought by rest and recreation to regain his health and made only occasional visits to his place of business. His last sickness was brief. He died at his home, 219 Hope street. At the time of death he was one of the oldest residents in the city, and for a number of years had been one of the oldest men in active business.

Mr. Sheldon was an able, astute and successful man of business. His position as treasurer of the great industrial concern which he helped so much to maintain and develop brought him into intimate personal acquaintance with the leading banking men and financiers of the city, among whom he took high rank for ability and integrity and commanded their utmost respect and confidence. He was a director of the National Exchange Bank, and from 1883, when he succeeded Henry L. Kendall, to 1903 was president; trustee of the Providence Public Library and chairman of its finance and building committee. Mr. Sheldon was self-made and his path to success and wealth was not easy. To his mother he owed much for her noble example of courage, industry and good management. His early life of thrift and hard work was doubtless the foundation of his character and the secret of his long life and substantial success. He was energetic, resourceful, persevering, and steered his business craft wisely and safely in good weather and bad. He knew his business in the minutest detail and was thorough and painstaking. In poli-

tics he was a Republican. In religion he was an attendant of the Unitarian church, and was very active in the work of the same. He was a member of the Squantum Association, the Hope and Rhode Island Country clubs.

He married Mary Jane, daughter of William H. and Susan (Pettey) Dart, of Providence. Children: William Dart, who died in Providence, married Mary H. Bullard; Helen Sweetser, who is the wife of B. Thomas Potter, of Providence.

Martin Nowland was born NOWLAND in Ireland and died in Liverpool, England, when about seventy-five years old. After his marriage he went from his native place to Liverpool, where he was employed in the preparation of feathers for the trade. It is said that he left Ireland at the time of the insurrection. In religion he was a Roman Catholic. He married Mary Jane Boyle, who was born in Ireland, and died in Liverpool. Her father and six brothers lost their lives in the battle of Vinegar Hill in Ireland. Children, all born in Liverpool: 1. William, emigrated to Australia. 2. John, a mariner, died in the Mediterranean Sea, unmarried. 3. Patrick, died young. 4. James, mentioned below. 5. Mary Ann, married James Reed, of Liverpool, a tailor by trade. 6. Catherine, died in Liverpool, unmarried. 7. Caroline, died in Liverpool, unmarried. 8. Lucy, married William Campbell, of Oldham, England, a draper. The order of birth is not known.

(II) James Nowland, son of Martin Nowland, was born November 11, 1808, in Liverpool, England, and died in Ashland, Maine, March 1, 1886. He was educated in England, but came to this country when a young man, landing in New York City. He enlisted in the United States army for five years during the Black Hawk war. After serving for three years in the Florida campaign he returned to the Houlton barracks and served through the Aroostook war in Maine. He was made sergeant of his company. After he left the service he followed farming in Houlton for a time. He removed to St. John, New Brunswick, where he was an expert accountant. When the civil war began he enlisted in the Fifteenth Maine Regiment of Volunteer Infantry and was commissioned adjutant, serving two years. During part of the time he was acting adjutant-general. In the winter of 1863, after he was mustered out, he returned to St. John, but after a short stay went to Ashland, Maine, where he entered the employ of the Jewett & Pitcher Lumber Company as expert accountant. Here he remained for many years. He

also owned and cultivated a farm. In politics he was a Republican. He was keenly interested in public affairs and held various offices of trust and honor. For many years he was first selectman of the town and for several terms he was town clerk. In 1876 he represented his district in the state legislature and again in 1878. In religion he was an Episcopalian.

He married (first) Susan Griffin, who died at Houlton Bay, Maine; children: Katherine, Susan, Emily. He married (second) in 1849, at Hodgdon, Maine, Helen Augusta Parker, who was born at Waterville, Maine, August 8, 1827, and died at Ashland, September 23, 1903. She was a devout Episcopalian, active in church work and a prominent member of the Women's Christian Temperance Union. Alexander Parker, her father, was born in Waterville, Maine, about 1797. He went to South America and probably died there. He was a farmer in Waterville and Houlton, Maine. He married Lucetta (Soule) Lowe, who was born in Waterville, about 1799, and died at Ashland, Maine, in March, 1885. She married (first) David Lowe, who died in Waterville. Children of Alexander Parker: 1. Helen Augusta, married James Nowland, mentioned above. 2. Angeline, born 1829, died young. 3. Olive, born 1831, died in New Hampshire, unmarried. 4. Charles, born 1834, died at Littleton, New Hampshire; was a scythemaker by trade; married Sarah ———, who is living in Littleton. 5. Albert, born 1836, at Waterville; married Lizzie A. Benson; he died at Oakland; was a carriagemaker by trade. 6. Alpheus Lyons, born in 1840; resides at Puenta, California, a ranchman; married Mary Alice Campbell, daughter of William Campbell, mentioned above, from Oldham, England. Children of David and Lucetta (Soule) Lowe: 1. David Lowe, lived and died in Sidney, Maine, a farmer; married Betsey Hallett, of Belgrade, Maine. 2. Edwin Lowe, died at Houlton, a farmer; representative to the state legislature in 1876 and 1878; married Amanda White, of Hodgdon; he was commissioned major in the Fifteenth Maine Regiment in the civil war; he enlisted in 1861 and served to the end of the war. 3. Angeline Lowe, died unmarried. Children of James Nowland by second wife: 1. Mary P., mentioned below. 2. Carrie, born at Houlton, November 22, 1853; resides in San Diego, California, a school teacher, unmarried. 3. Lucy, born at St. John, 1855, died young. 4. Alice, born March 19, 1858, at St. John; graduate of the State Normal School at Gorham, Maine, class of 1881; has since taught in the schools of Fort Fairfield, Presque Isle, Quebec,

Boston, Garden City, Long Island, and for the past six years has resided in San Diego. 5. Martin, born March 27, 1860; married Belle Lovell Gannett, of Wollaston, Massachusetts, a commission merchant; children: Parker Hunting, Edgar Lovell and Helen. 6. Helen Augusta, born in 1863, died young. 7. Charles Albert, born at Ashland, May 7, 1867; married Rosa K. Judge, of Quebec; reside at Ashland; he is overseer of the Aroostook Farming and Lumber Company; children: Katherine and James. 8. Dr. George Dunn, born at Ashland, May 21, 1869; attended the public schools, St. John's School at Presque Isle and a graduate of the Baltimore Medical College (Doctor of Medicine, 1896); practiced medicine at Cambridge, Massachusetts, for a number of years, and in Aroostook county since leaving Cambridge, having an office at Ashland since 1900; an independent in politics; member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows of Cambridge; married, September 30, 1908, in Boston, Annie Gifford, who was born at Miramichi, October 10, 1874, educated in the public schools of Bangor; an Episcopalian.

(III) Mary P. Nowland, daughter of James Nowland, was born in Houlton, Maine, November 23, 1851. When she was four years old her parents removed to St. John, New Brunswick, and she attended the public schools there, until she was twelve years old, when she came with her parents to Ashland, Maine. She was graduated from the State Normal School at Castine, Maine. She is prominent as an educator. She was a teacher in the public schools of Ashland, Caribou, Deer Isle, Sedgwick, Van Buren and Fort Kent, where for the past thirty-five years she has been principal of the Mattawaska Training School. She is a member of the Houlton Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, and of the Maine State Teachers' Association. She is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church.

According to the best of MCKENNEY authorities on surnames, McKenna, sometimes spelled McKenny and McKenney, is a variation of MacKinnon, a family that came from Scotland to Ulster province, North of Ireland. The MacKinnons are closely connected with the MacDonalds of the Isles and have no independent history of their own. Burke traces them to Fingon, youngest son of Alpin, king of Scotland, stating that the spelling of the name was first Macfingon, then Macfinden and finally MacKinnon. Burke gives as the coat-arms of the Mackeney family: Sable three pairs of keys each pair having their handles

downwards lozenged, interlaced and endorsed or, two and one. Crest: An arm in armour embowed holding a spear top broken and pendant proper. McKenny is an old Irish name. The McKenny family of Dublin and Ullard and Ballysonbay, county Kilkenny, baronet, has this armorial: Or a fleur-de-lis between three crescents azure on a chief vert a stag pursued by a greyhound argent. Crest: A hand in armour couped at the wrist holding a roll of parchment. Motto: *Vincet veritas*. The McKenneys of Maine are mostly descended from John McKenney, who was at Scarborough as early as 1668.

(I) Patrick McKenney was born in Ireland in 1820, and came to America when he was seventeen years old, settling at Fredericton, New Brunswick. He married Mary J. Mulaney, who was born at Fredericton in 1824, and died at Fort Fairfield, Maine, in 1881. They were communicants of the Roman Catholic church. Children: 1. Mary Jane, born at Woodstock, New Brunswick, May 23, 1861; married George White, of Fort Fairfield, now a farmer at La Grange, Maine; she died March 15, 1899. 2. James, born in 1863, at Fort Fairfield, teamster in that town. 3. Catherine Frances, born at Fort Fairfield, August 4, 1865, died at Presque Isle, September 2, 1909. 4. Lizzie, married Asa Bishop. 5. John, born at Fort Fairfield, November, 1869; married Almeda Fisher, of Fort Fairfield; he died March 18, 1903, at Fort Fairfield, and she married (second) George McKenney, mentioned below; children of John and Almeda (Fisher) McKenney: Arthur, born August 16, 1896, student in the Fort Fairfield high school; Gertrude, born July 11, 1898, student in the Fort Fairfield high school; Harold, born March 24, 1900, student in the Fort Fairfield high school; Anna, born June 18, 1902. 6. Nicholas, born December 15, 1871, at Fort Fairfield; now living at Bremerton, Washington; served in the Spanish-American war and is now employed in the United States navy-yard. 7. George, mentioned below.

(II) George McKenney, son of Patrick McKenney, was born at Fort Fairfield, Maine, October 15, 1873. He attended the public schools of his native town. During his boyhood and afterward he assisted his father on the farm. At the age of twenty he left home and for several years was employed on farms in the vicinity, and also in Massachusetts, New Hampshire and California. In 1903, after ten years of absence from his native place, he returned to Fort Fairfield and succeeded to the farm of his father. Since that time he has cultivated this farm of one hundred acres, all of which is cleared. In politics he is a Democrat.

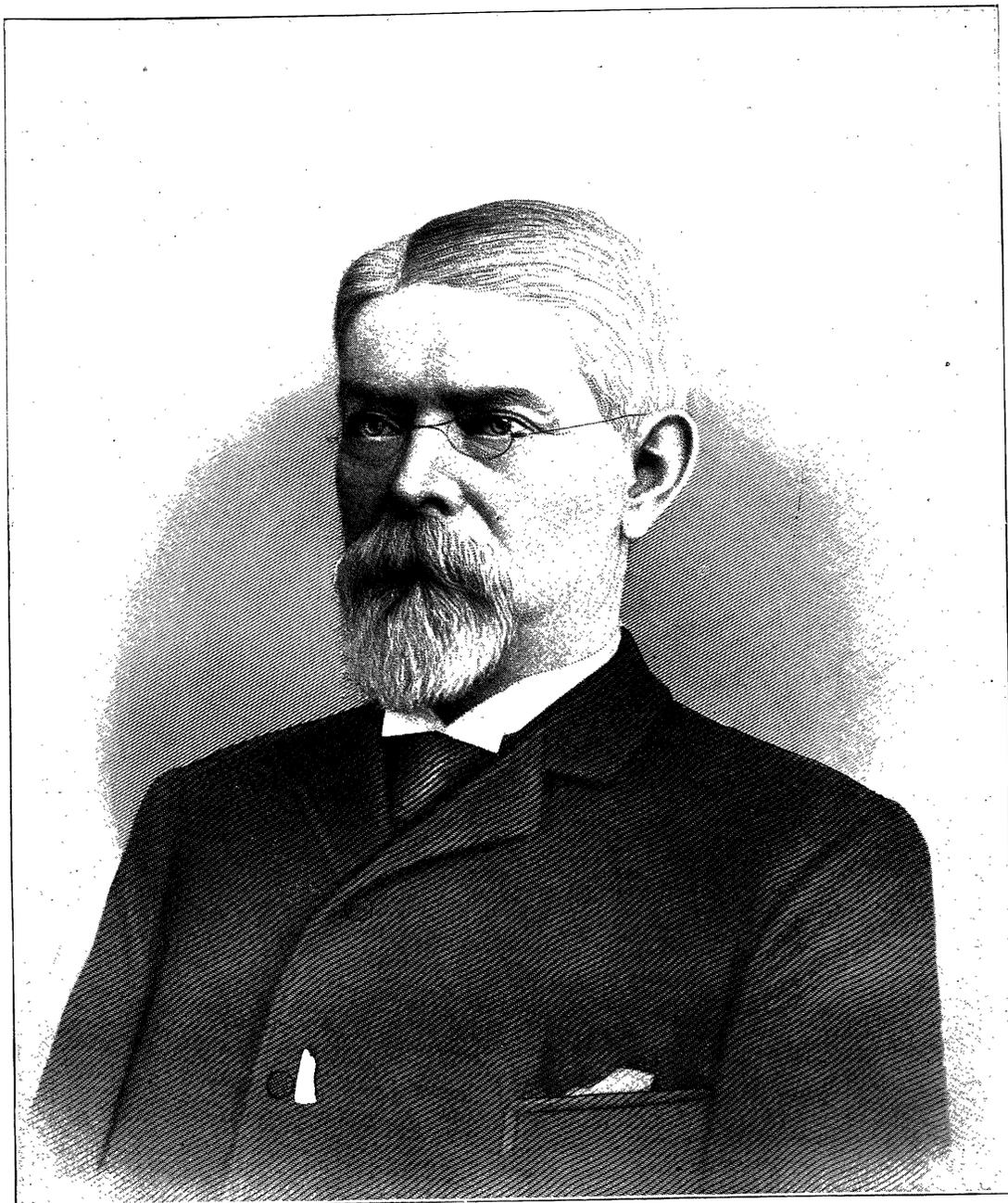
He is a communicant of the Roman Catholic church, and a member of Aroostook Valley Grange, No. 485, Patrons of Husbandry. He married, July, 1905, in Fort Fairfield, Almeda (Fisher) McKenney, widow of his brother John and daughter of Alfred Fisher, granddaughter of William Fisher, the immigrant ancestor. Children of George and Almeda (Fisher) McKenney: 1. Elizabeth, born at Fort Fairfield. 2. Eva. 3. George.

Up to 1660 some twenty-eight persons bearing the name of Hall had settled in New England, seven of whom bore the Christian name of John, and from 1660 to 1700 many others of the name settled here, which fact makes the family of Hall difficult to trace. In 1650 three John Halls were living in Dover, New Hampshire, and at that same time there were flourishing as many Johns in Middletown, Connecticut. John Hall, of Dover, brought Ralph, John, Stephen and perhaps other children from England very early. John Hall (2), son of the elder John, born in England, was of Dover in 1650, a man of good property, a deacon in the church in 1657, and one of many offices, dying about 1693. Hatevil, a son of the younger John, of Dover, and born there, had a son Hatevil, who was born in Dover in 1707, married Sarah Furbish, of Kittery, and about 1753 settled in Falmouth, Maine. Through this couple came a numerous posterity, among them Thomas S. Hall, the inventor and father of the American plan of electric automatic signalling apparatus for railroads. But it was from the Connecticut Hall family that descended the Hon. Lyman Hall, one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence.

In the early part of the nineteenth century there came to Providence from Maine, his native State, one James Stanhope Hall, born March 25, 1796, and who was married here May 24, 1820, to Eleanor Ryder Snow, daughter of Captain Stephen and Mehetabel Snow, and a descendant of an early New England family. Captain Stephen Snow was a sea captain and was lost at sea. The family tradition states that James Stanhope Hall was one of three brothers who came from England to America. Mr. Hall was a cabinet maker by trade, which he followed here in Providence for a time, but some time after his marriage he returned to Maine, later, however, again taking up his residence in Providence, and here he engaged in the furniture business on Westminster street, near Dorrance. His business associate was the late George A. Howard. Later on Mr. Hall was occupied as a contractor until his retirement from active

business and removal to the neighboring town of Scituate, Rhode Island, where his death occurred, November 9, 1875, aged seventy-nine years, seven months and fifteen days. Mrs. Hall passed away October 23, 1867, aged sixty-five years, and the remains of both rest in the beautiful Swan Point Cemetery, Providence. Mr. Hall's life was so lived as to command the respect and esteem of his business contemporaries and his numerous acquaintances and friends. The children born to James Stanhope and Eleanor Ryder (Snow) Hall were: 1. Almira, who married Mr. Richard Sanders, of the firm of William A. Howard & Company, and a prominent and successful business man. 2. William Henry, mentioned below. 3. Abby C., died January 25, 1865, aged twenty-two years.

William Henry Hall was born June 12, 1837, in Providence, and has long been known in commercial circles of that city, where he is one of the oldest and most successful real estate dealers and brokers. Up to the age of fourteen he attended the public schools, and then set about learning a trade, which might insure him against want at any time in the future. He entered a large cigar factory, and in the short period of six months became an expert workman. The confinement, however, was injurious to his health, and for a long time he was seriously ill, so that his friends feared he would never recover. Being gifted with courage and ambition, his will power was sufficient to overcome his physical ills, and after a partial recovery he cast about for some active employment, and finally opened a small store for the sale of fruits, confectionery and periodicals. He was then but seventeen years old, and his capital of less than fifty dollars was borrowed from a friend, but his exceptional business ability and energy secured him credit for many articles necessary in his business and he was soon engaged in various successful operations. His entire time was given to the care of his venture, and in a short time he began to accumulate money in a small way, in the meantime contributing to the support of his parents. As his health improved his ambition and ability increased, and, having decided upon a commercial career, he pursued a course of instruction in Scholfield's Commercial College, from which he received a diploma in 1859. Entering a large Providence business house as bookkeeper, he sold out his business and store, renting the building to the purchaser. For four years he continued as a bookkeeper in Providence, then he removed to Albany, New York, where he occupied a similar position with a large wholesale lumber establishment. Having received a flattering



William H. Hall

offer in Providence, he returned to his native city early in 1865, to become secretary and treasurer of the Marietta & Vinton County Coal & Oil Company. This position he retained until the business of the company was closed out, and in the meantime operated to some extent in real estate. His first venture in this line was made in 1866, at which time the real estate business of Providence was largely in the hands of one or two established and influential firms. His unbounded energy, unimpeachable integrity and persevering industry, had already attracted the attention of the business men of the city, and in the face of the most powerful competition he was enabled to gain a foothold. His business judgment was remarkable, the experience gained in the lumber trade was of much aid to him, and he soon won a leading position among the brokers and dealers in real estate of Providence. One of the most beautiful suburbs of that city owes its existence to his foresight and enterprise. Some years ago he purchased the estate of the late Joseph W. Sweet, in the town of Cranston, which is now known as Edgewood, and by the prudent investment of capital, time and labor, he transformed the once unpretentious homestead into an imposing and elegant residence. He also erected a large business block in Weybosset street, known as the Hall building, and in 1890 he organized the Central Real Estate Company, with an authorized capital of \$2,000,000, for the purpose of providing persons of modest means with the opportunity of investing in centrally located business property, a class of investment usually monopolized by people possessed of large means. From its organization Mr. Hall was president and manager of the company, and its success is the natural outcome of his business ability, sagacity and influence in the community. It was natural that the benefit of his talents should be desired by his contemporaries in the management of public affairs, and he has been frequently called upon to fill various elective offices. Although having been a candidate for office upon thirteen different occasions in Cranston, Mr. Hall has never been defeated. For a period of six years he was a member of the town council of Cranston, and was one year town treasurer, declining to be again a candidate for the latter office. For four terms, 1880 to 1884, he represented the town in the general assembly, and for the two succeeding years was a member of the state senate, being the first Republican chosen to that office from the town of Cranston. He was again nominated for this office, but declined to be a candidate. He rapidly gained

an influential position in the legislature, and was chairman of the joint committee on accounts and claims in the assembly, and was the second member of the senate committee on corporations. As an authority on economic and governmental questions, he was respected as a debater, and his influence went far in directing the public policy of the state. Although a man whose mind has been engrossed with weighty responsibilities, Mr. Hall is a keen observer, one who notes the little things in life and finds enjoyment in them. The position he holds as a business man, citizen and individual is but the result of his great energy, executive ability and application of purpose. His favorite relaxation from business cares has been found in driving spirited horses, and he has possessed some of the finest teams of horses in the state. His friends have enjoyed many pleasant excursions in his handsome coach, to which was attached a spirited four-in-hand team, and which he handled with skill.

Mr. Hall was united in marriage to Cleora Narzette Hopkins, daughter of the late William Lanksford and Elizabeth (Smith) Hopkins, of North Kingstown, Rhode Island. (See Hopkins VII).

Mrs. William H. Hall has been an able helpmate and worthy companion of her worthy husband, and outside her home life her chief activity has been in charitable and church work, in which she has been a very active and indefatigable worker. The Church of the Transfiguration (Protestant Episcopal) of Edgewood, Rhode Island, was founded by Mrs. Hall and a few others, the first service of the church having been held in the Norwood avenue school house, January 31, 1892, in which year Mrs. Hall was baptized and confirmed. It was largely through the untiring efforts of Mrs. Hall that this church was made possible in this section, and her devotion to the church since that time has never diminished. She has also been an ardent worker in the societies in connection with the church, being an active member of the Parish Aid and Missionary Society and the Church Guild. For a number of years she was a teacher in the Sunday school and president of the Hospitality and Works of Mercy Society. The present beautiful church edifice on Broad street, completed in 1910, stands as a monument to the zeal and energetic work of Mrs. Hall and her co-workers in the church. Mrs. Hall is also a valued member of the Edgewood Woman's Club. When the naming of that beautiful residential suburb of Providence, called Edgewood, in the town of Cranston, where Mr. and Mrs. Hall have their hand-

some residence, was under consideration, many names were suggested, but the name of Edgewood, as suggested by Mrs. Hall on account of its bordering on the wooded section of Roger Williams Park, found most favor. The people of that section are now served by a postoffice bearing that name, and everything pertaining to the uplifting of the community finds in Mr. and Mrs. Hall warm and influential friends.

(The Hopkins Line).

The surname of Hopkins was spelled Hopkyns in England in the sixteenth century and earlier. It is an ancient English family of Oxfordshire, where in 1567 John Hopkyns was a civic officer in Coventry. From the strong resemblance of the armorial bearings of the Wyckhams, of Swelcliffe, county Oxford, and those of the Hopkins family of Oving, it is conjectured by Burke that in early times some bond of connection existed between the two families. In confirmation of this conjecture there is found in Sibford Gower in Swelcliffe parish a small estate which is charged with a quitrent of a hundred pence that tradition has assigned to the late owners as the nineteenth John Hopkins who had successfully and lineally inherited it without intervention of any other Christian name than John. As this estate joins immediately to Warwickshire, it may fairly be assumed that the family of Hopkins in Coventry and Swelcliffe derive from a common ancestor. A branch of the family is found in the north of Ireland. There were three distinct families early in this country, from all of which have descended prominent citizens. The name is found upon the Declaration of Independence, and in connection with many other historical events connected with the development of the United States.

(I) William Hopkins was born in Cheselbourne, England, and married Joanna Arnold, also a native of Cheselbourne, daughter of Thomas and Alice (Gully) Arnold, the last named baptized November 30, 1577, at Cheselbourne.

(II) Thomas Hopkins, son of William and Joanna (Arnold) Hopkins, was born April 7, 1616, in Cheselbourne, and died in October, 1684, at the settlement known as Littleworth, in the present town of Oyster Bay, Long Island. He is found of record in Providence, Rhode Island, as early as July 27, 1640, when he was one of the thirty-nine signers to an agreement for a form of government. In 1652 and 1659-60 he was commissioner; in 1655-56-57 and 1672 he was deputy to the general court, and was a member of the town council

from 1657 to 1672. On account of the Indian troubles he removed, about 1676, to Long Island, and settled at Oyster Bay. He married, in Providence, in 1648, Elizabeth Arnold born in Nottinghamshire, England, daughter of William Arnold. Two sons, William and Thomas, remained in Rhode Island; the third son, Joseph Hopkins, died before the removal of his parents to Long Island.

(III) Thomas (2), second son of Thomas (1) and Elizabeth (Arnold) Hopkins, was born about 1650, in Providence, and died there April 1, 1718. He married there, in 1678, Mary, daughter of John and Elizabeth Smith, died April 21, 1718. She was a granddaughter of John Smith, the mason, of Providence, so called to distinguish him from John Smith, the miller, both being leading citizens of Providence. Children: Thomas, died after 1746; William, married Deborah, daughter of Isaac Allen; Joseph, died July 19, 1740; Elizabeth, died unmarried, February 26, 1731; Mary, married, March 8, 1716, Robert Davis; Rachel, probably died young; Zebedee, born February 22, 1697; Elisha, married, July 13, 1722 Mercy Waide; Ezekiel; Amos, mentioned below; Jeremiah, died unmarried, April 26, 1733; Ann, probably died in infancy.

(IV) Amos, seventh son of Thomas (2) and Mary (Smith) Hopkins, resided for a time in Scituate, and removed, in 1752, to Providence, where he was many years a member of the town council. He later resided in what is now North Providence, and died in 1769. He married, October 29, 1727, Sarah, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Smith. She was descended from Christopher Smith, a member of the Society of Friends in Providence, who died in June, 1676, in Newport, having removed to that town for safety during the Indian wars, with many others in the outlying districts of Providence. He was taxed 3 shillings and 4 pence in Providence, September 2, 1650, was a freeman, April 27, 1655, and juryman in the same year. He was granted a share of the meadows, March 16, 1656, to be laid out in the meadows called "World's End," in lieu of a share formerly laid out to him beyond the great meadow. He took up sixty acres of land and a share in the meadows, July 7, 1658, and in a division of lands, February 19, 1665, he drew lot No. 25. He subscribed to the oath of allegiance, June 1, 1667. He sold twenty acres of land, August 21, 1660, and another parcel, November 28, 1672. His wife Alice survived him about five years, dying in 1681. Children: Susanna, died 1692; Thomas, mentioned below; Benjamin, born 1631, died December 23, 1713.

Thomas, senior son of Christopher and

Alice Smith, was a tailor and witnessed the confirmatory deed given by Roger Williams to his associates. He received a deed of lands from William Wickenden on the south side of the Pawtuxet river, July 9, 1666. With his wife, he was drowned in the Pawtuxet river, January 16, 1670, and his house and lands were sold by order of the town council, for £40, to provide for his children. He married (intentions published January 27, 1659) Ruth, daughter of William Wickenden, and their untimely death left four small orphans: John, born August 4, 1661, died unmarried; Thomas, August 9, 1664; William, January 10, 1667; and Joseph mentioned below.

Joseph, youngest child of Thomas and Ruth (Wickenden) Smith, was born February 18, 1669, in Providence, where he died November 8, 1739. He was reared by his aunt, Jane Wickenden, of Providence, who became the wife of Samuel Wilkinson of that town, and who gave him a deed of eighteen acres of land. He was a carpenter and was taxed six pence, June 16, 1713. He owned a forty foot lot and a right of commonage and sold the former and one-third of the latter, March 20, 1716. He bought the interest of his son in the estate of William Wickenden, February 11, 1730, and resided in Gloucester when he gave a deed of forty-five acres to his son Wait Smith, April 27, 1731. The administration of his estate was granted to his son Joseph of Smithfield, November 7, 1739, indicating the year of his death. The inventory of his estate amounted to £130, 15s., and 11d. He married (first) April 4, 1699, Elizabeth Hawkins, daughter of John and Sarah Hawkins, of Providence, and had a second wife, Mary, and children: Sarah, Joseph and Wait.

Sarah, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Hawkins) Smith, married, October 29, 1727, Amos Hopkins, of Providence, as indicated above. Children: Amos, died about 1770; Jeremiah, no further record; Uriah, mentioned below.

(V) Uriah, third son of Amos and Sarah (Smith) Hopkins, was born December 26, 1738, in Scituate, and died April 3, 1825, in Providence. He was in his fourteenth year when he removed with his parents to Providence. He married Lucy, youngest child of William and Martha Lanksford (Langford), born July 26, 1745, died December 15, 1816. Her father, William Lanksford, died May 19, 1745, a little more than two months prior to her birth, at Paramaribo, Surinam, whither he went for a season of employment as a cooper. His widow, Martha, survived him about fifty-two years, dying in 1797.

The Langford family figured very early in

the history of Rhode Island, where the name is found under various spellings, including Lanckford. A Richard Langford was in Plymouth, Massachusetts, January 2, 1633, but disappears from the records of that town thereafter. A Thomas Langford resided in Newport, Rhode Island, June 20, 1670, when he was a boat man. He was probably the father of Thomas Langford, a carpenter, and John Langford, a merchant of Newport. John Langford, the merchant, was made a freeman of the Rhode Island colony with many others, April 30, 1717. The records indicate that he transacted considerable business. His wife's name was Alida, and they had children, baptized at Trinity Church, Newport: Richard, July 30, 1710; Catherine, December 11, 1712; George, September 26, 1714; Alida, June 10, 1717; John, born May 15, 1719, and it is quite possible that they were the parents of the William Lanksford above referred to, who died in Paramaribo. There is nothing discoverable in the records of the state of Rhode Island to show his birth or parentage, only his death appearing. No record of his marriage appears, and it is therefore impossible to learn the maiden name of his wife Martha. The Friends' records of Rhode Island show that Jonas Langford, of Antigua, had a daughter Mehitable, who died June 30, 1715, being then the wife of Abraham Redwood. Ellis Langford, described as a son-in-law of Jonas (probably a stepson), died in Newport, October 14, 1710. Uriah Hopkin's children: Jesse born April 5, 1765; Thomas, August 25, 1770; William, December 6, 1772; Mary, August 7, 1774; Stephen, mentioned below; Abraham, January 24, 1779; Amey, November 12, 1780; Nicholas, May 14, 1783; Martha, February 8, 1786; Sarah Smith, July 26, 1788.

(VI) Stephen, fourth son of Uriah and Lucy (Lanksford) Hopkins, was born November 12, 1776, in Providence, and died there July 8, 1823. He was a mariner, commanding vessels sailing out of Providence, and later settled in the western part of that town, where he kept a hotel. He married, October 19, 1801, Nancy, daughter of Stephen Brownell, born 1772-73, died March 2, 1848, aged seventy-five years. Children: Eliza Holden; William, died in his second year, and William Lanksford.

(VII) William Lanksford, son of Captain Stephen and Nancy (Brownell) Hopkins, married Elizabeth Smith, of North Kingstown, Rhode Island, daughter of William and Elizabeth Smith. Their children were: Stephen Brownell, died young; Josephine Adelaide; William Smith; Cleora Narzette; Mary Elizabeth and Stephen Frederick.

(VIII) Cleora Narzette, daughter of William Lanksford and Elizabeth (Smith) Hopkins, became the wife of William H. Hall, of Providence, Rhode Island. (See Hall.)

Andrew Dewing, founder of DEWING the family, was born in England, and was one of the early settlers of Dedham, Massachusetts. His home was in that part of the town set off later as Needham. In 1644 he was a member of the Boston Artillery Company from Natick, his home being nearer Natick than Dedham. What is known at present as Ridge Hill farm in Wellesley, was in the possession of his descendants until 1811. He joined the Dedham Church, April 19, 1646, and was admitted a freeman May 6, 1646. He was a highway surveyor of Dedham in 1651 and 1661; fence viewer several years and constable 1663-64. He owned a right in the town of Deerfield in 1667. His will was dated September 8, 1677, proved October 30, 1677. His first wife, Lydia, died October 13, 1651. He married (second) November 10, 1652, Ann (Bonstall), who died September 16, 1677. Children, born in Dedham, by first wife: John, February 16, 1649; John (2d), July 19, 1651. By second wife: Andrew, born November 26, 1655; Rachel, baptized June 27, 1658; Lydia, 1660; Jonathan, April 3, 1663; Ann, baptized May 6, 1666; Deborah, October, 1668.

(II) Andrew Dewing, son of Andrew Dewing, was born at Dedham, November 26, 1655, and died January 14, 1717-18. He married, October 27, 1682, Dorothy Hyde. He inherited land in Needham, which was incorporated from Dedham in 1711, and he was one of the petitioners for incorporation. Children, born at Needham: Andrew, September 25, 1683; Martha, November 30, 1685; Henry, October 16, 1690; Esther, September 21, 1692; Edmund, September 9, 1694; Dorothy, July 26, 1697.

(III) Henry Dewing, son of Andrew Dewing, was born at Dedham, October 16, 1690, and died March 21, 1765. He married (first) December 4, 1716, in Roxbury, Mehitable, daughter of Eleazer and Mehitable (Thurston) Ellis. She was born May 13, 1695, died in May, 1750. He married (second) January 18, 1753, Elizabeth Warren, widow. He was a farmer in Needham. He joined the church July 16, 1721. His will was dated April 29, 1763 and proved April 19, 1765. Children, born at Needham: Moses, September 15, 1717; Aaron, February 25, 1718-19; Mehitable, November 6, 1720; Henry, April 1, 1724; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Esther, October

29, 1729; Aaron, September 24, 1731; Ephraim, July 20, 1733.

(IV) Ebenezer Dewing, son of Henry Dewing, was born at Needham, October 10, 1725, and died there November 26, 1766. He married in 1753, Isabella Brownley, of Boston, and lived on the homestead at Needham. She married (second) April 8, 1776, Asa Gay, of Needham, born August 20, 1728, died April 9, 1806; she was a school teacher in 1773. Children of Ebenezer and Isabella: Lydia, born December 2, 1753; Nathan, February 8, 1758; Elijah, mentioned below; Jabez, baptized February 22, 1767.

(V) Elijah Dewing, son of Ebenezer Dewing, was born at Needham, July 11, 1761, and died in Medway, September 10, 1844. He married, May 14, 1788, Betty Reed, who died September 10, 1844, the same day as her husband. They lived at Dover, Needham, Bellingham and Medway. His will was proved November 5, 1844. He was a soldier in the revolution, enlisting September 24, 1778, in Captain Abel Richard's company, Colonel Jonathan Cogswell's regiment, and serving at Boston on guard duty for nine days. He was from October 25, 1779, to November 23, in Captain Thomas Vinson's company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's regiment. In 1782 he was in the Continental service and received a cow from the town as bounty. He was allowed a pension March 4, 1831. Children: Elijah, born October 13, 1790; Sibyl, October 7, 1793; Elisha, November 9, 1795; Betsey, born at Needham, December 24, 1797. Born at Bellingham: Sally, May 27, 1800; Aaron, January 29, 1804; Reuben, February 12, 1805; Joel, February 12, 1807; John, January 18, 1812.

(VI) Elijah Dewing, son of Elijah Dewing, was born at Dover, October 13, 1790, and died at Mendon, November 1, 1864. He married, at Bellingham, July 5, 1820, Mary, daughter of Jesse and Sarah (Adams) Coombs. She was born July 3, 1796, and died December 23, 1868, at Mendon. They resided at Bellingham and Mendon. He was a carpenter, builder and contractor. His wife's brother built the famous Adams House, in Boston. Children: Charles, born May 15, 1821; Mary Elizabeth, June 26, 1826; Martin, mentioned below.

(VII) Martin Dewing, son of Elijah Dewing, was born in Bellingham, July 8, 1830, and died at his home on Keene street, Providence, Rhode Island, June 16, 1905, aged seventy-five years. He attended the public schools of his native town. In 1853 he engaged in business as a fish dealer in Woonsocket, Rhode Island. In 1857 he formed a

partnership with P. E. Nichols and engaged in the fish business at 44 Exchange Place, Providence, under the firm name of P. E. Nichols & Company. In 1859 he bought the interests of his partner in the firm, and in 1861 began to plant and cultivate oysters, starting with a two-acre bed at Kettle Point and a small yawl valued at \$45. In 1865 he sold to Charles Monsell a share in the business and continued under the firm name of Dewing & Monsell. After the death of his partner, Mr. Dewing continued the business alone. From 1890 to the time of his death Mr. Dewing conducted a large wholesale business in Narragansett oysters. He was one of the pioneers in the oyster business. He consulted the foremost experts in the world and made a study of methods and means of oyster culture. He was one of the first to propagate the seed and he had a plant near New Haven for this purpose. From his beds came the famous Narragansett oysters, considered by the trade to be the best in the market and also the Duck River oysters. The demand always exceeded the supply. He shipped oysters not only to all the principal cities of the United States, but to Canada, Germany and other countries. His firm supplied oysters to the Argentine government in 1905 for the purpose of propagation, on recommendation of the United States government. Mr. Dewing's plant was a model of its kind. He had two large steam vessels and two naphtha boats and employed 125 men. He owned vast tracts of oyster beds off Nayatt Point and some 400 acres in Connecticut waters. Mr. Dewing was a Republican in politics. He was a member of the Pomham Club and a very prominent Mason. He was made a Mason in 1860 in Mt. Vernon Lodge, joined the chapter in 1861 and the commandery in 1881. He had also attained the thirty-third degree in Scottish Rite Masonry. His success in life was due primarily to his own perseverance and energy. He possessed unusual business acumen and foresight, and was exceptionally progressive and enterprising. In business his name was a synonym for uprightness and square dealing. He was generous and charitable, aiding every good cause and helping those in need and distress.

He married, November 3, 1852, Ardelia Cook, who was born December 1, 1831, daughter of Welcome Ballou and Rhoda Wilcox (Pickering) Cook, of Mendon. (See Cook.) She is a member of the Elmwood Avenue Baptist Church of Providence, and has been for many years active in church and charitable work. For upwards of fifty years she has been a leader in the movement for

woman suffrage in Rhode Island. She was president of the Woman Suffrage Association for a time and is now one of its honorary presidents. Both her daughters are also interested in the movement. Children: 1. Mary Coombs, born August 20, 1853, at Milford; married January 21, 1880, Bradford Frank Billings, son of Jonathan and Betsy (Tolman) Billings; now of Brookline, Massachusetts; child: Mary Louisa Billings, born November 30, 1880. 2. Ardelia Cook, born August 23, 1857, at Woonsocket; married, November 19, 1895, George Drown Gladding, son of George Anthony and Julia Ann (Drown) Gladding, of Providence.

(The Cook Line).

This Cumberland-Woonsocket, Rhode Island, branch of the Cooks was of the earlier Weymouth-Mendon, Massachusetts, family, the forerunner of which was Walter Cook, the earliest known American ancestor, from whom have descended a numerous family, many of whom have taken an active and honorable part in Rhode Island history. Of this particular line of Cooks under consideration, that of the last Colonel Levi Cook, of Cumberland, who was himself a man of substance and prominence in public affairs, and who reared several sons to become leading men in the community, special reference is made to the late Willis and Lyman Arnold Cook, whose business affairs for fifty years were so closely allied with each other as to make the two men all but one. The lineage of the late Colonel Levi Cook and family history follows in regular order from the Weymouth settler.

(I) Walter Cook, of Weymouth, Massachusetts, was settled there as early as 1643, and was made freeman in 1657. He moved to Mendon, Massachusetts, prior to March, 1664. The Christian name of his first wife was Experience, and of his second, Catherine, one account stating that the latter was formerly the widow of George Aldrich. His children born to the first marriage were: Ebenezer, Walter and Peter; and those to the second were: John, Hannah, Peter, Ebenezer, Walter, Samuel, Nicholas, mentioned below; Experience. Walter Cook, the father, died January 5, 1685.

(II) Deacon Nicholas Cook, son of Walter Cook, born June 10, 168-, married, in 1715, Elizabeth, called by some Elizabeth Staples. Mr. Cook was a deacon in the Baptist church in Bellingham, one of the oldest churches in New England. The children of Deacon Nicholas Cook and his wife Elizabeth, all born in Bellingham, Massachusetts, were: Jemima,

Nathaniel, Peter, Daniel, William, Caleb, Elizabeth, Abigail, Nicholas, Susanna, Johanna and Ezekiel.

(III) Daniel Cook, son of Nicholas Cook, was born in Bellingham, Massachusetts. He married Susanna ———, and lived at Wrentham after 1726. Children, all born at Wrentham, except the eldest: Thameson, born at Mendon, June 17, 1725; Priscilla, October 27, 1727; Ezekiel, March 5, 1730; Daniel, mentioned below; John, April 12, 1738, died young; Susanna, March 3, 1742-43; Aaron, December 3, 1746.

(IV) Daniel Cook, son of Daniel Cook, was born at Wrentham, June 7, 1732. He married Abigail ———. He was a soldier in the revolution, credited to Uxbridge, formerly part of Mendon, private in Captain Taft's company, Colonel Tyler's regiment. He enlisted for three years in 1781, aged forty-nine, five feet, nine inches in height, complexion dark, (Mass. Soldiers and Sailors, iii, p. 926). Children, born at Wrentham: Olive, March 4, 1756; Abigail, March 7, 1759; Thaddeus, June 15, 1762; Levice, October 20, 1765; Joanna, July 27, 1770; Zimri, mentioned below; Daniel, August 4, 1775; Ezekiel, August 25, 1777.

(V) Zimri Cook, son of Daniel Cook, was born at Wrentham, June 3, 1772. He was an honest, upright citizen. He married, November 7, 1793, Joanna Ballou, who was born in Cumberland, Rhode Island, February 25, 1775 (Levi (5); Ezekiel (4); Obadiah (3); James (2); Maturin Ballou (1)). She was a "good wife, gifted in mind and body." He died at Mendon, April 10, 1812, and his will is filed at Worcester. She married (second) Ichabod Scott, of Bellingham, who died November 1, 1843. She died May, 1857, aged 82 years. Children: Sukey P., born November 15, 1794; Celissa, September 16, 1796; Milla, June 25, 1798; Zimri, June 5, 1800; Orinda, February 25, 1802; died young; Allen, July 12, 1805; Welcome Ballou, mentioned below; Barton B., July 9, 1810.

(VI) Welcome Ballou Cook, son of Zimri Cook, was born at Mendon, September 19, 1807. He married, January 14, 1826, Rhoda Wilcox Pickering, who was born at Bellingham, June 12, 1810. Simon Pickering, her father, was born at Bellingham, July 2, 1764, married Rhoda, daughter of Daniel Wilcox. Children: Samuel Pickering, September 12, 1790; Anna Pickering, December 27, 1791; Sally Pickering, June 29, 1794; Esther B. Pickering, November 13, 1796; Ellefel Pickering, April 19, 1799; Rosanna Pickering, May 17, 1801; Sally Pickering, October 12, 1803; Daniel W. Pickering, 1806; Simon

Pickering, 1808; Rhoda W. Pickering, mentioned above. Samuel Pickering, father of Simon, married February 2, 1759; Sarah Ballou (Nathaniel (3); James (2); Maturin Ballou (1)). Children: Rosanna, Sarah, Simon, Mary, Lovina, Esther, Ruth, Eunice and Philadelphia.

When Welcome B. Cook was five years old, his father died and he was apprenticed as a boy in the Whipple family, Cumberland, on a farm. His schooling was limited. He became an industrious and successful man, engaging in business as a teamster between Boston, Mendon and Providence. He bought the homestead which his father had owned at Mendon and lived there for a time. He also lived at Milford and at West Upton, where he kept a hotel. His later years were spent at Farnumsville, Grafton, Massachusetts, where he died March 19, 1850. His wife died January 9, 1899. She was a member of the Baptist church. Both are buried at Farnumsville. Children: Allen Simon, born September 19, 1829, died at Dansville, Illinois, May 4, 1911. 2. Ardelia, December 1, 1831, married Martin Dewing (see Dewing). 3. Daniel Purington, February 11, 1834, died February 23, 1882. 4. Francis Addison, October 21, 1835, died at Danville, Illinois, March, 1904. 5. Mary Jane, October 16, 1840; married Willard Phipps, of Mendon and resides at Smithville, Missouri. 6. Sarah Howard, June 6, 1843, died March 5, 1892. 7. Walter Irving, June 11, 1846, resides at Danville, Illinois. 8. Welcome Edwin, April 21, 1849. 9. Georgia Anna, January 4, 1853, widow of James Crandall, Kansas City, Missouri.

The following is copied from CHESLEY a book in the Boston Public Library: Jonathan and Alpheus Chesley—A story of the Piscataqua river, New Hampshire, and taking the King's powder at Portsmouth, by a party of men in December, 1774, which powder was first hid under an old church in New Hampshire then brought to Cambridge and stored in Christ Church (opposite the elm tree where Washington afterwards took command of the army), and used at the battle of Lexington in April, 1775, mentions two men by the name of Chesley, as follows:

In the "First Blow for American Liberty" mention is made of a party of men including Jonathan Chesley and Alpheus Chesley, who went in scows down the Piscataqua river to Portsmouth, captured the sentinel at the fort, and got possession of the King's powder, hid it under an old church, and later brought it to Massachusetts, preparatory to a revolution.

(I) Nicholas Chesley, who is supposed to be a son of Jonathan Chesley, was born in Dover, New Hampshire, in November, 1750, and died in Paris, Maine, October 14, 1827. He had a brother, Joseph who died in Paris, Maine, and two of his brothers settled in Annapolis, Nova Scotia, in 1776 or about that time, as they were Loyalists at the time of the revolution. He married (first) Sarah Hammond, sister of Joseph and Benjamin Hammond. Some of his sons moved to Lincoln county, Maine. His first wife died May 21, 1797, and he married (second) Mrs. Susanna Sawyer. His widow married Abijah Warren. Children by first wife: 1. Benjamin, born in Gloucester, Maine, April 21, 1780; married (first) Mehitable Keith; (second) Polly Hathaway; died at Lincoln. 2. Sarah, born at New Gloucester, 1783; married David Farrah, and died at Buckfield, Maine, August 1, 1810. 3. Betsey, born at Paris, Maine, November 15, 1785; married David Dinsmore, and died at Minot, Maine. 4. Samuel, mentioned below. 5. Nicholas, born at Paris, April, 1792; married Cynthia Partridge, and died at Bangor, Maine. 6. Jonathan, born at Paris, May 12, 1794, died there, unmarried; he was a graduate of Bowdoin College. 7. Charlotte, born at Paris, April 21, 1797; married Aaron Waite and died at Dixfield, Maine. Children by second wife, born at Paris: 8. David, married Mary Knight, and died at Chester, Maine. 9. William, who went away and never was heard from; it is supposed he went to sea and was lost.

(II) Samuel Chesley, son of Nicholas Chesley, was born in Paris, Maine, October 31, 1788, and died at Chester, Maine, October 19, 1869. He was a farmer in Paris until 1862, when he removed to Chester, being a pioneer settler there. He cleared his farm in Chester, and resided there the remainder of his life. He was a Republican in politics. He held a town office in Chester until a few years of his death either as selectman or town clerk; was also justice of the peace for many years. He married Martha Perry, at Paris, Maine, March 31, 1814, and she died in Chester, June 23, 1859. Children: 1. Samuel Howard, mentioned below. 2. Addison Perry, born in Paris, December 9, 1816; married Thankful Kirby, of Maine, April 24, 1841, and both died in Minneapolis, Minnesota. 3. Martha Jane, born at Paris, November 4, 1818, died at Lincoln Center, Maine; married Mahalon Crockett, of Gorham, Maine, April 24, 1841; he died at Lincoln Center, Maine. 4. Franklin, born October 20, 1820, at Paris, died at Franklin, Louisiana, May 3, 1863, during the civil war. 5. Columbus, born

October 22, 1822, at Paris, died May 15, 1889, in Mattawamkeag, Maine, a farmer; married Elizabeth Babcock, of Lincoln, August 27, 1854. 6. Mary Ann, born January 27, 1827, in Chester, died at Lincoln, Maine, married Alvin Haines, October 26, 1856. 7. Nicholas Lincoln, born at Chester, November 11, 1829, died at Oldtown, Maine, May 12, 1902; a farmer; married Rosamond White, of Chester, and she died at Oldtown. 8. Albion Keith Paris, born at Chester, August 1, 1831, died in Mansfield, Massachusetts; married Helen Wyman, of Chester, in November, 1859. 9. Cynthia Victoria, born at Chester, June 30, 1833, died at Winn, Maine; married Richmond Wyman, of Chester, December 25, 1856; farmer in Winn, where he died. 10. Louisa Elizabeth, born at Chester, August 12, 1835, died at Lincoln, Maine; married Eben Babcock, of Lincoln, November 4, 1855.

(III) Samuel Howard Chesley, son of Samuel Chesley, was born in Paris, Maine, March 6, 1815, and died at Fort Fairfield, Maine, May 22, 1907. He was eleven years of age when his parents moved to Chester, Maine, and he received his education there. He was a farmer in Chester, and after a time moved to Woodville, Maine, where he remained a few years, after which he settled in Lincoln, Maine. In June, 1876 he moved to Fort Fairfield, where he purchased the farm on which he lived the remainder of his life. His daughter, Mabel L. (Chesley) Trafton, now owns and lives on the farm. Mr. Chesley was a Republican in politics, and during the civil war served as enrolling officer in Chester, Maine. He also served as selectman in Lincoln and Chester for several years, and as representative to the state legislature from Chester. He was a member of the Free Will Baptist Church. He married Lovina Lovejoy at Crystal, Maine, April 18, 1840; she died in Fort Fairfield, Maine, June 6, 1894. Children: 1. Martha Perry, born at Crystal, Maine, September 22, 1841, died at Bangor, Maine, March 4, 1895; married, December 25, 1859, in Bangor, James H. Bennett; children: Prentice Percival, Lyman LeRoy, Belle. 2. Samuel Howard Jr., born at Crystal, Maine, January 13, 1843; married Emily (Fogg) Chesley, widow of his brother, William Franklin Chesley, on July 1, 1869, at Chester; she died September 1, 1898, at Woodville, Maine; he lives in Chester; children: William, farmer in Woodville, Franklin Brainard, farmer in Woodville, George Howard living in Wisconsin, Melvin Baxter, blacksmith in Lincoln, Elmer LeRoy, farmer in Caribou, Gertrude May, living in Woodville, unmarried, and Effie Relle, deceased. 3. William Franklin, born in

Crystal, October 30, 1844, died in Chester, 1868; farmer; married Emily Fogg, August 12, 1867, in Woodville. 4. Lucia Elizabeth, born in Chester, March 15, 1846; married Dr. Moses S. Wilson, of Lincoln; one son, Frank. 5. Elberta Lavinia, born at Chester, February 13, 1851, died at Lincoln, May 7, 1878. 6. George Roscoe, born February 6, 1854, at Chester; farmer in Gardiner, Maine, married, August 1, 1887, in Lawrence, Massachusetts, Annie J. Rounds, of Lawrence, Massachusetts; children: Pearl, deceased, George Harold, of Mars Hill, Ralph Wendell, of Mars Hill, Mildred Augusta and Percy, with parents. 7. Flora Augusta, born at Chester, August 20, 1855, died at Chester, November 24, 1861. 8. Mabel Lillian, mentioned below.

(IV) Mabel Lillian Chesley, daughter of Samuel Howard Chesley, was born at Woodville, Maine, September 8, 1866. Her parents moved to Lincoln, Maine, when she was four years old and to Fort Fairfield when she was ten. She attended the public schools in those towns. She is a member of the Free Will Baptist Church, and of Green Ridge Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. She married (first) Emery Elbridge Stevens. She married (second) September 20, 1899, John Franklin Trafton who was born at Paris of Lorne, Victoria county, New Brunswick, July 10, 1864, and educated there in the common schools. He assisted his father on the homestead until 1876 when his father died. In 1898 he came to Fort Fairfield where he has since followed farming. His place is located about five miles from the village of Fort Fairfield on the Marshall road and consists of one hundred and thirty-six acres of which one hundred acres are cleared. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of Green Ridge Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. Mr. and Mrs. Trafton have no children.

William Lovejoy, father of Lovina (Lovejoy) Chesley, was born probably in New Hampshire, and died in Minneapolis, Minnesota, when about sixty years of age. He was a farmer in Industry, Maine, and then in Lincoln, Maine. He moved to Minneapolis when his children were all grown up. He married Betsey Pinkham, and she died in Minneapolis, of pneumonia. He died of pneumonia, there being four days difference in their deaths. They were members of the Baptist Church. William Lovejoy's grandfather married a Chesley, and both were from New Hampshire. Children, order of birth not given: 1. William, died at Brainard, Minnesota, farmer. 2. Albion Keith Paris, died in Minneapolis, lumberman; married Caroline Royal, of Patten, Maine. 3. Elbridge,

farmer of Dakota. 4. Fannie, died in Patten, married Eugene Stimpson, of Patten, farmer. 5. Clementine, died in Patten; married Josiah Hall, of Patten, farmer. 6. Elizabeth, died in Patten, married ——— Hall, brother of Josiah Hall. 7. Elmira, died in Patten; married Samuel Berry, of Patten, farmer. 8. Caroline died in Minneapolis; married Joseph S. Hall, of Patten, farmer and starch manufacturer. 9. Lovina, born at Industry, Maine, January 20, 1821, married Samuel Howard Chesley. (See Chesley III.) 10. Nancy, died in Patten, married Lyman Bradford. 11. Sarah Ann, lives in Minneapolis; married Wetmore O'Brien, of Calais, Maine, at St. Anthony Falls, Minnesota, July 29, 1861.

Ralph Blaisdell, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1600. He came to New England soon after his marriage and settled in Salisbury, Massachusetts. He was a tailor by trade. He received grants of land in Salisbury in 1640-41, 44-45 and bought the rights of John Harrison, as proprietor, in 1642-43. He was a tavern keeper in 1645 and received a license to sell wine. He was at York, Maine, for a time, 1637-40. He died before 1650, but was alive in 1648. His widow died in August, 1667, and administration on her estate was granted to Joseph Stowers, October 8, 1667. As late as 1698, Ebenezer Blaisdell, grandson, was administering the estate of the immigrant. Children of Ralph Blaisdell: Henry, mentioned below; Sarah, died January 17, 1646-47; Mary, born March 5, 1641-42; Ralph, born about 1643.

(II) Henry Blaisdell, son of Ralph Blaisdell, was born in England, about 1632, and came to New England with his parents. He was one of the first settlers of Amesbury, where he received various grants of land. He was a tailor by trade. He took the oath of fidelity in December, 1677, and was admitted a freeman in 1690. He married (first) about 1656, Mary Haddon, who died December 12, 1690-91, daughter of Jarrett Haddon. He married (second) Elizabeth ———. He died between 1702 and 1707. Children all by his first wife: Ebenezer, mentioned below; Mary, born May 29, 1660; Henry, May 28, 1663; Elizabeth, 1665; Ralph, 1667; John, May 27, 1668; Sarah, November 11, 1671; Jonathan, October 11, 1676; Samuel, died in 1683.

(III) Ebenezer Blaisdell, son of Henry Blaisdell, was born October 17, 1657, and died August 10, 1710. He received children's land in 1659, and his father received a township lot for him in 1660. He was a farmer. He took the oath of fidelity in December, 1677.

He married about 1680, Sarah Colby, daughter of John and granddaughter of Anthony Colby. Children, born at Amesbury: Ephraim, about 1682; Thomas; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Eleanor, born November 30, 1688; Mary, died young; Ralph, born April 21, 1692; Sarah, July 27, 1694.

(IV) Ebenezer (2) Blaisdell, son of Ebenezer (1) Blaisdell, was born December 29, 1686, at Amesbury. He was a cooper by trade. He removed to York, Maine, where he was living in 1712 and afterwards. The intentions of marriage of Ebenezer and Sarah Chase were published February 5, 1708-09. He married Abigail (Ingersoll) Jenkins, daughter of John Ingersoll, of Kittery, and widow of Joseph Jenkins, of York. She died April 28, 1755. Children of Ebenezer and Abigail Blaisdell: Sarah, born October 9, 1713; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Ephraim, September 23, 1717; Samuel, August 21, 1719; Daniel, February 7, 1720-21; Abigail, January 7, 1722-23; Mary, February 19, 1723-24; Joseph, October 5, 1725; James, March 7, 1727-28.

(V) Ebenezer (3) Blaisdell, son of Ebenezer (2) Blaisdell, was born at York, Maine, April 9, 1715. He married (first) Lydia Webber (intentions dated July 20, 1739). He married (second) (intentions dated August 20, 1767) Sarah Johnson, of Kittery. He married (third) (intentions dated December 29, 1780) Sarah Storer, of York. He was called deacon. Children, born at York: Daniel, mentioned below; Ebenezer, August 30, 1741; Elijah, September 5, 1743; David, October 5, 1745, had son Elijah, of Sidney, Maine; Enoch, February 22, 1747-48, lived at Lebanon; Samuel, April 7, 1750; Abner, March 5, 1751-52; Jedediah, May 4, 1754; Lydia, May 12, 1756; Dummer, May 29, 1759.

(VI) Daniel Blaisdell, son of Ebenezer (3) Blaisdell, was born at York, Maine, February 13, 1739-40. He married (intentions dated May 31, 1763) Mary Allen, of Wells. His will was dated May 10, 1792, proved August 27, 1792, bequeathed to wife Mary and the following children: Daniel, Ebenezer, Elijah, Eleanor Lewis, Mary, Mehitable, Lydia, Hannah.

(VII) Elijah Blaisdell, son of Daniel Blaisdell, was born at York, Maine, about 1775. He lived in Lebanon, Maine, where others of his family settled. He died at Rome, Maine. He was a farmer. Children: 1. Webber, died at Miramichi, by accidentally cutting off his hand. He married Mrs. Wentworth. His children were Jane and Oreson. 2. Ivory, married a Miss Farnham; children: Lois, David, Ivory, Judith, Stephen, Betsey, Elbridge, Elijah, Eu-

nice. 3. Stephen, married Silvia Foster, of Rome; children: Elizabeth, Nancy, Jesse, Elvira, all deceased. 4. Elijah, born in Lebanon, Maine, 1800; married Matilda Tracy; children: Mary, died in infancy, Ira F., Weber, Eben, Emily N., Leonard A., Gilman P., William H., Lucinda T., Frances A., and Hiram W., Elijah died in Fort Fairfield, Maine, in 1879. 5. Judith married Jonathan Palmer, of Belgrade, Maine; children: Burley, Lucinda; Orinda and Lorinda, twins, George and another son. 6. Samuel, married (first) Webber Blaisdell's widow; children: Samuel, Wentworth, Betsey; his second wife, Elise Blaisdell, bore him three children: Uriah, Hezekiah, Legraw; his third wife, Maria Blaisdell, had no children. 7. Elizabeth, married Noah Wentworth, no children. 8. John, married Rachel Knox, of Belgrade; children: Melvin, David, Lewis, Mellissa, Atwood, Frank, James, who died in civil war. 9. Eli, married Pelenna Turner; children: Stillman, Anginette, Alimena, Asa Henry, Frank, Sarah, Marcia. 10. Susan, unmarried. 11. Thomas, married Eliza Blaisdell; child: Melinda.

(VIII) Elijah (2) Blaisdell, son of Elijah (1) Blaisdell, was born about 1800, and died at Fort Fairfield in 1879. He went with his parents to Rome, Maine, where he attended the public schools. He settled in Mercer, Maine, before he married and followed farming. Late in life he retired and made his home in Fort Fairfield. In politics he was a Republican. He attended the Baptist church. He married Matilda Tracy, who was born at Rome, Maine, 1804, and died in Mercer, September 15, 1867. She was also a Baptist. Children: 1. Mary, born 1825, died in infancy. 2. Ira Foster, mentioned below. 3. Webber, born 1830, died in Mercer; married Susan Grant, of Rome. 4. Eben, born 1832; married Eliza Knights, of Rome; he is a retired farmer, now living at Augusta, Maine. 5. Emily, born 1834, died at Lewiston, Maine, unmarried, 1904. 6. Leonard A., born in 1836, died in Westfield, Maine, was a farmer, married Sarah Paine, of Sharon, now living at Blaine, son, Charles Henry, was born August 13, 1858, married, September 11, 1891, Martha Myrtle Turner, born July 1, 1866; children: Elton Randolph, born April 9, 1894, Lucinda Emily, born July 17, 1896, Iva Adella, born May 25, 1898, Nevilla Mae, born September 28, 1903, Doris, October 17, 1909. 7. Gilman, born 1838, died at Mercer, unmarried, age thirty-three years, was a farmer. 8. William, born 1840, died at Rome, Maine, 1911, was a farmer, married Angeline Williamson, of Mercer. 9. Lucinda, born 1842; married Alcander Merrill, of Lewiston, a mill agent. 10. Frances

born August, 1844; married Randolph Towle, of Mt. Vernon, Maine, a farmer. 11. Hiram Wells, born June 18, 1846; married Sarah Thompson, of Bailey, New Brunswick, born October, 1854, died at Fort Fairfield, September 15, 1901; he is a Republican, served as road commissioner; attends the Advent church; member of Limestone Grange, No. 272; for many years a farmer, now a potato dealer in Limestone; children: Gertrude, born at Auburn, Maine, November 6, 1873, married Arthur Willey, of Limestone; Lillian Emily, born at Fort Fairfield, December 9, 1881, married Walter Phair, of Limestone.

(IX) Ira Foster Blaisdell, son of Elijah (2) Blaisdell, was born August 8, 1827, in Mercer, and died at Fort Fairfield, in May, 1897. He attended the public schools of his native town. He was a general merchant in Rome, and afterward a farmer in Fort Fairfield. In politics he was a Republican. He attended the Baptist church. He married Mercy A. Goodwin, who was born in Rome, 1829, and is now living in Fort Fairfield. Children: 1. Herbert S., born December 23, 1849; a farmer of Fort Fairfield; married, June 30, 1878, Annie G. Philbrick, born December 28, 1859; children: Geneva E., born October 6, 1879; Merle M., August 3, 1881, married, December 24, 1905, Laura Wallace, who was born November 6, 1878, children: Wallace Herbert, born March 1, 1907, Donald Bruce, November 30, 1908, Annie Elnor, February 22, 1911; Foster F., February 6, 1884, died February 16, 1905; Norman S., born August 26, 1892, died July 20, 1913. 2. Charles Morris, mentioned below. 3. Ida, born March 13, 1854; married George Gannett, a farmer, Fort Fairfield; children: Mattie L., born March 21, 1879; F. Stinson, born June 2, 1884. 4. Adella C., born April 25, 1858; married George Tibbetts; one child, born December, 1883, Earle E. Tibbetts. 5. Frances, born June 13, 1869; married George Goodrich, May, 1898; children: Stanley, born April, 1899; Carrie E. and Doris A. (twins), born December, 1903.

(X) Charles Morris Blaisdell, son of Ira Foster Blaisdell, was born in Rome, Maine, September 15, 1851. He attended the public schools of his native town and at Presque Isle, whither his parents removed when he was eleven years old and finally at Fort Fairfield, graduating from the high school of that town at the age of twenty years. He assisted his father on the farm until he came of age, when he bought land in Fort Fairfield, of which he was one of the pioneers, and cleared a farm. He cultivated this place until he sold it in 1907. In 1889 he bought his mother's farm, comprising one hundred and sixty acres, of

which seventy acres are under cultivation, and has conducted it since then. In politics he is an independent Republican. He has served two years as road surveyor. He is a member of the Reformed Baptist church and for the past nine years has been deacon. He married, at Fort Fairfield, September 15, 1878, Martha Alice Grant, who was born at Smyrna, Maine, April 23, 1861. She was educated in the public schools of Dyer Brook and is a member of the Reformed Baptist church. (See Grant II). Children, all born in Fort Fairfield: 1. Maud Myrtle, born May 22, 1883, died November 17, 1903, in Westfield, Maine; married Perry Smith, born in New Brunswick, now of Boston, and had a daughter, Laura Myrtle, born January 13, 1903. 2. Minot Sumner, born July 11, 1885; married Alberta Baggs, of Boston; children: Paul Ira, born July 13, 1910; Harold, August 19, 1911; Regina, April 3, 1913. 3. Ernest Roy, born December 28, 1886; married Helen B. Charleton, of New Brunswick, now living at Waverly, Massachusetts; he is an electrical engineer.

(The Grant Line).

Samuel Grant was a native of New Brunswick, born about 1780, died at Hodgdon, Maine, about 1856. He was a shoemaker by trade. He removed from his native place to Linneus, Maine, and thence to Hodgdon. He was a member of the Free Will Baptist church. He married ——— White, of New Brunswick, who died at Hodgdon, 1845. She was a member of the Free Will Baptist church. Children: 1. William. 2. Lydia, died at Houlton; married (first) John White, (second) ——— Stone, (third) Stephen Randall, of Linneus. 3. Jane, died at Tobique, New Brunswick; married John Lalley, a farmer. 4. Hartley, mentioned below. 5. Lizzie, died at Dyer Brook; married James Lilley, of Richmond, New Brunswick, farmer and carpenter. 6. Chesley, died at Littleton, Maine, a farmer; married Fannie Lilley. 7. Samuel, married Lydia Grant, a cousin, resides at Houlton; he served in the civil war. 8. Susan, resides at Linneus Corners, Maine; married Seth Maguire, who served in the civil war. 9. Joseph, died in the service, a soldier in the civil war; married Margaret Grant, a cousin, who is living at Houlton; she married (second) Gus Drew.

(II) Hartley Grant, son of Samuel Grant, was born at Hodgdon, Maine, April 14, 1831, and died at Long Branch, Washington, November 1, 1912. He attended the Hodgdon public schools. He was a farmer in Linneus, Maine, and later in New Brunswick, in Ludlow, Maine, and Smyrna and Limestone, in



George Carmichael

that state. Subsequently he went to the state of Washington, where he spent his last years. He enlisted from Smyrna in 1862 in the Twentieth Maine Regiment, Company H. He was wounded and sent to the Baltimore Hospital, where he remained for six months. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member of the Free Will Baptist church, and afterward joined the Saints sect and became very religious, preaching occasionally. He married Jemima Morrison, who was born at Linneus, Maine, October 18, 1836. She is now living at Rochester, Washington, and is a member of the Saints church. Children of Hartley Grant: 1. Albert, born at Richmond, New Brunswick, April 21, 1854; married (first) Emma Daggett, of Crystal, Maine; children: Lee, a blacksmith of Monroe; Hartley; Russell, telegraph operator; Coleman, farmer, New Brunswick; Chesley. Albert married (second) ———. 2. Hannah, born at Richmond, March 20, 1856, died at Dyer Brook, February 17, 1876. 3. Abner Mansfield, born May 11, 1858; married (first) Emma Rouse and had one child who died in infancy; married (second) Sybil Rouse, of Caribou, and had one child, Adella, living in Wisconsin. 4. Martha Alice, married Charles Morris Blaisdell (see Blaisdell X). 5. Dora, born April 26, 1866, in Oakfield; married Rodney Rouse, of Caribou, living at Alberta, Canada. 6. Thomas, born May 7, 1868, at Oakfield; married Bertha Rice, of Wisconsin; resides in Washington, a carpenter. 7. Cora, born October 14, 1872, in Dyer Brook; married ——— Macomber, of Wisconsin; resides in Washington. 8. Bertha, born September 14, 1875; married Elmer Selleck, a blacksmith, now of Washington.

Edmund Morrison, father of Jemima (Morrison) Grant, was born in Wells, Maine, 1785, and died at Linneus, Maine, August 16, 1872. He was a farmer at Wells and New Limerick, Maine. In politics he was a Democrat. He married (first) Jemima Rummery, who died at New Limerick. He married (second) Martha Nowland, who also died there. He married (third) Hannah Boober, born in Piscataquis county, Maine, June 10, 1810, died at Limestone, June 4, 1879. Children of Edmund Morrison by first wife: Sally, Thomas, Margaret, Solomon and Nancy Morrison. Children by third wife: Martha, born January 5, 1835, married Amos Barker, of Ludlow, Maine, a farmer; Jemima, married Hartley Grant, mentioned above; Alvin, born October 31, 1839, married Lydia French; Salome, born February 7, 1841, married Orlando B. Fox, who died at Fort Fairfield, February, 1903, soldier in civil war, Twentieth Maine

Regiment, 1862-65; John, born April 13, 1843, married Clarissa Ann Adams, of Linneus, is a farmer and lumberman, Oakfield. Samuel Morrison, father of Edmund Morrison, was born at Wells, Maine, 1760, died at New Limerick; married Margaret Webber, and had children: Margaret, Samuel, Dolly, Mehitable, Peggy, Isaiah, Edmund, mentioned above; Stephen, and Nathan Morrison.

Hon. George Carmichael,

CARMICHAEL one of the most prominent and useful citizens of Rhode Island in his day, was born at Glasgow, Scotland, November 22, 1838. Through his father he was descended from one of the oldest and most distinguished families of the Lowlands and through his mother from the Rutherfords, one of the most numerous families of the Highland clans. He came to this country when a boy with his parents who located at Westerly, Rhode Island. His schooling was brief. He attended the public schools but a short time and went to work when very young. For several years he attended night school while working days in the mill. He began his career in the woolen manufacturing business in the mills of Welcome and Orsemus Stillman at Westerly, Rhode Island, and afterward he occupied positions of larger responsibility in the mills at Ashaway, Bethel and Laurel Glen, Rhode Island. His application, ability and industry won for him rapid promotion. Though he applied himself closely to his work, even in his youth, he did not neglect other duties and the love of his home, always a dominant characteristic in his life, was shown by his walking from Ashaway to Westerly every evening after his day's work in the mill in order to see his mother, who was ill. No thought of his own comfort ever deterred him from his duties to others. In 1875 he removed to Shannock, Rhode Island, to take charge of a woolen mill which was conducted under the corporate name of the Carmichael Manufacturing Company and during the remainder of his life he was active in the management of this industry. In business he was uniformly successful. His integrity, industry and thoroughness commanded the respect and confidence of his associates in business and brought him large rewards. To his employees he was always a wise friend and counselor, and he was always ready, notwithstanding the demands of his business, to lay aside his own affairs to help others.

Well known and honored as he was in the manufacturing world, his record in public life won for him a still greater degree of fame. He was a thoroughly loyal, conscientious citizen,

keenly interested in public affairs. In politics he was a stalwart Republican. In 1877, while residing in Shannock, in the town of Richmond, he was elected to the General Assembly of the State and reelected for a second term. Declining a third term, he was elected in 1879 president of the town council of Richmond and he administered the affairs of the town in a highly satisfactory manner. Against his own wishes he yielded to the pressure of public sentiment and accepted another term in the General Assembly, being unanimously elected in 1880. In this session his work as a legislator took on a larger degree of importance. At this time, the remnant of the famous old Narragansett tribe of Indians still retained their tribal government and lands in the town of Charlestown. Their reservation consisted of six thousand acres. Many attempts to induce the Indians to become citizens of the State and relinquish their tribal organization had failed. They were exempt from taxation and from arrest or civil process while on their reservation. They maintained their own poor and the State provided their schools. Mr. Carmichael interested himself in the Indians and was appointed on a commission with Dwight R. Adams and William P. Sheffield to negotiate for the purchase of the common lands of the Indians and to adjust all the affairs of the tribe. The work was accomplished in three years and proved satisfactory both to the Indians and the people of the State. The Indians were paid for their property; they were admitted to citizenship and their children entered the public schools. When it was suggested that a monument be raised to Roger Williams in Providence, Mr. Carmichael was one of the staunch supporters of the project and when the monument was finally dedicated he was one of the speakers at the exercises. He secured from the State an appropriation for the purchase of the ancient Indian burying ground in Charlestown, where were buried the principal men, the warriors, kings and queens of the Narragansetts, and providing for the care and fencing of the land and the erection of a suitable tablet within the enclosure. At the same session of the General Assembly, Mr. Carmichael secured an appropriation to protect the outlet connecting Great Salt Pond in Charlestown with the ocean, preventing the closing of the inlet by storms and tide and thus preserving the fishing and shell-fish in the pond. In 1882, Mr. Carmichael changed his residence to the town of Charlestown and in 1883 he was elected to the General Assembly from that town. He continued in the House of Representatives until 1887 and was then elected to the State Senate, where he served

for two years. For many years no man possessed greater influence in South county affairs, and few men in the State were more successful in securing the ends they had in view for the public welfare. His name was known and respected throughout the State and he gave his time and ability to serve the entire State and to promote all movements intended for the public welfare. In 1884 he was a Presidential elector from Rhode Island and voted for James G. Blaine for president. In 1888 he was elected clerk of the Supreme Court and Court of Common Pleas for Washington county and served one year. He was a member of the committee appointed to investigate State prison affairs in 1887. In 1892 he was appointed special agent of the United States general land office, and spent three years in this office, being absent from home during a greater part of the time.

During the civil war, Mr. Carmichael served in Company B, of the Ninth Rhode Island Volunteer Infantry, from May to September, 1862, and he was afterward captain of Company H, Eighth Regiment, for three years, serving during a part of the time in garrisoning the forts along the west passage of Narragansett Bay. After the war he was prominent in the Grand Army of the Republic, a member of Burnside Post, No. 2, of Shannock. He was a commissioner for the relief of needy soldiers and sailors, and was a prime mover in securing the establishment of the Soldiers' Home at Bristol, Rhode Island. He was influential in securing legislation to reimburse the soldiers of the Fourth Regiment for their uniforms, for which they were charged erroneously. No better evidence of the value of Mr. Carmichael's labors in behalf of the Grand Army of the Republic can be asked than the following resolutions which were presented to him at his home in Shannock by a delegation of about fifty representative Grand Army men of the State. The resolutions were beautifully engrossed, were presented by Daniel R. Balou, of Providence, in an appropriate speech :

Assistant Adjutant General's Office,
Headquarters Department of Rhode Island, }
Grand Army of the Republic.

Providence, Rhode Island, February 9, 1891.

At a meeting of the 24th annual encampment held in Providence on February 6, 1891, the following preamble and resolutions were unanimously adopted:

Whereas, The Department of Rhode Island, Grand Army of the Republic, at all times feel under deep obligations to any citizen of the State for service rendered in the interest and welfare of the Veterans of the War of the Rebellion, 1861-65; therefore

Resolved, That the thanks of this Department, in Convention assembled, are most heartily extended to our comrade, State Senator George Carmichael, of Burnside Post, No. 2, for his untiring efforts and

interest taken in behalf of the Veteran Soldiers and Sailors before the Legislature of the State of Rhode Island, and for introducing into the General Assembly the resolution calling for the revision of the Adjutant General's report of the State of Rhode Island for the year 1865.

Resolved, That the foregoing resolution be spread upon the records of the Department and that a copy of the same be suitably engrossed and framed at the expense of the Department and presented to Comrade George Carmichael.

Attest: BENJAMIN F. DAVIS,
Department Commander.
EDMUND F. PRENTISS,
Assistant Adjutant General.

Mr. Carmichael was a member of Franklin Lodge, No. 20, Free Masons, of Westerly, and of the Order of the Eastern Star of Hope Valley, of which his widow is still a member. He also belonged to the Southern Rhode Island Press Club.

He died July 12, 1903, and was buried in River Bend Cemetery, Westerly. He was a man of fine presence and physique, naturally dignified, but attractive and popular in social life. He made friends in every walk of life. Charitable and forgiving, he made no enemies and cherished no resentments and sought no revenges even in the heat of political conflict. His beautiful home was the center of hospitality and many prominent men were his guests from time to time. As a public speaker he was exceedingly effective. His wide knowledge of affairs, his fluent speech and natural ability as an orator placed him among the foremost public speakers of the State.

He married, November 7, 1858, Abby Sanford Thomas, of North Kingstown, Rhode Island. She died February 19, 1885, and he married (second) April 11, 1888, Nellie A. Clark. She is now living at the homestead, "River View," in Shannock. Mrs. Carmichael was born March 25, 1850, a daughter of Simeon P. and Catharine (Perry) Clark (see Clark). She is a lady of culture and refinement, a devoted mother, highly esteemed in the community. Children by the first marriage: 1. George A., born December 22, 1869, for several years freight agent of the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad Company at Worcester, Massachusetts, now a broker with offices in Providence, making his home with his mother. 2. Welcome S., born December 21, 1878, now on the staff of the *Providence Journal*, making his home with his mother at Shannock.

CLARK The Clark family of Rhode Island is descended from an ancient family of Westhorpe, a manor in the hundred of Hartsmere, county Suffolk, England, owned at the time of the Domesday

Book (1081) by Gilbert De Bund, and once the seat of Charles Brandern, duke of Suffolk.

(I) John Clark, to whom the lineage of the American family has been traced, was of county Suffolk, England, where he was buried March 3, 1559. He had sons: John, mentioned below, and Thomas.

(II) John (2) Clark, son of John (1), was born in February, 1541, and was buried in county Suffolk, April 7, 1598. He married Catherine Cook, daughter of John. Children: John; Thomas, mentioned below; Pasor, 1574; John, 1577; Margaret, 1579; Mary, 1581.

(III) Thomas Clark, son of John (2) Clark, was born on All Saints Day, November 1, 1570, and died July 27, 1627. He married Rose Kerige. Children: Margaret, born 1600; Carew, 1602; William, 1611; Joseph, mentioned below, and Dr. John.

(IV) Joseph Clark, son of Thomas Clark, was born in England, December 9, 1618, and baptized at Westhorpe, December 16. He and his two brothers, Thomas and John, came to New England in 1637, locating first in Boston, and in the following year at Newport, Rhode Island. Thomas died October 2, 1674, and John on February 20, 1676, both leaving no male descendants. Joseph Clark was admitted an inhabitant of the Island of Aquidneck at Newport in 1638, and was admitted a freeman in 1641. In 1644 he was one of the original members of the First Baptist Church of Newport, and in 1646 became a member of the general court of trials. He was commissioner in 1655-57-58-59; assistant in 1658-63-64-65-78-80 and 1690. He was deputy to the general assembly from 1668 to 1672 and in 1690. His name appears among the inhabitants of Westerly in May, 1669, and in 1677 he was a member of the court of justices of the peace. He and his wife Margaret were of Newport in 1680. He was twice married. His wife Margaret died in 1694. The name of his first wife is not known. Children: Joseph, William, mentioned below; Mary, Sarah, John, Susanna, Joshua, Thomas, Carew and Elizabeth.

(V) William Clark, son of Joseph Clark, was born about 1645, and died September 30, 1683. He married Hannah Weeden, daughter of William Weeden, and she married (second) Thomas Peckham, (third) Joseph Clark, brother of her first husband; she died in 1722. He was commander of sloop taken by the government during King Philip's war, in which he served as captain of a company. He bought land in Boston Neck, North Kingstown, in 1677. Children: William, mentioned below; Thomas, born February 15, 1682; Hannah, March 25, 1683.

(VI) William (2) Clark, son of William

(1) Clark, was born at Newport, May 27, 1673, and died at Richmond, February 28, 1767. He married, April 5, 1700, at Newport, Hannah Knight, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah Knight; she was born May 3, 1680, died in 1743. He deeded farms to his sons, William, Robert, Elisha, Caleb, Jonathan and Thomas, and land at Jamestown and Dutch Island to his uncle, John Weeden. He was deputy to the general assembly in 1711, 1730 and 1739, and was called captain in the records. His will was dated in 1769, proved March 7, 1770 at Richmond. Children: William, mentioned below; Jonathan, born October 18, 1702; Hannah, September 8, 1704; Thomas, March 13, 1706; Ruth, July 15, 1708; Robert, October 28, 1710; Judith, August 8, 1712; Elisha, July 10, 1714; Caleb, July 20, 1716.

(VII) William (3) Clark, son of William (2) Clark, was born at Newport, August 26, 1701, and died March 28, 1786, at Richmond. He married, September 1, 1731, at South Kingstown, Rebecca Wells, daughter of Peter and Ann (Watson) Wells, of South Kingstown; she was born December 30, 1710. William Clark was town clerk of Charlestown from September 4, 1738, to September, 1747, and deputy August, 1742-44-46. He was elected town clerk of Richmond, August 15, 1747, and deputy in 1749 and 1756. In deeds he mentions his sons, Weeden, James and Joshua, and gave land to his son Peter in 1779. Children: James, born August 3, 1732; Ann, February 15, 1734; Hannah, twin of Ann; William, February 19, 1736; Gideon, October 15, 1738; Ruth, January 22, 1742; Peter, April 18, 1745; Rebecca, June 13, 1748; Joshua, February 19, 1749, mentioned below; Weeden, January 16, 1756. All were born at Charlestown or Richmond.

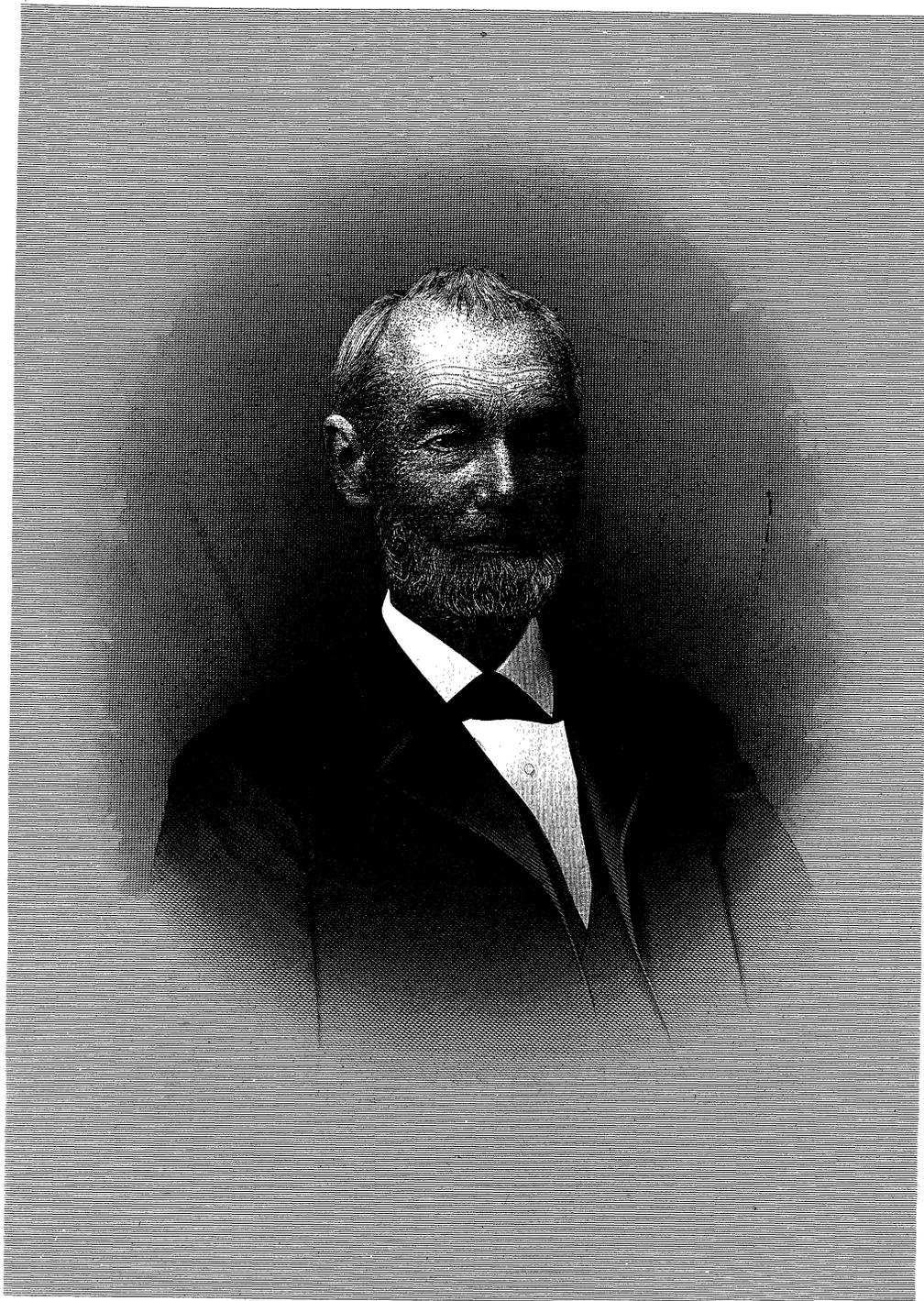
(VIII) Joshua Clark, son of William (3) Clark, was born at Charlestown, February 19, 1749. He located at Shannock, Rhode Island. In 1771 he purchased a tract of land and the water privilege at that place. This property has remained in the possession of his family to the present time, and the mill is now owned by his great-great-grandson, George P. Clark. He married, February 26, 1769, Elizabeth Dodge; she died January 23, 1826. He died July 7, 1796. Children: Rouse, born December 7, 1769; Elizabeth, October 17, 1771; William, April 8, 1773; Joseph, twin of William; Joshua, January 22, 1775, died September 19, 1787; Wells, February 15, 1777; Susannah, January 10, 1779; Perry, mentioned below; Hazard, May 20, 1783; Luke, August 15, 1785, married Sarah Tiffit; Mary, July 10, 1787; Joshua, June 28, 1790.

(IX) Perry Clark, son of Joshua Clark,

was born in Richmond, Rhode Island, November 21, 1780. He married, April 16, 1815, Penelope Perry, who was born May 2, 1784. He built a grist mill at Shannock, and the old saw mill with its old-fashioned overshot water wheel, and operated the mills for a number of years. Once a week he carried his products to Newport or Providence. He was a general merchant at Shannock, where he erected the first store and did a large business. He died July 24, 1835. His widow died March 19, 1875. Children: 1. Perry, born February 17, 1816; married, September 13, 1837, Penelope Dodge. 2. Charles, January 23, 1818, died May 9, 1870; married Mary Clark, and had two children: Charles P., who died unmarried, December 25, 1870, and Martha. 3. Simeon P., mentioned below. 4. Mary, December 10, 1821. 5. Penelope Congdon, February 7, 1825.

(X) Simeon P. Clark, son of Perry Clark, was born at Clark's Mills, Rhode Island, February 19, 1820. He received his education at Bacon Academy, Colchester, Connecticut. At the age of fifteen years he and his brother Charles succeeded to their father's business. He also filled the position of bookkeeper for R. G. Hazard, who operated the mills at Carolina at that time. In 1849 he and his brother Charles built a mill and engaged in the manufacture of cotton yarn. To this business his son and grandson succeeded. In 1870 his brother died and the business was continued by Simeon P. until 1885, when it passed to the ownership of his son, who had been associated with him since 1876. Simeon P. Clark greatly improved the manufacturing village of Clark's Mills. He supported the anti-slavery movement, but was never active in politics. In early life he was a member of the Baptist church, but he afterward became an Adventist and continued in that faith to the end of his life. His business ability was of a high order, and he well deserved the success that he enjoyed. His public spirit, exemplary character and kindly nature won him in the fullest degree the respect and esteem of the community.

He married, November 8, 1843, Catherine Perry, who was born at South Kingstown in 1819, daughter of Walter Perry. To his wife he gave much of the credit for his successful career, and throughout his life he depended upon her counsel and advice. She was a devout Christian, giving freely of her means in charity. She was a charter member of the Clark's Mills Woman's Christian Temperance Union, in the work of which she was deeply interested. She died February 22, 1897. Children: George Herbert, born August 6, 1847 (q. v.); Catharine Perry, August 7, 1848;



J. H. Beers & Co

Eng by E. G. Williams & Bro NY

S. P. Clark

Nellie Augusta, March 25, 1850; Julia Wells (Mrs. Saunders), born November 23, 1854, resides on the old homestead at Shannock; Harriet Sumner, April 22, 1856, died April 11, 1874.

(The Cross Line).

The Cross family of Rhode Island is descended from two brothers, Ralph and John Cross, who, according to family tradition, came to Westerly from Scotland.

(II) Joseph Cross, son of John Cross, settled in Charlestown, Rhode Island, at what later was known as Cross' Mills. He married twice. Children by first wife: Peleg, mentioned below; Samuel, and Joseph. Children by second wife: John, William, Benjamin, Stephen, Edward, Silas, Gideon, James, Joshua, Amos, Susannah and Ruhamah.

(III) Peleg Cross, son of Joseph Cross, was born at Westerly or Charlestown, December 6, 1723, and died December 27, 1812. He was admitted a freeman of the colony at the April session of the general assembly in 1745, and he was a member of the general assembly from Charlestown in 1767. His wife Mary was born July 30, 1735, and died May 27, 1812. Children, born at Charlestown: Mary, May 1, 1755; Thankful, September 7, 1757; Peleg, mentioned below; Mercy, April 28, 1761; Anna, December 8, 1763; Ruhamah, July 27, 1767.

(IV) Peleg (2) Cross, son of Peleg (1) Cross, was born June 24, 1759, at Charlestown. He married, in 1781, Catherine Congdon, daughter of John, of Charlestown. Children, born at Charlestown: Mary, November 29, 1781; Sarah, March 31, 1783; Peleg, December 17, 1784; Catherine C., December 26, 1786, married Captain Walter Perry and their daughter Catherine married Simeon P. Clark (see Clark); John C., March 26, 1789; Nathaniel L., March 21, 1791; Benjamin C., March 26, 1793; Joseph H., May 28, 1797; Celia, May 31, 1800; George W., October 22, 1802.

(XI) George Herbert Clark, son
CLARK of Simeon P. Clark (q. v.), was born in Carolina, Rhode Island, August 6, 1847. His youth was spent in Shannock, and he attended the East Greenwich Academy and the Scholfield Commercial College in Providence. At the age of eighteen years he became associated in business with his father, and in 1885 he began to manufacture cotton yarn on his own account. In January, 1901, the Columbia Narrow Fabric Company was organized for the manufacture of silk elastic webbing, and incorporated with George Herbert Clark as president, George P.

Clark as treasurer and general manager, and Henry G. Clark as secretary. The company began business in the city of Providence, but after one year removed the plant to Shannock. Mr. Clark has continued at the head of this large and prosperous business to the present time. He has made his home in Shannock for many years. In public affairs he has taken a prominent part. He is a Republican in politics, and has held the office of assessor of the town of Richmond. He has declined to hold other political offices. He is one of the most substantial and influential business men of the town and is highly respected and honored in the community. He married, December 26, 1877, Celia E. Carr, of Jamestown, Rhode Island, daughter of Peleg C. and Catherine (Weeden) Carr (see Carr). Children: 1. George Perry, born at Shannock, January 13, 1879, mentioned below. 2. Harriet (Hattie) Sumner, born January 15, 1880; educated in the public schools and graduated from the Westerly high school; graduate of Smith College; now residing with her parents; she is president of the board of trustees of the Free Public Library of Shannock; she is active in the work of the Improvement Society of Shannock and in various musical organizations. 3. Henry Garfield, mentioned below. 4. Florence, born May 3, 1883; graduate of Wellesley College; afterward took the teachers' course in Columbia College; now teaching at West New York, Hudson county, New Jersey.

(XII) George Perry Clark, son of George Herbert Clark, was born at Shannock, Rhode Island, January 13, 1879. He received his early education in the public schools and in the Westerly high school and the East Greenwich Academy. After leaving school he engaged in business with his father, and in 1901 became one of the officers of the Columbia Narrow Fabric Company, a director and treasurer, and he has continued at the head of the financial department of the concern. For a number of years he has also been general superintendent of the mill. He has always made his home in Shannock. In politics he is a Republican and he has been assessor of taxes and auditor of the town of Richmond, Rhode Island. He married, April 26, 1911, Annie Mary O'Neil, of Westerly, Rhode Island, daughter of Eugene O'Neil.

(XII) Henry Garfield Clark, son of George Herbert Clark, was born May 28, 1881, at Shannock, Rhode Island. He attended the public schools of his native village and graduated in 1902 from the Westerly high school. For one year he was a student at East Greenwich Academy. He entered Brown University, from which he was graduated in the class

of 1907 with the degree of Bachelor of Philosophy. For two years he was an instructor or governor in the Moses Brown School of Providence. In 1909 he also became an officer of the Columbia Narrow Fabric Company of Shannock, and since that time he has been a director and secretary of the corporation. His home is in Shannock. For twelve years he has been a member of the school committee of the town of Richmond, and he has been chairman also during all his term of office. At the time of his election he was the youngest school committee chairman in the state. For the past three years he has been a member of the town council of Richmond. In politics he is a Republican, but he retains his independence in municipal affairs. Mr. Clark is an enterprising and progressive business man, a leader in his line. He is popular in social life and one of the best known citizens of the town. He makes his home with his parents, to whom he has been a devoted son.

(The Carr Line).

(I) Benjamin Carr married in London, England, September 12, 1613, Martha Hardington. Children: Robert, born October 4, 1614, came to Newport; Caleb, mentioned below; Richard, January 5, 1621; Andrew, December 5, 1622, also came to New England.

(II) Caleb Carr, son of Benjamin Carr, was born in London, December 9, 1616, and came to Newport in 1638 and became a large landowner in Newport, Jamestown, and in other Rhode Island towns. He had a ferry which remained in possession of descendants until 1813. He was commissioner often between 1654 and 1662; was made freeman in 1655; elected general treasurer in 1661 and 1662; often deputy between 1664 and 1690, and assistant 1679. He was governor of the colony in 1695, and was drowned December 17, that year. He was buried in the old Carr cemetery in Newport, where his tombstone stood until lately, when it was removed to Jamestown. He married (first) Mercy Vaughn, who died September 21, 1675, at the age of forty-five years, (second) Sarah Pinner, a widow, daughter of Jeremiah and Frances (Latham) Clarke, and sister of Governor Walter Clarke. Children: Nicholas, born October 22, 1654; Mercy, April 6, 1656; Caleb, August 23, 1657; Mary, January 1, 1661; John, 1664; Edward, 1666; all by his first wife.

(III) Nicholas Carr, son of Caleb Carr, was born at Newport, October 22, 1654. He represented Jamestown in the general assembly. He died February 17, 1709. He married Rebecca Nicholson, born February 1,

1656, died May 13, 1703, daughter of Joseph. Children: Nicholas, born September 19, 1679; Joseph, March 9, 1681; Benjamin, July 7, 1683; Jane, August 3, 1686; Caleb, March 27, 1688; Mercy, April 20, 1690; Rebecca, May 12, 1692; Ann, February 5, 1694; Thomas, January 25, 1696; Benjamin, November 21, 1697.

(IV) Thomas Carr, son of Nicholas Carr, was born January 25, 1696, at Jamestown, and died there October 14, 1753. He was a member of the Society of Friends. He married, February 23, 1720, Hannah Weeden, born April 14, 1699, daughter of John and Jane (Underwood) Weeden. Children: Sarah, born January 11, 1721; Jane, January 14, 1723; Benjamin, September 14, 1725; John, September 20, 1728; Thomas, October 6, 1730; Nicholas, mentioned below; Rebecca, June 23, 1735; Joseph, July 15, 1739.

(V) Nicholas Carr, son of Thomas Carr, was born December 25, 1732. He built a house on the homestead in 1776 and it is still occupied by his descendants. He was a patriot during the revolution. He following farming in Newport all his active life. He was judge of the Newport county court for many years. He died March 3, 1813. He married, November 10, 1768, Mary Eldred, daughter of John Eldred; she died June 10, 1800. Children: Mary, born February 19, 1771; Thomas, October 13, 1772; John, May 5, 1774; Hannah, February 27, 1782.

(VI) John Carr, son of Nicholas Carr, was born in Newport, May 5, 1774, and died July 27, 1823. He was a local preacher in the Baptist church. He married, December 5, 1805, Mary Cross, who died December 24, 1822, daughter of Peleg Cross. Children: Peleg Cross, mentioned below; Mary Eldred, born April 18, 1808; Catherine Congdon, April 23, 1809; Thomas Jefferson, December 25, 1810; Nicholas, April 8, 1812; John Eldred, January 15, 1814; Celia Ann, January 24, 1816; William Carter, June 24, 1817; George Cross, December 22, 1818; Hannah Carter, October 9, 1822.

(VII) Hon. Peleg Cross Carr, son of John, was born April 17, 1807, on the homestead and he succeeded to it. He made a specialty of sheep. In early life he was a Whig, later a Republican. During the civil war he represented the town in both branches of the legislature. He also served on the town council, on the board of assessors and the school board. He died September 16, 1884. He married, December 31, 1835, Catherine Watson Weeden, who was born at Laurens, New York, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Weeden) Weeden, natives of Jamestown. She died at her home

in August, 1871. Children: Henry Clay; Mary Catherine, died July 18, 1898, married Allen Gardner and had four children: Catherine Weeden, John Howland, Lucy Allen and Giles Carr; Abby Frances and Thomas Giles, twins; Hannah Carter, married Gustavus Adolphus Clarke, and has two children: Clarence Field and Celia Elizabeth (Clarke) Goodman; Sarah Weeden; Clarence Edward; Celia Elizabeth, married George H. Clark, of Shannock (see Clark); Isabella Watson, married Walter D. Watson, resides in Michigan, and had Walter Leon, Richard Carr and John Mitchell.

William Hersey was the progenitor of all who have borne this surname in Hingham and vicinity. The name is variously spelled Hersee, Harcie and Hearsey on early records. He came to New England in 1635, and early in the autumn of that year settled in Hingham. He was granted a house lot of five acres, July 3, 1636, on what is now South street, nearly opposite West street. The surname is a very ancient one, probably of French origin, and appears among the list of those who went over to England with William the Conqueror. At the time of the trouble about the election of officers for the train band, 1644-45, William Hersey was assessed a heavy fine for supporting the views of Rev. Peter Hobart and his friends, and the family rate towards the erection of a new meeting house was the largest but one on the list. He was called husbandman. He was admitted a freeman in March, 1638; was selectman in 1642-47 and 1650; in the artillery company in 1652. He married Elizabeth ———, who died October 8, 1671. He died March 22, 1657-58. His will was dated March 9, 1657-58, and proved April 29, 1658. He bequeathed to his wife and children, and to his grandchildren, John Croade and William Hersey. His wife was executrix. His estate was appraised, April 28, 1658, at four hundred and nineteen pounds thirteen shillings and six pence. Children: Prudence, Gregory, Nathaniel, William, mentioned below; Frances, married Richard Croade; Elizabeth, married Moses Gilman; Judith, baptized July 15, 1638, married Humphrey Wilson; John, born August 9, 1640; James, born 1642 or 1643.

(II) William (2) Hersey, son of William (1) Hersey, probably came to New England with his parents in 1635. He resided on the homestead at Hingham, which was willed to him by his father; was constable in 1661; was admitted a freeman in 1672; was selectman in 1678-82 and 1690. He married (first) about

1656 or 1657, Rebecca Chubbuck, baptized in Hingham in April, 1641, and died June 1, 1686, aged forty-five years, daughter of Thomas and Alice Chubbuck. He married (second) Ruhamah ———, and he died September 28, 1691. His will was dated in 1689 and proved January 27, 1692. Children, born in Hingham, by first wife: William, mentioned below; John, born October 27, 1659; James, born December 2, 1661; Rebecca, born August 20, 1663; Deborah, born January 1, 1665-66; Hannah, born February 13, 1668-69; Elizabeth, born May 26, 1671; Ruth, born February 10, 1673-74; Mary, born June 4, 1676; Joshua, born March 29, 1678; Judith, born September 6, 1680, died September 13, 1681; Judith, born August 29, 1686.

(III) William (3) Hersey, son of William (2) Hersey, was born at Hingham, October 11, 1657. He was a soldier in Captain Johnson's company in King Philip's war, December, 1675. He was constable of Hingham in 1694 and deputy to the general court in 1688-90. He settled in Abington, Massachusetts. He married (first) June 12, 1683, Mary ———, who died October 17, 1690. He married (second) October 2, 1691, Sarah (Langlee) May, widow of Jonathan May and daughter of John and Sarah (Gill) Langlee. She was born in Hingham, March 15, 1667-68. Children by first wife: Deborah, born April 13, 1684; David, January 28, 1685-86; Isaac, October 8, 1687, died soon; William, May 19, 1690. Children by second wife: Sarah, September 26, 1692; Stephen, December 24, 1694; Joseph, mentioned below; infant, November 11, 1701; Hannah, February 9, 1703-04.

(IV) Joseph Hersey, son of William (3) Hersey, was born at Hingham, November 9, 1697. He married, December 17, 1719, Abigail Nash, of Weymouth, at Braintree. Children, born at Abington: Abigail, August 31, 1720; Joseph; Joseph, January 23, 1726-27; Sarah, October 16, 1728; James, mentioned below; Abigail, August 2, 1734; Jonathan, February 20, 1736.

(V) James Hersey, son of Joseph Hersey, was born at Hingham, April 5, 1733. He married, March 18, 1756, ———. Children, born at Abington: Olive, December 4, 1756; James, mentioned below; Noah, July 7, 1763; Amos, October 30, 1765; Reuben, July 2, 1768; Simeon, July 19, 1770; Levi, baptized May 30, 1772.

(VI) James (2) Hersey, son of James (1) Hersey, was born at Abington, December 12, 1758. He married ———. Children: Ira, Samuel, mentioned below; James, Simeon.

(VII) Samuel Hersey, son of James (2) Hersey, was born about 1780. He married

———. His children were: William R.; Samuel, born July 27, 1814; Hiram B., mentioned below; Moses B., born September 26, 1816; Jason, September 20, 1818; Henry B., December 10, 1833.

(VIII) Hiram B. Hersey, son of Samuel Hersey, was born between the years 1715-20, in Maine, and died at Patten, Maine, May 29, 1897, aged about eighty years. He went to sea when a young man and became first mate of a whaling vessel. He was an early settler of Patten, where he cleared a farm and followed farming and lumbering the remainder of his days. In politics he was a Whig, afterward a Republican. In religion he was a Congregationalist. He was a Free Mason. He married Harriet Thayer, who died in Patten in 1903, aged over eighty years. She was descended from the Thayer family of Massachusetts, first located at Weymouth. Children, all born in Patten: 1. Matilda, married Luther B. Rogers, a farmer and lumberman of Patten. 2. Sarah Abby, married Winfield Scott Ball, of Richmond, Maine. 3. William, died in childhood. 4. John Bradbury, mentioned below.

(IX) John Bradbury Hersey, son of Hiram B. Hersey, was born in Patten, Maine, August 14, 1848, and died there October 13, 1905. He was a lumberman all his active life. In politics he was a Republican; in religion a Congregationalist. He enlisted in Company E, Thirty-first Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry, and served three years in the civil war. He married Augusta Frye, who was born in Patten in 1850, and died there in 1872. Children: 1. Jacob F., mentioned below. 2. Delia, born at Patten, April 12, 1871; married John McBean, of Calais, Maine, now of Los Angeles, California, a corporation secretary.

(X) Jacob F. Hersey, son of John Bradbury Hersey, was born at Patten, Maine, July 16, 1869. He graduated from Patten Academy in 1887 and for two years afterward was a student in the University of Maine. He left college on account of illness. Upon recovery he taught school for two years as principal in Patten and Sherman, Maine. In 1893 he was clerk in a store in Patten and in 1897 he was appointed postmaster of Patten by President McKinley, a position he has since held by successive reappointments. He has been town treasurer for ten years. He attends the Congregational church. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, of Houlton; of Pomola Lodge, No. 87, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Patten, and is past noble grand. He has been district deputy of the Grand Lodge of Odd Fellows.

He married, November 27, 1890, at Island Falls, Maine, Sara Rodette Barker, who was born November 23, 1869, daughter of Rodney Clinton Barker (see Barker III). She was educated in the public schools and at Patten Academy, and taught school in Patten, Island Falls and Sherman before her marriage. She is a member of the Rebekah Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, Ideal Lodge, No. 97, and of the Congregational church. Children, all born in Patten: 1. Theodate, born November 19, 1891; married, July 10, 1912, in Patten, William Alexander Stalker, of Framingham, Massachusetts; she attended the Fealton Course of Music under Mrs. Frank Tuck, at Bangor. 2. Thayer Frye, born April 13, 1893; graduate of the Ricker Classical Institute of Houlton, 1912; student in the University of Maine, 1916. 3. Rodney Barker, born June 17, 1895; student in Patten Academy, 1913. 4. Waldon Bradbury, born September 23, 1900.

(The Barker Line).

(I) Cyrus Barker died at Island Falls, Maine. He owned saw mills near Lewiston, Maine, and at Barkerville, Maine. He married ——— Mitchell.

(II) Cyrus (2) Barker, son of Cyrus (1) Barker, was born in Lewiston, Maine, or in Greene, Maine, October 9, 1800, and died at Island Falls in April, 1864. He was a wheelwright in Lewiston, where his father owned lumber mills. Later he went to Lowell, Maine, and then to Mt. Vernon, where he purchased a farm, which he sold after a time, moving then to Island Falls. Here he cleared land for a farm, and lived there the remainder of his life. In politics he was a Republican, and he was a member of the Free Will Baptist church. He married Mary Jane Berry, who was born in 1807, at Harpswell, Maine, and died at Lawrence, Massachusetts, in 1867, being buried at Island Falls. She was born at Greene, Maine, and her father was a sea captain. Her parents died when she was very young. Children: 1. Addison Perley, born at Lewiston, 1827, died at Island Falls, 1857, as a result of having his back broken by a falling tree; was educated at West Point as a civil engineer, but became a farmer; he lived in Lowell from when he was twelve years old until he went to West Point, then went to Mt. Vernon, then to Island Falls; Republican; member of Free Will Baptist church; married (first) Elizabeth Joselyn, and had daughter Elizabeth, died in infancy; married (second) Susan A. Brown, born in Woodstock, New Hampshire, 1834, died in Manchester, New Hampshire, 1913; children by her were: Mary

Elizabeth, born January 23, 1852, at Woodstock, married Luther B. Rogers, born at Harrison, Maine, farmer; Charles Eaton, born at Mt. Vernon, 1854, married Emma ———, and they live at Plymouth, New Hampshire; Addison Perley, born at Island Falls, 1856, married Minnie Young, of West Campton, New Hampshire, and they live at Plymouth, New Hampshire. 2. Mary Ellen, born at Lincoln in 1829, died at Patten; married Winchell Woodard, of Lisbon, Maine, a contractor and farmer, deceased. 3. Silas Carleton, born 1831, at Lewiston, died at Togas, Maine, 1912; farmer; served in civil war; married Flora ———. 4. Stephen, born 1834, at Lewiston, died at Monmouth, Maine, unmarried; served through civil war and died of wounds. 5. Rodney Clinton, mentioned below.

(III) Rodney Clinton Barker, son of Cyrus (2) Barker, was born August 14, 1840, and died at Island Falls, January 5, 1885. He was a farmer and lumberman. When he was fourteen years old, his parents moved from Lewiston to Island Falls, and he attended school in both places. In politics he was a Republican, and he attended the Congregational church. He served in the civil war, enlisting in August, 1861, in the Eighth Maine Regiment of Volunteer Infantry as a private; he reached the rank of second lieutenant and was discharged in 1865. He married Mary Eliza Gove, who was born at Monroe, Maine, December 5, 1840, and died at Island Falls, February 26, 1888. Children, born at Island Falls: 1. Ella, born March 20, 1867; married Sylvanus Philip Hussey, born at Oakfield, Maine, deceased; she lives at Patten, Maine. 2. Sara Rodette, born November 23, 1869; married Jacob F. Hersey (see Hersey X). 3. Mattie Jane, born August 28, 1871; married Edwin Serles Rogers, of Patten, who runs a lumber mill in New Limerick, Maine. 4. Inez Cassandana, born November 25, 1873; married Henry Beecher Sleeper, of Sherman Mills, where they reside.

William Nightingale,
NIGHTINGALE the immigrant ancestor
of all the Nightingale
families in the United States of colonial ancestry, was born in England in 1637 and came to this country about 1660, settling in Braintree, Massachusetts, now the city of Quincy. He married Bethiah Deering, who was born August 6, 1649, daughter of Samuel and Bethiah (Baxter) Deering, and granddaughter of Gregory Baxter, of Braintree. Mr. Nightingale died May 10, 1710, aged seventy-seven years, and his wife passed away September 26, 1687. Their children, born at Braintree, were: William, in 1666-67; Samuel, February

14, 1670-71; Joseph, mentioned below; Ebenezer, in 1678; and Benjamin, 1688.

(II) Joseph Nightingale, son of William, was born in Braintree, Massachusetts, in 1670, and died there January 6, 1725-26. He married (first) November 8, 1711, Hannah Paine, who died October 11, 1718, in her twenty-seventh year, daughter of Moses Jr. and granddaughter of Moses Paine. He married (second) November 20, 1719, Mary Gould, who survived him. Joseph Nightingale's will, dated May 11, 1725, and proved January 31, 1726, mentions his wife Mary, provides for the college education of his son Samuel, disposes of a negro man and boy, his slaves, and bequeaths to his son Joseph. His children, born at Braintree, were: Joseph, February 7, 1712-13, died July 29, 1715; Samuel, mentioned below; Joseph (2), born March 22, 1717, settled in Braintree.

(III) Samuel Nightingale, son of Joseph, was born at Braintree, Massachusetts, in 1715, and died at Providence, Rhode Island, November 30, 1786. He was a graduate of Harvard College in the class of 1734. He moved from Braintree to Pomfret, Connecticut, where his children were doubtless born. He came to Providence, Rhode Island, about May 29, 1751, when he bought a house and lot of Joseph and Sarah Snow for \$2,500. He married, November 6, 1740, Abigail Belcher, who was born at Braintree, July 16, 1720, and died at Providence in 1793. His children were: Samuel, mentioned below; Joseph, born September 16, 1748, died November 3, 1797, at Providence.

(IV) Samuel Nightingale Jr., son of Samuel, was born at Pomfret, Connecticut, August 5, 1741, and died at Providence, August 9, 1814. He became a prominent merchant in Providence, in the East India trade and in coast trading. He was associated with the firm of Brown & Ives, of Providence. He married, April 19, 1767, Susanna Crawford, who was born at Providence, September 19, 1741, and died May 6, 1790, daughter of Joseph Crawford. Their children were: 1. Abigail, born May 5, 1768, died September 5, 1853. 2. John, born October 7, 1769, died September 24, 1770. 3. Susan, born March 16, 1771, died November 30, 1841; married a McGee. 4. Polly Throop, born March 8, 1773, died July 30, 1861; married Ebenezer Jenckes. 5. Candace Crawford, born February 20, 1776, died January 22, 1832. 6. Eliza, born August 6, 1779, died February 3, 1863. 7. Samuel, of whom further. According to the census of 1790 he had a son under sixteen, five females in his family, and also owned two slaves.

(V) Samuel Nightingale (3), son of Sam-

uel Jr., was born at Providence, Rhode Island, March 20, 1782, and died at Hampton, New Hampshire, July 5, 1851. He attended the public schools of Providence, and when a young man learned the trade of spinning and weaving in a cotton mill. Subsequently he became the owner of the Georgiaville Mills at Georgiaville, Rhode Island, and for many years was one of the most successful and prominent manufacturers of that state. For a number of years he was president of the National Exchange Bank of Providence, and was otherwise prominent and influential in the community where his active years as a business man and manufacturer were spent. He was also an active member of the First Congregational Church of Providence. He married (first) December 15, 1807, Harriet Rogers, who was born May 26, 1784, and died July 12, 1812. He married (second) November 8, 1815, Elizabeth Kinnicutt Thompson, who was born October 14, 1791, and died September 10, 1819. He married for a third time, May 20, 1822, Eliza Rogers, who was born July 6, 1789, and died March 28, 1871. His children by his first wife were: 1. Susan Elizabeth, born January 30, 1809, died December 12, 1883. 2. Harriet Frances, born October 17, 1810, died January 6, 1894. 3. Mary Jenckes, born June 28, 1812, died August 10, 1813. Children by second wife: 4. Crawford, born November 3, 1816, died August 19, 1892. 5. Lydia Kinnicutt, born January 23, 1818, died May 27, 1822. 6. Sarah Thompson, born July 10, 1819, died September 26, 1819. Children by third wife: 7. Edwin Jenckes, born April 20, 1824, died July 20, 1879. 8. Horatio Rogers, mentioned below. 9. Samuel Arnold, born September 16, 1828, died in May, 1906.

(VI) Horatio Rogers Nightingale, son of Samuel and Eliza (Rogers) Nightingale, was born at Providence, Rhode Island, March 30, 1826, and passed away in that city June 26, 1885, in the sixtieth year of his age. He received his early education in the public schools of his native city and in attendance at the Lyon & Frieze School of Providence. His business career was begun with Seth Adams in the flour, grain and feed trade, in which he continued for some years. Afterward, in partnership with Henry T. Cornett, he purchased the iron and steel business which was founded by Dyer & Brown in 1820. This firm dealt in general hardware, iron and steel at No. 27 Market street, now Westminster street, the store running through to that part of Cove street, now called Exchange Place. In 1826 the firm name became Olney, Dyer & Company, and in 1836 it was again changed to Dyer & Stead. In 1840 the business passed

into the hands of Rufus Waterman and Charles H. Mason, the latter having been a confidential clerk of the old firm. After three years Mr. Waterman became the sole proprietor of the business. Soon after he took into partnership with him Henry T. Cornett, and moved to the corner of Exchange street and Exchange Place. In 1848 Mr. Waterman sold his interests in the concern to Horatio R. Nightingale, and for a period of twenty years thereafter the business was conducted with marked success under the firm name of Cornett & Nightingale. At the end of that time John B. Kilton became a partner, and after the death of Mr. Cornett, which occurred April 1, 1872, the other partners continued to carry on the business under the name of Nightingale & Kilton. In 1881 the firm became Kilton, Warren & Company, Charles H. Warren and Edgar W. Salisbury becoming partners. In 1884 Horatio R. Nightingale Jr. bought an interest in the business, and the firm name then became Warren, Salisbury & Nightingale. Horatio R. Nightingale was one of the leading merchants and business men of the city of Providence for many years. He was highly respected and honored in the community as an upright, honorable and capable man of affairs, a useful and public-spirited citizen. For a number of years he served as a director of the National Exchange Bank of Providence. In religious belief he was an Unitarian. In political faith he was a Republican, but although always taking an interest in the welfare of the community he refrained from seeking public office for himself.

On November 27, 1851, Mr. Nightingale was united in marriage to Anna E. Pratt, daughter of Peter and Ann Eliza (Barnes) Pratt, and to this union were born the following children: 1. Annie Rogers, born October 24, 1854; married, November 30, 1876, Charles H. Warren; children: James, born October 28, 1877; Elizabeth, born May 9, 1879, married John H. Muller; Anna Nightingale, born November 1, 1882, married Samuel T. Hobbs, and they reside at Worcester, Massachusetts. 2. Horatio Rogers Jr., mentioned below.

(VII) Horatio Rogers Nightingale, only son of the late Horatio Rogers and Anna E. (Pratt) Nightingale, was born at Providence, Rhode Island, December 26, 1861. He attended the private school of Rev. Charles Wheeler and studied under private tutors, finally entering Brown University in the class of 1883. He, however, left college in April, 1881, and entered the employ of Horatio Rogers in the cotton industry at Smithville Mills at Williamantic, Connecticut, and after spending about

two years in those cotton mills came to the Elmwood Mills in Rhode Island in the spring of 1883, where he remained for several months when he became assistant shipping clerk for the Household Sewing Machine Company of Providence. As stated in the foregoing, on September 1, 1884, Mr. Nightingale purchased an interest in his father's former firm upon the death of John P. Kilton, which then became Warren, Salisbury & Nightingale. At this time this firm dealt exclusively in iron and steel, and for many years had been agents for the well known firm of William Jessop & Sons of Sheffield, England. Upon Mr. Nightingale entering the firm the business was extended and various lines added to the stock. In 1887 the firm of Warren, Salisbury & Nightingale occupied nine stores in the City Hall Block, which had just been completed. On April 1, 1909, Mr. Warren retired from the firm, and the firm name was again changed, becoming Salisbury & Nightingale, under which firm name the business has since been conducted. This business is now, and has been since April 1, 1897, located at the corner of Mathewson and Fountain streets, and the firm, which is one of the best known concerns of its kind in the New England states, stands high in the business world and ranks among the foremost in the iron and steel trade.

Mr. Nightingale is a Republican in political faith, but has never cared for nor sought public office. In religion he is an Unitarian. He is popular and prominent in the social life of the city, and a valued member of various organizations. He is a member of the Squantum Association, of which he was president for three years; is president of the Rhode Island Automobile Club; a member of the Agawam Hunt Club; the Hope Club; the Providence Art Club; the Rhode Island School of Design; the Unitarian Club; the Psi Upsilon fraternity, all of Providence. Mr. Nightingale's beautiful home at No. 134 Meeting street, Providence, is a center of social hospitality and activity, artistic and luxurious within and without. His summer residence is also beautifully located near East Greenwich, Rhode Island.

On January 11, 1888, at East Greenwich, Rhode Island, Mr. Nightingale was united in marriage to Miss Mary Slater Rhodes, daughter of Henry A. and Hannah W. (Slater) Rhodes. She was born September 2, 1864, and passed away June 30, 1893. To this union were born two children: 1. Harriet Frances, born February 23, 1889; married, January 16, 1912, Herbert Larned Dorrance, of Providence; they have one son, Herbert Larned Jr., born December 23, 1912. 2. Mary Rhodes,

born April 7, 1891; married, October 27, 1912, Willard Fremont Gordon Jr.; one son, Willard F. Gordon (3rd).

On September 4, 1895, Mr. Nightingale married (second) Miss Harriet Eugenie Thomas, who was born April 11, 1870, daughter of Clarence E. and Harriet E. (Perry) Thomas, of Wakefield, Rhode Island (formerly of Wickford, Rhode Island). Mrs. Nightingale is also prominently identified with the social life of Providence, being a member of the Agawam Hunt Club, the Rhode Island School of Design, and the Rhode Island Society of Colonial Dames.

The surname Salisbury, SALISBURY Salesbury, Salusbury, Salsbury (the name has numerous other modes of spelling in use in earlier times) is of great antiquity in England and Wales. It is derived either from the city of Salisbury, Wiltshire, England, or from Salzburg, a town in Bavaria. Sir Robert Salsbury says:

My own family came over with William the Conqueror. Adam de Saltzburgh, who attended him, was a younger son of the House of Bavaria, and took the name of the town he lived in, the present seat of the Archbishop of Saltzburgh. Upon their residence in England, the family anglicized the name into Salsbury, Salesbury and Salusbury. As soon as the Conqueror's descendants got sufficient footing in Wales, my ancestors had a grant of the Lordship of Llewenny, in the county of Denbigh, and were governors of Denbigh Castle for many generations. They were the first sheriffs and first members of Parliament for the county of Dembigh. The English grant of land to Adam in Lancashire, on the banks of the river Ribble, where he built a house, now in ruins, called Salusbury Hall. The arms of Salisbury in England are the same as those emblazoned over the gates of Salzburg: Gules a lion rampant argent, ducally crowned or between three crescents of the last. Motto: *Sat est Prostrasse Leoni.*

The Welsh or English ancestry of the American family has not been definitely established, but there is reason to believe that the names Nicholas and Humphrey are derived from intermarriage with the Humphrey-Nicholas family. We know that in 1669 John Salisbury, of Erbistock, county Salop, descended in the seventh generation from the elder Thomas Salisbury, of Lleweni, married Katherine Nicholas, daughter of Humphrey Nicholas, of Llacthwylch, county Montgomery. Nicholas Salisbury, probably a brother of William, mentioned below, came from Wales and located in Sudbury, Massachusetts, as early as 1685, when he was forty-eight years old. Therefore he was born in 1637, and there is reason to believe that both he and John, of

Swansea, were sons of William, of Swansea. Elizabeth, wife of Nicholas, died February 17, 1687-88, aged fifty-three years; they had sons, John, ancestor of the Salisbury family of Worcester, Massachusetts, and John, of Boston (very fully written in the magnificent Salisbury memorial volumes) and Nicholas, of Boston. Humphrey Salisbury, presumed to have been the son of Nicholas, was probably not, for he came to this country, as recently discovered (New England Gen. Register, 1910), from Glandiray, Denbighshire, in the ship "Virginia" in 1699. He was then a young man, coming as a servant or apprentice, and he married, July 11, 1707, in Boston, Mary Milborn, and had a son William, ancestor of a notable family of Braintree and vicinity.

(I) William Salisbury, the immigrant ancestor of the Rhode Island Salisburys, was born in Wales, doubtless in Denbighshire. He deposed May 12, 1656, that he was thirty-four years old. If this is correct he was born in 1622, and if Nicholas was born in 1637 they were not father and son, but probably brothers. William was in Dorchester as early as 1648 (Pope's "Pioneers of Massachusetts," blue page additions). He was for a time herdsman of the town cattle. He settled at Milton, formerly part of Dorchester and he signed the agreement of the Milton inhabitants regarding the parsonage land, May 18, 1664. He removed to Swansea, Massachusetts, as early as 1671, the first of the name in that town. A list of the men of Swansea, eight soldiers recorded at Plymouth, includes the names of William and John Salisbury. They were the first victims of King Philip's war (p. 145, New England Hist. Gen. Reg., 1898). Both Salisburys were buried June 24, 1675. John was doubtless an unmarried son of William. His widow Susannah and family returned to Milton on account of the war. Susanna was admitted to full communion at the Dorchester church, May 7, 1777, and was dismissed to the Milton church September 18, 1681. Administration on the estate of William was granted August 25, 1675, to the widow. She died about November 11, 1784, when her eldest son, "William of Swansea," was made administrator of her estate and his father's. The son signs his name "William Salsbery." Children: John, slain by Indians in 1675, as stated; William, mentioned below; Abigail, married, June 9, 1676, John Williston, of Milton; Susanna, born April 27, 1662, in Boston. Children, born at Milton: Hannah, May 18, 1665, died June 29, 1665; Samuel, May 17, 1666, lived at Rehoboth; Cornelius, October 7, 1668; Hannah, April 20, 1671; Joseph, May 5, 1675. (The last mentioned were baptized

together after the mother joined the church at Dorchester). In the will were mentioned also: Elizabeth, who, with three others, owned the covenant July 1, 1677.

(II) William (2) Salisbury, son of William (1) Salisbury, was born in Boston, August 14, 1659. He administered his father's estate, which proves that he was of Swansea, after the war. He married, July 30, 1684, Hannah or Ann Cole, daughter of Hugh Cole. In 1685 he was surveyor of highways and a large owner of lands. Children, born at Swansea: William, mentioned below; Mary, born 1688; Susanna, March 29, 1689; Susanna, March 29, 1692; John, May 25, 1694 (see p. 380, New Eng. Hist. Reg., 1911, for his Bible records); Richard, November 3, 1696; Experience, November 25, 1700; Patience, February 5, 1703-04.

(III) William (3) Salisbury, son of William (2) Salisbury, was born at Swansea, October 8, 1685. He and his father were both signers of the petition to the governor and council of Massachusetts for the division of the town of Swansea. Owing to the loss of the town records it is difficult to get information of the families of Swansea. He had children: William, Oliver, mentioned below; Anne, Mary, Prudence, Levi.

(IV) Oliver Salisbury, son of William (3) Salisbury, was born February 5, 1711, in Swansea. When the town of Warren, Rhode Island, was incorporated from Swansea in 1747, his homestead was in the new township. He owned much real estate and was a prominent citizen. He was married at Warren (second) February 7, 1762, to Lydia Bowen, by John Wheaton, justice of the peace. In colonial days the marriages were performed by magistrates. He had children: Jonathan, Pardon and Elizabeth.

(V) Jonathan Salisbury, son of Oliver Salisbury, was born August 18, 1763, at Warren, Rhode Island, and died at Providence, Rhode Island, April 27, 1853. He attended the public schools, and in his youth worked on the farm in Warren and learned the trade of shipwright. He was engaged for some years in building vessels for the coasting trade. In 1800 he came to Providence, where he built a house on Eddy street, on land now occupied by the Eastern Coal Company. He owned considerable property on the river front in Providence, and also real estate in Cranston, Barrington and New Meadows Neck. Of his five sons, four followed ship building. He had two daughters. He married, December 29, 1790, at Warren, Elizabeth Thurber, who was born January 13, 1769, died February 16, 1826, daughter of John Thurber. Children: James,

born October 1, 1791, recorded at Providence; Joanna, born at Providence, January 23, 1800, married Charles V. Merrick; Henry, August 29, 1802; Sylvester, October 10, 1809; John, October 20, 1811; Elizabeth, never married; Levi, mentioned below.

(VI) Levi Salisbury, son of Jonathan Salisbury, was born in Providence, December 20, 1814, and died July 6, 1886. He was born in the house on Eddy street, and when he was one year old, at the time of the great gale of 1815, was taken out of the second-story window of their house with his mother and carried to a place of safety. He attended the public schools of Providence and an academy. He read law in the office of General Thomas F. Carpenter, and in due course was admitted to the bar of Rhode Island, April 6, 1837. He was prominent as a lawyer and also as a judge. He was on the bench of the court of magistrates; was clerk of the court of common pleas of Providence county and clerk of the municipal court of Providence. He was always keenly interested in public affairs, and was an active participant in Dorr's rebellion. He was a prominent member of the Swedenborgian church, and a member of the local lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He was devoted to his home and family. He married, June 20, 1848, Catherine Hurd Watson, of Dover, New Hampshire, who was born June 4, 1825, and died July 12, 1903. Children; Charles Merrick, and Edgar Watson, both mentioned below.

(VII) Charles Merrick Salisbury, son of Hon. Levi Salisbury, was born February 28, 1849. He attended the public schools of Providence, and entered Brown University in the class of 1873. He studied law in his father's office, and was admitted to the bar in Providence, January 25, 1873. In 1892 he was admitted to practice in the United States courts and in 1901 to practice in the patent office and courts. He has taken high rank in his profession. He joined the Franklin Lyceum Debating Society in 1873, and the Providence Franklin Society in 1876, being secretary for seven years and president for three years. He has devoted much of his leisure time to geology and mineralogy and has a collection of some six thousand specimens, many of which are rare and beautiful. In politics he is a Republican; in religion an Episcopalian. He married, in 1878, Amey R. Knowles, daughter of Hon. John P. Knowles; she died May 13, 1880. He married (second) April 26, 1882, Frances E. Ford, died August 21, 1914, daughter of Samuel R. Ford. Children: Ernest Ford, born March 28, 1884; Cecil Wingate, born August 10, 1890.

(VII) Edgar Watson Salisbury, son of Levi Salisbury, was born in Providence, December 3, 1851. He attended the public schools of his native city, and graduated from the Providence high school in 1870. On August 1, 1870, he entered the employ of Cornet & Nightingale, importers of and dealers in iron and steel, beginning at a salary of \$100 a year. He learned the details of the business in every department, including the counting room. He was promoted from time to time and eventually became a partner in the firm April 1, 1880, the name of which became Kilton, Warren & Company. In 1884 he became the senior partner and the firm name was changed to Salisbury & Nightingale, its present title. He is one of the foremost merchants of the city, and stands high in business and financial circles. He resides in the house which his father built on Waterman street. He was quartermaster of the United Train of Artillery from 1875 to 1880. He is a member of the Squantum and Economic clubs. In politics he is a Republican, in religion an Episcopalian. He has never married.

Richard Dart (Darte or Dort),
 DART immigrant ancestor of all the Connecticut and Rhode Island families of this surname, was born in England and settled early at New London, Connecticut, where he bought the William Welman house, September 12, 1664, residing there until he died, September 24, 1724, aged eighty-nine years. His sister Ann married, in 1659, Benjamin Brewster, and lived at Brewster Neck. Dart married Bethia ——. Children, born at New London: Dinah, January 13, 1665; Daniel, May 3, 1666; Richard, May 7, 1667; Roger, November 22, 1670; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Ann, February 14, 1675; Bethia, July 30, 1677; Elizabeth, December 15, 1679; Sarah, June 10, 1681; Mary, 1685.

(II) Ebenezer Dart, son of Richard Dart, was born at New London, February 18, 1672-73. He married, in 1706, Mary ——. Children, born at New London: John, mentioned below; Bethia, December 12, 1709; Mary, August 19, 1711; probably others.

(III) John Dart, son of Ebenezer Dart, was born at New London, October 11, 1707.

(IV) David Dart, son or nephew of John Dart, grandson of Ebenezer, was born in 1760-61. He was a soldier in the revolution and a pensioner in 1832, then aged about seventy-nine years (Conn. Rev. Rolls, pp. 655, 661). The census of 1790 shows that he had one male over sixteen, two under that age and four females in his family in New London county. He lived at what is now Montville.

He married (first) Mary Fargo, born 1761, daughter of Robert and Prudence (Stanton) Fargo; she died October 12, 1798. He married (second) Mercy Ann Mynard. Children: David (?), died young; Stanton, born January, 1783; Eunice, March 1784; Robert, March, 1786; Lucy, July, 1788; David, mentioned below; Moses, April 21, 1794.

(V) David or David S. Dart, son of David, was born at Montville, about January, 1791. He removed to Newport, then to Providence, Rhode Island. The Providence vital records state that his son, William H., was born at Newport, but the Newport records are silent.

(VI) William H. Dart, son of David S. Dart, was born at Newport, October 3, 1811, died at Providence, February 22, 1861. He married (by Rev. Frederick A. Farley) October 1, 1834, Susan Pettey, who was born in Providence, December 25, 1810; she died at Providence, April 3, 1895, aged eighty-four years. Children, born at Providence: Mary Jane, July 26, 1835; William Burdick, June 23, 1838, mentioned below; George Henry, November 13, 1845, died February 6, 1897.

(VII) William Burdick Dart, son of William H. Dart, was born at Providence, June 23, 1838. He attended the public schools there and for two years was a student in Brown University. In 1855 he entered the employ of the Providence Forge and Nut Company, and remained with this concern when it was reorganized as the Providence Tool Company. When the Rhode Island Tool Company was organized he was made treasurer and general manager, and continued at the head of this business to the end of his life. He was characterized by sterling integrity, great enterprise and sagacity, and devotion to his business. He was a useful and honored citizen. His home was on Stimson avenue, in Providence. He was devoted to his home, and an exemplary husband and father. He died in Providence, March 10, 1897, and was buried in Swan Point Cemetery. He married Mary Crary, of Fall River, Massachusetts, daughter of Dr. William H. Crary. They had one son, William Crary, mentioned below; and a daughter Amy Fisher, who died young.

(VIII) William Crary Dart, son of William Burdick Dart, was born in Providence, April 21, 1869. He attended Mowry and Goff School, and the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. He entered the employ of the Rhode Island Tool Company and learned the business in detail. He succeeded his father as president of the corporation and is now at the head of this concern. He married, October 18, 1894, Grace Thomson George, daughter

of Charles Henry George (see George). Child: Margaret, born October 2, 1895.

(The George Line).

Four pioneers of the surname George came to New England. John George settled in Watertown, Nicholas in Dorchester, and Peter in Braintree, afterward in Block Island. The fourth is mentioned below. No relationship has been proved, though it is believed that all were related.

(I) Richard George was born in England, and came early in life to Boston, Massachusetts. He married, at Boston, Mary Pell, daughter of William, November 1, 1655. Children, born in Boston: Mary, August 22, 1656, died young; Hannah, January 21, 1660; Thomas, mentioned below; Mary, January 26, 1665; Elizabeth, April 8, 1670.

(II) Thomas George, son of Richard George, was born in Boston, October 1, 1663. He and his wife Hannah were early settlers in Wrentham, Massachusetts. John George, doubtless a brother, also settled there and died there in 1704. Thomas died in October, 1704. Children, born at Wrentham: Hannah, August 12, 1695; Sarah, December 17, 1697, died young; Sarah, August 14, 1699; Richard, mentioned below; Thomas, baptized May 30, 1703, died young.

(III) Richard George, son of Thomas George, was born at Wrentham, April 10, 1701, and died there February 17, 1749-50, in his forty-ninth year. He married, February 8, 1737-38, Jerusha Hancock. Children: Hannah, born November 30, 1738; Jerusha, May 8, 1740; Thomas, mentioned below; John, October 28, 1744; Sarah, July 15, 1746; Elizabeth, August 15, 1748.

(IV) Thomas George, son of Richard George, was born in Wrentham, December 12, 1742. With his brother he responded to the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775, in Captain Samuel Cowell's company, Colonel John Smith's regiment. He was a lieutenant in the same company, September 24, 1777, Colonel Benjamin Haws' (Fourth Suffolk County) regiment; also a lieutenant in Nathaniel Heath's detachment, September-December, 1778; also a lieutenant in Captain Samuel Cowell's company (third), Colonel Haws' (Fourth Suffolk County) regiment, in 1779, and in the same company under Colonel Seth Bullard, 1780, on the Rhode Island alarm; also in 1781 in a Rhode Island campaign under Captain Fisher. He married Hannah Brastow, who died at Wrentham, February 22, 1841, aged ninety-five years. Her father, Thomas, was born in England and

settled in Bristol, Rhode Island. Children, born in Wrentham: Richard, October 24, 1768; Thomas, mentioned below; Hannah, January 9, 1772; Warren, December 28, 1775; Timothy, July 25, 1777; Sally, May 11, 1779; Polly, May 19, 1781; Artemas, May 7, 1783; Roxa, May 16, 1785; Amanda, October 13, 1788; Lewis, April 29, 1791.

(V) Ensign Thomas George, son of Thomas George, was born at Wrentham, July 25, 1770. He married at Wrentham, December 17, 1795, Olive Cowell. Children: Olive, born January 24, 1801, and others at Mansfield or Foxborough.

(VI) Thomas Metcalf George, son of Thomas George, was born about 1805, at Mansfield or Foxborough. He married, August 5, 1827, Rebecca Selina Farrington, born January 17, 1810, daughter of Rev. Daniel and Rebecca Farrington, of Wrentham. He was a dealer in lumber at South Foxborough, afterward the town of Mansfield. Children, born at Foxborough: Thomas Metcalf, May 21, 1828; Timothy Porter, November 30, 1829; Daniel Farrington, August 29, 1831; Rebecca Selina, June 24, 1833; Schuyler Stratton, June 7, 1836; Emily Cowell, June 6, 1838; Charles Henry, mentioned below; Edward Thurston, December 17, 1841; Harriet Adelaide, December 5, 1843; James Augustus.

(VII) Charles Henry George, son of Thomas Metcalf George, was born in Foxborough, Massachusetts, July 14, 1839. He attended the public schools of his native town. At the age of twelve he began to work in a hardware store. Afterward he was a student at Bristol Academy at Taunton, Massachusetts, for two years. Afterward he returned to his old position as clerk in a hardware store in Providence. At the age of twenty years he started in business on his own account under the firm name of C. H. George & Company, dealers in hardware. His venture proved prosperous and he continued in business in Providence for many years, building up a very large and flourishing trade. In 1873 he became a director of the Roger Williams Bank, and in 1879 was elected its president. He was director of various other banks and financial institutions. In 1891-92 he was president of the Providence Board of Trade. In 1887 he was appointed postmaster of Providence by President Grover Cleveland, and continued in office under President Harrison until July, 1895. In politics he has always been a Democrat. His home is in Providence. He married, April 14, 1861, at Providence, Clarissa Jackson, born 1842, died September 4, 1880, in Providence daughter of Henry Jackson. Children, born in Providence: Edward A., born February 4,

1865; Grace T., July 28, 1869, married William C. Dart (see Dart); Clarissa R., September 27, 1874, died April 10, 1883; Mary W., November 10, 1871, died July 13, 1872; Margaret E., December 1, 1878.

The name Komstock is COMSTOCK frequently found in Germany, and the name is there uniformly spelled with a K.

In the Muniment Office at Frankfort-on-the-Main in Germany is a pedigree of the family of Comstock which gives nine generations previous to 1547, when Charles Von Komstohk, a baron of the Roman Empire, was implicated in Von Benedict treason, and escaped into England with several noblemen of Austria and Silesia. The arms are or (gold) two bears rampant sable (black) muzzled gules (red) in chief; and in base a sword issuing from crescent, the point downward; all the last gules (red). Upon the arms a baronial helmet of the German Empire mantled or and gules (gold and red) surmounted by a baron's coronet jewelled proper, issuing therefrom an elephant proper and rampant. The bears imply courage. The sword issuing from the crescent shows that the family had fought against the Turks. The elephant rampant in the crest was given as an indication of personal prowess and sagacity.

(I) William Comstock came from England with his wife Elizabeth and settled first in Wethersfield, Connecticut. He subsequently removed to New London. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; William; Daniel, died in New London in 1683, aged about fifty-three; probably Christopher, of Fairfield, in 1661.

(II) Samuel, son of William Comstock, was born probably in England, and died about 1660. He married Ann ———, who married (second) John Smith, a stone mason, and died after 1661. The name of Samuel Comstock appears frequently on the court records both as plaintiff and defendant. He removed to Providence, Rhode Island, and March 1, 1654, bought of John Smith, who afterwards became Ann Comstock's second husband, his house and lot, comprising four acres of land, in the north part of Providence. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; Daniel, born in May, 1665.

(III) Captain Samuel Comstock (2), son of Samuel (1) and Ann Comstock, was born in 1654, died May 27, 1727. He resided in Providence, Rhode Island. He was deputy to the general assembly in 1699-1702-07-08-11. He was appointed May 6, 1702, on a committee by the assembly to audit the general treasurer's accounts and other colony debts.

He deposed March 22, 1717, that he was sixty-three years old. His will dated December 21, 1726, proved September 18, 1727, bequeathed to wife Elizabeth, his negro woman Effie and all the rest of movable estate for life, at her death to be given to the children. He married, November 22, 1678, Elizabeth Arnold, who died October 20, 1747, daughter of Thomas and Phebe (Parkhurst) Arnold. Children: Samuel, born April 16, 1680, died April 1, 1727, married Anne Inman; Hazadah, April 16, 1682, died February 21, 1764, married (first) Catharine Pray, (second) August 10, 1730, Martha Balcom; Thomas, November 7, 1684, died 1761, married, July 9, 1713, Mercy Jenckes; Daniel, July 9, 1686, died December 22, 1768, married (first) ———, (second) August 2, 1750, Elizabeth Buffum; Elizabeth, December 18, 1690, married, December 1, 1717, John Sayles; John, mentioned below; Ichabod, June 9, 1696, died January 26, 1775, married (first) September 13, 1722, Zibiah Wilkinson, (second) March 26, 1747, Elizabeth Boyce; Job, April 4, 1699, married (first) Phebe Jenckes, (second) November 22, 1735, Phebe Balcom.

(IV) John, son of Captain Samuel (2) and Elizabeth (Arnold) Comstock, was born March 26, 1693, died January 12, 1750. He resided in Providence, was a blacksmith, and a very wealthy man for his day. He deeded much of his property to his sons before he died. To his son Samuel thirty acres, dwelling house and barn; to son Joseph seventeen acres and dwelling house; to son Jeremiah one hundred and fifty acres; to son John, a quarter of forge adjoining to corn mill etc., to sons John, Jonathan, James, Nathan and Ichabod "my homestead farm and dwelling house in which I now dwell, about one hundred and seventy acres, and also land in the neck I bought of Sam, an Indian, and other lots." Administration of his estate was granted to his sons Samuel and John, February 12, 1750, and the inventory was £1968 2s. He was buried in the North burial ground. He married (first) Esther Jenckes, daughter of William and Patience (Sprague) Jenckes. He married (second) Sarah Dexter, born June 27, 1698, died 1773, daughter of John and Alice (Smith) Dexter. Children: Samuel, born 1715, died January 16, 1755, married, January 1, 1738, Anne Brown; Joseph, married, June 7, 1747, Anne Comstock, died March 2, 1800; Jeremiah, married, October 25, 1749, Phebe Arnold: John died 1813, married, April 4, 1751, Mary Ballou; Jonathan, married, April 9, 1750, Sarah Comstock; James, mentioned below; Nathan, born December 5, 1735, died 1816, married, March

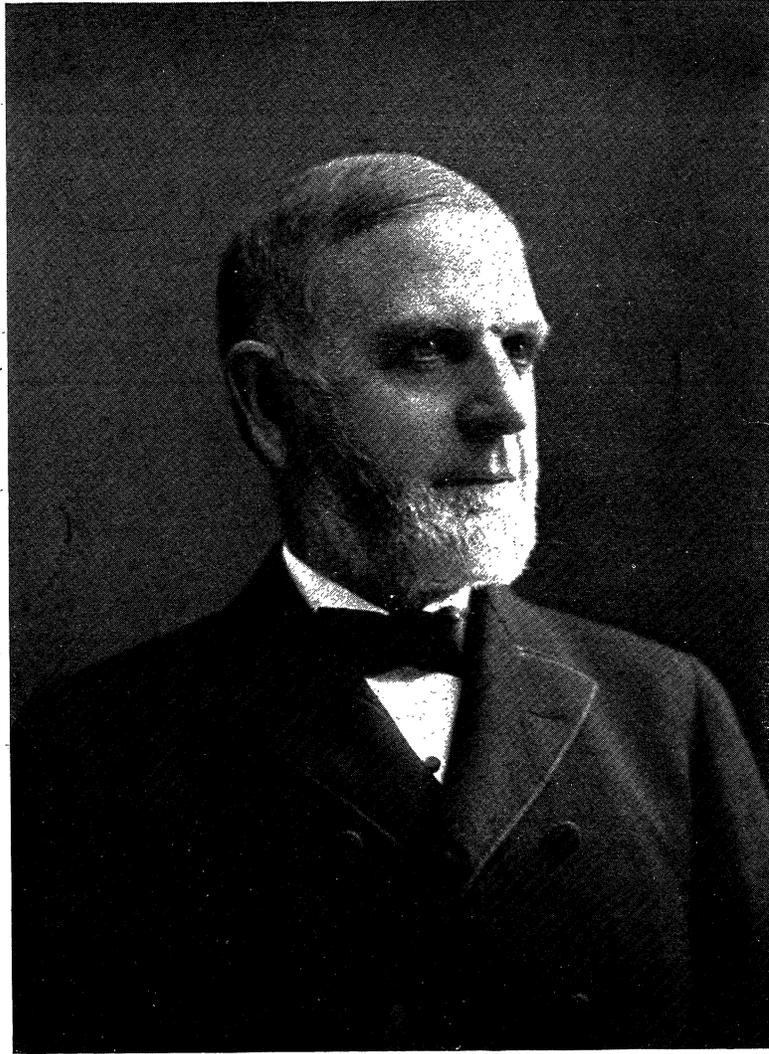
29, 1764, Mary Staples; Ichabod, died December 19, 1800, married, April 11, 1760, Sarah Jenckes.

(V) James, sixth son of John Comstock, was born December 12, 1733, in Providence, and died March 7, 1791. He sold land in Providence, in 1756, and was a freeman there in 1757. In 1774 he was residing in North Providence. He married, about 1752-53, Esther Comstock, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Jenckes) Comstock, and granddaughter of Samuel (2) Comstock, above mentioned. She died March 12, 1808, in Providence. Children: Richard, born April 19, 1754; Amy, September 21, 1755; Mercy, July 20, 1757; Woodbury, mentioned below.

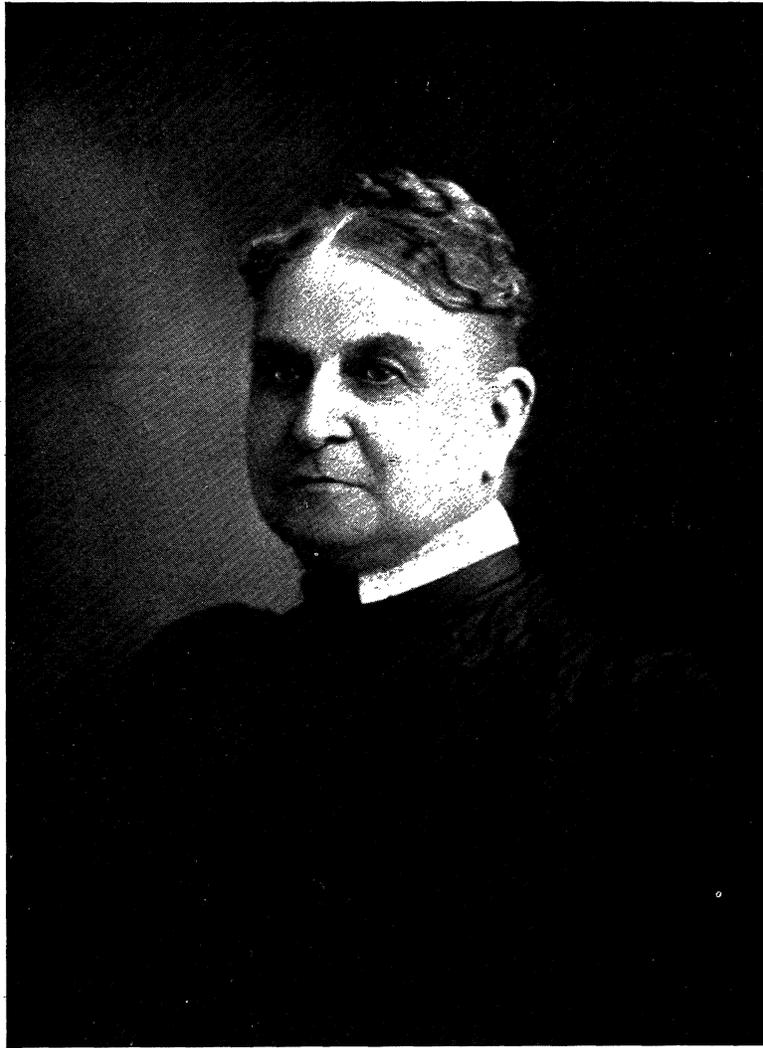
(VI) Woodbury, youngest child of James and Esther (Comstock) Comstock, was born December 9, 1759, in Providence, and died in North Providence, November 7, 1793. He was a member of the Society of Friends. He married, May 1, 1786, Hannah, daughter of John Read, born October 30, 1776, died February 26, 1838. She married (second) Samuel Smith, of Mendon, Massachusetts. Children: Lydia, born November 23, 1786; Amey, August 19, 1788; Mercy, April 14, 1791; James, mentioned below.

(VII) James, only son of Woodbury and Hannah (Read) Comstock, was born February 27, 1793, in North Providence, and removed with his mother, after her second marriage, to that portion of Mendon which is now Blackstone, Massachusetts, where he was a farmer and retail butcher, and died April 26, 1861. He was a member of the Society of Friends. He married, March 9, 1814, Catherine Farnum, of Cheshire, Massachusetts, born November 1, 1793, died July 20, 1867, daughter of Jonathan Farnum, of Cheshire, (see Farnum VI). Children: Woodbury L., born January 26, 1815; Lydia, December 15, 1816, married Laban Bates; Jonathan Farnum, mentioned below; Anna Smith, December 9, 1820; Andrew, mentioned below; James Kelly and Catherine Farnum, twins, June 29, 1827.

(VIII) Jonathan Farnum Comstock, second son of James and Catherine (Farnum) Comstock, was born in Blackstone, Massachusetts, November 24, 1818, and died January 8, 1889, in Providence, Rhode Island. He was for many years identified with the wholesale beef and pork business, and by his connection with the firms of J. F. & A. Comstock, Comstock & Company, and J. F. Comstock & Sons, was one of the leaders in the great progress and development of this business within the last thirty years before his death, which had been so beneficial to all consumers of



Andrew Comstock



Juliette P Gouvislock

meat products in the east. Besides his local business Mr. Comstock was also largely connected with the G. H. Hammond Company, of Hammond, Indiana, whereby he co-operated in the development of the beef shipping business to the east, first as live stock in cars, then as dressed beef, in which form the business has been extended so enormously, even across the ocean. Mr. Comstock at the time of his death was one of the oldest and most prominent business men of Providence, where he was so well and favorably known. He was a member of the Society of Friends.

Mr. Comstock married, February 13, 1840, Mary Dexter Hall, daughter of Benjamin Hall; she died May 13, 1894. Their children were: 1. Louis Hall, born March 2, 1844; married, January 27, 1870, Rachel Schuyler Lansing, and they have had two children, namely: Mary Lansing, who married William C. Huntoon, of Providence, and Fred Schuyler. 2. Mary, born September 6, 1846, died in infancy. 3. Sarah E., born May 6, 1849, died in infancy. 4. Walter Jay, born December 12, 1853; married (first) February 4, 1880, Clara S. Forney, and (second) January 3, 1894. Mary Waterman Chapin, daughter of W. W. Chapin, of Providence; his children are: Walter J., Catherine, who died in infancy; and Mary Waterman. 5. William Allen Hall, born September 14, 1856, married, January 19, 1887, Harriet L. Brown, and they have one son, Jonathan Farnum Comstock. Like their father before them, these sons have been prominently identified with the business interests of Providence.

(VIII) Andrew Comstock, third son of James and Catharine (Farnum) Comstock, was born March 6, 1823, in Blackstone, and died November 30, 1898, in Providence. He was educated at the Friends School in Providence, and early in life entered in business with his brother, Jonathan Farnum Comstock, in Blackstone. They engaged in the wholesale handling of beef and pork, under the title of J. F. & A. Comstock, beginning in a small way, and in 1857 removing to Providence, where they conducted a very extensive business. In addition to this firm, Andrew Comstock was interested in another, conducting business under the style of Comstock & Company, from which he withdrew, but continued with the firm of J. F. Comstock & Sons to the time of his death. He was also president of the G. H. Hammond Company, a very large beef house in Hammond, Indiana, with plants in Chicago and Omaha. He became president of the National Bank of Providence, a trustee of the People's Savings Bank, and a trustee of Brown University. While interested

in a very extensive way in business enterprises, Mr. Comstock did not neglect his duties as a citizen and a Christian, was very active in church work, and one of the deacons of the Cranston Street Baptist Church of Providence, in whose welfare he was greatly interested. He had many friends and acquaintances, and was esteemed in the business circles of Providence. He took no active part in political movements, although he served at one time as a member of the Rhode Island legislature. He married, May 24, 1856, Juliette Paine, born December 25, 1825, died February 3, 1911, and is buried in Swan Point Cemetery, beside her husband. She was the daughter of John Jay and Olive (Hall) Paine, of Smithfield (see Paine VII). Children: Frederick Dana, born May 7, 1858, died October 11, same year; Frank Paine, February 26, 1864, residing in Providence; Clara Elizabeth, November 6, 1866. She graduated from Brown University in the class of 1895, with the degree of Ph. B., and two years later received an A. M. She has traveled extensively in Europe, and now makes her home at the paternal homestead on Broad street, Providence.

At the funeral of Mrs. Juliette Paine Comstock, February 6, 1911, her pastor, Rev. L. L. Henson, D. D., said of her:

* * * Mrs. Comstock was a remarkable woman. She belonged to what might be called the "old school" of beautiful womanhood. She was a strong and vigorous and active woman of strong will and great courage, and she was ever ready to do her duty, whatever that might mean for her. Always quick to perceive and wise to decide and ready to act, she was a forceful, commanding, beautiful character. Ever frugal and careful and watchful, she must have been through all the years a real helpmeet to her beloved husband. Not afraid of work, and not unused to hardship, perhaps, in the early days, she and he together laid deep and strong the foundations for a life of unusual beauty and usefulness. Much of his wonderful success, I can imagine, was due to her influence and her power. She was likewise a faithful woman. She was faithful to duty, faithful to friends, faithful to church, and faithful to God. * * * She was a woman of rare wisdom. Her wisdom was so great that her friends constantly sought her advice. This was true because her wisdom was of such a kind that she was likewise a woman of sound judgment; and when in addition to that we remember that she was an intensely practical woman and exceedingly discreet as well, we can understand why such was the case. There is hardly a philanthropic or charitable or educational institution in this city that was not richer by far because of her wisdom and interest, and on the Boards of many of these institutions she has served with faithfulness and ability. She was, too, a great worker. In the early days, her work was largely given to the children of the Sunday-school, and hundreds of men and women in this city and other cities would gladly testify to this hour of the influence this woman has had upon their lives. Over and over again she has said to

me when speaking of this business man or that, "He, you know, was one of my boys." Once more, she was always ready to give. She gave lavishly of her time. The fact is, she was always on hand when there was anything that she could do. She gave of her strength. She gave of her means. God honored her and her husband with large ability to give, and they honored Him by giving of that which He had given to them. She gave in a quiet and humble and beautiful way, but she gave. The Cranston Church, of which she was a constituent member, could never have been what it is to-day, and could never have reached the place which it occupied in the world but for her and her husband. But their giving was not confined by any means to the church, for every institution that stood for the right and for the uplift of humanity has been made richer, in so far as it was possible, by their consecrated gifts. And the Gospel is being preached round the globe at this hour because they were glad to make it possible for men and women to go. Many of the poor of this city, moreover, will miss her more than you and I can imagine, for gifts which have gone to countless homes bearing the message, "From a friend," and unknown to the world, have come from her generous hand. And, lastly, she was a Christian. And by that I mean a Christian in the fullest sense of the word. She was a woman whose faith was made manifest in her works; and she was such a Christian as is interested in every form of Christian activity. She worked in the Sunday-school from the beginning of her church's existence until her declining years made it impossible to do so longer.

(IX) Frank Paine Comstock, son of Andrew and Juliette (Paine) Comstock, was born February 26, 1864, in Providence, Rhode Island. His early educational training was acquired in the Mowry & Goff English and Classical School of Providence, being graduated from the latter in 1881. Upon leaving school he immediately entered the business of J. F. Comstock & Sons, with which well known firm he has since continued successfully. For several years he was also a director of the G. H. Hammond Company and the Hammond Packing Company. He was also president of the Providence Ice Company for a number of years. Mr. Comstock is a member of the Hope Club, the Squantum Association, the Commercial Club, the Providence Board of Trade and the Churchman's Club. He is a member of Grace Episcopal Church, of which he is vestryman.

On May 11, 1887, Mr. Comstock was united in marriage to Laura W. Burroughs, daughter of Samuel N., and Katherine (Sherman) Burroughs, and to this union have been born three children, namely: Andrew Burroughs, born August 4, 1888, who married, June 18, 1914, Marion Hamilton; Hope Marguerite, born October 16, 1891; and Katharine, born March 4, 1900.

(The Farnum Line).

Farnham is the name of an ancient and honored English family. In America the spell-

ing Farnum is used by some branches of the family, and branches of the Varnum family spell their names Farnum also. According to Burke the family seat of the Farnhams in England was in Leicester county, at Querndon House. By deeds without dates there appears to have been two Lords of Querndon in Leicestershire prior to the reign of Edward I. Burke gives the line of the principal family of the name as follows: 1. Robert Farnham. 2. Sir Robert Farnham, knight. 3. Sir John Farnham, of Querndon, county Leicester, in reign of Edward I. 4. Sir Robert Farnham, knight, living in Querndon, 1346. 5. John Farnham, esquire, married Margaret Billington. 6. Robert Farnham, esquire, living in 1440, ancestor of many of the Farnhams, of Querndon. 7. Thomas Farnham, esquire, of Nether Hall, ancestor of the fourth degree. 8. William Farnham, esquire, of Nether Hall, knight, married Barbara, sister of Sir John Hersey, and had: 1. John, married Dorothy Walwyn, whose only daughter, Dorothy, married Sir George Wright. 2. Thomas, of Stoughton, died 1562, leaving an only daughter, Katharine, who married Sir Thomas Beaumont. 3. Matthew, succeeded his elder brother in the estates. 9. Matthew Farnham, esquire, of Nether Hall, married Lamentia Barrett, of Medbourn, Leicestershire, and had: Mary, married Richard Dawes; Humphrey, see forward. 10. Humphrey Farnham, of Nether Hall, married Elizabeth, daughter of William Digby, esquire, of Welby. He lived at the period that the two American emigrants, John and Ralph, went to New England, and while he was perhaps not their father, there is every reason to believe the emigrants were from Leicestershire, and close relatives. The coat-of-arms of the branch of the family herein considered is: A shield, divided into four squares of blue and white, into a crescent on each upper square, for service in the Crusades. Crest: A griffin's head erect, ready to strike.

(I) Ralph Farnum, ancestor of all the Farnum families of southern Worcester county, was born in England, probably in Leicestershire, in 1603, died January 8, 1692-93, and the inventory of his estate is dated March 29, 1693. He came from London in the brig "James," which sailed from Southampton, April 6, 1635, and reached Boston, June 3, 1635. He gave his age at sailing as thirty-two, his wife, Alice's, as twenty-eight, and they had with them three young children, Mary, Thomas and Ralph. He was a yeoman after coming to America, and settled at Ipswich, of which he was a proprietor in 1639. He removed to Andover, Massachusetts. Children: Mary, born 1628, married Daniel Poor, of Andover, Massachusetts, in Boston, Octo-

ber 20, 1650, resided at Andover, she died February 3, 1714, aged eighty-five years: Thomas, 1631, married, July 8, 1660, Elizabeth Gibbins, who died August 26, 1683, he died January 11, 1685; Ralph, 1633, married Elizabeth Hall, in Andover, October 2, 1658, she died October 14, 1710, aged seventy-eight years, he died January 8, 1691-92; Sarah, born at Andover, married, April 16, 1658, George Abbot; John, mentioned below.

(II) John, son of Ralph and Alice Farnum, was born at Andover, Massachusetts, about 1640, and died there June 17, 1723, in his eighty-third year. He married, November 12, 1667, Rebecca Kent, daughter of Stephen Kent, of Newbury, Massachusetts. She died February 8, 1728-29, aged seventy-eight years. Their children, born in Andover, were: John, January 20, 1670, died February 14, 1670; John, mentioned below; Stephen, October 19, 1674, died young; Anne, December 11, 1677, married, April 17, 1701, Thomas Russ; David, October, 1681, died November 30, 1687; Jonathan, April 27, 1684, died May 24, 1761, married (first) 1708, Elizabeth Parker, who died June 18, 1732, (second) May 31, 1733, Mehitable Poor, who died January 19, 1763, aged seventy years; Thomas, August 11, 1687, probably died young; David, April 4, 1690, married Dorothy Duncan.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) and Rebecca (Kent) Farnum, was born in Andover, April 13, 1672, died in Mendon, September 9, 1749, in the seventy-eighth year of his age. He removed to Mendon, Massachusetts, about 1700. On the early records there his name is spelled usually Ffarnum. This double "F" was common on the colonial records as well as English for many names beginning with this letter. His name is third on the list of proprietors who drew at the sixth division, February 4, 1707. From time to time he bought more land and drew with the other proprietors from the common land until he was a large owner of real estate. He married, June 30, 1693, Mary Tyler, and (second) November, 1733, Abigail Marsh, of Bellingham. She died February 21, 1759. Children of John and Mary (Tyler) Farnum: Mary, born at Andover, March 16, 1694, married, December 5, 1716, Nathan Penniman, of Mendon; Anna, January 18, 1696, at Andover, died April 20, 1696; John, mentioned below; Ann, June 3, 1701 married — Penniman, at Mendon; Moses, September 8, 1705, at Mendon.

(IV) John (3), eldest son of John (2) and Mary (Tyler) Farnum, was born December 26, 1797, in Andover, and resided in that part of Mendon, which is now Uxbridge. He married, November 8, 1722, Mary Wood, of Men-

don, born September 11, 1700, in Bradford, Massachusetts, daughter of Solomon and Mary (Hazeltine) Wood, who removed from Bradford to Uxbridge. Children: Abigail, born August 7, 1723; Thomas, November 30, 1725; Joshua, July 20, 1730; David, mentioned below; Sarah, July 20, 1736; Jonathan, April 21, 1739.

(V) David, third son of John (3) and Mary (Wood) Farnum, was born April 6, 1732, in Uxbridge, and lived in that town. He married, January 25, 1758, Leah Allen, of Medway, born January 16, 1734, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Hill) Allen. Children: Mary, born October 22, 1758; Jonathan, mentioned below; Melatiah, October 21, 1761; Catherine, May 16, 1763; Azubah, August 27, 1765; Lois, February 15, 1767; Ruth, November 5, 1768; David, July 26, 1770; Thomas, September 6, 1772; Mordecai, November 11, 1774.

(VI) Jonathan, eldest son of David and Leah (Allen) Farnum, was born April 30, 1760, in Uxbridge, and continued to reside in that town until about 1796, when he removed to Cheshire, Berkshire county, Massachusetts, settling on Stafford Hill, where he continued farming until his death in 1834. He married Lettice Kelly, and they were the parents of Catherine Farnum, who became the wife of James Comstock, of Blackstone, Massachusetts (see Comstock VII).

(The Paine Line).

There were several families of Paine in New England at an early date, and the name is often spelled Payne, and has been traced to an earlier period than it is possible to trace most names. Because of the general lack of surnames among the English people it has been extremely difficult to trace any line for any considerable period previous to the emigration of the Puritan settlers in America. In the "Visitation" of Suffolk county, a work originally compiled in 1561, and subsequently extended, is found considerable matter treating upon old families and upon this family. According to the various writers, they were residents in Leicestershire, upon the famous field of Bosworth, where the last great battle of the Roses was fought, being one of the places where Pagen of Domesday fame had land. The identity of the lineage is made practically certain by the continued use of the coat-of-arms by the family in Bosworth, and afterward in Suffolk, by two generations of the original American families.

(I) Stephen Paine, a miller by occupation, came from Great Ellington, county Norfolk, England, to New England in 1638, in the ship

"Diligence" of Ipswich, with a large company of immigrants from the neighborhood of Hingham, England, accompanied by his wife, three children and four servants. He settled first in Hingham, Massachusetts, and about 1643 removed to Rehoboth, of which town he was one of the founders and original proprietors. He possessed large estates in that and adjoining towns, was prominent in the affairs of the church and colony, representing the town in the general court for many successive years, until his death in August, 1679; he was buried on the 21st. His wife, Niobe, died January 20, 1660, in Rehoboth, and he married (second) Alice, widow of William Parker, of Taunton. She survived him and died December 5, 1682. It is probable that one of the three children who came with him died soon after, as record is found of only two, Stephen and Nathaniel.

(II) Stephen (2), son of Stephen (1) and Niobe Paine, born about 1629, in England, inherited from his father a house, barn, bark mill, tannery shop and other property in Rehoboth, and owned also much land in Attleboro and Swansea. He was made freeman in 1657, and was buried in Rehoboth, January 21, 1677. He married, in 1652, Ann Chickering, daughter of Francis and Ann Chickering, of Dedham, Massachusetts. Children: Stephen, born September 29, 1654; Rebecca, October 20, 1656; John, mentioned below; Mary, May 11, 1660; Samuel, May 12, 1662; Elizabeth, August 27, 1664; Sarah, October 12, 1666; Nathaniel, September 20, 1667; Benjamin, March 9, 1675. All were living at the time of his death.

(III) John, second son of Stephen (2) and Ann (Chickering) Paine, was born April 3, 1658, in that part of Rehoboth, which is now East Providence, and had large property in Swansea, Massachusetts, and Providence, and Bristol, Rhode Island. He was living in Swansea as early as 1683, was a surveyor of highways there in 1686, and purchased land, April 11, 1711, in Providence, to which town he removed, his home being located in the present Providence suburb called Elmwood. He died there September 28, 1718. He married (first) about 1681, Elizabeth Belcher, born July 10, 1663, daughter of Joshua and Ranis (Rainsford) Belcher, of Boston, died before 1711. His second wife, Martha, was the mother of his last four children, all recorded in Providence. Children of first marriage: Elizabeth, born July 12, 1682; John, February 16, 1683, in Swansea; Stephen, July 5, 1686; Josiah, March 17, 1687; Joseph, May 3, 1693; Rebecca, May 1, 1694; Solomon, June 21, 1696; Benjamin, baptized 1699; Nathan, 1701; Gid-

eon, 1703; Eurania, 1706. Children of second marriage: William, born November 18, 1711; Abijah, October 18, 1713; Ezekiel, August 26, 1715; Lemuel, or Samuel, July 22, 1716.

(IV) Benjamin, sixth son of John and Elizabeth (Belcher) Paine, was born 1699, in Swansea, and resided in what is now Smithfield, Rhode Island, where he died January 1, 1784. There is no record of his first marriage, but it is known that his wife's name was Elizabeth, and they had children: Priscilla, born, June 5, 1722; Dorcas, July 29, 1724; Nathan, May 18, 1726; Benjamin, March 17, 1728; Job, February 2, 1730. The mother must have died soon after this date, as Benjamin Paine married (second) in Smithfield, December 24, 1731, Ann Arnold, born about 1710, second daughter of John and Mary (Mowry) Arnold, granddaughter of Richard (2) and Sarah (Angell) Arnold. Richard (2) Arnold was born March 22, 1642, son of Thomas Arnold, who was born 1599, in Cheselbourne, England, son of Richard Arnold, all mentioned at length elsewhere in this work. Ann (Arnold) Payne was the mother of one son, Arnold, born 1734. Benjamin Paine married (third) November 2, 1734, in Smithfield, Amie Mowry, born about 1714, in that town, died May 4, 1749, daughter of John and Hannah (Packard) Mowry. Children: Anna, born August 3, 1735; Amie, March 7, 1737; Elizabeth, April 27, 1738; Mary, July 21, 1739; Sarah, March 14, 1741; John, December 21, 1742; Abigail, May 2, 1744; Margery, May 17, 1746; Joseph, August 17, 1747; Benoni, April 25, 1749. Benjamin Paine married (fourth) April 30, 1751, Jemima Eston, of Gloucester, Rhode Island, who survived him nearly seventeen years, dying October 25, 1800. Children: Jonathan, born February 8, 1753; Abi, September 12, 1754; Jemima, December 8, 1756; Abel, December 31, 1758; Bela, June 26, 1762.

(V) Arnold, son of Benjamin Paine, and only child of his second wife, Ann Arnold, was born February 12, 1734, in Smithfield, and became a very prominent citizen of the state, and also served as a soldier of the revolution. He was ensign of the second Smithfield company under Captain Abraham Windsor, in 1757, and also under Captain Stephen Arnold, in the same company, in 1758. In the latter year he was promoted lieutenant, and held that office in 1760 and 1761. He was appointed one of the justices of the court of common pleas and general sessions in 1795, and continued to hold that office until his death in Smithfield, July 24, 1802. He married in Smithfield, September 19, 1754, Judith

Staples, born December 13, 1735, in Smithfield, daughter of Nathan and Mary Staples (see Staples IV). Children: Lucinda, born August 9, 1755; John, mentioned below; Prusha, November 13, 1759, married William Aldrich; Daniel, November 13, 1762; James, June 25, 1765, died April 26, 1833; Arnold, December 23, 1767; Hyrena, July 19, 1770; Caleb, June 3, 1773.

(VI) John, eldest son of Arnold and Judith (Staples) Paine, was born March 8, 1757, in Smithfield, and died February 20, 1803, in that town. He occupied several state and town offices, and was appreciated by his contemporaries as a man of integrity and worth. He married, March 8, 1757, Mary Aldrich, born September 8, 1762, daughter of Judge Caleb and Mary (Arnold) Aldrich, and granddaughter of Moses Aldrich, the celebrated Quaker preacher, elsewhere mentioned in this work. Mary Arnold, wife of Judge Caleb Aldrich, was a daughter of Judge Thomas and Susan (Comstock) Arnold, and granddaughter of Richard and Mary (Woodward) Arnold. Richard Arnold was a son of Richard and Mary (Angell) Arnold, previously referred to. Children: John, Mary Paine, Hannah, Prusha, Asenath, Alpha, married Wanton Mowry; Judith, married Lewis Whipple; John Jay, Mary, Elizabeth and Lucina.

(VII) John Jay, son of John and Mary (Aldrich) Paine, was born in Smithfield, and lived in what is now the city of Woonsocket, where he passed away while still in the prime of manhood. He married in Bellingham, Massachusetts, March 31, 1819, Olive Hall, born March 24, 1798, and died January 9, 1859, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Bates) Hall, of Cumberland (see Hall VI). She died at Woonsocket in middle life. Children: Elizabeth, Sarah, Alpha, Juliette, Lucina, Mary and John Jay.

(VIII) Juliette, fourth daughter of John Jay and Olive (Hall) Paine, was born December 25, 1825, and became the wife of Andrew Comstock, of Providence (see Comstock VIII).

(The Bates Line).

The family of Bates, Bate or Batt, as it was variously spelled, is ancient in England, and many members of the family in England and America have been distinguished. The Bates coat-of-arms is: A lion's head, erased, gules. The name is a form of Bertelot (Bartlett), derived from the old name Bartholomew, when surnames came into vogue. Five generations of the family are traced in England, in the direct line of ancestry of

Clement Bates, of Hingham, Massachusetts, the immigrant.

(I) Thomas Bates lived in Lydd, parish of All Hallows, county Kent, England, and died there in 1485. (II) John, son of Thomas Bates, died in 1522. (III) Andrew, son of John Bates, had four sons, and died at Lydd in 1533. (IV) John (2), son of Andrew Bates, died at Lydd in 1580, leaving three sons. (V) James, son of John (2) Bates, died at Lydd in 1614. Among his children authorities give two, Clement of Hingham and James of Dorchester, Massachusetts.

(VI) Clement Bates, aged forty years, and his wife Ann, same age, arrived at Boston in the spring or early summer of 1635, probably in the "Elizabeth," William Stagg, master, bringing with them five children: James, aged fourteen years; Clement, twelve; Rachel, eight; Joseph, five; and Benjamin, aged two years. According to the records of Hingham, Clement Bates, in 1635, was allotted land on Broad Cove meadows and a house lot on the south side of the town, now South street. In 1637 he was granted two more acres. He died in Hingham September 17, 1671.

(VII) Joseph, son of Clement Bates, was born in England about 1630, and is mentioned in the records of Hingham as a bricklayer. He occupied the paternal homestead and became prominent in local public affairs, serving as constable (then a very important office) 1675 to 1678, inclusive, and was a selectman for the years 1671, 1677, 1684 and 1692. In 1673 he was appointed sexton of the parish and continued in that capacity until the erection of the new meetinghouse. He was married in Hingham, January 9, 1657-58, to Esther, daughter of William Hilliard, and had children: Joseph, born September 28, 1660; Esther, August 29, 1663, married in Boston, September 16, 1691, Richard Cobb; Caleb, March 30, 1666; Hannah, October 31, 1668; Joshua, August 14, 1671; Bathsheba, January 26, 1673-74; Clement, September 22, 1676, drowned June 29, 1706; Eleanor, August 29, 1679; Abigail, October 16, 1680, married June 12, 1704, John Chubbuck. Joseph Bates died April 30, 1706, and his widow June 3, 1709.

(VIII) Joshua, third son of Joseph and Esther (Hilliard) Bates, was born August 14, 1671, in Hingham, and married there, January 15, 1695, Rachel Tower, born March 16, 1674-75, in Hingham, daughter of Ibrook and Margaret (Hardin) Tower. Children, born in Hingham: Rachel, July 14, 1696, married December 14, 1715, Andrew Beal; Joshua June 15, 1698; Bathsheba, February 9, 1699, married Joseph Clark; Elizabeth, November

23, 1703, married October 8, 1724, Ebenezer Woodward; Solomon, April 13, 1706; Isaac, mentioned below; Jacob, August 20, 1710.

(IX) Isaac, third son of Joshua and Rachel (Tower) Bates, was born March 3, 1708, in Hingham, and resided in the second precinct of that town, where he served as constable in 1740. After 1753 he moved to Mendon (now Bellingham), where he died August 21, 1787. He married, December 28, 1732, Martha Clark, born about 1710, daughter of John and Rebecca (Lincoln) Clark, of Hingham. Children, born in Hingham: Joseph, August 29, 1733, was killed at the battle of Bunker Hill; Micah, January 1, 1736; Ezekiel, May 8, 1738; Rebecca, November 9, 1740, married, March 13, 1760, Jeremiah (3) Stoddard; Olive, October, 1743; Lucretia, August 27, 1746; Laban, mentioned below; Nicol, April 6, 1753.

(X) Laban, fourth son of Isaac and Martha (Clark) Bates, was born October 30, 1749, in Hingham, and was a prominent citizen of Bellingham, where he engaged in farming and was also a merchant. He was a soldier of the revolution, serving as private in Captain Jonathan Holbrook's company, which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, discharged at the end of seven days. He was also in Captain Amos Ellis' company, Major Seth Bullock's (Fourth Suffolk) regiment, which marched to Tiverton, Rhode Island, on the alarm of July 27, 1780, and was discharged August 7, same year; service fourteen days. He represented the town of Bellingham in the general court of Massachusetts, and died April 7, 1832, in that town. He married December 8, 1768, in Mendon, Olive Wheelock, born April 12, 1750, in Mendon, daughter of Peter and Sarah (Taft) Wheelock, died February 5, 1834, in Bellingham. Children: Eli, born September 19, 1769; Peter, June 23, 1771, died 1776; Nahum, April 8, 1773; Liberty, July 16, 1775; Sarah, mentioned below; Olive, June 23, 1779; Peter, March 29, 1782; Laban, November 5, 1784; Smith, November 28, 1786, died 1788; Abigail, May 26, 1789; Polly, November 8, 1791; Smith, October 25, 1794.

(XI) Sarah, eldest daughter of Laban and Olive (Wheelock) Bates, was born May 1, 1777, in Bellingham, became the wife of Benjamin Hall, of Cumberland, and died November 29, 1821, in Bellingham (see Hall VI).

(The Hall Line).

The origin of this name is described at length elsewhere in this work. Among the numerous Hall families early in America was one which has been connected with the history of Rhode Island and adjoining sections of Massachusetts to the present time.

(I) William Hall was one of the fifty-nine persons admitted as inhabitants of the island of Aqueednunk (Rhode Island) October 8, 1638. There is reason for believing that he was the William Hall, a clergyman and writer of London, who disappears from the records there in the year of William Hall's admission in Rhode Island. In 1639 he was a resident of Newport, and received a grant of land at Portsmouth July 27, 1644. His name appears in the list of freemen at Portsmouth in 1655. In 1654 he sold one-three-hundredth part of Canoncut and Dutch Islands. He was commissioner to the general court in 1654, 1656, 1660 and 1663; deputy 1665-66-67-68 and 1672-73. In the last-named year he was appointed on a committee to treat with the Indians concerning drunkenness and endeavor to persuade them to reform. Among the five chiefs in this council was Philip, whose terrible war so harassed the colonies in 1675. His will, dated March 20, 1674, proved April 19, 1676, made his wife Mary sole executrix, and disposed of a considerable estate, giving lands to all his sons and residuary property to his daughters. Children: Zuriel, William, Benjamin, Elizabeth, Rebecca and Deliverance.

(II) Zuriel, apparently eldest son of William and Mary Hall, was made a freeman in 1677 at Portsmouth, where he died in 1691. His wife's name was Elizabeth, and they had children: Mary, who married September 16, 1686, Robert Fish, and Zuriel; probably others, not recorded.

(III) Zuriel (2), son of Zuriel (1) and Elizabeth Hall, was born in 1677, and resided in Portsmouth until about 1702, when he settled in Bellingham, Massachusetts, where he died April 3, 1765, in his eighty-eighth year. He married (first) September 11, 1697, in Sherborne, Massachusetts, Susannah Sheffield, born December 12, 1675, in Sherborne, daughter of Cornelius and Mary Sheffield, of Hingham, and among the pioneer settlers of Sherborne. She died June 3, 1742, in Bellingham, and he married (second) Jane, widow of Pelatiah Smith, born 1669-70, died November 8, 1746, in Bellingham. Children, all of first wife, born in Portsmouth: Elizabeth, June 8, 1698; Mary, July 24, 1700. Born in Bellingham: Susannah, August 2, 1702; Patience, November 4, 1704; Seth, mentioned below; Urania, January 11, 1709; Abigail, July 8, 1712; Ruth, July 21, 1720.

(IV) Lieut. Seth Hall, only son of Zuriel (2) and Susannah (Sheffield) Hall, was born April 2, 1707, in Bellingham, and died there April 27, 1780. He married in Mendon, April 28, 1737, Abigail Albee, born April 18, 1707, in Mendon, daughter of John and Deborah

(Thayer) Albee, died March 23, 1753, in Bellingham. Children: Zuriel, born March 23, 1738, died young; Seth, mentioned below; Zuriel, July 17, 1741; Deborah, August 17, 1744-45; John, June 18, 1747; Marvellous, November 26, 1752, died 1775.

(V) Seth (2), second son of Seth (1) and Abigail (Albee) Hall, was born May 15, 1739, in Bellingham, where he lived, and probably joined some of his children elsewhere in old age, as his death is not recorded in that town. The intention of marriage of Seth Hall and Martha Thompson was entered in Bellingham April 22, 1757. Perhaps the marriage was not consummated, as there is no record of her death or of any children in Bellingham. He married, December 17, 1761, Elizabeth Spear, of Cumberland, Rhode Island, undoubtedly a descendant of the old Spear family of Braintree, which settled in Rehoboth and Bellingham. Her birth is not recorded in those towns, nor in Cumberland, Mendon or Braintree, unless she was the Elizabeth Spear born in the last-named town in 1731. Children: George, born May 3, 1762; William, May 23, 1764; Asa, May 29, 1766; Lemuel, May 24, 1768; Benjamin, mentioned below; Elizabeth, November 26, 1772.

(VI) Benjamin, youngest son of Seth (2) and Elizabeth (Spear) Hall, was born July 9, 1770, in Bellingham, and died there February 21, 1824. He is recorded as of Cumberland, at the time of his marriage (intentions published in that town April 20, 1797), May 1, 1797, in Bellingham, to Sarah Bates, daughter of Laban and Olive (Wheelock) Bates, of Bellingham (see Bates X). No children are recorded in Cumberland or Bellingham. Family record supplies the next mentioned.

(VII) Olive, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Bates) Hall, was born March 24, 1798, in Bellingham, where she was married March 31, 1819, to John Jay Paine, of Woonsocket, Rhode Island (see Paine VII).

(The Staples Line).

The Staples family is an old one in England and Ireland, and has coats-of-arms with three or four staples emblazoned. It is surmised that some one having to do with the hardware staple adopted the surname on account of that fact, but it is more likely that the design was attached to the coat armor on account of the name. The motto on the arms, *Sans dieu rien*, is French, indicating the French origin of the family in England. Hugh d'Estaples accompanied William the Conqueror to England and, though no descent has been traced from him, it is probable that he founded the name in England. The old French town of Estaples

is now rendered Etaples. Another supposition is that the name comes from a dealer in wool, called staple. A guild of woolen merchants in London, holding a charter from Edward IV, was called "The Staple" about 1450. In early records the name is spelled without the final "s." There is a large family originating in Maine, bearing this name, whose descendants are widespread.

(I) John Staple, born about 1610, in England, was an early inhabitant of Weymouth, Massachusetts, where he appeared in 1637, and settled in North Weymouth, some ten miles from Boston, his home located at the foot of King Oak Hill. In 1636 he was assigned six acres in the plain and three acres in the east field. He was admitted freeman May 10, 1648, and later removed to Dorchester, where he died. The inventory of his estate was made July 13, 1683, indicating approximately his death. There is no record of his wife. Children recorded in Weymouth: Abraham, mentioned below; Rebecca, born November 27, 1639, married Samuel Sumner; Joseph, February 19, 1641, died young; Sarah, married Increase Sumner.

(II) Abraham, son of John Staples, was born October 20, 1638, in Weymouth, and died October 20, 1703, in Mendon, Massachusetts, where he was one of the original settlers and proprietors. He resided for some time in Dorchester, where he learned the trade of weaver, and joined the church March 20, 1658. Returning to Weymouth he was dismissed to the Weymouth church January 13, 1660. In 1662 he was associated with other Weymouth men in a petition for the grant at Mendon, Massachusetts, and settled there as early as 1663, in which year his son Abraham was born, the first in the new town. His farm was situated near the present site of the Congregational church, on Main street, long known as the Stone Tavern, and was owned by the family about one hundred and forty years. He was a man of influence and good character, was admitted a freeman in 1673, and served on various important town committees. In 1697 he removed to Taunton, but returned to Mendon in 1700, and died there October 20, 1703. When King Philip's war broke out in 1675, the Mendon settlers were forced to flee, but Staples returned with most of the others and built a new house to replace that destroyed by the Indians. In 1685 the town granted him the "Staples farm," on the border of Little pond, and this estate is still owned by his descendants. He was sergeant of the military company, and probably served in the Indian war. Only twenty of the graves of pioneer settlers of Mendon are known and marked.

The dates on the original gravestones of Abraham Staples and wife are proved to be wrong, and in 1877 his descendants erected a monument at his grave, which was dedicated with appropriate ceremonies October 31 of that year. He married, September 9, 1660, Mary Randall, born March 20, 1642, in Weymouth, died March 9, 1712, in Mendon, daughter of Robert Randall, who came from Berkshire, England, and settled at Weymouth before 1640. Children: Abraham, born June 14, 1663; John, 1667; Mary, April 11, 1668, died young; Jacob, mentioned below; Ebenezer, 1677, inherited the Mendon homestead; Ephraim, September 2, 1678; Mary, February 8, 1681; Benjamin, December 27, 1682; Hannah, May 13, 1886.

(III) Jacob, third son of Abraham and Mary (Randall) Staples, was born November 16, 1669, in Mendon, and was living there as late as 1692. Perhaps he lived in some part of Mendon now another town, as only two of his children appear in Mendon records. He died in 1724. He married (first) March 28, 1690, Abigail, daughter of Timothy and Hester Winter, of Mendon, born 1673, and built a house on the lot given her by her father. She died before 1696, and he married (second) September 15, 1696, Mary, widow of Remember Briggs. Children of first wife, recorded in Mendon: Abigail, born September 3, 1691; Hannah, September 26, 1692. There is reason to believe that Nathan Staples, of Smithfield, Rhode Island, was a son of Jacob.

(IV) Nathan Staples resided in Smithfield with his wife Mary and the following children are recorded there: Nathan, born March 7, 1731, died 1732; Nathan, May 28, 1733; Judith, mentioned below; Hannah, February 8, 1737; Mary, October 5, 1739; Samuel, died February 19, 1742; Ebenezer, December 1, 1742.

(V) Judith Staples, daughter of Nathan and Mary Staples, was born December 12, 1735, and became the wife of Arnold Paine (see Paine V).

For almost two and three-quarters of a century the name of

SISSON has been identified with the history of Rhode Island, and the various members of the family have contributed greatly toward furthering the industrial welfare of the state, as well as advancing it in other directions.

(I) Richard Sisson, who was born in 1608, was a resident of Portsmouth, Rhode Island, and was made a freeman there in 1653. He was of Dartmouth, Massachusetts, in 1667; was the owner by purchase of a two-three-

hundredth part of Conanicut and Dutch Islands; and was surveyor of the highways in 1671. He married Mary ———. His death occurred in 1684, and that of his wife in 1692. They had children: George; Elizabeth; James, of further mention; John; Anne; Mary.

(II) James, son of Richard and Mary Sisson, died in 1734. He was surveyor of the highways in 1685; constable in 1686; and selectman in 1689. His home was in Dartmouth. He married Lydia, who was born in 1662, a daughter of John and Sarah (Cook) Hathaway, and they had children: Richard, of further mention; Mary; James; Jonathan; Philip; Thomas; Content; Sarah; Hannah; Rebecca.

(III) Richard, son of James and Lydia (Hathaway) Sisson, was born February 19, 1682, and was a resident of Dartmouth, Massachusetts. He married, in 1704, Mehetabel ———, and they had several children.

(IV) Richard, son of Richard and Mehetabel Sisson, was born July 17, 1705, and his death occurred in the same town in 1790. His entire life was spent in Dartmouth. He married Alice ———.

(V) Joseph, son of Richard and Alice Sisson, was born September 11, 1728, and died January 10, 1823. He was of Newport, Rhode Island, and of Seekonk, Massachusetts. He married, April 18, 1753, Ruth, born May 1, 1734, died September 11, 1822, a daughter of Benjamin and Ruth (Fish) Sherman, of Portsmouth, Rhode Island. They had children: Susanna, born June 12, 1754; Avis, born August 10, 1756; Ruth, born September 30, 1758; Eunice, born November 28, 1760; Hannah, born March 30, 1763; Joseph, born June 10, 1765; Lydia, born October 20, 1767; Asa, of further mention; Lois, born October 17, 1772; Isaac, born December 20, 1775.

(VI) Asa, son of Joseph and Ruth (Sherman) Sisson, was born January 7, 1770, probably in Newport or Portsmouth, Rhode Island, and removed to Warwick, Rhode Island. There he was engaged as a butcher and farmer, and also followed mechanical pursuits. He married (first) May 1, 1794, Alice Anthony, of North Providence, Rhode Island; he married (second) August 15, 1798, Mercy, who died December 27, 1816, a daughter of Robert and Hannah Dennis, of Portsmouth; he married (third) Dinah Collins. Only child by the first marriage: Alice, born September 25, 1796. Children by second marriage: Hannah, born at Newport, Rhode Island, June 6, 1799; Mary, born at Newport, December 20, 1800, died January 16, 1821; Isaac, born at Newport, November 14, 1802, died April 22, 1803; Joseph, born at Newport, December 31, 1803;

Robert, born at Newport, December 16, 1805, died in Coventry, Rhode Island, August 14, 1822; Isaac, born at Newport, May 31, 1807, died January 17, 1808; Ruth, born at Newport, November 20, 1808; Lydia, born in Warwick, June 4, 1813; Asa, of further mention. Only child by the third marriage: Sarah Lewis, born April 19, 1819, probably at Plainfield.

(VII) Asa, son of Asa and Mercy (Den- nis) Sisson, was born in Warwick, October 5, 1815, died January 19, 1893, at Anniston, Alabama, and his remains were interred in the Friends' Cemetery at Coventry, Rhode Island. He was still a young lad when he commenced to learn the machinist's trade in Maine, but he completed his apprenticeship in Coventry, Rhode Island. He became associated as a partner with Perez Peck in 1839, in the manufacture of cotton machinery, under the firm name of Perez Peck & Company, and this association was continued until the late fifties. Mr. Sisson removed to Hamilton in 1865, in North Kingstown township, and manufactured cotton yarn at the Annaquatucket Mill for some years. Mr. Sisson organized the Hamilton Company in 1850, his associates in this enterprise being Perez and Isaac Peck and S. H. Vaughan, and cotton yarn was manufactured by the concern at Hamilton, Rhode Island, the village having been given its name at the suggestion of Mr. Sisson. Later, in partnership with Ambrose E. Vaughan, Mr. Sisson owned and managed the Bayside Iron Foundry at Wickford, and for a time was an inspector in the employ of the Providence Water Works, when the iron pipes were being cast for the use of the city. He became an official of the Hamilton Web Company in 1873, remained with this concern in this capacity for a period of ten years, when he again entered the employ of the Providence Water Works, and was active there until his death. In political matters Mr. Sisson was always a staunch supporter of the Republican party, and held some local offices while residing in Coventry. The cause of temperance was one in which he took a deep interest, and he was an active member in the Order of Sons of Temperance. He was a member of the Temple of Honor, and other temperance organizations. His religious affiliation was with the Society of Friends.

Mr. Sisson married, in Coventry, Rhode Island, Mary Ann, born in Coventry, July 15, 1816, died there in September, 1882, a daughter of Perez and Joanna (Brown) Peck. Perry Peck was born in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, September 14, 1786, and settled in Coventry in 1805. There he became one of the first manufacturers of cotton machinery in New England. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Sisson: An infant,

which died unnamed; Harriet P., born May 25, 1845, died August 10, 1846; Charles, of further mention; Emily, born January 15, 1856, married Willis H. White, secretary and assistant treasurer of the Hope Webbing Company, and resides in Providence.

(VIII) Charles, son of Asa and Mary Ann (Peck) Sisson, was born in Coventry, Rhode Island, September 7, 1847. His early education was acquired in the schools of Coventry, and it was completed in the Friends' School in Providence, from which he was graduated in the class of 1866. His entrance into the business world was as bookkeeper for Vaughan & Greene, who had just commenced the manufacture of webbing at Hamilton, Rhode Island. Ambitious and industrious, and endowed with great natural capacity, it was but a short time before he had thoroughly mastered all the details of this business, and was advanced to the position of superintendent of the works, an office he held with that firm, and its successors, The Hamilton Web Company, until 1883, when he removed to Providence. In Providence he associated himself with Oscar A. Steere in the establishment of the Hope Webbing Company, on Sprague street. This business was incorporated in 1889, and in 1890 removed to Main street, Pawtucket, where it occupied the large plant which had been erected for its accommodation. For a time Mr. Sisson was president of this company, but resigned from this office in order to assume the duties of treasurer, an office he filled with the executive ability so characteristic of the man until 1909, when he resigned, but has continued to serve the company as general manager. From the outset he has been the leading spirit in this corporation, which is the largest of its kind in the world. Their products are in demand in the markets throughout the world, their output comprising more than thirty thousand patterns.

In spite of the manifold demands made upon his time by his duties in connection with this plant Mr. Sisson, by reason of his systematic and methodical manner of conducting his business affairs, has been actively connected in an official capacity with a number of other enterprises, among them being the following: President of the Frank Mossberg Company, of Attleboro, Massachusetts; the Narragansett Textile Company, of Pawtucket; the Eastern Machine and Stamping Company, of Providence; member of the board of managers of the Pawtucket Branch of the Industrial Trust Company, previous to which he was a director of the Pacific National Bank of Pawtucket, which was absorbed by the Industrial Trust Company; member of the board of

directors of the United National Bank of Providence, having originally been vice-president of the National Eagle Bank, prior to its consolidation with the United National Bank.

In the public life of the community Mr. Sisson has also made his mark. In national affairs he gives his support to the Republican party, but in those of a local nature he casts his vote for the candidate he thinks best fitted to occupy the office to be filled, regardless of partisanship. He has served as a member of the town council of North Kingstown, being chosen president of that body in 1881. The cause of education has always had his hearty support, and he was chairman of the school committee of North Kingstown from 1875 to 1883. In Providence he was chosen to represent the second ward in the city council in 1896, served as a member of that body until 1904, when he was elected alderman, and served one term in that office. In 1906 he was the candidate of the Democrat and Lincoln party for the office of lieutenant-governor of the state, and was also endorsed for this office by the Prohibition party. He was again the Democratic candidate for the office of lieutenant-governor in 1907, at which election he received 31,207 votes, coming within nine votes of being the successful candidate. The cause of temperance found in him an active champion, and he was at one time a member of the Temple of Honor and the Sons of Temperance. He was president of the Providence Education Association for a period of three years, and has been a member of the committee in charge of the Moses Brown (formerly Friends') School since 1892. As a member of the Rhode Island Historical Society he has also rendered valuable service. Since 1896 he has been living in the fine residence he had erected at the corner of Doyle and Hope streets.

Mr. Sisson married, in New York, October 4, 1888, Elizabeth Davies Eyre, born September 13, 1856, of Philadelphia, daughter of Joshua and Anna R. Eyre, and they have had children: Charles P., born February 9, 1890; Russell E., born August 4, 1891; Hope, born January 21, 1893; Ruth, born February 10, 1894; Alice, born February 27, 1895, died October 25, 1896; William E., born February 2, 1898.

The name is spelled in a variety of forms, and is of ancient and classical origin, being derived from the Greek *Philos-hippos*, or horse lover. In Wales and other parts of Great Britain its use as a surname has continued for a long period, evidently for five hundred years,

and perhaps much longer. Families and individuals of this name began to emigrate from the Old World at a very early date in the history of this country, as early as 1630, and some a little earlier, and located at different points near the seacoast, but more especially in New England. From that time to the present they have continued to multiply and spread, by natural causes and by emigration, until now they are to be found in every state from Maine to California. A recent writer has said: "A Phillips crossed the water with John Winthrop, and from him descended a long line of ministers, judges, governors, and councilors—a sterling race, temperate, just, and high-minded." This referred to Rev. George Phillips, of Watertown, Massachusetts, from whom are descended five divisions of this family, so marked by long continued residence in particular localities, that they might well be designated as distinctive branches. From this "earliest advocate of the Congregational order and discipline," have sprung men who have stood at the head of great financial institutions, honored each of the learned professions, and taken front rank as patriots, leaders and benefactors of mankind. As promoters of learning they stand in the front rank of the earlier New England history. Hon. Samuel Phillips, Hon. John Phillips and Judge Samuel Phillips founded Phillips Academy at Andover, which was incorporated by an act of the legislature in 1780, being the first academy so incorporated in America. Six months later Dr. John Phillips, of Exeter, secured the incorporation of Phillips Exeter Academy. "In Brechin Hall at Andover, the library of the theological school, in the great halls of the academies at Andover and Exeter, and in Memorial Hall at Harvard College, one may see hanging upon the wall portraits of one and another man and woman of this family, which belongs among the untitled nobility of New England, representing the best element of life there—not that which always dwells in the brightest glare of publicity, but that which directs and shapes the current of public opinion." As above noted, the emigration of people of this name has continued down to recent times, and the family described below has only two generations in this country.

(I) John Phillips, born 1740, resided in the vicinity of Manchester, England, where he died in 1800.

(II) George, son of John Phillips, born 1764, had a wife Mary, and died in 1815.

(III) Thomas, son of George and Mary Phillips, was born 1800, in Manchester, and came to this country with his wife Ann about 1830, residing a short time in New York. He

subsequently located at Providence, Rhode Island, where he died in 1871. He engaged in manufacturing at Providence, turning out machinery for bleaching, dyeing and finishing cotton goods, and also plumbers' and steam-fitters' supplies. His establishment was located on South Main street, with a partner, the business being conducted under the name of Calder & Phillips, first established in 1804 by Josiah Keene, who sold out to Calder & Phillips in 1840. In 1853 Thomas Phillips purchased the interest of his partner, becoming the sole owner, and soon after admitted his sons to partnership, and the business was conducted by Thomas Phillips & Sons until his death, in 1871. Children: Thomas, born in Manchester; William H., born in New York City; George R., mentioned below; and five daughters, born in Providence.

(IV) George Rawlinson, third son of Thomas and Ann Phillips, was born March 4, 1833, in Providence, and was educated in the public schools of the city. He began his business career as clerk in a dry goods house in Providence, where he continued until 1855, when he entered the employ of his father, and for ten years before the death of the latter was the active manager of the firm of Thomas Phillips & Sons. The plant covered an entire square bounded by Benefit, Pike, Traverse and Lockmorton streets, and under the management of George R. Phillips was developed until it became one of the most extensive in its line in the United States, employing at home upwards of three hundred people. Many improvements were made in the methods of manufacturing, and in 1891 the business was incorporated under the name of the Thomas Phillips Company, with a capital of \$100,000. George C. Phillips, only son of George R. Phillips, became president and treasurer, and continued as such until it was sold out in 1902, becoming a part of the Textile Finishing Machinery Company. Mr. George R. Phillips gave close attention to the development of this business, and during the forty years of his management it prospered and grew. He was one of the leading citizens of Providence, and took an interest in the development and progress of the city and its people and institutions. For twelve years he represented the fourth ward in the city council. From 1880 to 1888 he was a member of the Squantum Association and its president for one year of that time. He was a member of the First Light Infantry, a militia organization, and when the Veteran Association was formed he became a member of that society. He was a member of the Water Witch Hand Engine Company, in whose affairs he took an active interest, and was also

a member of the Chamber of Commerce, and a leading spirit in St. James Church of Providence. He died at his home in Providence, February 9, 1904. He married, January 27, 1857, Lucy Tiffany Burke, daughter of Rhodes and Susan R. (Briggs) Burke, of Providence (see Burke III and Rhodes VII). Their only son, George C. Phillips, is now engaged in business in Providence. He married Miss Thurber.

(The Burke Line).

There is an old New England family of this name still planted in Massachusetts, and it seems probable that this family is connected therewith, but the faulty records of Rhode Island afford us no clue as to the connection.

(I) William Burke was a resident of Warwick, Rhode Island, and had children: Mary, married Benjamin Carpenter; Richard, married Mary Greene; Seth, of whom further; Edmund, married Betsey Taylor; Christopher, married Elizabeth Millard; William, married Polly Greene.

(II) Captain Seth Burke, second son of William Burke, was a sea captain, making his home in the town of Warwick, and later in Providence. He married, May 26, 1795, in Warwick, Lucy Tiffany, born September 3, 1769, in Warwick, daughter of Thomas and Waite (Arnold) Tiffany, of Warwick (see Tiffany IV). Children: Rhodes, mentioned below; Betsey Tiffany, born March 8, 1800, died 1816; Horatio, February 15, 1803, died June 7, 1898; William, July 18, 1805; Europy, April 26, 1808, married Alexander Allen; Seth Chase, May 6, 1810; Lucy Tiffany, January 16, 1813.

(III) Rhodes Burke, eldest child of Captain Seth and Lucy (Tiffany) Burke, was born May 19, 1797, in Warwick, where he grew up and received his primary education. He settled in Scituate, Massachusetts, where he was associated with the Aborns as superintendent of their cotton mill. Later he engaged in business with his brother, Horatio Burke, in Providence. Rhodes Burke was a well-known citizen of Providence, highly esteemed as a man of ability and moral worth. While residing in Warwick, in 1819, he was ensign of the Kentish Artillery, a militia organization of the state. He was second lieutenant in 1820-21-22, and captain in 1823-24. In 1839-40 and 1841 he was one of the notaries of Kent county. He died January 5, 1857. He married Susan Rhodes Briggs, born August 20, 1799, in Warwick, died December 21, 1868, eldest child of Samuel and Anne (or Nancy) (Rhodes) Briggs, of that town (see Briggs VI). Children: Ann Elizabeth, born September 14, 1823; William Rhodes, December 7,

1824; Daniel Briggs, March 5, 1826; Susan Rhodes, December 10, 1827; Isaac Saunders, August 15, 1829; Lucy Tiffany, mentioned below; Albert, October 8, 1834; Mary Harris, February 21, 1836; Theresa, November 14, 1837; Lorian, October 3, 1839; Lydia, July 19, 1842; Georgianna J., January 17, 1845.

(IV) Lucy Tiffany, third daughter of Rhodes and Susan Rhodes (Briggs) Burke, was born February 5, 1831, in Warwick, and became the wife of George R. Phillips, of Providence (see Phillips IV).

(The Briggs Line).

(I) John Briggs, of Portsmouth, Rhode Island, was born 1609, and died 1690. His wife, whose name is not of record, died in the same year. He was admitted an inhabitant of the island of Aquidneck (Rhode Island) in 1638, signed the compact for a form of government April 30, 1639, and was made a freeman March 16, 1641. He was appointed inspector of arms October 5, 1643, was assistant in 1648, and licensed to keep an ordinary in 1649. August 31, 1654, he was appointed a commissioner to arrange a union of the four towns, was commissioner of the colony in 1654-55-56, 1659, 1661-62-63, having been made freeman of the colony in 1655, and was deputy to the general court in 1664-65-66 and 1668-69. He purchased the house and lot of John Hall, in Portsmouth, August 24, 1646, and for forty-two pounds a share in Dartmouth, October 6, 1662. He deeded to his son, Thomas, one-fourth of the Dartmouth land (thirty-five acres), March 1, 1679, and one-half share to his eldest son John, October 14 following. His son Enoch inherited the homestead and estates. Children: John, mentioned below; Thomas, died June 12, 1720; William, born 1650; Susannah, married a Northway; Job, died 1733; Enoch, died 1734.

(II) John (2), eldest child of John (1) Briggs, was born 1642, in Portsmouth, and resided in Warwick and Kingstown, dying in the latter town in 1697. He was clerk of a military company there May 20, 1671, took the oath of allegiance on the same date, was made a freeman in 1673, and was constable in 1687. He was one of the six purchasers of a tract of land in Narragansett in 1672. His home was probably on the border of Warwick and Kingstown, as he is sometimes called of the former town. He married Frances, daughter of Edward Fisher, of Portsmouth; she died in the same year as himself. Children: John, born February 25, 1668; James, mentioned below; Frances, February 26, 1673, died 1693; Richard, February 1, 1675; Robert, November

13, 1678; Mary, September 27, 1681; Ann, September 2, 1683; Sarah, April 12, 1685.

(III) James, second son of John (2) and Frances (Fisher) Briggs, was born February 12, 1670, in Kingstown, and does not appear of record thereafter. It is pretty certain that Job Briggs was either a son of this James, or of his brother John, who died in 1747, was a freeman in North Kingstown in 1712. His will, proved February 8, 1747, left estate to his wife Sarah, son Ebenezer, daughters Sarah Smith, Mary Fowler and Deliverance Briggs, and granddaughter Waite Briggs.

(IV) Job Briggs, born about 1700, resided in Warwick. The records disclose nothing further concerning him.

(V) Joseph, son of Job Briggs, so described in his marriage record, married in Warwick, November 26, 1767, Lydia Miller, born July 18, 1747, daughter of Nathaniel and Barbara Miller. The last-named was a Widow Bowen at the time of her marriage to Nathaniel, and her maiden name cannot be discovered. Children: Almy, born February 1, 1770; James, October 11, 1771; Samuel, mentioned below; John, August 11, 1776; Joseph, August 14, 1778; Miller, December 16, 1780; Lydia, December 10, 1782; Lydia, December 10, 1782; Nathaniel, February 11, 1785; Amos, July 10, 1787; Betsey, May 17, 1789; Catherine, April 20, 1794.

(VI) Captain Samuel, second son of Joseph and Lydia (Miller) Briggs, was born January 1, 1774, in Warwick, and married in that town, May 3, 1798, Nancy Rhodes, born February 18, 1774, daughter of Holden (2) and Susanna (Wall) Rhodes, of that town (see Rhodes V). Children: Sukey (Susan) Rhodes, mentioned below; Wanton Rhodes, September 5, 1801; Daniel Remington, September 27, 1803; Betsey, December 3, 1805; Lydia, August 21, 1808; Samuel, February 21, 1811; Warren, September 4, 1813; Mary Ann, May 13, 1816.

(VII) Susan Rhodes, eldest child of Samuel and Nancy (Rhodes) Briggs, was born August 20, 1799, in Warwick, and became the wife of Rhodes Burke, of Scituate and Providence (see Burke III).

(The Rhodes Line).

(I) Zachariah Rhodes, born 1602-03, was one of the fifty-eight inhabitants of Rehoboth, Massachusetts, in 1643, when his estate was rated at fifty pounds. He drew a share in the woodlands of that town, June 30, 1644, signed the compact for government July 3 of the same year, was propounded for freeman, June 4, 1645, and drew lands in the division of lands

in that year and 1647. He was on a committee appointed August 21, 1648, by the authorities of Massachusetts, to estimate the damage to Ponham in the Indian wars and demand redress. In 1650 he was in Providence, where he was taxed one pound September 20 of that year, and was freeman May 18, 1688. He was at Pawtuxet, in the town of Warwick, June 1 of that last-named year, when he signed a petition to be released from the jurisdiction of Massachusetts. He was constable in 1660, commissioner in 1659-61-62-63, and in 1663 on a committee to agree with the Indians in confirmation of previous purchases made from them. In 1664 he was on a commission to run the Plymouth colony line, was deputy in 1664-65, town treasurer, and member of the town council in the latter year. October 11, 1665, he was committed by the general court for saying: "The court has not to do in matters of religion." He was drowned off the Pawtuxet shore about the close of the year 1666. His will, made April 28, 1662, disposed of a large property, including lands in Rehoboth and Warwick. He married, in 1646, Joanna Arnold, born February 17, 1617, died 1692, daughter of William and Christian (Peake) Arnold. She married (second) January 1, 1667, Samuel Reape. Children: Jeremiah, born June 24, 1647; Mary, married, in 1675, John Low; Rebecca, died 1727; John, mentioned below; Peleg, died October 6, 1724.

(II) John, son of Zachariah and Joanna (Arnold) Rhodes, was born 1658, and died August 14, 1716, in Warwick. He married, February 12, 1685, Waite Waterman, born 1668, died 1711, daughter of Resolved and Mercy (Williams) Waterman. His second wife, Sarah, born 1663, died March 30, 1730. Children: Zachariah, born November 5, 1687; Mercy, November 20, 1689; John, mentioned below; Joseph, September 25, 1693; William, July 14, 1695; Phebe, March 30, 1698; Resolved, May 22, 1702; Waite, December 16, 1703.

(III) Major John (2) Rhodes, second son of John (1) and Waite (Waterman) Rhodes, was born November 20, 1691, in Warwick, and died there in 1776. He was a freeman in 1716, deputy in 1731, 1735, 1742-43-44, 1751, 1753-54-55, and many years a major of the local militia. The inventory of his estate amounted to £94 18s. 3½d, including much silver and three books. He married (first) April 29, 1714, Catherine Holden, who died July 25, 1731, daughter of Charles and Catherine (Greene) Holden. He married (second) Widow Mary Whipple. There was one child of the second marriage: James, born March

31, 1734. Those of the first marriage were: Waite, born December 29, 1714; John, May 5, 1716; Catherine, August 1, 1717; Charles, September 29, 1719; Mercy, March 29, 1721; Anthony, May 29, 1722; Joseph, August 22, 1723; Zachariah, September 8, 1727; Holden, mentioned below.

(IV) Holden, sixth son of Major John (2) and Catherine (Holden) Rhodes, was born May 20, 1731, in Warwick, and died there in 1774. He married Mary Remington, born August 17, 1725, daughter of Daniel and Ann (Gorton) Remington. They had but one child.

(V) Holden (2), son of Holden (1) and Mary (Remington) Rhodes, was born September 22, 1750, in Warwick, and died February 1, 1809. He married, March 12, 1769, Susanna Wall, born 1750, died March 16, 1800, daughter of John and Patience (Pierce) Wall. Children: Mary, born March 21, 1769; Holden, June 10, 1771; Anne or Nancy, mentioned below; Isaac, March 22, 1777; Daniel Remington, June 4, 1782; Zachariah, May 20, 1784; Wanton, May 22, 1786; Samuel and Remington (twins), September 28, 1788; Perry, March 25, 1792.

(VI) Anne or Nancy, second daughter of Holden (2) and Susanna (Wall) Rhodes, was born February 18, 1774, in Warwick, and became the wife of Samuel Briggs, of that town (see Briggs VI).

(The Tiffany Line).

For nearly two hundred and fifty years the Tiffany family has been associated with the region of country embracing the county of Bristol, Rhode Island. Long years of faithful service to church and town from generation to generation have been marked family characteristics.

(I) Humphrey Tiffany, probably the ancestor of most of that name, came to Massachusetts about 1660, and was a citizen of Rehoboth as early as January 22, 1663. His home was in that part of Rehoboth which is now Swansea, and he was killed by lightning, July 15, 1685, while on a journey from Swansea to Boston. He was survived by his wife Elizabeth, who became executrix of his estate. The records of Swansea show that he had a daughter Sarah, born July 6, 1683, in that town. Other known children were: James, Thomas, Ebenezer, Consider and Hezekiah. The last-named was drowned December 4, 1685.

(II) James, son of Humphrey and Elizabeth Tiffany, resided in Swansea until 1690, when he removed to Attleboro, Massachusetts. There he secured a farm, on which he built

a house, that remained standing until within a few years, and in this many generations of Tiffanys have been born and died. His will, made June 28, 1732, was proved July 26, of the same year, and disposed of considerable property, although he had already bestowed much upon his sons. At that time he possessed one hundred acres of land in Ashford, Connecticut. His first wife, Bethiah, died in Attleboro, February 27, 1711, and his second wife, Elizabeth, survived him and was executrix of his will. She married (second) March 16, 1734, Andrew Grover, of Norton, Massachusetts. Children of first marriage: Elizabeth, born April 16, 1689; Joseph, about 1693; James, 1697; Samuel, 1701; Benjamin, mentioned below; Ann, 1703; Rebecca, 1704; Sarah, 1705; Mary, 1706; Martha, 1707; Lydia, 1708; Bathsheba, 1709; John, September 1, 1710. Children of second marriage, born in Attleboro: Jonathan, June 21, 1714; Keziah, July 29, 1716; Alethia, June 26, 1718; Noah, February 24, 1720.

(III) Benjamin, fourth son of James and Bethiah Tiffany, was born in 1702, in Attleboro, and removed, about 1734-35, to Warwick, Rhode Island, where he purchased land, January 23, 1737. Four years later the western part of this town was set off as the town of Coventry, including Benjamin Tiffany's home. He was made a freeman of the colony by the colonial legislature at Newport, May 2, 1738. His home was probably in the border of East Greenwich. His wife's name was Elizabeth, and their children, recorded in East Greenwich, were: Stephen, born September 29, 1775; James, December 26, 1737. Recorded in Warwick: Thomas, mentioned below; Asa, 1743; Benjamin, 1745. The fourth is recorded in Coventry.

(IV) Thomas, third son of Benjamin and Elizabeth Tiffany, was born February 3, 1739, in Warwick, and resided in that town, where all his children are recorded. He married, January 2, 1763, Waite, daughter of Captain Josiah and Elizabeth (Vaughan) Arnold, born 1739-40, died in Griswold, Connecticut, March 23, 1820. Children: James, born March 24, 1764; Elizabeth, March 20, 1766; Benjamin, August 25, 1767; Lucy, mentioned below; Jonathan, September 19, 1772; Deliverance, March 17, 1774; Stephen, October 29, 1780; Daniel, May 23, 1784.

(V) Lucy, second daughter of Thomas and Waite (Arnold) Tiffany, was born September 3, 1769, and was married, May 26, 1795, to Captain Seth Burke, of Providence (see Burke II).

Robert Barker, the ancestor, BARKER was born in 1616, and came to this country at an early date with John Thorp. In 1641 he was one of those who bought from Jonathan, son of Elder Brewster, a ferry and one hundred acres of land at Marshfield. Later he settled in Duxbury, Massachusetts, where he served as surveyor for several years. He died about 1691. He married Lucy Williams, who died March 7, 1681 or 1682. Children: Robert, born February 27, 1630, died September 25, 1729; Francis, died 1720; Isaac, mentioned below; Abigail, died May, 1718; Rebecca, died 1697.

(II) Isaac Barker, son of Robert Barker, was a surveyor of Duxbury in 1674, and a constable in 1687. He married, December 8, 1685, Judith, daughter of Governor Thomas and Mary (Collier) Prince. In 1710 his widow married William Tubbs, of Pembroke. Children: Samuel, born September 2, 1667, died February 1, 1738-39; Isaac, mentioned below; Robert, born 1673, died September 6, 1765; Jabez; Francis; Rebecca; Mary; Lydia; Judith; Martha; Bathsheba.

(III) Isaac (2) Barker, son of Isaac (1) Barker, seems to have been a man of great business ability, as he was interested in numerous enterprises, owning a grist mill on the Herring brook, engaging in merchandising, in farming, in laying out roads and erecting water works. He was a great student for his day, and was a member of the Society of Friends. He died May 7, 1754. He married, October 23, 1707, Elizabeth Slocum, of Dartmouth, daughter of Peleg and Mary (Holden) Slocum; she was born February 12, 1689, and died August 18, 1774. Children: Mary, born August 1, 1708, died 1788; Sylvester, born May, 1710; Peleg, August, 1712; Prince, February 9, 1716, mentioned below; Elizabeth, December 9, 1719; Lydia, died August 13, 1754.

(IV) Prince Barker, son of Isaac (2) Barker, was born February 9, 1716, and died January 27, 1784. He married, November 6, 1746, Abigail Keen, of Pembroke, daughter of Benjamin and Deborah (Barker) Keen; she was born February 6, 1721, and died September 2, 1790. Prince Barker was a very hospitable man and was noted for his honesty. Children: Prince, born October 26, 1747; Isaac, May 1, 1749; Abigail, January 29, 1751; Deborah, January 29, 1753; Benjamin, November 30, 1756, mentioned below.

(V) Benjamin Barker, son of Prince Barker, was born November 30, 1756, and was a prominent and wealthy man. In 1773 he took half the Barker fulling mill, near the homestead, and later bought the homestead and

farm in Scituate. Also he owned considerable property in Tiverton and was very well-to-do when he died, June 19, 1837. He married (first) January 31, 1785, Ann Barker, daughter of Abraham and Susannah (Anthony) Barker, of Tiverton; she was born August 29, 1750, and died August 16, 1789. He married (second) June 23, 1791, Rebecca Partridge, of Boston, daughter of Captain Samuel Partridge; she was born in 1752, and died August 11, 1835. Children by first wife: Abraham, mentioned below; Susan Ann, born April 27, 1788, died March 5, 1861. By the second wife: Samuel Partridge, born August 2, 1792, died in far west.

(VI) Abraham Barker, son of Benjamin Barker, was born November 16, 1786, and died February 24, 1855. He married, January 7, 1819, Margaret Buffum, daughter of David and Hepsibah (Mitchell) Buffum; she was born at Newport, Rhode Island, August 27, 1785, and died November 4, 1839. Children: Eleanor, born December 4, 1820; Benjamin; Abraham Thomas, born July 7, 1824, died November 29, 1869; Elizabeth Huntington, born August 11, 1826, died May 8, 1900; Margaret Buffum, born April 9, 1829; Anne, born July 20, 1832, died December 15, 1857.

(VII) Benjamin (2) Barker, son of Abraham Barker, was born September 24, 1822, and died April 14, 1897. He lived in Tiverton and was extensively engaged in the lumber business. He was highly honored and respected by those who knew him. He married, December 1, 1847, Catherine Jackson Dennis, daughter of James and Hannah (Jackson) Dennis, of Cranston, Rhode Island. She was born December 7, 1829. Children: Richard Jackson, mentioned below; William Herbert, born October 4, 1855, died January 20, 1857; Benjamin, born July 19, 1858; Catherine Wheaton, born January 25, 1863, married Effingham C. Haight of Fall River.

(VIII) Richard Jackson Barker, son of Benjamin (2) Barker, was born at Tiverton, Rhode Island, January 27, 1849. He was educated at the Friends' School in Providence, the Englewood Military Academy at Perth Amboy, New Jersey, and the Rensselaer Institute, Troy, New York. He was appointed judge advocate of the First Brigade, Rhode Island militia, by General Burnside, when he was but eighteen years old, and served on his staff. He has always been a prominent lumber dealer in Fall River, Massachusetts, and his son is in partnership with him. He is also prominent in financial circles. He was the founder and first president of the Warren Trust Company. In politics he is a Democrat.

He has been president of the town council of Tiverton, where he resides, and he has twice been candidate of his party for the state senate from Warren, Rhode Island. He married, October 9, 1873, Eliza Harris Lawton of Tiverton, (see Lawton line). She completed her school life at Vassar College. She has always taken a keen interest in educational matters, and was elected to the school committee of Tiverton, and has been chairman for the past twenty-two years. She was historian of the Society of Colonial Dames of Rhode Island. She was regent of the Gaspee Chapter, Daughters of the Revolution, of Providence, and the only regent of that chapter not a resident of the city, having been historian, serving the chapter and as an officer for fourteen years. She has been vice-president general of the national organization, elected by a large majority at the National Congress of the Daughters of the American Revolution at Washington in April, 1906. When she resigned as regent to accept the national office, she was given a beautiful silver-mounted gavel made of wood from the old Gaspee room. She is honorary state regent of Rhode Island, and of several Massachusetts chapters. She has been chairman of the magazine committee of the national society, chairman of the furnishing committee, member of the auditing committee, and the Continental Hall committee. She was chairman for New England of the D. A. R. exhibit at the Jamestown Exposition. For four years she was state historian of the Rhode Island Society, and for thirteen years chairman of the Gaspee prize committee. She is state regent of the Pocahontas Memorial Association, and vice-president of the Rhode Island Institute of Instruction. She was one of the chairmen of the Rhode Island Sanitary Relief Association during the Spanish war, and commissioner of the Atlanta Exposition. She is also a member of the Old Colony Historical Society, vice-president of the Tiverton branch of the Rhode Island Anti-tuberculosis Society and on the board of directors of the Rhode Island State Society, and of the Virginia Society for the Preservation of Antiquities, honorable vice-president of the Rhode Island Peace Society, a director in the Woman's Union, Fall River, and on the board of the Woman's Exchange, and on the board of managers of the Woman's Board of the Union Hospital, Fall River. Mrs. Barker possesses great executive ability and is a graceful presiding officer and a ready public speaker.

The home of Mr. and Mrs. Barker, "The Outlook," has an ideal location overlooking Narragansett Bay and the surrounding coun-

try about Mount Hope Bay. The grounds are artistically laid out and the mansion is beautifully appointed. They have a magnificent library and have collected treasures of art from all parts of the world. A collection of more than 11,000 book-plates, said to be one of the finest in this country, was exhibited by Mrs. Barker at the Atlanta Exposition. Mr. and Mrs. Barker had one child, Richard Jackson, mentioned below.

(IX) Richard Jackson Barker, son of Richard Jackson Barker, was born May 22, 1875, at Tiverton. He attended private schools in Fall River and at Atlanta, Georgia, and the English and Classical School, Providence, where he graduated with honors. He completed his education at Brown University, and is now associated in business with his father at Fall River. He is a member of the Fall River Lodge, Free Masons, of the Quequechan Club, Sons of Brown and the University Club, and is an extremely popular man in the younger financial and social circles in Fall River.

(The Lawton Line).

(I) George Lawton, the early ancestor, was among the first settlers at Portsmouth, Rhode Island, being admitted an inhabitant of the island of Aquidneck in 1638. He was a descendant of Admiral George Lawton, of the Royal Navy. In 1639 he was one of the twenty-nine persons who signed the compact for a body politic. In 1648 he received a grant of forty acres near that of his brother Thomas, and the same year he was a member of the court of trials. In 1655 he was admitted freeman, and was deputy from Portsmouth in 1665-72-75-76-79-80. He was assistant in 1680-81-82-83-84-85-88-89-90. He also held many other important positions, showing his capability and prominence in the colony. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Martha Hazard, and he died October 5, 1693, being buried in his orchard. Children: Isabel, John, Mary, George, mentioned below; Robert, Susanna, Ruth, Mercy, Job, Elizabeth.

(II) George (2) Lawton, son of George (1) Lawton, married, January 17, 1677, Naomi, daughter of Bartholomew and Ann Hunt, and lived in Portsmouth. He died September 11, 1697, and his widow married (second), October 11, 1701, Isaac Lawton. Children: Elizabeth, born November 15, 1678; George, mentioned below; Robert, October 14, 1688; Job, January 22, 1692.

(III) Captain George (3) Lawton, son of George (2) Lawton, was born April 30, 1685, and married, February 26, 1707, Mary Gould, of Newport, the ceremony being performed

by Governor Samuel Cranston. He died April 11, 1740. Children, born in Portsmouth: Robert, mentioned below; George, born April 20, 1710; Job, December 28, 1712, died December 11, 1713; Job, April 26, 1717.

(IV) Robert Lawton, son of Captain George (3) Lawton, was born February 4, 1707-08, and married, November 11, 1742, Mary Hall, daughter of William Hall. Children, born at Portsmouth: George; Mary, born March 31, 1747; Elizabeth, July 4, 1750; Phebe, March 30, 1752; Robert, March 14, 1754; William, December 26, 1755; John, November 4, 1757; Ruth, May 23, 1759; Job, May 8, 1761; Parker, April 7, 1764.

(V) Hon. George (4) Lawton, son of Robert Lawton, was born April 12, 1744. He served in the revolution in 1777, as a private in the Rhode Island regiment commanded by Colonel John Cook, and while the command was on duty at Fogland Ferry, Rhode Island. Mr. Lawton was wounded in the leg and left arm by a cannon shot from a British ship lying in the Seaconnet river. He married, April 10, 1766, Ruth Brownell. He may have married (second) Anne ———. Children, born in Portsmouth: Robert, January 22, 1767; Thomas Brownell, September 16, 1768; George, mentioned below; Mary H., April 5, 1772; William, September 16, 1774; Joseph, April 2, 1776; Ruth, October 17, 1786, probably by second wife.

(VI) George (5) Lawton, son of George (4) Lawton, was born June 7, 1770, and married January 31, 1808, Patience Turner, daughter of Robert Turner. Children, born at Portsmouth: Robert N., born October 7, 1808; George B., May 1, 1810; William H., March 20, 1812; Moses Turner, December 25, 1817, mentioned below; Hannah Turner, married William Bowers Brayton of Fall River.

(VII) Moses Turner Lawton, son of George (5) Lawton, was born at Portsmouth December 25, 1817. His father moved to Tiverton soon after his birth, and here he grew up. His father was a large land owner in Tiverton. Mr. Lawton was a Republican in politics. "Although a man of quiet tastes, his pleasing disposition had made many friends for him during his life of over three score years and ten." He married Elizabeth Tillinghast Harris, who was one of the early graduates of Warren Seminary, Warren, Rhode Island. He died August 26, 1893, and was buried in Oak Grove Cemetery in Fall River. His wife was active in church and educational work, being one of the first women in the United States to be elected on a school board, an office which her daughter, Mrs.

Barker, now holds, the chairmanship of the school board of Tiverton. Children: George Robert, born December 31, 1858; Eliza Harris, married the Hon. Richard Jackson Barker. (See Barker.)

The Cook family of Mendon, Massachusetts, and of Cumberland, Rhode Island, is descended from Walter Cook (q. v.). Lavender Cook, a descendant of Walter Cook, was born in Mendon or vicinity. He was a shoemaker by trade and also followed farming. He married Olive Daniels. Children, born in Mendon: Lorin Morris, mentioned below; Emma; Ada.

(II) Lorin Morris Cook, son of Lavender Cook, was born in Mendon, Massachusetts. He entered Brown University, from which he was graduated in 1866 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. He studied law and was admitted to the bar in 1868. He practiced law in Providence, Rhode Island. From 1874 to 1886, he was justice of the police court of Providence, and he represented the city in the general assembly of Rhode Island in 1887-88 and 1889-90. In politics he is a Democrat of prominence in city and state. He married, December 16, 1873, Lizzie Almena Dale Howe, who was born October 22, 1848, daughter of Frederic Webster and Sarah Anna (Clafin) Howe. Her parents were married at North Chelmsford, Massachusetts, December 16, 1847. Sarah Anna Clafin was born at Lyme, New Hampshire, August 26, 1829, a daughter of Alfred Clafin, granddaughter of Allerton Clafin, great-granddaughter of Phineas Clafin. Noah Clafin, father of Phineas, was son of Antipas and grandson of Robert Clafin, the immigrant ancestor. Robert Clafin or Mackclothlan, the immigrant, was progenitor of all the name. Among his descendants were Governor Clafin, of Massachusetts, and the great dry goods merchant, H. B. Clafin, of New York. The family tradition supports the belief that Robert Clafin was a soldier in the Scottish army, taken prisoner by Cromwell at the battle of Dunbar. Many of these prisoners were sent to New England and were sold for a term of years to the colonists. Robert settled in Essex county, Massachusetts, and was admitted as a townsman in Wenham, November 4, 1661. He received a grant of land in Wenham in 1669, and sold land there in 1673. He held the office of highway surveyor. His old house was still in use at last accounts, and at least a part of the house was standing. Clafin married, October 14, 1664, Joanna Warner, daughter of John of Ipswich. Clafin died in 1690. Children, born in Wenham, except the second: Joanna, August 12,

1665; Robert, at Brookfield; Elizabeth, May 18, 1670; Priscilla, August 22, 1672; Daniel, January 25, 1674; Abigail, March 19, 1676; Mary, February 22, 1678; Antipas, 1680, ancestor of Mrs. Cook. Mrs. Cook had a brother, Frederick Forrest Howe, born October 2, 1865. Children of Lorin Morris and Lizzie Almena Dale (Howe) Cook: Maurice H., mentioned below; Frederic Webster.

(III) Captain Maurice Howe Cook, son of Lorin Morris Cook, was born at Providence, Rhode Island, October 21, 1874. He attended the English and Classical School of Providence and entered Brown University, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1897. For five years after leaving college he was engaged in the manufacture of narrow fabrics. Since 1906 he has been a broker in Providence, dealing in investment securities. In politics he is a Republican. He served in the Spanish war as captain of Company B, First Regiment Rhode Island Volunteer Infantry, in the service from April 29, 1898, to March 30, 1899. He had previously served in the state militia. He is now on the retired list of the Rhode Island National Guard with the rank of major. In college he joined the Zeta Psi fraternity. He is also a member of the University Club, the Wannamoisett Country Club and the Central Congregational Church.

He married, April 29, 1903, at Providence, Elizabeth Louise Day of Providence, daughter of Henry G. and Mary Louise (Love) Day. Her father is a wholesale grain dealer of Providence. Besides Mrs. Cook, they had a son, Charles Harold Day, and two other children who died young. Mr. and Mrs. Cook have no children.

The name of Blanchard BLANCHARD has been identified with Rhode Island from a very early period and seems to have been also located in adjoining towns of Connecticut. The records of Scituate show that Joseph, son of Nathaniel Blanchard, of Killingly, Connecticut, was married, November 27, 1745, in Scituate, to Mary, daughter of Thomas Patton, of Canterbury, Connecticut. Moses Blanchard, of Scituate, son of William Blanchard, was married in Warwick, Rhode Island, January 1, 1735, to Ann, daughter of Samuel Whaley, and they had children, born in Coventry, Connecticut: Sarah, March 28, 1743; Moses, April 13, 1745; James, April 18, 1747; Samuel, August 18, 1750; Elias, March 28, 1753; Job, August 7, 1755; Ame, June 9, 1759. It is apparent that he lived elsewhere between 1735 and 1743, or that the records of Coven-

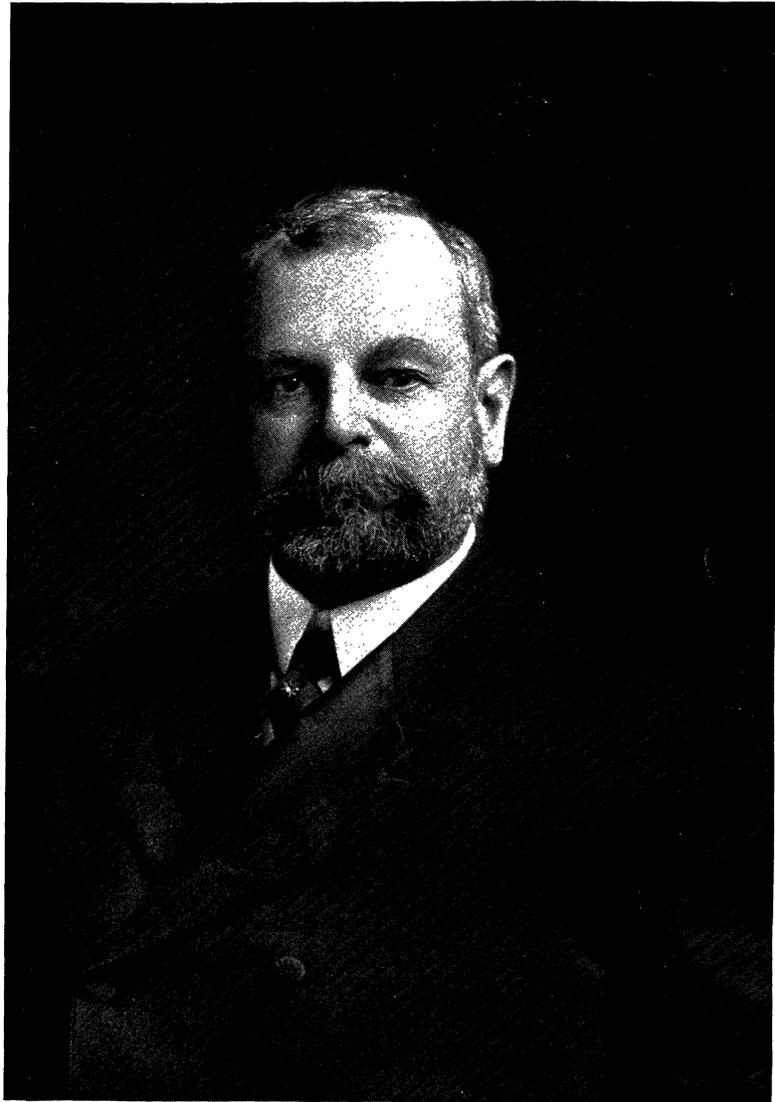
try fail to note all his children. Benjamin Blanchard married in Warwick, January 8, 1740, Ann Reeves, and had two children recorded in Coventry, Rhode Island, both daughters. Numerous other marriages are recorded in Rhode Island and a few births. For instance, Richard and Mary Blanchard of Warwick had the following children recorded: John, born September 19, 1697; Benjamin, November 17, 1701; Mary, April 21, 1706; Timothy, probably a son of Richard and Mary, had a daughter, Sarah, born June 25, 1728, in Warwick. Jeremiah Blanchard married in Coventry, February 16, 1760, Phebe Bates, and had several children recorded in that town, including one son, Jeremiah, born October 4, 1764.

(I) Thomas Blanchard was born August 30, 1785, as shown by the family record, but no place is indicated. He lived for a time in Coventry, Rhode Island, where some of his children were born, but none appear on the Coventry vital records. He married, June 12, 1807, Polly Kennedy, born March 20, 1782, daughter of Alexander Kennedy, of Killingly, Connecticut. Alexander and Mary Ann (Edmonds) Kennedy, resided in Foster, Rhode Island, where their son George was born October 1, 1789. The Kennedys were of Scotch-Irish extraction and came from Northern Ireland to this country, settled in Voluntown, Connecticut. Alexander Kennedy was born in that town and took an active part in the revolutionary war, during which he was shipwrecked on the island of Cuba. He bought what was known as the old Kennedy homestead in Foster, Rhode Island, the deed recorded February 28, 1773, witnessed by William Brattle, of Cambridge, and Andrew Oliver, of Salem. Foster was then a part of Scituate. Two years later, April 12, 1775, Mr. Kennedy bought additional land, a portion from William Ellery, one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence. This was lot No. 13 of the Westquenaug Purchase. He lived to the age of about eighty-seven years, reared a family of six sons and six daughters, and is described as a very careful and shrewd business man. His wife, Mary Ann (Edmonds) died in June, 1820, aged eighty-four years, and was buried at the "Line Store." She came from Griswold, Connecticut. Children of Thomas and Polly Blanchard: Eliza, born December 1, 1808; Gilbert P., May 29, 1810; Erastus Edmund, mentioned below; Otis, died young; Otis B., February 17, 1816, married, December 19, 1839, Louisa Martin; Horace, December 31, 1817, married (first), May 20, 1845, Sarah Waite, and (second), May 20, 1864, Ellen Bridgham;

Simon, April 1, 1819; Matthew A., July 13, 1822, married (first), November 24, 1844, Amanda Cooper, (second) Ida E. Wilson. Thomas Blanchard married (second), August 22, 1842, Lucy A. Cook.

(II) Erastus Edmund, second son of Thomas and Polly (Kennedy) Blanchard, was born February 23, 1812, in Coventry, Rhode Island, according to the Providence death records. He lived for a period in Worcester county, Massachusetts, as did others of the Foster Blanchard family, later in the town of Burrillville, Rhode Island. He finally settled in Providence, Rhode Island, and was for some time employed as traveling salesman by an oil firm in that city, visiting the principal towns in the New England states, the state of New York, and going as far west as Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. After a quarter of a century of commercial traveling he retired on account of declining health, and made his home in Providence until he died, April 16, 1894, and was buried in the North End Cemetery. He was a member of the Roger Williams Free Will Baptist Church, and politically a Republican. He married, March 20, 1836, Elizabeth Jones Aldrich, born in Smithfield or Burrillville, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Jones) Aldrich, of Burrillville, (see Aldrich VI). She died October 3, 1894, and was buried beside her husband. She was a member of the same church. Of their six children three died in childhood. One son, Henry T. Blanchard, was a soldier of the civil war, and was killed in the battle of the Wilderness. Horace Kennedy, the second son, is mentioned at length below. The third who grew to adult life is Mary Elizabeth, who now resides on Harrison street in Providence, a member of the Baptist church and Sunday school.

(III) Horace Kennedy, second son of Erastus Edmund and Elizabeth J. (Aldrich) Blanchard, was born March 1, 1844, in Worcester, Massachusetts, where he attended school until fourteen years old, when his parents located in Providence. There he continued his studies in the public and high schools, and was a student of the classical department of the high school when he left to enlist as a soldier of the civil war. In 1862 he became a member of Company B, Tenth Regiment, Rhode Island Volunteers, commanded by Captain Elisha Dyer, in which he served until the regiment was discharged from the service. Returning to Rhode Island he entered the Schofield Business College, where he obtained a commercial education, and soon after took employment with L. D. Anthony & Company of Providence, dealers in fancy goods, with whom he continued until 1878. In this



Honac R. Blanchard

year, with others, he engaged in the same line of business, forming the copartnership of Murray, Spink & Company, which was later known as Murray, Blanchard & Young, and subsequently Blanchard, Young & Company, of which Mr. Blanchard was the senior partner at the time of his death. He spent the evening of Sunday, December 9, 1906, with his sister, Mary Elizabeth Blanchard, on Harrison street, and on his way home was taken ill, and passed away while being carried to his home. His remains were laid to rest in the North Burying Ground. He was a staunch Republican, served as a member of the city council from the eighth ward from 1891 to 1897, during which time he was chairman of several of the important committees, and was highly esteemed by his associates. Mr. Blanchard was made a Mason in 1871, in which year he received the degrees in What Cheer Lodge No. 21 of Providence. He entered the lodge April 21, 1871, and received the Fellow Craft and Master Masons degrees during the following month. After serving in several subordinate offices he was elected master of the lodge in November, 1878, and filled that office one year. In the following year he was elected senior warden, but acted as master during the absence of Hon. Nelson W. Aldrich, who was then a representative in congress. Following that time Mr. Blanchard served the lodge and the grand lodge of the state on many committees. He was made a Royal Arch Mason in June, 1872, in Providence Chapter No. 1, and in 1880 was elected high priest of the chapter, which office he filled two years. In the Grand Royal Arch Chapter of Rhode Island he was elected Grand King in 1889 and 1890; deputy grand high priest in 1891 and 1892, and most eminent grand high priest in 1893. Following 1887 he was the representative of the Grand Chapter to New York. The degree of Royal and Select Master was conferred on him in 1872 in Providence Council No. 1, Royal and Select Masters, and he was elected thrice illustrious master of the council in 1880. In the Grand Council he was appointed general lecturer in the same year, and M. I. Grand Master in 1887. He was knighted October 1, 1872, in Calvary Commandery No. 13, K. T. of Providence; was elected junior warden in 1875, senior warden in 1876, and reached the office of eminent commander in 1880 and 1881, being one of the three to hold this last office for two consecutive terms. He took the thirty-second degree in the Scottish Rite Masonry in 1891, and held membership in several bodies in Providence under the northern jurisdiction. In 1889 he joined Palestine Temple, A. A. O. N. of the

Mystic Shrine, and was elected potentate in December, 1906. He represented Palestine Temple in the Imperial Council of the Order of North America for nine successive years, and part of that time held office in the Imperial Council. Mr. Blanchard was anointed and consecrated to the Holy Order of High Priesthood in Providence in 1897, and at the organization of the Rhode Island Convention of Anointed High Priests was chosen its treasurer. He was very highly esteemed in the Order, and the Monthly Magazine, issued by What Cheer Lodge, said of him: "Horace Kennedy Blanchard had many friends. Few men have more. They were loyal friends, too. They knew the sincerity of his friendship, and that it was backed by a discriminating judgment, and so they returned unselfish friendship in kind. Brother Blanchard will be sadly missed. Not alone in the home he loved and where the sorrow is deepest, but in the community where he has lived and was so well known; throughout the city itself, in the service of which he had given his wise counsels; and in the business which had always received his closest attention. Especially will his loss be felt in Masonic circles, where no one, perhaps was better known to the fraternity in Providence than he. For more than thirty-five years he has been giving freely of his time, and the advice and assistance gained by his long years of experience was ever being sought after and was always cheerfully given, without show of arrogance or ostentation, for he was neither a lover of display nor a believer in shams." He married, May 17, 1876, Caroline Potter Hill, born in Plainfield, Connecticut, daughter of Edward Eddy and Julia Bethiah (Shepard) Hill. There were two children of this marriage, the younger, Maude Caroline, died in infancy. Mrs. Blanchard resides on University avenue in Providence, and spends her summers at Plainfield, Connecticut, with her sister, Mrs. Andrews. She is a member of Gaspee Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, of Providence, which she has represented as a delegate to the National Continental Congress of that body in Washington. She is also a member of the Providence Mothers' Club, and of the Central Baptist Church of Providence, where her many good works have endeared her to her associates and many friends.

Mrs. Blanchard and her sister, Mrs. Andrews, are both members of the Society of the Founders of Norwich, Connecticut, numbering among their forebears a number of the founders of that town. Among their colonial ancestors may be mentioned the following well known early settlers of New England:

Josiah Winslow, Thomas Bourne, Lieutenant William Pratt, Lieutenant Thomas Tracy, Simon Huntington, Richard Bushnell, Major Thomas Leonard, John Clark, Lieutenant Thomas Leffingwell, Captain William French, Captain Richard Brackett, Lieutenant William Backus, Lieutenant Joseph Backus, Ralph Shepard, Lieutenant Samuel Shepard, Captain Thomas Prentice, Captain Thomas Stanton, Sampson Mason.

Among their revolutionary ancestors may be mentioned: Captain Isaac Shepard, Asa Shepard, Josiah Shepard, Rev. Isaac Backus.

(IV) Arthur Horace, only son of Horace Kennedy and Caroline P. (Hill) Blanchard, was born February 10, 1877, in Providence, where he grew up, receiving his education in the schools of his native city and Brown University, from which he was graduated in 1889; received the degree of Civil Engineer from Brown University in 1889, and the degree of A. M. from Columbia University in 1902, and the Howell Premium in Pure and Applied Science from Brown University in 1899.

From 1896 to 1903, Highway Engineering Division, City Engineer's Department, Providence, Rhode Island, American Bridge Company, and in general consulting work. 1903-1910, Deputy Engineer, State Board of Public Roads of Rhode Island. 1910 to date, Consulting Highway Engineer to various states and municipalities including the following: Commissioner of Public Works Department, Borough of Manhattan, New York City, 1911; Pennsylvania State Highway Commission, 1911 and 1913; New York State Highway Commission, 1912; Board of Water Supply of the City of New York, 1912 to date; National Highways Association, 1912 to date; New York State Department of Efficiency and Economy, 1913 to date. 1899 to 1903, Instructor; 1903 to 1906, Assistant Professor; and 1906 to 1911, Associate Professor of Civil Engineering, Brown University. 1911 to date, Professor in Charge of the Graduate Course in Highway Engineering at Columbia University. October, 1909, to September, 1910, and June and July, 1913, devoted to investigations covering highway engineering organizations, laws and finance, and the construction and maintenance of all types of roads and pavements in Great Britain, France, Germany, Austria, Switzerland, Holland and Belgium.

Author of Highway Engineering as Presented at the Second International Road Congress, Brussels, 1910 (with Henry B. Drowne) 1911. Section on Highways, American Civil Engineers' Pocket Book, 1912. Text Book on Highway Engineering (with Henry B. Drowne) 1913. Contributor of papers to en-

gineering periodicals and proceedings of engineering societies. Field of research, Highway Engineering.

United States Reporter and Delegate from the State of Rhode Island to the Second International Road Congress, Brussels, 1910; Member Advisory Commission on State Highways of New York, appointed by Governor William Sulzer, 1913; United States Reporter and Delegate from the State of New York, the American Society of Civil Engineers, and the National Highways Association to the Third International Road Congress, London, June, 1913. Member, National Honorary Scientific Society of Sigma Xi, American Society of Civil Engineers, Societe des Ingenieurs Civils de France, Canadian Society of Civil Engineers, Fellow, American Association for the Advancement of Science. Member, Association Internationale Permanente des Congres de la Route, Association Internationale pour l'Essai des Matériaux, National Highways Association, American Society of Municipal Improvements, American Society for Testing Materials, Municipal Engineers of the City of New York, Boston Society of Civil Engineers, American Road Builders Association, American Highway Association, National Geographic Society, National Committee on Prison Labor, American Chemical Society.

American Member, International Committee on Standard Tests of Road Materials, Association Internationale pour l'Essai des Matériaux; Member, International Anglo-American Committee on Standardization of Nomenclature of Road Materials; Secretary, Section D, Engineering, American Association for the Advancement of Science; Secretary, Committee on Materials for Road Construction, American Society of Civil Engineers; Chairman, Committee on Standard Tests for Non-Bituminous Road Materials; Member, Committee on Nomenclature of Bituminous Materials; Member, Committee on Standard Tests of Bituminous Materials; American Society for Testing Materials; Chairman, Committee on Standard Specifications for Broken Stone and Gravel Roads; American Society of Municipal Improvements; Member, Citizen's Street Traffic Committee of Greater New York; Member, The Advisory Board of The American City.

Biography in "Who's Who in New England," 1909; "American Men of Science," 1910; "International Who's Who," 1912; "Who's Who in America," 1914.

He married Mary Temple Burt, of Providence, and had three children: Stuart Duncan; Jean Winifred and Gerald Geoffrey, born April 11, 1908. The first two died in infancy.

(The Hill Line).

Mrs. Horace K. Blanchard is descended from Edward Hill, who was born in 1758, in Swansea, Massachusetts, and settled in Plainfield, Connecticut, where he died in 1851, at a ripe old age. He married, in Plainfield, Abigail Hall.

(II) Daniel, son of Edward and Abigail (Hall) Hill, lived in Plainfield, and was a soldier of the war of 1812. He married Deborah Wood, daughter of Russell and Catherine (Kennedy) Wood.

(III) Edward Eddy, son of Daniel and Deborah (Wood) Hill, was born in Plainfield, and lived in that town, where in early life he engaged in the manufacture of satinet cloth. Subsequently he was for some years in the mercantile business, keeping a general store in Plainfield, and after that engaged in the manufacture of lumber, in which he dealt until his death, January 7, 1901. His body was laid to rest in Moosup Cemetery. He was a member of the Baptist church, and took an active interest in the welfare of the community, acting in politics with the Republican party. He represented his town in the state legislature. He married Julia Bethiah Shepard, a native of Canterbury, who died August 6, 1904, in Plainfield, and was buried beside her husband (see Shepard VIII). She was also a member of the Baptist church. Children: 1. Caroline P., mentioned below. 2. Julia M., who married E. M. Andrews; resides in Plainfield, in summer, and at Providence in winter. She was the organizing regent of Deborah Avery Putnam Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution of Plainfield, and was its first regent, filling the office consecutively for five years. She is now again serving as regent of the chapter, and has served as a delegate to several of the National Continental Congresses in Washington. She is a member of the Union Plainfield Baptist Church, of Moosup, Connecticut, and of the Providence Mother's Club. 3. George Edward, died young.

(IV) Caroline Potter, eldest daughter of Edward Eddy and Julia B. (Shepard) Hill, became the wife of Horace K. Blanchard of Providence (see Blanchard III).

(The Shepard Line).

(I) Ralph Shepard was born 1603, in England, and came to this country in July, 1635, on the ship "Abigail," and died September 11, 1693, at the age of ninety years. With him came to New England his wife Thankful Lord, then aged twenty-three according to the passenger list, and his daughter Sarah, aged two years. He was a tailor by trade, and settled first at Charlestown, but in 1636 was one of

the pioneers of the town of Dedham, and afterward lived at Rehoboth, at Weymouth, at Concord and finally at Malden, Massachusetts, where he was buried. He was a town officer of Weymouth in 1645. Children: Sarah, born in 1633, in England; Thomas, about 1635; Isaac, mentioned below; Trial, December 19, 1641, married Walter Power; Abraham; Thankus, born at Malden, February 10, 1651-52, married, at Chelmsford, February 13, 1669, Peter Dill; Jacob, June, 1653.

(II) Isaac, second son of Ralph and Thankful (Lord) Shepard, was born June 20, 1639, in Weymouth, and resided in Concord, Massachusetts. He was killed by Indians, February 12, 1776. He married, October 10, 1667, in Concord, Mary Smedley, born June 7, 1648, daughter of Batiste and Catherine (Short-hose) Smedley. She married (second), June 9, 1776, Nathaniel Jewell.

(III) Isaac (2), son of Isaac (1) and Mary (Smedley) Shepard, was born in Concord, was a land holder in Plainfield, Connecticut, when the town was chartered in 1699, and the first town meeting was held in his house. He married Hannah Spaulding, born April 28, 1666, daughter of John and Hannah (Hale) Spaulding, of Plainfield.

(IV) Samuel, son of Isaac (2) and Hannah (Spaulding) Shepard, resided in Plainfield, where he married, January 20, 1731, Mary Spaulding, born October 12, 1711, in that town daughter of Josiah and Sarah (Warren) Spaulding. He was a lieutenant of militia.

(V) Josiah, son of Samuel and Mary (Spaulding) Shepard, was born December 7, 1731, and resided in Plainfield, Connecticut. He was a soldier in Captain Dixon's company of Colonel Sage's regiment, recruited in Connecticut, in 1776. This regiment was on duty in New York City and on Long Island, and participated in the battle of White Plains. He married Rebecca Bacon, of Plainfield.

(VI) Asa, son of Josiah and Rebecca (Bacon) Shepard, was born September 10, 1754, in Plainfield, and married Hannah Shepard.

(VII) Eben, son of Asa and Hannah (Shepard) Shepard, was born October 28, 1782, in Canterbury, Connecticut, and married Olive Backus, daughter of Nathan and Bethiah (Leonard) Backus, of that town (see Backus VI).

(VIII) Julia Bethiah, daughter of Eben and Olive (Backus) Shepard, became the wife of Edward Hill, of Plainfield, Connecticut (see Hill III).

(IX) Caroline Potter, daughter of Edward and Julia B. (Shepard) Hill, became the wife of Horace Kennedy Blanchard (see Blanchard III).

(The Backus Line).

This name is one of those American patronymics that appear somewhat puzzling to the etymologist. There is no name of that kind to be found anywhere in England and yet it is claimed that the family is English in the origin of its first ancestor. The name might be Dutch, or German or belong to some other speech. One derivation given at hazard is that it may be a corruption of Backhouse or Bakehouse. This gives the name an English look and may be its origin. At any rate the tradition seems to be to the effect that the stock from which the family sprang belonged to the old New England Puritan element. In Caulkins' "History of Norwich" is said of the Backus family: "It is interesting to observe how rapidly the settlement advanced in prosperity and comfort. This family and others in the course of a single generation grew strong and luxuriant, throwing out buds and branches of rich and noble growth." A modern genealogical publication says that the Backus family were of old Puritan stock and came from Connecticut, where they were originally owners of one-twentieth of the site of the town of Norwich, Connecticut.

(I) William Backus was probably born in Norwich, England, died at Norwich, Connecticut. He came from England probably about 1636 and was living at Saybrook, Connecticut, in 1637. About 1659 he moved to Norwich in the same state, being one of the first settlers under the leadership of the Rev. James Fitch and John Mason. He brought with him three daughters and two sons and his stepson, Thomas Bingham. Since the young men were near mature age and since he made over his settlement to his son William Stephen his sons are regarded as first proprietors and his name does not appear on the records as such. He is said (by the consent of the others, he being the oldest man) to have given the town its name from the place in England where he had come. He died soon after his arrival in the colony, being of an advanced age. He is said to have been the first Englishman and the second person to die in the settlement. He married (first) Sarah Charles; (second) Mrs. Anne Bingham. The children were: William Stephen, mentioned below; a daughter, who married John Reynolds; daughter, who married Benjamin Crane, and another daughter who married John Barclay.

(II) William Stephen, son of William Backus, was born in 1660. He received in course of time the title of lieutenant and was one of the six Norwich legatees of Joshua Arma, one of the original proprietors of Norwich, Connecticut. In 1693 Lieutenant Back-

us settled in Windham, Connecticut, being one of the first twenty-two inhabitants of that town. The present Windham Green was part of the home lot of William Stephen Backus. He married Elizabeth, daughter of William Pratt, of Saybrook, Connecticut. Children: William, Samuel, born 1693; John, Joseph, mentioned below; Nathaniel, married Elizabeth, daughter of T. Tracy.

(III) Joseph, third son of William S. and Elizabeth (Pratt) Backus, was born in Norwich, and was a leading man in that town, where he served many years as justice of the peace, and also represented the town in the state legislature. He was opposed to the Saybrook platform, and withdrew from the Norwich church when this was adopted by the church. He was a man of firm convictions and had great influence in the community. He married, April 9, 1690, Elizabeth Huntington, born October 6, 1669, in Norwich, daughter of Simon (2) and Sarah (Clark) Huntington. The Huntington family was founded in America by Simon Huntington, a native of England, who grew up in that country and there married Margaret Baret, sister of the mayor of Norwich, England, who was a Huguenot of record in that country. The name sometimes appears as Barré. Simon Huntington died at sea in 1633. His son, Simon (2) Huntington, born 1629, in England, was brought to America in 1633, at the age of four years, and died in Norwich, June 28, 1706. He represented that town in the general court of Connecticut in 1674, 1677 and 1685. He married, in October, 1653, Sarah Clark, born 1633, died 1721, daughter of John Clark, of Saybrook, and Windsor, who died in 1678, at Saybrook. He was a deputy to the general court of Connecticut for twenty-one sessions, beginning in 1649, was a churchman and freeman of New Haven, a sergeant of militia, magistrate and commissioner, entrusted with many important operations as the result of the confidence placed in him by his fellow citizens. Children of Joseph Backus: Joseph, born March, 1691; Samuel, mentioned below; Ann, January 27, 1695; Simon, February 11, 1701; James, August 14, 1703; Elizabeth, October 27, 1705; Sarah, July, 1709; Ebenezer, March 30, 1712.

(IV) Samuel, second son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Huntington) Backus, was born January 6, 1694, in Norwich, and died November 24, 1704, in his forty-seventh year. He was a quiet citizen and enterprising and prosperous farmer, residing in what is now Yantic, where he built a grist mill, the second in the settlement. He was granted lands there, and also began an iron works shortly before

his death. He married, January 18, 1716, Elizabeth Tracy, born April 6, 1698, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Leffingwell) Tracy, granddaughter of John and Mary (Winslow) Tracy, and great-granddaughter of Thomas and Mary (Brown) Tracy, founders of the Tracy family of Norwich. Lieutenant Thomas Tracy was born in 1610, at Tewksbury, Gloucestershire, England, descended from a very old English family, which is traced to Sire de Tracie, an officer in the army of William the Conqueror, present at the battle of Hastings in 1078. Lieutenant Tracy was a ship carpenter by trade, and resided in Watertown and Salem, Massachusetts. In 1637 he removed to Wethersfield, Connecticut, and in 1649 to Saybrook. He was among the grantees of the town of Norwich in 1659, settled there the following year, and in 1662 was one of the court of commission. Four years later he was ensign of the local military, and in 1673 was lieutenant of the forces raised to go against the Dutch and Indians. In 1674 he was commissary, or quartermaster of the dragoons, and in 1678 justice. For many years he was deputy to the general court, and died in Norwich, November 7, 1685. His son, John Tracy, born 1642, married Mary Winslow, and was the father of John Tracy, whose daughter Elizabeth married Samuel Backus. Children: Samuel, born January 1, 1718; Ann, January 10, 1719; Elizabeth, February 9, 1721; Isaac, mentioned below; Elijah, March 14, 1726; Simon, January 17, 1729; Eunice, May 17, 1731; Andrew, November 16, 1733; Asa, May 3, 1736; Lucy, May 19, 1738; John, October 16, 1740.

(V) Isaac, second son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Tracy) Backus, was born January 9, 1724, in Norwich, and was very active and influential in the religious life of the Connecticut colony. He joined the church July 11, 1742, in his nineteenth year, but left it three years later in company with many others, who became known as Separatists. He became a minister of this sect, and preached in Connecticut, Rhode Island and Massachusetts, and was finally ordained as pastor of Titicut, Connecticut, April 13, 1748, at the age of twenty-six years. He was earnest and zealous and beside caring for his flock, traveled much in New England, preaching the Gospel. After much investigation and study, he became a Baptist in religious faith, and presided over a church which sprang from his original congregation at Titicut. He made many journeys through Massachusetts, New Hampshire and Connecticut while continuing pastor of the Baptist church at Titicut. Many of his writings in the interest of religious liberty have been pub-

lished. He died November 20, 1806, at the age of eighty-two years. He married, November 29, 1749, Susanna Mason, of Rehoboth, Massachusetts, born January 4, 1725, daughter of Samuel (2) and Rebecca (Read) Mason, granddaughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Miller) Mason, great-granddaughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Miller) Mason, granddaughter of Moses Read. Children: Hannah, born November 8, 1750; Nathan, mentioned below; Isaac, February 21, 1754; Eunice, October 23, 1755; Susanna, October 13, 1758; Louis, August 3, 1760; Lucy, April 13, 1763; Simon, March 7, 1766; Libel, April 7, 1768.

(VI) Nathan, eldest son of Isaac and Susanna (Mason) Backus, was born June 18, 1752, in Titicut. He married Bethiah Leonard, born May 8, 1755, daughter of Gamaliel and Bethiah Leonard, of Raynham, Massachusetts (see Leonard V).

(VII) Olive, daughter of Nathan and Bethiah (Leonard) Backus, became the wife of Eben Shepard (see Shepard VII).

(VIII) Julia Bethiah, daughter of Eben and Olive (Backus) Shepard, became the wife of Edward Hill (see Hill II).

(The Aldrich Line).

The surname Aldrich is of ancient English origin, and the spelling varies considerably. In early records it was spelled Aldridge and Oldridge, and some branches of the family still prefer the spelling Aldridge. The famous Rhode Island family and their descendants have for many generations used the spelling Aldrich.

(I) George Aldrich was born in Derbyshire, England, about 1605, and was a tailor by trade. He married, in England, November 3, 1629, Katharine Seald, born about 1610, according to her deposition made June 8, 1670, that she was sixty years old. They came to New England in 1631, settling in Dorchester, Massachusetts, and belonged to the church there about 1636. He was admitted a freeman, December 7, 1636. In 1644 he was residing in Braintree, and sold his land in Braintree, June 9, 1663, to his friend, Richard Thayer, of that place. In the latter year he was among the first seven persons to arrive in the township of Mendon, Massachusetts, where he resided until his death, March 1, 1683, except a year or two at Swansea, 1669-70. His wife died January 11, 1691. His will dated at Mendon, November 2, 1682, was proved April 26, 1683. He bequeathed to his wife: to children: Joseph, John, Jacob, Mary, Sarah Bartlett, Mercy Randall and Martha Dunbar. Children: Abel, born 1633; Joseph, mentioned below; Mary, June 16, 1637, died 1683; Mir-

iam, June 29, 1639, died May 10, 1652; Experience, September 4, 1641, died February 2, 1642, at Braintree; John, April 2, 1644; Sarah, January 26, 1646, died February 17, 1685; Peter, April 14, 1648; Mercy, June 17, 1650; Jacob, February 28, 1652; Martha, July 10, 1656.

(II) Joseph, second son of George and Katharine (Seald) Aldrich, was born June 4, 1635, probably in Dorchester, and removed with his father to Mendon, remaining with him until the time of his death, after which he settled in that part of Providence which became Smithfield, Rhode Island. There he died April 24, 1701. He married, February 26, 1662, Patience Osborne, of Braintree, who survived him, and died after 1705. Children: Joseph, born July 14, 1663; Samuel; John, Ephraim; Sarah, October 27, 1677; and Mercy.

(III) Samuel, second son of Joseph and Patience (Osborne) Aldrich, was a tanner by occupation, residing in Providence and Smithfield; was made a freeman May 6, 1701. Because of his Quaker tenets he refused to participate in military operations, and was fined in 1706 for failure to attend training. He was a preacher of the sect of Friends. He was possessed of a large landed estate, most of which he deeded to his sons during his lifetime. In September, 1733, he deeded to his son the homestead and two hundred acres in Smithfield, on which he lived, in consideration of support of himself and wife during their lives. He died April 2, 1747, and was survived by his wife Jane, whose death record is not discovered. They had sons: Samuel, Peter, James and John.

(IV) John, youngest son of Samuel and Jane Aldrich, resided in Smithfield, where he married (first) Susanna Smith, who died November 29, 1741, and (second) Elizabeth Stephens. Children by first wife: Hannah, born and died January 13, 1728; Daniel, October 25, 1730; Samuel, August 16, 1732; Job, June 25, 1734; Joseph, June 29, 1738; Jethro, March 19, 1740. Children by second wife: Hannah, January 16, 1742; John, mentioned below; Susanna, November 25, 1745; James, November 7, 1747; Jane, November 4, 1749; Anne, December 23, 1751; Samuel, December 16, 1753; Annie, September 9, 1756; Caleb, February 28, 1758.

(V) John (2), sixth son of John (1) Aldrich and second child of his second wife, Elizabeth Stephens, was born February 5, 1743, in Smithfield. He married (first) March 10, 1766, Mary Smith, of Gloucester, Rhode Island, and they were the parents of two children: Welcome, who married Abigail Kimball;

and Amarancy, wife of Nicholas Bussey. He married (second) Elizabeth Mann, born August 25, 1772, in Smithfield, daughter of Daniel and Phebe (Sprague) Mann, and their children were: Betsey, who married Cronan Bowen; Moses, born October 10, 1779; and Isaac, mentioned below.

(VI) Isaac, youngest son of John (2) and Elizabeth (Mann) Aldrich, was a manufacturer in association with his brother Moses in the town of Burrillville, Rhode Island. He married in Smithfield, November 22, 1806, Mary Whitney Jones, daughter of Timothy Jones, and they had children: Isaac, William, Elizabeth Jones, Charles, James, Jones and Mary.

(VII) Elizabeth Jones, eldest daughter of Isaac and Mary W. (Jones) Aldrich, became the wife of Erastus Edmund Blanchard of Providence (see Blanchard II).

(The Leonard Line).

An extended account of the founding of the Leonard family at Taunton appears elsewhere in this work.

(II) Thomas, son of James and Margaret Leonard, of Taunton, born about 1641, came to New England with his father when a small boy, and afterwards worked at the bloomery and forge with his father. He was a distinguished character, a physician, major of militia, justice of the peace, town clerk, deacon, and judge of the court of common pleas from 1703 to 1713, dying November 24, of the latter year. He married, August 21, 1662, Mary Watson, born 1642, died December 1, 1723, at the age of eighty-one years.

(III) John, second son of Thomas Leonard, was born May 18, 1668, and married Mary, daughter of Philip King.

(IV) Thomas (2), son of John and Mary (King) Leonard, resided in Raynham. He married Sarah Sulker.

(V) Gamaliel, son of Thomas (2) and Mary Leonard, was born April 30, 1733, and resided in Raynham, where he died March 12, 1809. His wife's name was Bethiah, and their children, recorded in Raynham, were: Bethiah mentioned below; Gamaliel, born May 31, 1757; Phebe, August 19, 1759; Molly, March 1, 1762; Thomas, April 24, 1764; Keziah, May 11, 1766; Catherine, September 30, 1768; Simeon, March 15, 1771; Eliakim, July 17, 1773; Cynthia, June 26, 1776.

(VI) Bethiah, eldest child of Gamaliel and Bethiah Leonard, was born May 8, 1755, in Raynham, and became the wife of Nathan Backus (see Backus VI).

(II) Major John (2) Greene, GREENE son of Surgeon John (1) Greene (q. v.), who is described at some length elsewhere, married about 1648, Ann, daughter of William Almy, of Portsmouth, Rhode Island, born in England about 1627, died May 6, 1709. Children: Deborah, born August 10, 1649; John, June 6, 1651; William, March 5, 1653; Peter, February 4, 1654; Job, mentioned below; Phillippi, August 7, 1658; Richard, February 8, 1660; Anne, March 13, 1663; Catherine, August 8, 1665; Audrey, October 27, 1667; Samuel, January 30, 1670.

(III) Major Job Greene, fourth son of John (2) and Ann (Almy) Greene, was born August 24, 1656, in Warwick, and inherited the farm called "Pastuxet," on which he resided, and died July 6, 1745. He was a freeman in 1681, and was a leading man in town and colonial affairs. In 1696 he was deputy or member of the upper branch of the state legislature, and was subsequently elected for thirteen terms. In 1711 he was assistant, and for nine years following. He is described as a man of strong will and much force of character, of muscular build, blunt in speech, but hospitable and open-handed. He was fond of amusement and was typical of the old fashioned English squire. Before 1700 he built a mill and house at the present village of Centerville, Rhode Island, where he owned a large tract of fine agricultural lands, on which he had several tenants. He married, January 22, 1684, Phebe, daughter of John and Mary (Williams) Sayles, a granddaughter of Roger Williams. Children: Anne, born February 23, 1685; Mary, December 3, 1687; Deborah, February 28, 1690; Job, July 5, 1692; Phebe, October 12, 1694; Christopher, March 9, 1696; Daniel, February 20, 1698; Richard, February 12, 1700; Catherine, March 17, 1702; Philip, mentioned below.

(IV) Philip, youngest child of Job and Phebe (Sayles) Greene, was born March 15, 1705, in Warwick, and died April 10, 1791, at the age of eighty-six years. He inherited the paternal homestead in which he was born, and was a man of very high standing and prominence. For many years he was town clerk, served as assistant and deputy, and was for twenty-five years judge of the court of common pleas. During most years from 1757 to 1779 he was moderator of the town. His farm included the present village of Riverpoint, and this land he divided in 1761 among his children. He married, August 12, 1731, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Sarah (Gorton) Wickes, born February 5, 1706, died December 23, 1776.

(1) John Wickes, founder of one branch of the Weeks or Wickes family in America, was a farmer in the village of Staines, Middlesex county, England, eighteen miles west of London, where he was born, and where his parents were buried, close by the house in which he was born. He was at Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1637, but soon removed to Rhode Island, where he was received as an inhabitant in 1639. He was one of the twelve original purchasers of Shawomet, now Warwick, Rhode Island, in 1642, and there resided until his death. He was very prominent in managing the affairs of the town, whose principal offices he filled until his death. His home was in the southwest corner of the town, where the Warwick Neck road joins the main road. He was killed by Indians early in 1675, at a point near his home, and his estate was probated by the town council. He had four children: John, Hannah, Elizabeth and Mary.

(2) John (2) Wickes, only son of John (1) Wickes, of Old Warwick, was born in that town, where he lived, and died between March 2 and April 18, 1689. He married Rose Harding, and had children: John, Sarah, Thomas and Robert.

(3) John (3), eldest son of John (2) and Rose (Harding) Wickes, was born August 8, 1677, in Warwick, where he died December 27, 1741. He married, December 15, 1697, Sarah, daughter of Benjamin Gorton, born about 1676, died January 31, 1753.

(1) Samuel Gorton, ancestor of a large family in America, was born 1592, in the parish of Manchester, county Lancaster, England, at a village called Gorton, where his ancestors had lived for many generations. In 1637 he sailed from London with his wife and family, and arrived in Boston the latter part of March of that year. He visited several points in Rhode Island, and finally took up his residence, in 1641, in what became the town of Warwick soon after. In 1643 he united with others in the purchase of the tract of land which included the town of Warwick, and was a prominent man in the colony, serving as commissioner several times, beginning with 1641, assistant in 1649, president of Providence and Warwick, 1651-52, and for several terms, beginning with 1664, was deputy or member of the upper house of the state legislature. He was also conspicuous in religious affairs, and many of his writings were published. He founded a sect in Rhode Island which outlived him more than one hundred years. He married Mary, daughter of John and Mary Maplete, in England. Children: Samuel, John, Benjamin, Mahershallalhashbaz, Mary, Sarah,

Ann, Elizabeth and Susannah. Samuel Gorton Greene died in 1677.

(2) Benjamin, apparently third son of Samuel and Mary (Maplete) Gorton, was a child when he accompanied his father to this country, and made his home in Warwick. He served as a soldier in King Philip's war, and was one of the grantees of a five thousand acre tract, to be known as East Greenwich, for services in that war. In 1686 he was deputy and was from that time until 1699 a captain of the militia. He married, December 5, 1672, Sarah, daughter of Richard and Mary Carder, who died August 8, 1724. Children: Mary, born October 31, 1673; Sarah, mentioned below; Benjamin, about 1678; Alice; Maplete; Samuel, May 3, 1687.

(3) Sarah, second daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Carder) Gorton, was born about 1676, in Warwick, and became the wife of John (3) Wickes, as above noted. Their daughter Elizabeth, born February 5, 1706, became the wife of Philip Greene, as before stated. Children: Phebe, born March 25, 1732; Sarah, September 10, 1733, died young; Job, October 24, 1735; Christopher, mentioned below; Philip, March 25, 1739; Elizabeth, September 2, 1742; William, October 25, 1746; Mary, March 14, 1748; Sarah, May 6, 1752.

(V) Colonel Christopher Greene, second son of Philip and Elizabeth (Wickes) Greene, was born May 12, 1737, in Warwick, and was a third cousin and intimate friend of General Nathaniel Greene, whose residence was near his own. In 1671 Colonel Christopher Greene received from his father the mill and an estate in the division of the latter's property. He was educated under the care of his father, who was a scholar and cultivated man, and early took an active part in the conduct of public affairs. He was several terms a member of the legislature prior to the revolution, and in May, 1775, was appointed by the legislature a major in the army of observation, under Major-General Nathaniel Greene. He was made commander of a company of infantry in the army in Canada, under General Montgomery, and entered the lower town of Quebec, where he was made a prisoner. After being exchanged he rejoined his regiment, and was soon promoted to major in Varnum's regiment, and in 1777 became colonel. He was sent by General Washington to Fort Mercer, generally known as Red Bank, on the Delaware river. His military services were most brilliant, and were ended by his death at Croton river, where his force was surprised by the enemy, May 14, 1781. He married, May 6, 1757, his third cousin Anna, daughter of Jeremiah and Welthian (Greene) Lippitt, born

November 15, 1735, daughter of John and Anphillis (Whipple) Lippitt, of Old Warwick (see Lippitt IV). Welthian Greene was a daughter of Richard Greene, whose father, Thomas Greene, was a son of Surgeon John Greene, of Warwick. Children of Colonel Christopher Greene: Welthian, born November 19, 1751; Job, mentioned below; Phebe, January 16, 1762; Ann Frances, June 2, 1764; Elizabeth, December 15, 1766; Jeremiah, October 17, 1769; Daniel Westrane, March 2, 1772; Christopher, August 27, 1774; Mary, September 2, 1777.

(VI) Colonel Job (2) Greene, eldest son of Christopher and Anna (Lippitt) Greene, was born November 19, 1759, in Warwick, and was noted for his capability as a business man and his generosity toward others. When his father entered the revolutionary army he was a very young man, but was placed in charge of the mill and business, which he managed with signal success. He commanded the Kentish Artillery, a militia company which is still in existence at Apponaug, in Warwick. He became a lieutenant in the Second Regiment, Rhode Island State Brigade, in the Continental service, and received the sword which had been voted by congress to his lamented father. He built a house at Centerville in 1685, where he had over five hundred acres of land, and also operated a saw and grist mill. He sold the power and mills with his house in 1805, and built a new house a short distance west of the first, in which he died August 23, 1808. He was one of the original members of the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati, and a member of the town council from 1793 to 1797, with the exception of one year. In 1797 he represented the town in the legislature and several times later, and was moderator of the town in 1801. He married, November 29, 1785, Abigail, daughter of Captain Simon and Ann (Babcock) Rhodes, of Stonington, Connecticut, born October 27, 1765, died April 18, 1845. She had property inherited from her grandfather, Colonel Babcock, of Westerly. Children: Christopher Rhodes, born September 19, 1786; Susanna, May 5, 1788; Mary Ann, May 5, 1794; Simon Henry, mentioned below.

(VII) Simon Henry, youngest child of Colonel Job (2) and Abigail (Rhodes) Greene, was born March 31, 1799, at Centerville, and was educated in the schools of that village, at a private school in Stonington, and later under tuition of David Aldrich, at Woonsocket, Rhode Island. In the winter of 1813-14 he was in the employ of his brother-in-law, Abner M. Warriner, then a manufacturer of cotton checks in Hartford, Connecticut, whose death

occurred soon after. In 1815 Mr. Greene took up his residence in Providence, Rhode Island, where he continued until 1838, when he removed to Clyde, in the town of Warwick, Kent county. His first business training was secured in the house of Aborn & Jackson, merchants and manufacturers, with whom he was eventually associated as a partner, acting as agents of the Lippitt Manufacturing Company, under the firm name of Aborn, Jackson & Greene. In 1828 Mr. Greene formed a partnership with Edward Pike, under the style of Greene & Pike, to engage in the business of bleaching and finishing cotton goods, to which they afterward added printing machinery, which business Mr. Greene greatly enlarged after the death of Mr. Pike in 1842. He acquired, by purchase from the latter's heirs, the sole ownership of the property now known as the Clyde Works. From 1835 to July, 1838, when he removed to Warwick, Mr. Greene was a member of the Providence city council, and as a member of that body was one of the city audit. To his influence was largely due the remodeling of the public school system, and the creation of the office of school superintendent, preceding Boston and other cities in the adoption of this system. In 1840 and 1842 he was elected by the voters of his native town as their representative in the general assembly. Following the death of his partner, Edward Pike, he declined a reelection, but subsequently represented the town four years in succession, from 1851 to 1854, when he again declined to be a candidate. In 1857 he was elected as a senator in the general assembly, and filled that honorable office until 1859. In the following year he was elected delegate to the national Republican convention at Chicago, and there supported at first Hon. Salmon P. Chase for the office of President, but was among those who nominated Abraham Lincoln as the candidate of the party. In 1864 he was chosen presidential elector and was instrumental in the reelection of Mr. Lincoln. For fifteen years he served as a member of the school committee of Warwick, during a part of the time being its secretary. The cause of popular education had in him a very warm friend, as is evidenced by his long service in its behalf. Beside the offices previously named Mr. Greene did great service to his town as a member of its finance committee, especially during the trying times of the civil war; was moderator of town meetings; chairman of political conventions, and in every one of his activities was respected and esteemed for his uprightness and fidelity. It was due largely to his sagacity, sense of justice and determination that a law was passed while he was a member of the

finance committee of the assembly levying a tax upon the deposits in savings institutions, which hitherto had been exempt. It is a somewhat remarkable fact that none of the offices filled by Mr. Greene were particularly sought by him, but he felt it the duty of every good citizen to serve the public to the extent of his ability whenever called upon, and he laid aside his personal interests in many cases to take up the public service, when duty seemed to call. From very early in life Mr. Greene was a student, and he became familiar with general literature, and his writings are distinguished for their clearness and vigor of expression. He had a preference for religious philosophy, and while a young man became an advocate of the teachings of the learned and eminent Emanuel Swedenborg. He united with the Providence Society of the New Jerusalem Church, commonly called Swedenborgians, and in every relation of life he demonstrated the sincerity of his professions by acts of Christian charity and kindness. He died April 26, 1885, at his home in Clyde, being the last of the pioneers in the manufacturing industries of the North Valley of the Pawtuxet river. He married, March 3, 1822, Caroline Cornelia, eldest daughter of Edward and Susan (Potter) Aborn, of Providence. Children: 1. Edward Aborn, born January 24, 1823. 2. Henry Lehre, of whom further. 3. Christopher Rhodes, born October 14, 1827. 4. William Rogers, born December 3, 1829. 5. John W. A., born February 19, 1832. 6. Caroline C., born August 27, 1834, died September 26, 1838. 7. George Frederick, born March 9, 1837, died October 21, same year. 8. George F. (2d), born August 26, 1838; married Julia Dunbar, of Natchez, Mississippi, where he died November 14, 1914. 9. Charles, born April 13, 1841, died April 17, same year. 10. Francis C., born June 23, 1842. 11. Abbie S., born September 29, 1845, died October 27, same year.

(VIII) Henry Lehre, second son of Simon H. and Caroline C. (Aborn) Greene, was born March 31, 1825, at the Aborn homestead in Providence, and at the early age of three years entered a private school in that city, known as the Greene Street School, one of his teachers being the famous Margaret Fuller. His studies there were continued until the age of fourteen years, when he removed with his parents to Clyde, in the town of Warwick, Rhode Island. Here he at once entered upon that long and successful business career which has reflected great credit upon himself, and contributed to the support and welfare of the multitude of people. His first employment was in the bleachery of Greene & Pike, at Clyde, as a

common hand at regular wages, where he continued about two years, becoming thoroughly familiar with the details of the business. On the death of the junior partner, in 1842, he entered the office of the concern to become familiar with its business management, and after three years he returned to the working establishment, which was conducted largely under his immediate supervision. He continued in this capacity until 1868. He had a taste for mechanics, and he now turned his attention to the mechanical departments of the works. The spacious buildings forming the greater part of the immense plant now occupied by the Clyde Bleachery and Print Works were erected from his plans and specifications, including the erection of the machinery. Under his supervision the works were almost entirely rebuilt while being enlarged, and became one of the most thoroughly equipped establishments of its kind in the United States. In 1842 the business was conducted in the name of his father, S. H. Greene, and in 1865 the title became S. H. Greene & Sons, although Henry L. Greene had then been some time a participator in the profits. When the business was again reorganized and incorporated he became its president, and continued as the active head of the establishment, though in later years much of the responsibility of the management was shifted to the younger shoulders of his son, Francis W. Greene, agent and treasurer, and other associates in the corporation. In the early days of the establishment it employed thirty hands, and now has use for about seven hundred. One printing machine constituted the equipment in 1838, when some fourteen thousand yards of cloth were bleached daily, and an additional two thousand yards of indigo blue material were printed and dyed. From this small beginning the establishment grew to a capacity of one and one-half million yards per week, employing nine printing machines. Mr. Greene died at Riverpoint, February 12, 1908. The *Providence Tribune* of February 13, 1908, states:

Sitting in his chair at his home at Riverpoint last evening, Hon. Henry L. Greene, president of the S. H. Greene & Sons Corporation, the Pawtuxet Valley's first citizen and grand old man, passed peacefully away, a fitting ending to a long, peaceful, honored, useful life. His death came suddenly but not unexpectedly. He had been confined to the house for a week or two, suffering from an attack of rheumatism, his death resulting from apoplexy. Monday the mild weather, following the period of extreme cold, tempted him from the house and he visited his office at the Clyde Print Works, where he spent a half-hour with Superintendent John R. Butterworth, apparently as well as usual and as cheerfully interested in everything connected with the concern and the business with which he had been identified for

almost seventy years. He chatted with Mr. Butterworth about the latter's grandchild and its birthday, celebrated that day, and was in the best of spirits, showing nothing to indicate that two days later he would finish his long and honorable career. Last evening, sitting in his favorite chair, attended by his daughter, who has been his constant companion for more than a score of years, he succumbed suddenly to a combination of ailments incident to old age and died full of years and honors within a few weeks of completing his eighty-third year. The deceased, since the death of his father in 1885, was the most respected citizen in the valley, and admittedly its first citizen in every sense of the word. One of the few valley manufacturers who made his home in the valley and its interests his own, he was on terms of affectionate intimacy with many of the humblest, as well as the highest and most influential among its citizens. He had worked in his father's printery as a boy, with many of the men who were his cotemporaries in old age as in youth and outlived all but a few of them and there will be universal regret at the death of one who was a friend to everybody and who, if he ever had an enemy, had lived to know for years that he had none. As the head of one of the valley's most important industries, he exerted an influence on the industrial life of the valley second to none, with the exception of Robert Knight, and during his long connection with the industry its product, the "Washington prints," came to be known as a standard among the products of American printeries. Up to the last week of his life, Mr. Greene continued to take a keen interest not only in the business affairs in which he was personally interested, but in all matters pertaining to the welfare and progress of his town and state and the nation. Beside the large manufacturing interests already described in some detail, he had a share in other business institutions of the state, and was president of the Phoenix Savings Bank, Pawtuxet Valley Water Company, and the Pawtuxet Valley Business Association. A quarter of a century since the last named organization did a wondrous work in bringing together the various villages and divided interests occupying that valley. In early life Mr. Greene was identified with the Whig party, to which he gave generous and cordial support, and on the formation of the Republican party, he enlisted under its banner. In 1883 he was elected to the state senate, and again elected in 1888, when he was assigned to the important committees on finance and judiciary. In 1884 he became a member of the board of state charities and corrections, in which he continued more than six years. During his term, the buildings of the State Institutions at Howard were erected. He was president of the state board of agriculture, and wherever he was called upon to serve the public interest, he gave the same thoughtful care and sagacious consideration which characterized the conduct of his own business. He was appreciated and recognized as a public-spirited citizen, a conscientious public officer, and a man of the highest character. He early entered the public service as a member of the town council of his native town, of which he later became president, and was especially active in every movement tending to elevate the standard of education. Although he left school and entered the workshop at a very early age, he did not abandon reading and study, and continued to store his mind with useful information and a general knowledge of literature. Blessed with a retentive memory and keen powers of observation, he acquired much knowledge which escaped the attention of others.

He gained an extensive knowledge of music, and was a most entertaining conversationalist, and often gave lectures in various parts of his home state. After he had been somewhat relieved of business cares, he traveled extensively in Europe, in 1886-87, in company with his daughters, Susan Aborn and Caroline Cornelia Greene, but his chief interest was in his native land. He was a recognized authority on the interesting history of the Pawtuxet Valley and its older families, and gleaned by study and research an inexhaustible fund of information concerning that historic ground. Several years toward the close of his life were employed in writing his memoirs, a most agreeable occupation for his leisure time, and he was also a contributor to current literature. Probably the last publication from his pen was an article in the "Sunday Tribune" on "Embargoes." Within a few years before his death he penned the following letter in response to an invitation to attend a meeting called to secure the erection of a soldiers' monument in Warwick:

Riverpoint, R. I., February 8, 1908.

Warwick Soldiers' Monument Committee:

Gentlemen:—Your invitation to attend a meeting of the citizens of Warwick, to be held at the office of Lieut.-Gov. Watrous next Monday afternoon is to hand. While I appreciate your courtesy, I am obliged to decline the invitation on account of ill health and by the advice of my physician am practically confined to my house. Early in September I had an attack of pneumonia from which I had barely recovered when laryngitis followed and I am now under treatment for that.

Wishing you complete success in erecting a monument worthy of commemorating the patriotic and self-sacrificing courage of the soldiers of the civil war, not a few of whom were our own kindred, even our own brothers, who upheld our Government in the time of its direful need, and assuring you of my desire to assist in the praiseworthy undertaking in whatever way I am able.

I remain very truly yours,

HENRY L. GREENE.

Mr. Greene accepted the religious teachings of the society with which his father was so long associated, and was president of the local society, and leader of the services held in the New Jerusalem Chapel, near the print works at Clyde. He married, August 13, 1849, Marcy Gooding, daughter of Oliver C. and Lucy Ann (Greene) Wilbur, died July 22, 1879, and was survived more than eighteen years by her husband, who made his home after her death with his daughter, Caroline Cornelia, at Riverpoint. Children: 1. Susan Aborn, born August 5, 1850, died February 13, 1889, unmarried. 2. Lucy Anna, born September 13, 1852; married, October 3, 1878, Benjamin Aborn Jackson, a well-known banker of Providence, and had children: Henry Greene Jackson, born June 12, 1883, graduated from Brown University, married, December 31, 1909, Maria Holbrook, of Baltimore, who died May 11, 1914, and they had two children: Harriet Woolford, born January 31, 1911, and Benjamin Aborn (3d), born December 7,

1913; Donald Jackson, born July 16, 1886, graduated from Brown University; and Lucy Aborn Jackson, born December 17, 1892. 3. Caroline Cornelia, now a resident of Providence; she is a member of Gaspee Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, of Providence, and takes a just pride in the history of her family, which has been so long and prominently identified with the history, not only of her native state but of the nation. 4. Francis Whittier, mentioned below.

(IX) Francis Whittier Greene, only son of the late Henry Lehre Greene, was born at Riverpoint, Warwick, Rhode Island, October 15, 1861. His early educational training was acquired at Mowry & Goff's School of Providence, after which he attended Brown University. He married, February 26, 1895, Jeanette Vreeland, daughter of Thomas and Amanda (Van Giesen) Vreeland, of Franklin, New Jersey, and their children are as follows: Francis V., born September 28, 1899; Ralph Drayton, born October 27, 1902; Eleanor, born January 29, 1904; and Jeanette, born January 30, 1911. Mr. Greene entered the firm of S. H. Greene & Sons in 1892, as a partner, and upon its incorporation in 1899 became one of the incorporators, and has continued actively identified with this concern ever since. For several years he was a member of the Warwick town council and of the school committee of the town. He has also represented his native town in the general assembly of the state, which honorable position has been held by this line of the Greene family in unbroken succession since the days of John Greene, the surgeon. In 1903 he also represented his town in the state senate of Rhode Island.

(The Wilbur Line).

An extended account of Samuel Wilbur, the American immigrant, and his son William appears elsewhere in this work.

(III) Daniel, sixth son of William and Martha Wilbur, was born 1666, and died November 28, 1741. He married, in 1692, Ann Barney. Children: William, born March 2, 1694; Peleg, August 30, 1695; Daniel, March 31, 1697; Ann, October 20, 1698; Martha, September 25, 1700; Lydia, November 30, 1702; Elizabeth, June 11, 1705; John, July 19, 1706; Thomas, mentioned below; Samuel.

(IV) Thomas, fifth son of Daniel and Ann (Barney) Wilbur, was born October 22, 1708, and married, October 28, 1733, Mary, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Ganssey) Bowen. Only one son is recorded.

(V) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) and Mary (Bowen) Wilbur, was born in November, 1740, and died November 30, 1796. He

married Mary Gorton. Children: Peleg, mentioned below; James, born September 2, 1766; Joseph, died young; Polly, May 19, 1771; Phebe, February 16, 1773; Ruth, married Cranston Evans; Patience, March 6, 1777; Chloe, July 11, 1780; David, March 16, 1783; Thomas, October 4, 1785.

(VI) Peleg, eldest son of Thomas (2) and Mary (Gorton) Wilbur, was born February 22, 1763, and died December 31, 1831. He married Mary Gooding, born 1772, died February 26, 1822, daughter of Matthew and Mary Gooding. Children: Peleg, born February 21, 1788; Marcy Gooding, October 20, 1789; Matthew, November 8, 1792; Oliver Cromwell, mentioned below; Thomas Bradford, November 4, 1796.

(VII) Oliver Cromwell, third son of Peleg and Marcy (Gooding) Wilbur, was born October 4, 1794, and died February 7, 1882, in Providence. He married, January 6, 1820, Lucy Ann Greene, born October 25, 1798, daughter of Benjamin Greene, descendant of Surgeon John Greene through (II) John, (III) Samuel, (IV) Samuel, (V) Caleb, (VI) Benjamin.

(VIII) Marcy Gooding, daughter of Oliver C. and Lucy A. (Greene) Wilbur, became the wife of Henry L. Greene, of Warwick, and died June 22, 1879 (see Greene VIII).

(The Lippitt Line).

The Lippitt family, among the oldest in Rhode Island, has been of quiet nature, which has, to some extent, kept it out of the records of the state. It is now represented by a United States senator from Rhode Island, and has been distinguished throughout the generations by its probity of character, industry and general ability. The origin of the family is unknown, but it is presumed to have been English.

(I) John Lippitt, founder of the family, was a resident of Providence in 1638, where he had a house lot and a six-acre planting lot. With the others he signed the agreement for a form of government, July 5, 1640, and was chosen, May 16, 1647, with nine others, as a commission to meet with commissions from the other towns at Portsmouth and form a government. In the division of Providence lands he received lot No. 53. He is found of record at Warwick, June 5, 1648, when he was admitted an inhabitant of that town. He sold his Providence lands and other property, April 27, 1652, and was a freeman of the colony in 1655. In 1662 he purchased six acres of land in Warwick, and became ultimately an extensive landholder there. He deeded his house and lands to his son Moses,

presumably in consideration of his support during the balance of his life, and died in 1669, in Warwick. He had sons, John and Moses.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Lippitt, resided in Warwick, where he died in 1670. In 1652 he was fined five pounds for selling a gun to an Indian. With the consent of his father he sold one-third of a thirty-acre lot, January 27, 1668, for twenty shillings. There is little to be found concerning him in the records. He married, February 9, 1665, Ann Grove, and lived but five years after the wedding. She married (second) February 21, 1671, Edward Searle. Children: John, born November 16, 1665; Moses, mentioned below.

(III) Moses, son of John (2) and Ann (Grove) Lippitt, was born February 17, 1668, in Warwick, and was but two years old at the death of his father. With the consent of his mother and stepfather he apprenticed himself, July 3, 1674, to William Austin, of Providence, for a period of fifteen and one-half years and two months to learn the trade and art of weaving. For some time he resided at Middletown, New Jersey, but returned to Warwick. He married (first) December 8, 1697, license dated at New York, Sarah, daughter of John and Alice (Stout) Throckmorton. There were two children of this marriage, and the mother probably died about 1706. He married (second) November 20, 1707, in Warwick, Anne Philis Whipple, daughter of Joseph and Alice (Smith) Whipple, born October 6, 1689. Children of first marriage: Sarah; John, born December 11, 1705. Children of second marriage, recorded in Warwick: Moses, born January 17, 1709; Jeremiah, mentioned below; Christopher, November 29, 1712; Joseph, September 4, 1715; Anne Fillice, August 29, 1717; Freelove, March 31, 1720; Mary, December 2, 1723; John, December 24, 1731.

(IV) Jeremiah, third son of Moses Lippitt and second child of his second wife, Anne Philis Whipple, was born January 27, 1711, in Warwick, where he resided. He married, September 12, 1736, Welthian Greene, born December 19, 1715, daughter of Richard and Mary (Carder) Greene, the last-mentioned a daughter of John Carder. Richard Greene was a son of Thomas Greene and grandson of Surgeon John Greene, founder of the family in Rhode Island.

(V) Anne Philis, daughter of Jeremiah and Welthian (Greene) Lippitt, was born November 15, 1735, and became the wife of Colonel Christopher Greene, of Warwick (see Greene V).

Anne Philis Whipple was a granddaughter of Captain John Whipple, founder of the family in Rhode Island. He was born about

1617, and is first found of record in this country at Dorchester, Massachusetts, where he was in the service of Israel Stoughton as early as 1632. By occupation he was a carpenter. In 1637 he received a grant of land in Providence, and twenty-two years later joined in a purchase of lands in that place. He was a deputy to the general court in 1666, 1669-70, 1672 and 1676-77. His death occurred May 16, 1685, in Providence. In 1639 he married Sarah, surname unknown, born about 1624, died 1666. In 1641 both united with the church in Providence. Children: John, born in 1640; Sarah, 1642; Samuel, 1644; Eleanor, 1646; Mary, 1648; William, 1652; Benjamin, 1654; David, 1656; Abigail, 1659; Joseph, mentioned below; Jonathan, 1664.

(2) Joseph, sixth son of Captain John and Sarah Whipple, was born 1662, and died April 28, 1746, in Providence, where he was a merchant and a man of large property. In 1688 he was taxed on one hundred acres of meadow, three home lots, which included three acres of planting and orchard, and other lands and rights, with cattle, horses and swine. He was a member of the town council in 1703-04, and from 1715 to 1729, with the exception of one year. In 1714 he was assistant, and was a colonel of the military in 1719-20. He received a license December 11, 1710, from the town to keep a public house, for which the fee paid was twenty shillings. The inventory of his estate amounted to five thousand two hundred and ninety-two pounds eighteen shillings and two pence, including books to the value of five pounds, a large amount in that day, plate worth one hundred and eight pounds ten shillings, and six negroes. His body was deposited in the North Burying Ground at Providence. He married, May 20, 1684, Alice Smith, daughter of Edward and Anphilis (Angell) Smith, born 1664, died July 20, 1739. Their eldest daughter, Anne Philis, born October 6, 1689, became the wife of Moses Lippitt, as above noted.

BABCOCK This name is an old and honored one in Westerly, Rhode Island, where the family has dwelt for more than two and one-fourth centuries. Among those conspicuous in the colonial period were: Dr. Joshua Babcock, of Westerly, who was a major-general in the militia and chief justice of the supreme court of Rhode Island; Colonel Henry Babcock, a participant in five campaigns of the old French war and an officer of the revolution, who in the early part of that struggle was in command of the forces at Newport; and Rev. Stephen Babcock, a distinguished divine and

"New Light" leader. The name as it came from England was spelled Badcock, and bearers of that name are still numerous in England, where four coats-of-arms are found, belonging to the family in different localities.

(I) James Babcock, the progenitor of the Westerly family, was born in 1612, and died in 1679. He is first of record in New England at Portsmouth, Rhode Island, in 1642. He settled his family in Westerly in 1662, being among the first settlers in that town. James Babcock was a prominent citizen in both towns and acted in various capacities as the agent or governor of the inhabitants. Both Massachusetts and Connecticut claimed jurisdiction over Westerly, which then included the present towns of Charlestown, Hopkinton and Richmond, and the settlers led strenuous lives in defending their lands from trespassers, especially those from Connecticut, which colony did not finally relinquish claims until 1728. James Babcock was twice married. His first wife, Sarah, bore him four children, and died about 1665. His second wife, Elizabeth, married after his death, September 22, 1679, William Johnson, and settled in the adjoining town of Stonington, Connecticut. His children were: James, born 1641, married Jane, daughter of Nicholas Brown; John, mentioned below; Job, married Jane, daughter of Rev. John Crandall; Mary, married Captain William Champlin; Joseph, married (first) Dorothy Key, (second) Mrs. Hannah Coates; Nathaniel, died January 2, 1719; Elizabeth, baptized September 14, 1692.

(II) John, son of James and Sarah Babcock, was born at Portsmouth in 1644. He married Mary, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Hazard) Lawton. Tradition says that they eloped from Newport and settled among the friendly Indians on the east bank of Pawcatuck river, before the land had been purchased from the Indians or any movement made toward settling it. The fact that he was only eighteen years old when the lands were surveyed and first settled would seem to prove this untrue. He and his father were among the first eighteen selected by the colony of Newport to go upon and occupy these lands in March, 1662, then only recently purchased from the Indians. The town records show that in the apportionment, made in 1669, he received the twenty-seventh lot. His homestead near Avondale is still occupied by a lineal descendant. He served with the Connecticut militia in King Philip's war, most of the inhabitants of Westerly having fled to the island of Rhode Island at that time, and was in the "Great Swamp Fight." He was deputy to the general court in 1682 and 1684. He died early

in 1685, and the inventory of his personal property placed its value at £790 3s. His widow married, April 21, 1698, Erasmus Babbitt, and died November 8, 1711, in Westerly. John Babcock's children, all born in Westerly, were: James, 1663; Ann, 1665; Mary, married John Macomber; John, married Mary Champlin; Job, married Deborah; George, married Elizabeth Hall; Elihu, tradition says he was born on the day of the "Great Swamp Fight;" Robert, married Lydia Crandall; Joseph, married Rebecca Stanton; Oliver, married (first) Susanna Clark, (second) Deborah Knowles.

(III) Captain John (2), second son of John (1) and Mary (Lawton) Babcock, was born about 1668, in Westerly, was admitted a freeman, February 13, 1689, and died there March 28, 1746. He lived about two miles east of Pawcatuck bridge, in a house afterward used as a hotel by Sylvester Gavitt. His wife Mary was his cousin, daughter of William and Mary (Babcock) Champlin (or Champlain). He served the town in many responsible capacities—assessor, clerk, fence-viewer, surveyor, probate clerk, councilman and ratemaker; was town clerk from 1706 to 1732, when he was succeeded by his son William; was deputy to the general assembly in 1695, 1702, 1713-15-17-18-20-24-25-26; was justice of the peace from 1730 to 1737; and captain of militia in 1709-11-15-18-19-20-21-23. On May 19, 1710, with eleven others, he united in the purchase of two thousand six hundred and eighty-four acres of land from the colony, known as the "Maxson purchase." His children were all born in Westerly, as follows: John, May 4, 1701; Ichabod, mentioned below; Stephen, May 2, 1706; William, April 15, 1708; Amy, February 8, 1712-13; Mary, July 23, 1716; Ann, September 14, 1821.

(IV) Ichabod, second son of Captain John (2) and Mary (Champlin) Babcock, was born November 21, 1703, in Westerly, was a lieutenant of the first company of Westerly militia, and was appointed to administer his mother's estate, November 25, 1760. In July, 1768, both he and his wife became members of the Seventh Day Baptist church of Westerly, now Ashaway. He married, December 1, 1730, his cousin, Jemima Babcock, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Stanton) Babcock, granddaughter of John and Mary (Lawton) Babcock. Children: Ichabod, mentioned below; Mary, born May 9, 1733; Joseph, February 3, 1736; John, July 27, 1739.

(V) Ichabod (2), eldest child of Ichabod (1) and Jemima (Babcock) Babcock, was born December 12, 1731, in Westerly, where he died August 22, 1801. He was ensign of a com-

pany raised in Westerly in 1755, under Captain Henry Babcock, which joined Christopher Harris' regiment in the expedition against Crown Point. This regiment marched to Lake George, where it joined Sir William Johnson's forces. He was a freeman in 1757, served as justice of the peace in Westerly in 1761-62 and 1765, and was cornet in Captain George Thurston's First Battalion of Kings County Troop of Horse in 1780. He carried dispatches during the revolution, and in May, 1777, received two pounds fourteen shillings in compensation from the colony. His fishing boats were seized by United States troops in October, 1777, along with those of several others, and he was granted a compensation of forty pounds for this loss. He married, March 17, 1756, Esther, daughter of Colonel Joseph and Mary (Champlin) Stanton, of Charlestown, Rhode Island, born November 23, 1741, died November 17, 1813, in Westerly (see Stanton IV). Children of Ichabod (2) Babcock: Ichabod, born January 15, 1758; Lucy, April 25, 1760; Joseph, April 1, 1762; Mary, April 8, 1765; Lodowick Stanton, mentioned below; Augustus, January 30, 1769; Hannah, July 2, 1776; Esther, July 18, 1778; Anstice, February 25, 1780. Two successive sons named Stephen died in infancy.

(VI) Lodowick Stanton, third son of Ichabod (2) and Esther (Stanton) Babcock, was born February 18, 1767, in Westerly, and was a pioneer settler in the town of Lebanon, New York, where he conducted a hotel and livery business and operated a stage line. The following is his announcement of the opening of his hotel at Lebanon Springs, where he died August 28, 1828:

The subscriber has the pleasure to inform his friends and the public that he has so far finished and furnished his New Establishment, four rods east of the Springs, as to be ready now to wait on Ladies and Gentlemen, who may visit the salubrious waters, in a style both agreeable and convenient, as it respects liquors, food, lodging, and attention, by the meal, day or week. Parties will be accommodated on short notice. Travellers on the Albany and Boston Turnpike will be accommodated cheap enough to pay the trouble of coming to the Springs, which is about forty rods distant. Likewise, keeping for horses at hay or grass. All which accommodations will be furnished for such moderate considerations, as that his customers may not only be able, but induced to call again. Horses and carriages to let, as usual, at my Livery Stable.

L. S. BABCOCK.

July 4, 1820.

He married, in Preston, Connecticut, February 24, 1791, Lydia, daughter of Jabez and Sarah (Lord) Wight, born May 28, 1770, in Preston, died at Lebanon, May 4, 1865. Children, all born at Lebanon: Hampton C., June

21, 1792; Lydia, 1794, died same year; Jabez Wight, mentioned below; Emily, December 22, 1797; Lodowick S., November 18, 1799; George, January 22, 1801; Lydia Esther, April 27, 1806.

(VII) Jabez Wight, second son of Lodowick S. and Lydia (White) Babcock, was born September 11, 1795, in Lebanon, New York, where he passed his life, and died August 1, 1869. He served as supervisor and town clerk, was a soldier in the war of 1812, and conducted the tavern built by his father, in which he was assisted by his sons. He married at Wallingford, Connecticut, Rebecca, daughter of Joel and Rebecca (Hart) Cook, born April 5, 1798, in Wallingford, died September 20, 1846, in Lebanon (see Cook V). Children: Jabez Cook, born June 17, 1821; Harriet Rebecca, February 26, 1824; William Henry, mentioned below; George Frederick, September 14, 1829; Lucy Maria, April 11, 1832; Emma and Anna (twins), July 20, 1837; Kitty M., November 10, 1840.

(VIII) William Henry, second son of Jabez W. and Rebecca (Cook) Babcock, was born July 1, 1826, in Lebanon, where he remained until the age of thirteen years, attending the public schools of that town. When thirteen years old he went to Brooklyn, New York, where he joined his uncle, Alfred M. Wilder, who conducted a book store on Fulton street. Here as a clerk he gained an experience in business and also extended the brief education supplied by his early schooling. Upon the retirement of Mr. Wilder, William H. Babcock became his successor as owner and manager of the store, which he continued to operate for several years with success. This he finally sold and returned to his native town, where he settled on a small farm, and there continued the remainder of his life, enjoying the outdoor occupation, which was most congenial to him. While spending the winter of 1892-93 in Providence he died there March 8, 1893, and was buried in Swan Point Cemetery. He was a faithful member of the Protestant Episcopal church, and was one of the organizers of the Church of Our Saviour at Lebanon Springs, in which he was a communicant from 1870 until the time of his death. Domestic in his tastes he was devoted to his home and family, and was esteemed as a useful member of the community. He married, in Providence, May 17, 1853, Penelope Bennett Andrews, born there September 27, 1830, daughter of George and Cornelia Augusta (Lippitt) Andrews, of Providence (see Andrews VI). Mrs. Babcock makes her home on Forest street, in Providence, with her daughter, Miss M. Frances Babcock. She is an esteemed member

of Grace Episcopal Church. Children: 1. Cornelia Augusta, born September 16, 1854; married Professor Winslow Upton, who was a well known educator and member of the faculty of Brown University, and died in Providence, January 8, 1914, leaving beside his widow two children: Eleanor Stuart and Margaret Frances. 2. Mary Frances, who resides with her mother in Providence. 3. William Henry, born August 3, 1858; resides in Chicago. He married Mary E. Fayerweather, and has three children: Richard Fayerweather, Henry Andrews and Frederick Morison. 4. Emma Huntington, born November 19, 1866; became the wife of George W. Cutler, of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, and has three daughters: Martha Huntington, Penelope and Margaret Atherton.

(The Andrews Line).

This name, like all in the possessive form, is of Welsh origin, and is derived from the baptismal name of the parent, according to the Welsh system. Instead of adding son to the father's name for a surname, the possessive form is employed, and thus we find many of our most usual names, such as Jones (John's), Davis (Davy's or Davie's), Edwards, Evans and multitudes of similar names.

(I) John Andrews, whose father undoubtedly bore the baptismal name of Andrew, a sea cooper, came from Wales to America, and is found as early as 1656 in the records of Boston, where he died June 25, 1679. His first wife, Lucie, died in Boston, September 1, 1653, and he married (second) in 1655, Hannah, daughter of Edmond and Martha Jackson, of Boston, born there March 1, 1636. Children: John, born 1656, died young; Hannah, February 20, 1658; Susannah, August 12, 1659; Martha, December 5, 1660; Mary, baptized February 4, 1661; John, mentioned below; James, died young; Edmond, born November 4, 1665; James, March 17, 1667; Samuel, May 12, 1668.

(II) John (2), second son of John (1) and Hannah (Jackson) Andrews, was born September 20, 1662, in Boston, was a housewright by occupation, and served as captain of militia in Rhode Island. In 1692 he purchased a large tract of land, with a house, in New Bristol (now Bristol), Rhode Island, where he resided until 1701, when he sold this property and purchased land in Taunton, Massachusetts, which included a water privilege on Three Mile river. Here, in association with his son-in-law, Nathaniel Linkon, he build a grist and saw mill, which, for one hundred years, were known as Andrews Mills, at the place now called Westville. Here he died July

25, 1742, near the close of his eightieth year. He served four years as chairman of the Taunton board of selectmen, and was deputy sheriff of Bristol county. He married (first) Alice, daughter of John and Alice (Phillips) Shaw, of Weymouth, Massachusetts, born July 6, 1666, died February 1, 1735. He married (second) May 20, 1737, Mary, widow of Jacob Barney, and daughter of Rev. Samuel and Hannah (Allen) Danforth, born December 5, 1698. Rev. Samuel Danforth was the fourth minister at Taunton. Children of John (2) Andrews and his first wife: Alice, married Nathaniel Linkon, of Taunton; John, born 1686; Edmond, 1692; Samuel, mentioned below; Seth, 1702-03; Hannah, 1706; Martha, married Thomas Jones, of Dighton; Susanna, unmarried.

(III) Samuel, third son of John (2) and Alice (Shaw) Andrews, was born about 1696, and resided in that part of Taunton which is now Dighton. He was a corporal of the Taunton company commanded by his nephew, Captain James Andrews, under Colonel Thacher, and died at Albany, New York, in 1756, while in service on the Crown Point expedition. In 1727 he applied to the court of general sessions for a license to sell strong liquors in Dighton, and his application was approved by the selectmen of the town. He married (first) Elizabeth Emerson, who died March 14, 1724, and (second) Mary, daughter of Ebenezer Pitts, of Dighton. There were three children of the first marriage: Samuel, Elizabeth, and Ruth, concerning whom no further record has been discovered. Children of second marriage, recorded in Dighton: Ebenezer, born January 10, 1727; John, March 13, 1729; Elkanah, mentioned below; Stephen, December 22, 1734; Mary, November 30, 1736, died young; Zephaniah, February 9, 1739; Mary, August 2, 1741; Job, April 2, 1744.

(IV) Elkanah, third son of Samuel Andrews and his second wife, Mary Pitts, was born March 4, 1732, in Dighton, and was a sea captain, making voyages to the West Indies and South America. On one of these trips he brought home three black children as slaves, to whom he gave the names of Moses, Eneas and Fan. After they grew up he gave them their freedom. He was selectman of Dighton in 1779 and from 1785 to 1787, and represented the town in the general court in 1786. He died June 11, 1787, in Essequibo, British Guiana. The inventory of his estate showed real estate valued at two thousand six hundred and eleven pounds, and personal property of one thousand eight hundred and forty-nine pounds. At his death he was possessed of two hundred and ninty-two acres of land, six

houses and two stores, and held notes against forty-five individuals, ranging in amount from £173 down, including one which called for \$1,000 Continental money, valued at £41. He married Alice Beal, born November 2, 1739, in Hingham, Massachusetts, daughter of Stephen and Alice (Crocker) Beal, died in Dighton, June 13, 1808. The Beal family in America was founded by John Beal, who came from Hingham, Massachusetts, in 1638. He married Nazareth Hobart, and their third son, Jeremiah Beal, born 1631, in England, married Sarah Ripley, also born in England, daughter of William Ripley. Their second son, John Beal, born March 8, 1657, in Hingham, Massachusetts, had a wife Hannah, whose family name has not been discovered. Their fourth son, Stephen Beal, born September 16, 1707, in Hingham, married in Barnstable, Massachusetts, September 16, 1736, Alice, daughter of William and Mary (Crocker) Crocker. Their second child and eldest daughter, Alice Beal, born November 2, 1739, in Hingham, became the wife of Elkanah Andrews, of Dighton, Massachusetts, as above noted. Children: Alice, born January 12, 1758; Elkanah, February 29, 1760; Joseph, mentioned below; David, March 19, 1766; Polly, February 26, 1768; William, May 7, 1770; Thomas, December 4, 1772; Clarissa, February 18, 1775; Job, April 1, 1779.

(V) Joseph, second son of Elkanah and Alice (Beal) Andrews, was born April 5, 1764, in Dighton, and died January 24, 1803, at Bridgetown, Barbadoes. Like his father he followed the sea. He married, August 15, 1793, Nancy, daughter of Seth and Hannah Talbot, of Dighton, born February 7, 1769, died in Providence, March 14, 1856. Seth Talbot was born November 20, 1743, in Dighton, a descendant of Jared Talbot, an early resident of Taunton, where he was married, April 1, 1664, to Sarah Andrews, probably a daughter of Henry Andrews, of that town. Joseph Talbot, a descendant of Jared, married, November 11, 1742, in Dighton, Ruth Reed, born November 3, 1727, daughter of George and Sarah Reed. Their eldest son was Seth Talbot, father of Mrs. Joseph Andrews. Children: Joseph, born November 2, 1794, died 1796; George, mentioned below; Joseph, October 4, 1798; Theodore, July 25, 1801; Nancy, August 7, 1803.

(VI) George, second son of Joseph and Nancy (Talbot) Andrews, was born August 22, 1796, in Dighton, and settled in Providence, Rhode Island, where he died January 3, 1838. He married Cornelia Augusta, daughter of Charles and Penelope (Low) Lippitt, of Providence, born October 5, 1801, died June

21, 1869. Children: Anne Frances, born March 2, 1824; Charles Lippitt, January 9, 1826; George Lippitt, April 22, 1828; Penelope Bennett, mentioned below; Joseph, April 12, 1833; Theodore, August 3, 1835; Cornelia Lippitt, March 8, 1838.

(VII) Penelope Bennett, second daughter of George and Cornelia A. (Lippitt) Andrews, was born September 27, 1830, in Providence, and became the wife of William H. Babcock, of Brooklyn, New York (see Babcock VIII).

(The Cook Line).

(I) Henry Cooke, born about 1615, died at Salem, Massachusetts, December 25, 1661. He married, in June, 1639, Judith Birdsall, who died in 1689, daughter of Henry Birdsall, of Salem, Massachusetts. Among his children was Samuel, who was born September 30, 1640-41, who married Hope Parker.

(II) Samuel Cook, son of Henry Cooke, appeared at New Haven, Connecticut, in 1663, and, in April, 1670, removed to Wallingford with the first planters. He was a tanner and shoemaker, the first in that settlement; held important offices in town and church, and died in March, 1702. It is apparent that he was an industrious and useful citizen, and achieved worldly success, as his estate inventoried at three hundred and forty pounds, a large sum for that place and time. He married (first) May 2, 1667, Hope Parker, daughter of Edward and Elizabeth Parker, born April 26, 1650, died before 1690. He married (second) July 14, 1690, Mary Roberts, who survived him and married (second) April 9, 1705, Jeremiah Howe. Children of first marriage: Samuel, born March 3, 1668; John, December 3, 1669; Hannah, March 3, 1671; Isaac, died young; Mary, April 23, 1675; Elizabeth, died young; Judith, February 29, 1679; Isaac, mentioned below; Joseph, February 25, 1683; Hope, September 27, 1686. Children of second marriage: Israel, May 8, 1692; Mabel, June 30, 1694; Benjamin, April 8, 1697; Ephraim, April 19, 1699; Elizabeth, September 10, 1701.

(III) Isaac, fourth son of Samuel and Hope (Parker) Cook, was born January 10, 1681, in Wallingford, and lived in that town, where he died February 1, 1712. His estate was inventoried at one hundred and three pounds. He married, October 11, 1705, Sarah Curtis, born October 1, 1687, in Wallingford, daughter of Thomas and Mary Curtis. Children: Sarah, born July 20, 1707; Amos, died young; Mindwell, May, 1709; Isaac, mentioned below.

(IV) Isaac (2), youngest child of Isaac (1) and Sarah (Curtis) Cook, was born July 22,

1710, in Wallingford, where he made his home, and died March 16, 1780. He was a tanner and currier, a useful and active citizen, respected and esteemed. He married, October 13, 1733, Jerusha Sexton, of Wallingford, who died October 13, 1795. Children: Amos, born December 5, 1734; Jerusha, November 19, 1736; Isaac, mentioned below; Caleb, November 14, 1741; Mindwell, died young; Ambrose, May 19, 1744; Elisha, August 16, 1747; Mindwell, April 20, 1750.

(V) Isaac (3), third son of Isaac (2) and Jerusha (Sexton) Cook, was born July 28, 1739, in Wallingford, and rendered valuable service to the colony in the revolution. He commanded a company which gave sixteen days' service on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775, and was commissioned May 1 of that year, captain of the Seventh Company, First Regiment of Connecticut Troops, which was discharged in December of the same year. He was commissioned, January 10, 1780, major of the Tenth Regiment, recruited from Wallingford and Durham, and was promoted lieutenant-colonel in March, 1783, having been in continuous service more than three years. He died at his home in Wallingford in June, 1810. He married, March 6, 1760, his second cousin, Martha, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Munson) Cook. Children: Joel, mentioned below; Martha, born June 30, 1770; Mindwell, July 17, 1772; Phebe, February 9, 1777.

(VI) Joel, eldest child of Isaac (3) and Martha (Cook) Cook, was born October 12, 1760, in Wallingford, and rendered long military service to his native state. He was a revolutionary soldier under his father, and was captain of a company which served through the war of 1812, under General Harrison, participating in many fights with the Indians, in which Captain Cook distinguished himself. He was but fifteen years old when the revolutionary war came on, and was small for his age, and when he offered his services was laughed at. However, one officer took him as a waiter, and a year later he enlisted. Before 1808 he moved from Wallingford to Babylon, Long Island, and died at Deer Park, in that town, December 18, 1851. He married, January 1, 1784, Rebecca Hart, probably daughter of Hawkins and Abigail (Hall) Hart, of Wallingford. Children: Lucy, born April 5, 1785; Minerva, June 18, 1789; Leander, March 10, 1792; Patty, November 27, 1794; Rebecca, mentioned below; Phebe, January 5, 1901; Jennette, July 8, 1804; Joel Wilcox, April 28, 1808, in Babylon.

(VII) Rebecca, fourth daughter of Captain Joel and Rebecca (Hart) Cook, was born

April 5, 1798, in Wallingford, and became the wife of Jabez Wight Babcock, of Lebanon, New York (see Babcock VII).

(The Lippitt Line).

(I) John Lippitt, the immigrant ancestor, in 1638 was one of those who had a house and home lot of six acres in Providence, Rhode Island. On July 27, 1630, he was one of thirty-nine persons who signed an agreement for a form of government. He and nine other "well betruſted friends and neighbors," on May 16, 1647, were chosen by the town of Providence as commissioners to meet with the commissioners from the three other towns of Portsmouth in order to form a government under the charter. This committee was given full power to act as they chose. "Thus betruſting you with the premises, we commit you unto the protection and direction of the Almighty, wiſhing you a comfortable voyage, a happy ſucceſs, and a ſafe return to us again." Soon after this he moved to Warwick, Rhode Island, where he was recorded as an inhabitant on June 5, 1648, and on April 27, 1652, he ſold all his land in Providence except a five acre lot and three acres of meadow land, to Arthur Fenner of Providence. He was made freeman in 1655. On February 10, 1662, he bought ſix acres of land from John Gereardy, and on February 19, 1665, he received lot 53 in the diſiſion of lands at Providence. On May 22, 1669, he deeded to his ſon Moſes, his houſe near the brook that ran between the houſe and land of James Greene, and alſo lands and meadows. He died after 1669. Children: John, married, February 9, 1665, Ann Grove; Moſes, mentioned below; Nathaniel; Joſeph, died perhaps early; Rebecca, married firſt, Joſeph Howard, and ſecond, Francis Budlong.

(II) Moſes Lippitt, ſon of John Lippitt, was a tanner by trade. He was made freeman April 30, 1672. He ſerved as a deputy to the general aſſembly at Newport from Warwick in 1681, 1684, 1690, 1698 and 1699. In 1687 he was overſeer of the poor. He died January 6, 1703, and his will, dated January 6, 1700, was proved in 1703, his wife being executrix. His wife received the twenty acre lot at Warwick, and all houſing and lands until Moſes ſhould come of age, and ſhe alſo had all the movable eſtate and all the lands and houſing undiſpoſed of during her life, Moſes to receive it when ſhe died. Moſes, when he came of age received the houſe occupied by Edward Carter and adjoining lands, alſo other lands, half the tanning inſtruments and half of the profits of the trade, he being half the charge. His grandſon Moſes, ſon of daugh-

ter Mary Burlingame, received all rights in the Potowomet purchase. Moſes Lippitt married, November 19, 1668, Mary Knowles, who died December 28, 1719, daughter of Henry Knowles. Henry Knowles was born in 1609 and died in January, 1670; he lived in Portsmouth and Warwick. Children, born in Warwick: Mary, married John Burlingame; Martha, married Thomas Burlingame; Rebecca, married John Lippitt; Moſes, mentioned below.

(III) Moſes Lippitt, ſon of Moſes Lippitt, was born at Warwick, Rhode Island, about 1683, and died December 12, 1745. He was buried in his own ground at Warwick and Rev. James McSparren, D. D., preached the funeral ſermon. He was admitted freeman in 1704, and ſerved as deputy to the general aſſembly for ſix years, 1715, 1716, 1721, 1722, 1727, and 1730. On June 14, 1708, he bought of Robert Weſtcott the lot which the latter had purchased of his brother Zorobabel, and on May 5, 1714, he bought a whole purchase right of land of Benjamin Carpenter of Pawtuxet. His will was dated June 20, 1744 and proved January 24, 1745, his wife being administratrix. His ſon Moſes received fourteen acres in Warwick, land in Providence and one hundred acres adjoining Paſcourge Cedar Swamp; Jeremiah, a lot in Hoſe Neck and half of warehouse and lot near wharf in Warwick; Chriſtopher, one hundred and ten acres in Natick; Joſeph, land and ſlaughter houſe and half of warehouse, cow and twenty ſheep; John, land in Warwick and half of homestead and buildings, half of ſtock and half of tannery ſupplies, one hundred and eighty acres of land, and ſome houſehold goods when he ſhould come of age; daughter Ann Francis, fifty pounds and negro woman Wango; daughter Freeloſe, fifty pounds and negro girl Violet; daughter Mary, one hundred pounds and negro girl Cynthia, one hundred acres of land, two hundred pounds and a bed; wife received the reſt of the eſtate. He married, November 20, 1707, Ann Phillis Whipple, who was born October 6, 1689, and died after 1744, daughter of Joſeph and Alice (Smith) Whipple. She was noted for her remarkable ſtrength. Joſeph Whipple was born in 1662, died April 28, 1746; married, May 20, 1684, Alice Smith, born 1664, died July 20, 1739, daughter of Edward Smith. Edward Smith died November 8, 1693, lived in Providence; married, 1663, Anphillis Angell who died after 1694, daughter of Thomas and Alice Angell of Salem, Maſſachuſetts, and Providence. Edward Smith was ſon of Chriſtopher and Alice Smith of Providence; Chriſtopher died in June, 1676, and Alice died

after 1681. Joseph Whipple, father of Ann Phillis Whipple, was son of John Whipple, who was born about 1617 and died May 16, 1685; was of Dorchester, Massachusetts and Providence, Rhode Island; married, about 1639, Sarah ———, born about 1624 and died in 1666. Children of Moses Lippitt, born at Warwick: Moses, born January 17, 1709; Jeremiah, January 27, 1711; Christopher, November 29, 1712, mentioned below; Joseph, September 4, 1715; Ann Phillis, August 29, 1717; Freeloove, March 31, 1720; Mary, December 2, 1723; John, December 24, 1731.

(IV) Christopher Lippitt, son of Moses Lippitt, was born at Warwick, November 29, 1712, and died December 7, 1764, at Cranston, Rhode Island, where he lived. His father built for him a large house on "Lippitt Hill" in Cranston. He and his wife are buried in the family grounds on Lippitt Hill. He married, January 2, 1736, Catherine Holden, who was born October 13, 1717, and died May 4, 1807, daughter of Anthony Holden, who died before 1724, and was of Warwick; married Phebe Rhodes, born November 30, 1698, died after 1761, daughter of John Rhodes, born 1658, died August 14, 1716, of Warwick, married, February 12, 1685, Waite Waterman. She was born about 1668 and died after 1711, daughter of Resolved Waterman, who was born about 1638 and died 1670; married, about 1659, Mercy Williams, born July, 1640, died after 1705, daughter of Robert and Mary Williams of Plymouth and Salem, Massachusetts, and Providence. John Rhodes was son of Zachariah Rhodes and Joanna Arnold. Anthony Holden, father of Catharine Holden, was son of Charles Holden, born March 22, 1666, died July 21, 1717, of Warwick, married Catharine Greene, born August 21, 1665, died after 1717, daughter of John Greene. He was born 1620, died November 27, 1708, of Warwick, and married Ann Almy, born 1627, died May 17, 1709, daughter of William and Audry Almy of Lynn and Sandwich, Massachusetts, and Portsmouth, Rhode Island. John Greene was the son of John and Joan (Tattersall) Greene; John came from Salisbury, England, to Warwick, and his English ancestry was Richard, son of Richard, son of Robert. Charles Holden was son of Randall Holden, born 1612, died August 23, 1692, of Salisbury, England and Warwick; married, 1648, Frances Dungan, born about 1630, died 1697, daughter of William Dungan of London, England, who married Frances Weston, widow, daughter of Lewis Latham. Children of Christopher Lippitt: Anthony, died October 23, 1751, aged thirteen years; Freeloove, married Olney Rice;

Mary, married Thomas Rice, brother of Olney; Christopher, Colonel, born October 28, 1744; Catherine, married ——— Higginbottom; Warren, died November 30, 1751, aged three years; Phebe, born December 6, 1749; died December 6, 1751; Moses, born September 10, 1751; Charles, born March 2, 1754, mentioned below; Loudon, born April 17, 1756; Waterman, born May 2, 1758; John, born February 14, 1763.

(V) Charles Lippitt, son of Christopher Lippitt, was born March 2, 1754 and died August 17, 1845. He was a soldier in the revolution in the lieutenant-colonel's company, Colonel Richmond's regiment, October, 1775, in Rhode Island. His brother, Colonel Christopher had a brilliant war record. He settled in Providence after his marriage, and lived there more than sixty years. At the time of his death he was the oldest man in Providence. He and his wife were members of St. John's Church and most of their children are buried in St. John's churchyard. The record of his family is taken from the manuscript of Daniel Beckwith of Providence. Mr. Lippitt married, January 12, 1783, Penelope Low, who died August 27, 1839, daughter of John and Sarah (Wicks) Low. He died August 27, 1845, at Providence. Children, born at Providence: 1. Julia, born January 29, 1784; died March 22, 1867; married, September 19, 1814, Joseph Sweet. 2. Richard, born April 3, 1785; married Sarah Foster Bishop and had ten children; was drowned October 31, 1835. 3. Warren, mentioned below. 4. George, born May 10, 1788; died December 29, 1813. 5. Sarah Wickes, born August 22, 1789; died July 18, 1847, an artist. 6. Catherine Holden, born October 14, 1791; died January 6, 1850; married Rev. Stephen Hull. 7. Ann Frances, born August 20, 1793; died February 12, 1822. 8. Charles, born July 30, 1795; died July 16, 1856; married, September 9, 1832, Martha Brown Rowell, daughter of Jeremiah. 9. Penelope, born February 19, 1797; died November 5, 1869, unmarried. 10. Mary Ann, born April 25, 1799; died October 19, 1799. 11. Cornelia Augusta, born October 5, 1801; died June 21, 1869; married, October 1, 1822, George Andrews, born August 22, 1796, died January 31, 1838; had seven children. (See Andrews VI).

(V) Warren Lippitt, son of Charles Lippitt, was born at Providence, September 25, 1786 and died January 22, 1850. He married, July 7, 1811, Eliza Seamans, daughter of Young and Mary (Larchas) Seamans. She was born February 20, 1792. They had ten children. Among them was Governor Henry,

who married, December 16, 1845, at Providence, Mary A. Balch. Their daughter Eliza Young married William Punderson Merriman. (See Merriman).

EDWARDS There were several pioneer immigrants bearing this name in New England, and all left a very respectable and useful progeny. Among the most distinguished of the name may be mentioned Rev. Jonathan Edwards, who left a strong impression upon educational and theological interests in New England and the whole United States. The name belongs to the possessive class, of Welsh origin, similar to Evans, Richards, Jones (John's), Williams and many others.

(I) Rice Edwards, a joiner, born about 1615, was a pioneer resident of Salem, Massachusetts, where he appeared as early as 1642, and was in Boston in 1646. He married, in 1643, Joan, name not recorded, who was admitted to the Boston church, May 9, 1647. He was in Wenham in that year and received a grant of land there in 1653, becoming a "planter." He made a contract with his son, Benjamin, April 18, 1681, by which the son was to receive the greater part of his estate, in consideration of the care of the father during the remainder of his life. His wife was probably not then living. He died before June 15, 1683.

(II) John, eldest son of Rice and Joan Edwards, was born about 1644, was a mason by trade and settled in Wenham, where he died August 28, 1697. He married in Beverly, May 20, 1666, Mary, daughter of John Solart (Selare, in one record). She died before 1682, and he had a second wife, Sarah, who administered his estate. Two children are recorded in Beverly: John, mentioned below; and Elizabeth, born April 1, 1671. One child of the second marriage is recorded in Wenham: Deborah, born July 22, 1696. The others, mentioned in the division of the estate, were: Mary, Abigail, Martha, Sarah, Samuel, Tabitha, Ellinor, Joseph, Hannah, Joshua, Thomas. The last two were born after 1688.

(III) John (2), eldest child of John (1) and Mary (Solart) Edwards, was born December 11, 1668, in Beverly, and lived in Wenham, where four of his children are recorded. He married, in Wenham, April 1, 1698, Annah Dodge, of Ipswich, born December 20, 1674, eldest daughter of Samuel and Mary Dodge. Children: Annah, born December 10, 1700, died young; John, mentioned below; Anna, March 21, 1707; Samuel, September 19, 1712.

(IV) John (3), son of John (2) and Anna (Dodge) Edwards, was born July 15, 1705, in

Wenham, where he made his home in early life, settling later in Manchester, Massachusetts, where he died September 7, 1773. He married in Manchester, November 9, 1727, Abigail Hooper, born January 13, 1709, in Beverly, Massachusetts, daughter of Captain William and Abigail (Gale) Hooper, of Beverly, granddaughter of William and Elizabeth Hooper of that town. She died February 4, 1804, in Manchester. Children: Abigail, born August 26, 1728; Anne, June 26, 1730; Daniel, August 19, 1732; John, mentioned below; Mary, June 26, 1737; Ruth, baptized June 22, 1740; William, born April 20, 1743; Elizabeth, March 11, 1746; Samuel, May 30, 1748.

(V) John (4), second son of John (3) and Abigail (Hooper) Edwards, was born August 16, 1734, in Manchester, where he made his home. He married (first) in Manchester, April 25, 1758, Elizabeth Day, born February 12, 1734, in Manchester, daughter of Richard and Abigail (Hill) Day, died August 28, 1760. He married (second) December 17, 1761, Hannah, widow of William Bennett and daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (West) Woodberry, born April 22, 1729, died March 29, 1800. There was one child of the first marriage: Elizabeth, born September 12, 1759. Children of second marriage: Hannah, born November 13, 1762; Anna, January 23, 1765; Sarah, January 21, 1767; Ruth, October 8, 1768; John, February 5, 1770; William, May 19, 1775; Naby, September 17, 1777; Azariah, mentioned below.

(VI) Azariah, youngest child of John (4) and Hannah (Woodberry) Edwards, was born July 5, 1779, in Manchester, and died in Monroe, Maine. He married (intentions published August 28, 1801, in Manchester), Nabby Smith, born December 17, 1777, in Beverly, daughter of Andrew and Nabby (Woodberry) Smith of that town. Their children were: 1. Azariah, born October 20, 1802, at Manchester, Massachusetts; married Catherine Mann, of Portland, Maine. 2. Orsman, born June 13, 1805, at Manchester; married Anne Sargent, daughter of Robert and Mary (Dodge) Sargent; died at Monroe, Waldo county, Maine, April 5, 1837. 3. Anne Sargent, born August 30, 1812, died April 6, 1872, at Pomeroy, Ohio. 4. Andrew, born in Monroe, Waldo county, Maine, with his brother Azariah, was a pioneer settler of Lincoln, Penobscot county, Maine; he married and had several children. 5. Elmira, born in Monroe, died when a young woman, in Lincoln, Maine. 6. Nancy, born in Monroe, married John Winchell, of Zanesville, Ohio, where she died in the early seventies. 7. Aurenia, born in Monroe; married a Winchell, and died at Marietta, Ohio. 8.

Mariah, born at Monroe; married James Edwards, and died at Pomeroy, Ohio. 9. Elias, born December 28, 1816, at Monroe; married, in 1857, Jerusha Lovell, of Pomeroy, Ohio, where he lived, later removing to Spring Hill, Kansas, where he died in 1895. 10. George, born November 28, 1818, at Monroe; married, at Pomeroy, Ohio, Louise Murray, and died at Springfield, Missouri, October 30, 1902.

(VII) Azariah (2), eldest child of Azariah (1) and Nabby (Smith) Edwards, was born October 20, 1802, in Manchester, and died in December, 1870, in Lincoln, Maine. He was a farmer on a large scale in Lincoln and a well-to-do and esteemed citizen, being a pioneer settler there. He married at Howland, Maine, Catherine Mann, an authoress well known to lovers of good literature, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Hamblen) Mann, of Portland, Maine. Daniel Mann, her father, served in the war of 1812, and died at Buffalo, New York, in 1814. His wife, Elizabeth Hamblen, was of distinguished ancestry, being a "Mayflower" descendant and an American of royal descent from John of Gaunt, of England. The children of Azariah and Catherine (Mann) Edwards, all born at Lincoln, Maine, were: 1. Henry Rand, born in 1832, married Savilla Moore, and died in Lincoln, in 1902. 2. Charles Wesley, born in 1835, died in 1854. 3. Fred Almon, born August 25, 1836, married (first) Angie Bruce, and (second) Harriet Chesley, and died at Lincoln, October 29, 1908. 4. Daniel Mann, mentioned below.

(VIII) Daniel Mann Edwards, son of Azariah (2) and Catherine (Mann) Edwards, was born January 28, 1844, in Lincoln, and was educated in the academy of his native town. At the age of nineteen years, in 1863, he enlisted as a soldier of the civil war, becoming a member of the First Maine Heavy Artillery, with which he served until the close of the war. In 1865 he entered the medical school of the University of Michigan, from which he was graduated in 1867. Settling in the practice of medicine at Woonsocket, Rhode Island, he continued with success until deafness compelled him to abandon that work. Thereafter he engaged in business, giving attention to real estate development, in which he has been a leader, contributing much to the progress of the town, which had received a strong impetus from the efforts of his lamented father-in-law, Dr. Ariel Ballou. Dr. Edwards is a man of superior intellectual attainments, progressive, with artistic tastes, designer of his own buildings, and a forceful and entertaining writer. At the organization of the New England Association of the alumni

of the University of Michigan, he was made vice-president, and he was one of the organizers of the Cumberland Golf Club of Woonsocket. He married, January 26, 1870, Laura Ballou, born June 17, 1841, in Woonsocket, daughter of Dr. Ariel (3) and Hannah (Horton) Ballou, of that town (see Ballou VI). She was educated in New England schools and abroad, and has always been admired and respected at home. Children: 1. Ariel Ballou, studied in Rhode Island, at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in Boston, and abroad, and now resides in Woonsocket; he is a member of the Rhode Island Society of Mayflower Descendants, the Cumberland Golf Club, and various other societies. 2. Edith, was educated in private schools in New England, at the Lycee Racine, in Paris, France, after which she was graduated from Bryn Mawr in 1901, with the degree of A. B., and is a lady of much literary ability and refined taste; she has given much time to genealogical research, in which she is deeply interested, is a linguist of large attainments; a member of the Rhode Island Society of Mayflower Descendants; the Rhode Island Historical Society; the American Academy of Political and Social Science; the National Municipal League; and Woonsocket Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution. 3. Herbert, died in infancy. 4. Percival, who died in infancy. 5. Daniel Mann, educated at Harvard University in the class of 1904, studied abroad, and resides in Woonsocket; is a member of the Boston Architectural Club, and also of the Rhode Island Society of Mayflower Descendants. Mrs. Edwards resides in winter in Woonsocket, and spends the summer season at her summer home, "Quisisana," at East Woonsocket. She was for many years very active in the club and social life of her native city, was one of the founders of the local chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution; of which she filled the office of regent for three years. In 1910, she was elected state regent of Rhode Island and held that position three years. She is very much attached to her honored father, and from early girlhood took much interest in his plans for promoting the progress and welfare of his home town. With an active mind and generous impulses, she has always been devoted to her family and friends, whose welfare she has been ever ready to promote. Mrs. Edwards was one of the incorporators of the "Elder Ballou Meeting House and Burial Ground Society," of which she is president. This society was formed for the purpose of preserving the old Ballou Meeting-House and of the care of the burial grounds in connection with the same.

(The Ballou Line).

The American Ballou families are of Norman-French descent. Guinebond Ballou, their ancestor, was, it is supposed, a marshal in the army of William the Conqueror, and fought in the battle of Hastings, 1066. His descendants lived in county Sussex, England, until late in the fourteenth century, where they were extensive landholders and held important governmental offices both in state and church. Later many of them settled in other counties of England and Ireland and held large baronial estates there. In England and Ireland they have preserved an unbroken descent of domains and titles for at least six hundred years, and in Devonshire they have long been distinguished. The name has been variously spelled Belou, Ballowe, Belloue, Bellew, etc., but at present it is usually written Ballou.

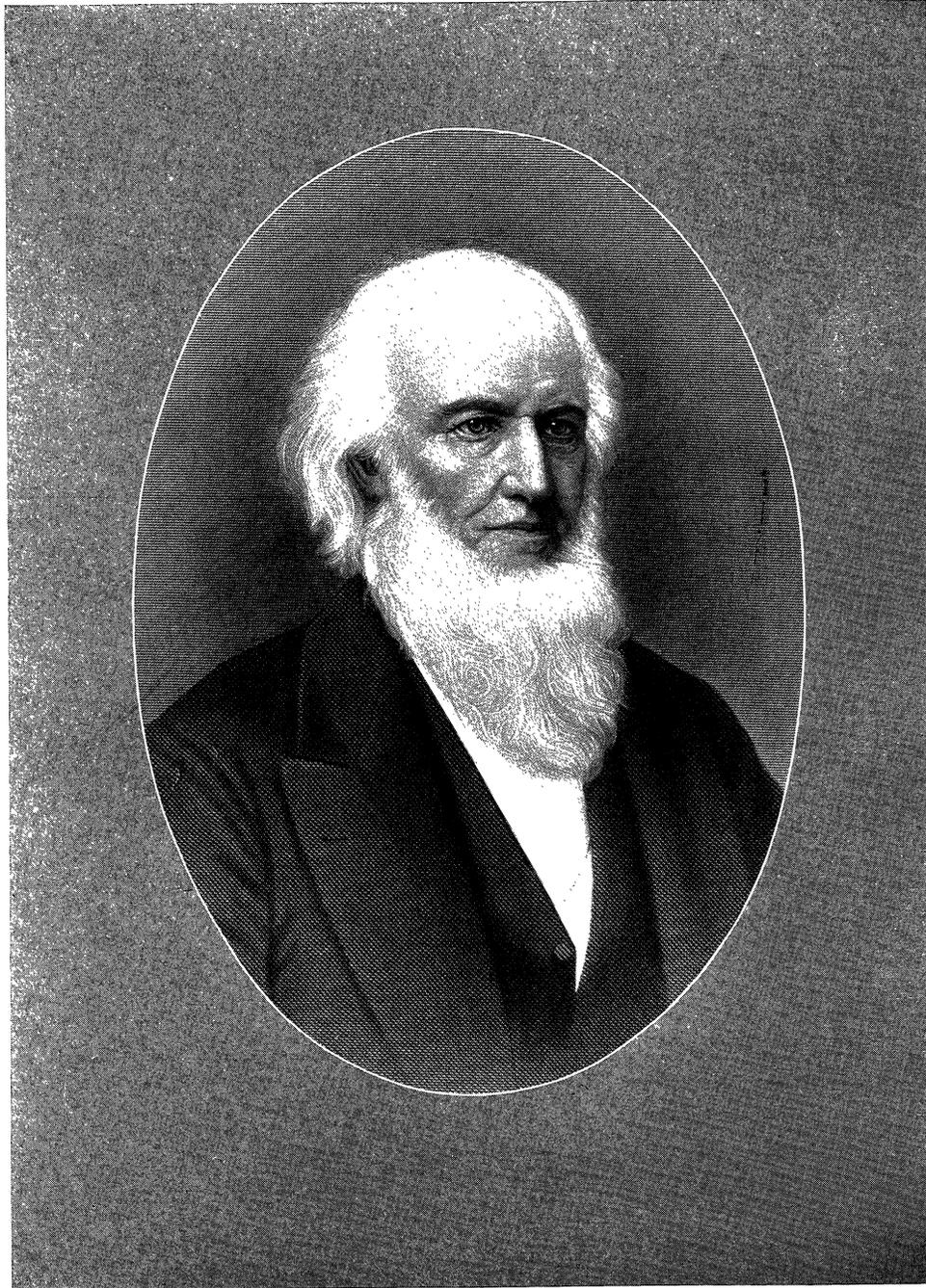
(I) Maturin Ballou was born in Devonshire, England, between 1610 and 1620, and came to America previous to 1645, the exact date and place of landing being unknown. He is first mentioned as a co-proprietor of Providence plantations, Rhode Island, January 19, 1646-47. He was admitted a freeman there May 18, 1658, together with Robert Pike, who became his father-in-law, and with whom he was intimately associated all his life. Their home lots stood adjacent, in the north part of Providence as originally settled. Various parcels of land are recorded to have been subsequently assigned to him, but nothing definite concerning his character and standing is known. He died between February 24, 1661, when he had land assigned to him, and January 31, 1663. His wife was Hannah, daughter of Robert and Catherine Pike, whom he married between 1646 and 1649, probably in Providence, Rhode Island; she died at the age of eighty-eight years. Children, born in Providence: John, 1650; James, mentioned below; Peter, 1654; Hannah, 1656; Nathaniel, died in early manhood; Samuel, 1660, drowned June 10, 1669.

(II) James, son of Maturin and Hannah (Pike) Ballou, was born in Providence, in 1652. Soon after his marriage in 1683 he settled in Loquasquissuck, originally a part of Providence, now Lincoln. It is supposed that he began preparations to settle there some time before, and his original log house was erected before 1685. His second home, a framed house, stood near the same site, and the well still remains. On October 22, 1707, his mother and sister Hannah deeded to him all the property which had come to them from his father, and this with his own inheritance of lands from his father, made him owner of

several hundred acres, together with his homestead. To this he added other tracts by purchase until he became owner of about a thousand acres. His most important acquisitions were in what was then Dedham and Wrentham, most of which became the north section of Cumberland, Rhode Island. His first purchase in this locality was made early in 1690, the grantor being William Avery, of Dedham. In 1706 he added to this enough to make several farms which he afterwards conveyed to his three sons—James, Nathaniel and Obadiah. This division was made April 11, 1713. In July, 1726, he made a gift deed to his youngest son, Nehemiah, of lands situated in Gloucester, Rhode Island, and at the same time to Samuel his home farm. His will was made April 20, 1734, and in 1741 he appears to have made another arrangement of his affairs in relation to his personal estate, which he distributed among his children. The exact date of his death is not known, but it is supposed to have been soon after the settlement of his affairs. He was a man of superior ability, enterprise and judgment. He married, July 23, 1683, Susanna, daughter of Valentine and Mary Whitman. She was born February 28, 1658, at Providence, and died probably in 1725. Children: James, mentioned below; Nathaniel, born April 9, 1687; Obadiah, September 6, 1689; Samuel, January 23, 1692-93; Susanna, January 3, 1695-96; Bathsheba, February 15, 1698; Nehemiah, January 20, 1702.

(III) James (2), eldest child of James (1) and Susanna (Whitman) Ballou, was born November 1, 1684, in that part of Providence which was later Smithfield; and now Lincoln, and resided in Wrentham, Massachusetts, on land that is now a part of Cumberland, Rhode Island. He married, about 1712, Catherine, daughter of Elisha and Susanna (Carpenter) Arnold, born February 8, 1690 (see Arnold II). Elisha, son of Stephen Arnold, born February 18, 1661, died 1712, married, 1682, Susanna Carpenter. Children: Sarah, born November 15, 1713; Ariel, mentioned below; Bathsheba, November 26, 1717; Martha, October 6, 1720; James, December 10, 1723; Elisha, November 15, 1726; Priscilla, November 6, 1731.

(IV) Ariel, eldest son of James (2) and Catherine (Arnold) Ballou, was born November 18, 1715, in Wrentham, and settled on the paternal homestead, which he received by deed from his father. It was a large farm, lying in two states, Wrentham, Massachusetts, and Cumberland, Rhode Island, about one mile north of the Ballou meeting house. For several years before his death, which occurred April



Asiel Baldwin M.D.

16, 1791, his lower limbs were crippled by illness, and he had to be moved about in a chair. He was a supporter of the Six Principle Baptist Ministry, of his locality, and was probably a member of the church in which his wife and several of their children were members. He married, about 1740, Jerusha Slack, born October 1, 1722, in Attleboro, Massachusetts, died October 14, 1796, daughter of Benjamin and Jerusha (Whiting) Slack. Children: Jemima, born November 23, 1741; Jerusha, November 13, 1745; Chloe, March 16, 1749; Melatiah, March 26, 1752; Catherine, August 21, 1754; Duty, April 22, 1756; Ariel, mentioned below; Eunice, June 28, 1760; Esther, March 13, 1762; and Selah, May 17, 1764.

(V) Ariel (2), son of Ariel (1) and Jerusha (Slack) Ballou, was born February 21, 1758, in Cumberland, in which town he made his home. By inheritance and subsequent purchases he became proprietor of more than two hundred acres of land, and was an intelligent and enterprising farmer. By industrious cultivation of his lands he was enabled to make many improvements, increasing their productivity and extending his buildings. He built mills for sawing lumber and making cider, and took care that none of his family should form dissolute habits through idleness or grow up incompetent to bear their share of life's responsibilities. He served as a soldier of the revolution, and received a pension for this service in his old age. Through service in the militia he gained the rank of captain, and soon after his union with the church, in 1814, he came to be known as Deacon Ballou. This church was known as "The Church of Christ of Cumberland, Rhode Island," and after flourishing for some time became defunct. Mr. Ballou was the main support of this organization, and his wife and three sons were members of it. He died on the homestead, September 26, 1839, in his eighty-third year. He married (first) February 21, 1782, Lucina Comstock, born April 28, 1765, in Wrentham, daughter of Nathan and Abigail (Arnold) Comstock. She died July 11, 1801, and he married (second) June 20, 1802, Edilda Tower, born May 27, 1771, daughter of Levi and Mary (Whipple) Tower, died December 27, 1834. Children of first marriage: Rosina, born December 2, 1783; Abigail, April 16, 1786; Cyrus, March 18, 1789; Arnold, March 31, 1792; Sarah, March 2, 1795; Alfred, June 2, 1799. Children of second marriage: Adin, April 23, 1803; and Ariel, mentioned below.

(VI) Dr. Ariel (3) Ballou, youngest child of Ariel (2) Ballou, and second child of his second wife, Edilda Tower, was born October 25, 1805, in Cumberland, and grew to manhood

on the homestead. The out-door life and industry practiced while there developed him very rapidly, and at the age of fourteen years he is said to have stood six feet in height, and to have excelled in athletics. During this period he had been rather dull as a student, but after attaining his physical growth his mind developed very rapidly, and he gave attention to securing an education. In early life he had attended the district school, and when old enough to assist on the farm, his schooling was limited to two or three months in winter. When seventeen he attended six months the select preparatory school of Rev. Abial Fisher, in Bellingham, Massachusetts, and made remarkable progress. He was now prepared to systematize his private studies, and despite the faith of his father in physical energy rather than educational pursuits, he managed to find many opportunities for study, spending at least one hour every day in that manner. Conscientiously he gave to his father what he believed his due—a full day's work. After this was completed, he was wont to retire to a roomy chimney closet designed for the storage of fuel, where, with book and candle, he employed his time to the advantage of his intellectual development. At this time he was in sole charge of his father's large farm, from which he managed to secure financial results beyond all his predecessors or neighbors. In no year did he fail to market in Providence and elsewhere one thousand dollars worth of produce, and by cutting wood while clearing lands during his last year at home, he produced an income of \$4,000. In the meantime he taught in the public schools each winter, and when he left the paternal domicile on attaining his majority, while his pocketbook was empty, he had a mature disciplined mind, a clear conscience and a robust physique. He was soon made principal of the academy on Cumberland Hill, Rhode Island, making his home in the family of Doctor Lamb, of that town. Here he immediately began the study of medicine, and after about one year under the tuition of Dr. Usher Parsons, of Providence, he spent four months at the Berkshire Medical Institute, Pittsfield, Massachusetts. Subsequently he studied a year under Dr. Daniel Thurber, of Mendon, Massachusetts, an eminent master of medical theory and practice, who offered the student a share in his practice. Young Ballou however entered as a pupil the classes of the celebrated Prof. J. Doane Wells, of the Maine Medical School, connected with Bowdoin College, and was graduated in September, 1830, with such honors as to secure him the immediate offer of the chair of anatomy at the University of

Vermont. He chose, however, to locate in the new village of Woonsocket in his native town, and in this vicinity he continued in the practice of his profession for a period of fifty-five years, enjoying the universal confidence and respect of the community. Doctor Ballou took an active interest in the conduct of municipal affairs. For seventeen years he was an active member of the school board, and was many years a member of the state legislature, serving part of the time in both branches. Although a strict Democrat, he was often supported for office by his political opponents, framed the statute now a part of the law of Rhode Island abolishing capital punishment, and was chairman of the committee on the bill of rights in the people's constitutional convention. During the troublous times known as the "Dorr War," Doctor Ballou took a firm stand in support of Governor Dorr and the defeated party, in consequence of which he suffered ostracism at the hands of many of his compatriots. He had planned removal to a western city, but determined to remain at home and live down the opprobrium in which he found himself through his political stand at that time. He gradually regained his popularity, and in 1852 was one of the presidential electors of the state. In every test and in every relation of life Doctor Ballou showed himself to be a man of great ability and unassailable probity, and when his long and useful life ended, July 15, 1887, he was widely mourned. His constant interest in and devotion to the welfare of his home town contributed very greatly to its moral, material and social progress, and he might justly be termed the father of the city of Woonsocket. He did not seek for wealth, but rather sought to benefit his fellows. Such was the confidence felt in his integrity that when a young man without property to offer as security, he borrowed several thousand dollars on his note of hand to carry on his first business enterprise. Doctor Ballou was president of the Rhode Island Medical Society in 1855-56, and thereafter was one of its censors. He was also an honorary member of the Maine Medical Society. He was author of a thesis on Lactation, published in the American Journal of Medical Science, which was extensively copied in European journals. From the origin of the Woonsocket Hospital Corporation and the Harris Institute, he rendered efficient service to these institutions, being president of the former. For many years he was a member of the Rhode Island Historical Society, in which he took a deep interest. He continued to be a student, and after the long and tedious rides necessary in visiting his patients in the

towns of Smithfield, Cumberland and Mendon, he was wont to devote some time to study. Thus he kept in touch with the growth of medical science, and was one of the few who conformed to the resolution of the Rhode Island Medical Society to use the metric system in measuring and in writing prescriptions. The advantage of his service as counsel was often sought by other practitioners. He was early identified with the Masonic fraternity, with whose broad fraternal and benevolent principles he was fully in accord. In 1826 he became a master Mason in Morning Star Lodge of Cumberland, and after its removal to Woonsocket was master of the lodge from 1848 to 1853, subsequently serving several years as its treasurer. From 1861 to 1865 he was grand master of the state, and from 1861 to 1864 most excellent grand high priest of the State Chapter, having become a Royal Arch Mason in 1858. In 1867 he became a member of Woonsocket Commandery, Knights Templar. His devotion to the service of the fraternity was highly appreciated. He was long a member of the Episcopal church at Woonsocket, of which he was warden. Doctor Ballou took an active interest in the preparation of the Ballou Genealogy, published in 1888, of which he was the senior publishing proprietor. Doctor Ballou was a stern man—the terror of evil doers, exacting integrity of all, but he carried to the sick and to the poor and hard-used a strong purpose of beneficence, an ennobling breadth of view, and a cheerful faith in ultimate good, that made him more than physician, more than friend or father to many who now mourn his loss; for great as were his mental endowments, he was greater yet in that indefinite quality, the soul. He married, September 11, 1832, in Mendon, Hannah, daughter of Barnabas and Mary (Morse) Horton, born November 11, 1803, in Bridgewater, Massachusetts (see Horton VI). She was a most worthy helpmate of her husband, to whose influence he ascribed much of his success in life, and passed away November 14, 1873. Children: Ariel A., born November 23, 1833, who was drowned September 11, 1844; Annah, January 1, 1837, died December 10, 1909, unmarried; she was a woman of fine and strong mentality, the second librarian of Harris Institute Library, and one of the early members of the Rhode Island Woman's Club, in Providence; Ella, December 7, 1839, died at the age of two weeks; Laura, mentioned below; Noble, September 17, 1843, died July 1, 1844.

(VII) Laura, third daughter of Dr. Ariel (3) and Hannah (Horton) Ballou, was born

June 17, 1841, and became the wife of Dr. Daniel M. Edwards, of Woonsocket. (See Edwards VIII).

(The Horton Line).

(I) Thomas Horton, a ship carpenter, born about 1620, was early in Charlestown, Massachusetts, and removed to that part of Dorchester which became Milton, Massachusetts, before 1669. After 1672 he returned to Charlestown. The name was usually spelled *Orton* in the early records, but his descendants have universally adopted the form *Horton*, as found in Milton records. He was appointed to ring the bell in Charlestown April 3, 1674, and died in that town May 19, 1687. He married Mary, daughter of John and Amy Eddy, of Watertown. She was admitted to Charlestown Church April 12, 1650, and died September 13, 1693. Children: Mary, born August 27, 1648; Sarah, married Benjamin Mirick; Thomas, mentioned below; John, March 23, 1657; William, January 13, 1659; Samuel, November 10, 1661; Ebenezer, 1663; Ann; Abigail; Rachel, August 6, 1669; John, June 6, 1672. The last is recorded in Milton.

(II) Thomas (2), eldest son of Thomas (1) and Mary (Eddy) Horton, was born January 9, 1655, in Charlestown, and lived in Milton, where three of his children are recorded. His marriage has not been discovered. Children: Thomas, born October 3, 1677; David, mentioned below; Solomon, January 11, 1682.

(III) David, second son of Thomas (2) Horton, was born October 14, 1679, in Milton, where he died January 7, 1752. He married there September 10, 1702, Mary Badcock, daughter of Enoch and Susanna (Gregory) Badcock, of Milton. Children: David, mentioned below; Mary, born December 22, 1704; Rachel, December 2, 1706; Elizabeth, February 2, 1709; Enoch, March 21, 1711; Benjamin, March 21, 1713; Ebenezer, March 3, 1715; Joseph, June 1, 1717; Thankful, October 18, 1719; Martha, November 28, 1721; Ruth, December 20, 1723; Susannah, March 25, 1728.

(IV) David (2), eldest child of David (1) and Mary (Badcock) Horton, was born May 15, 1703, in Milton, and lived in that town, where he died February 15, 1779. He married, December 24, 1730, Dorcas Littlefield, of Dorchester, possibly of the Woburn family of that name; her birth is not recorded in Dorchester, Boston, Dedham or Milton; she died June 10, 1777. Children: Barnabas, born April 23, 1730; Elizabeth, January 22, 1732; David, mentioned below; Mary, March 31, 1734; Edmond, June 14, 1736; Enoch, March

5, 1742; Lydia, June 15, 1743; Nathan, July 31, 1745; Josiah, May 29, 1747; Lemuel, June 8, 1752; Sarah, March 30, 1756.

(V) David (3), second son of David (2) and Dorcas (Littlefield) Horton, was born April 6, 1733, in Milton, where he was living in 1762 with his wife Desire. No record of his marriage has been found. One child only is recorded in Milton. He probably removed from Milton soon after 1762, and may have lived in Winchester, New Hampshire. Mitchell's "History of Bridgewater, Massachusetts," says that his son came to Bridgewater from Winchester.

(VI) Barnabas, son of David (3) and Desire Horton, was born August 1, 1762, in Milton, and settled in South Bridgewater, Massachusetts, before 1785. He was a soldier in the revolution being credited with two enlistments from the town of Bridgewater, Massachusetts. At the time of his marriage to Molly Morse he is called of Milton. He married Molly Morse, daughter of Ephriam and Fear (West) Morse, of Kingston, Massachusetts (see Morse V). Children: David, born 1785, married a Miss Byram, of Boston; Sybil, 1788, married, in 1813, Daniel Thompson; Daniel, 1793, married Betsey Lewis, of Pawtucket; Polly, 1798, married Uriah Waterman, of Pleasant Rivers, Nova Scotia; Hannah, mentioned below.

(VII) Hannah, daughter of Barnabas and Mary (Morse) Horton, was born November 11, 1803, in Bridgewater, and became the wife of Dr. Ariel (3) Ballou, of Woonsocket (see Ballou V).

(The Morse Line).

This is a name conspicuous in American and English annals, and has been traced with tolerable accuracy to the time of William the Conqueror. The line herein followed begins definitely in Essex, England, and was brought to America early in the seventeenth century. The name is inseparably connected with the invention of the electric telegraph and is otherwise distinguished in relation to science, literature and all the influences that make for the betterment of the condition of mankind. Its bearers are to be found in remotely separated districts of the United States, and they have been noted for their maintenance of the standards set up by their Puritan fathers.

(I) William Morse, born 1614, came from Marlboro, Wiltshire, England, accompanied by his brother Anthony, both of whom registered as shoemakers, and settled in Newbury, Massachusetts, in 1635. Both he and his wife Elizabeth were members of the Newbury church in 1674. He subscribed to the oath of allegiance in 1678, and died November 29,

1683. Children: Jonathan, mentioned below; Obadiah; Elizabeth, both living in 1683; Hannah, born March 6, 1641, in Newbury, married a Stiles; Timothy, June 10, 1648, died eleven years old; Abigail, February 14, 1652, married (first) John Hendrick, and (second) Moses Pingry.

(II) Jonathan, eldest child of William and Elizabeth Morse, was born in 1639, in Newbury, and lived for a time in Beverly, Massachusetts, whence he was dismissed to the Newbury church May 19, 1674, was a member of that church in 1670, was a freeman in 1671, and removed to Middleboro, Massachusetts, in whose church he was admitted August 14, 1674. He died July 9, 1709, and his estate was divided by agreement June 23, 1710. He married in Beverly, May 3, 1671, Mary Clarke, of Rowley, Massachusetts, who died before June 22, 1720. Children: Jonathan, mentioned below; Mary, baptized June 4, 1676, in Middleboro, probably died young, as another Mary was baptized April 7, 1678, in that town.

(III) Jonathan (2), eldest child of Jonathan (1) and Mary (Clarke) Morse, was baptized November 16, 1673, at the Beverly First Church, and resided in Middleboro, where his will was made February 23, 1724, and proved July 19, 1725. He married Annis or Annah Fuller, probably a daughter of Samuel Fuller. Children: William, born September 24, 1702; Deborah, April 17, 1704; Jonathan, August 18, 1705; David, mentioned below; Anna, April 11, 1709; Sarah, February 7, 1711; Mary, June 30, 1715. The first three were born in Middleboro.

(IV) David, third son of Jonathan (2) and Annis (Fuller) Morse, was born October 13, 1707, in Plympton, Massachusetts. His father's land lay in two towns, and in the division David's share was in Plympton. In 1707 he traded this for one-half of the farm of his father-in-law in the same town, and was described then as a resident of Middleboro. He deeded his property to his son Ephraim, June 30, 1761, and was dead in 1763. He married in Plympton, February 14, 1732, Sarah, daughter of John and Mary Bryant, born there about 1712. Children: Noah, born September 16, 1734, a soldier in the French war, where he probably died; Ephraim, mentioned below; Hannah, married, in 1801, Josiah West; Lucy, died before 1744.

(V) Ephraim, son of David and Sarah (Bryant) Morse, was born in that portion of Middleboro which is now Plympton, and resided in Kingston, Massachusetts. He married, June 9, 1762, Fear West, of Kingston, born there October 4, 1734, daughter of Eliasha and Martha (Ransom) West. Children:

Mary (Polly, Molly), mentioned below; Joseph, born February 12, 1764; Fear, October 9, 1765; Martha, January 18, 1768; Sarah, February 8, 1770; Parnel, February 10, 1772; Susannah, married (first) ——— Rowe, (second) Jacob D. Coster.

(VI) Mary, eldest child of Ephraim and Fear (West) Morse, was born October 18, 1762, in Plympton, and became the wife of Barnabas Horton, formerly of Milton, then of Bridgewater, Massachusetts (see Horton VI).

This is one of the most widely distributed names in the United States, as well as one of the oldest, and has been notable among the pioneers of many states. It is traced to an early period in England, and is conspicuous in the annals of the American revolution, and also in civil life through many generations and representatives. It has carried with it New England standards and has given its sons to the public service in many commonwealths. There were three families of this name among the pioneer settlers of America, the most numerous being that founded by William Carpenter, of Rehoboth, Massachusetts. Another large New England family was founded by William Carpenter, of Providence, Rhode Island, and a third family was established early in Philadelphia. A fourth pioneer was David Carpenter, who died at Farmington, Connecticut, in 1651. (I) John Carpenter was born in 1303, and was a member of parliament in 1323. (II) Richard, son of John Carpenter, was born in 1335, married Christian ———; both are buried in St. Martin's, Outwich, Bishopsgate, London; he was a chandler and probably also a gunsmith. (III) John (2), son of Richard Carpenter, was a brother of the famous town clerk of London, whose bequest to the city was the foundation of the City of London School. (IV) John (3), was a son of John (2) Carpenter. (V) William, son of John (3) Carpenter, was born 1440, died 1520. (VI) James was a son of William Carpenter. (VII) John (4) was a son of James Carpenter. (VIII) William (2), son of John (4) Carpenter, was born in England. Children: James, heir to estate; Alexander, born 1560, went to Leyden; William, came to America 1638 and returned to England soon; Richard. (IX) Richard (2), son of William (2) Carpenter, was of Amesbury, England, and was buried there September 21, 1625. He had son William.

(I) William, heir of Richard Carpenter, of Amesbury, Wiltshire, England, was the founder of the Providence family. William Carpenter's wife Elizabeth, born November 23,

1611, in Cheselbourne, Dorsetshire, England, was a daughter of William and Christiana (Peck) Arnold. They were married before sailing for America, and on Friday, May 1, 1636, set sail from Dartmouth, England, and arrived at Hingham, Massachusetts, June 24, of the same year, having had a very prosperous voyage, which consumed less than two months, an unusual thing in those days. They settled at Providence, April 20, 1637, and William Carpenter became one of the original proprietors of that town, holding equal rights with Roger Williams. The entire plantation was held by Williams, who gave provisional deeds to his associates, and on December 23, 1661, William Carpenter received a confirmatory deed. His home lot was on what is now Meeting street, where the Friends' meeting house stands which gave to the street its name, and his residence was used as a block house for defense against the Indians. He was one of the original members of the First Baptist Church of Providence, organized 1638-39, and his name appears frequently in the records of the colony. He was a member of the committees on boundaries, to lay out roads and build bridges, and served as a selectman. He was elected representative to the general court, March 10, 1658, and served also in 1659-60-61-62-63; was assistant in 1665-66-67-68-69-70-71-72, and was deputy to the general court in 1679. During King Philip's war he lost two hundred sheep, fifty cattle and fifteen horses. In May of that year his house was attacked by three hundred Indians and set on fire, but the fire was extinguished, although two persons in the garrison were killed in action. He left houses and lands to his heirs, was the last survivor of the thirteen original proprietors, and as commissioner gave deeds to their heirs, April 25, 1683. He made his will, January 10, 1680, to which he added a codicil, March 15, 1684, on account of the death of a son, and died September 7, 1685, having divided his estate among his heirs. His property after his death was valued at twenty-two pounds. His wife survived him. Children: Joseph, Lydia, Ephraim, Timothy, William, Priscilla, Silas, Benjamin.

(II) Benjamin Carpenter, apparently youngest son of William and Elizabeth (Arnold) Carpenter, was born in 1653, at Pawtuxet, in what is now Warwick, Rhode Island, and was a member of the town council from 1693 to 1699. His name appears often of record in connection with important public affairs. He possessed a large estate, and died March 3, 1711. He married Mary Tillinghast, born 1661, daughter of Rev. Pardon

Tillinghast. Children: William, Joseph, Benjamin, and Mary.

(III) Benjamin (2), third son of Benjamin (1) and Mary (Tillinghast) Carpenter, was born in 1693, and was a farmer at Pawtuxet, residing for a time in Providence. He died December 16, 1766. He married (first) Barbara, daughter of Israel and Mary (Barker) Arnold (see Arnold III); (second) Mercy, daughter of Oliver Carpenter, and (third) Prudence Kingsley, born about 1714. The latter survived him nearly thirty-five years, dying July 29, 1801.

(IV) Nathaniel, second son of Benjamin (2) Carpenter, was born February 25, 1744, in Pawtuxet, and was a farmer in the town of Cranston, Rhode Island, where he died August 12, 1828. He married, March 26, 1772, Deliverance Greene, born July 22, 1751, daughter of Elisha (2) Greene, and descendant of Surgeon John Greene, who is described at length elsewhere in this work, (see Greene V). She died April 24, 1821. Children: Daniel, born August 4, 1773; James, March 15, 1775; Job, December 13, 1776; George, March 29, 1780; Abby, in 1782; Deliverance, June 2, 1785; Nathaniel, June 2, 1785; Sarah, November 17, 1787; and Earl, mentioned below.

(V) Earl Carpenter, youngest son of Nathaniel and Deliverance (Greene) Carpenter, was born March 21, 1794, in Cranston, grew up on his father's farm, attending the public school of the neighborhood, and assisting in the farm work during vacations. For about two years, beginning at the age of eighteen, he gave attention to learning the carpenter's trade, but decided to engage in a business career, and went to Providence, where he engaged in business as a grocery merchant. The memorable gale and high tide of September, 1815, greatly damaged his stock, which was then located on Market Square. He continued in business, however, and some five years later began to manufacture spruce beer in connection with his grocery business. His product became known as "Carpenter's Beer" and was very popular. The growing demand required him to keep on hand a supply of ice, and he therefore engaged in the ice business, which he conducted with great success for many years, and was afterward continued by his son. In 1822 he purchased land adjoining Benedict's Pond, on which he built a storage house, and soon began supplying others with ice. As his business extended he leased and built other ice houses, and in 1849 constructed the mammoth ice houses on the southeast side of Mashapaug Pond. He was one of the first to introduce steam power in the handling of ice,

and soon after he built two additional houses for the storage of ice at Randall's Pond in North Providence. In 1854 his sons became associated with him in the business, which was long conducted under the style of Earl Carpenter & Sons. One of the sons died before his father, and after the death of the latter, the business was continued by the surviving son, who is mentioned at length below. Beginning with a capacity for storing three hundred tons, the business in time reached a dimension of sixty-eight thousand tons. In 1855 the grocery business was discontinued, but the ice trade was continued with offices in the same building, the "Union Building," until 1901. Mr. Carpenter was a man of pleasing personality and agreeable manners, and became very popular with the public. From 1820 to 1837 he conducted a restaurant on Canal street, which was widely patronized, and he became personally known to and popular with many citizens of Providence. In early life he was much interested in military matters, and served as captain of a local militia company. He was colonel of the Second Regiment of Rhode Island Militia in 1824, when General Lafayette visited Providence. Mr. Carpenter was a member of the common council of the city in 1841-42, served several years as fire warden, and was often urged by his fellow citizens to accept an office of trust and responsibility, which he declined. He was one of the original share holders and a director of the Traders Bank, organized in 1836, and was its president for more than twenty-two years preceding his death, which occurred at his home in Providence, February 10, 1863. He was also a director of the Providence Mutual Fire Insurance Company. For some twenty years he was associated, often in an official capacity, with the First Universalist Society of Providence, upon whose religious services he was a regular attendant. His fine physical make-up was sustained and prolonged by his love of out-door sports, as he was especially fond of hunting and fishing. Of cheerful nature and generous mind, he dispensed a liberal hospitality; was prompt in the fulfillment of all engagements, and thus enjoyed the esteem and confidence of all who were privileged to know him. He married, October 26, 1821, Sarah A. Harris, daughter of Joseph and Catharine (Greene) Harris, of Cranston (see Harris VI). Children: Albert Greene, born July 24, 1822; Charles Earl, mentioned below; Joseph Harris, February 20, 1826; Nathaniel Greene, 1828; and Sarah Clarke, January 18, 1830, who married, September 15, 1851, David Chase Anthony, of Somerset, Massachusetts.

(VI) Charles Earl, second son of Earl and

Sarah A. (Harris) Carpenter, was born June 22, 1824, in Providence, which grew in his time from a country town to the second municipality in New England, in whose growth and rise he bore no inconspicuous part. His education was supplied by the schools of his native city, and at one time he was a classmate of George William Curtis, most famous of Rhode Island authors. For some five years he was under instruction of Thomas C. Hartshorn, a noted educator of Providence, and was later a pupil of Merrick Lyon in the old Peter Ferris school building on Westminster street. In 1844 he entered business with his father, and ten years later became the owner of a one-third interest, at the same time that his brother came into possession of a like share. Less than three months later, the brother died, and from 1863 to 1869 the business was in the sole charge of Charles E. Carpenter. In the latter year his brother-in-law, David C. Anthony, became an equal partner in the business, but died two years later, after which Mr. Carpenter conducted the business alone until January, 1882, when his son, daughter and nephew became interested in the business, from which he retired in 1884. Mr. Carpenter was very active in furthering the improvement of his home city, was one of the first advocates of the steam fire department, and personally invented, and constructed an improvement on the first fire alarm telegraph in the city. From a very early age he was actively interested in the fire department of the city, acting as one of its volunteer firemen, and was instrumental in the establishment and extension of a paid fire department. For several years he was a clerk of the Union Fire Engine Company No. 3, and was later its foreman and captain. For many years he was a member of the board of fire wards, a board resembling the present board of fire commissioners. When he joined Union Company No. 3, in August, 1843, its house was located on Broad street, and his last fire duty was as clerk of the company for one year after the organization of the present fire department. He was among the first to advocate the establishment of the present water works system, and to his energy and foresight is largely due the introduction of Pawtuxet water. He was a member of the first board of city water commissioners, serving from September 27, 1869, to November, 1876, participating with Moses B. Lockwood and Joseph J. Cooke in the construction of the present water works. His father had established the Carpenter fountain, which furnished water to the lower portions of the city through long wooden pipes, and Mr. Carpenter was interested in the opera-

tion of this fountain, which was located on Fountain street, below Dean. Mr. Carpenter represented the fifth ward in the common council from 1857 to 1860, from 1866 to 1869, and from 1878 to 1881. Many of the improvements in the fire protection of the city and its general water service are due to his energy and good judgment. In May, 1877, he was elected on the Republican ticket to the general assembly and was subsequently elected on the Temperance ticket. Again, in 1884, he was elected on the Republican ticket, but declined to run again because of his connection with the board of public works. His last public service was in this capacity, from May, 1884, to February, 1889, when he retired from public life. He was connected with many societies, though he refused to affiliate with any secret order. His memory was retentive, and he was among the most interesting speakers at the gatherings of the veteran associations, Rhode Island Historical Society and the Rhode Island Veteran Citizens' Historical Society. He succeeded his father as a director in the People's Savings Bank, and was a director in the Old Traders' National Bank until that institution went out of business. He was a member of the Providence Board of Trade, and vice-president of the New England Mutual Accident Association of Boston. From the foundation of the Rhode Island Homœopathic Hospital he served as its president, until a short time before his death. He was also a member of the Rhode Island Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals, and of the Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children. For some time he was a member of the board of directors of the Rhode Island Reform School, resigning in 1866. He was a prominent member of the First Universalist Church of Providence; of the Universalists' Convention, and the Universalist Publishing House, and for almost half a century was superintendent of the Sunday school of the First Universalist Church. His interest in the uplift of public morals was not confined to the church, and he was treasurer of the Bethany Home, and of the Rescue Mission. He was one of the best known of the older citizens of Providence, and his death, June 28, 1898, was the cause of wide mourning. He married, October 2, 1849, Adeline Frances, daughter of Peter Daniels and Lydia (Kent) Greene, born February 16, 1830 (see Greene VII). She died at her home on Pitman street, Providence, November 14, 1911. During her declining years she was tenderly cared for by her devoted daughters, and was buried in Swan Point Cemetery. She was a lady of many Christian virtues, devoted to her

home and family, and her life was an ideal one. She was very much interested in the work of the church, and was a faithful and constant member of the First Universalist Society. Children: 1. Albert Greene, born February 24, 1851, died December 6, 1902; long continued the business established by his grandfather in Providence. He married Lucy E. Smith, born December 28, 1854, daughter of Simri and Sarah F. (Whipple) Smith. No issue. 2. Abby, born April 24, 1853, died December 11, 1856. 3. Emma Clarke, born June 8, 1858; was married, June 8, 1881, to Sam Henry Bullock, a real estate operator of Providence; she has five children: Abbie, who married Dr. Alexander M. Burgess, of Providence, by whom she has a son, Alexander M. Burgess Jr.; George Burroughs, a cotton broker of Boston; Earl Carpenter, a chemist, residing in New York; Richmond Bartlett, now in business in Providence, and Frances, a student, now residing at home. Mrs. Bullock is a member of the Providence Mothers' Club, and of the First Universalist Church. 4. Lucy Daniels, born December 14, 1861; succeeded her father by unanimous choice as superintendent of the Sunday school of the First Universalist Church. She is a member of the State Federation of Women's Clubs, of which she has been president, and is now state secretary of the General Federation, and is very active in the church work; she is also president of the Needlework Guild of East Providence. From early youth she was active in the Sunday school, of which she was a teacher before becoming superintendent. She was married, July 27, 1904, to Rev. Henry Irving Cushman, D. D., then pastor of the First Universalist Church. Dr. Cushman's first wife was Emily Gilman, of Chicago, who was the mother of three children, namely: Ruth, wife of William G. Anthony, of Providence; Robert, who resides in Brookline, Massachusetts; Albert H., a citizen of Chicago.

(The Harris Line).

The Welsh custom of adding to a name the father's name in possessive form to distinguish one from another of the same Christian name, was the origin of this patronymic. In the short four centuries that surnames have prevailed among the common people in Great Britain, time has sufficed to make many changes and modifications in the form of all classes of words, and names are no exception to the rule. In the Welsh vernacular William was "David's," Harry was "John's," and David was "William's," and thus we have Davy's (Davis), John's (Jones), Williams and Harris (Harry's) among the most common of the

Welsh names. The Harris family, of whom this article gives some account, was among the earliest in New England, and has contributed much to the advancement of this region and of the nation, and is now found in connection with all worthy endeavor. It has been especially active in the fields of invention and pioneer development. Almost every state has found the name among those of its pioneer settlers, and it has spread from the Atlantic to the Pacific. There were two brothers who were conspicuous in founding Rhode Island. An extended account of one of these, Thomas, and his descendants, is given elsewhere in this work.

(I) William, brother of Thomas Harris, born in 1609, came to Boston in company with his brother and Roger Williams in the ship "Lion," and was one of the six persons who arrived at Providence in 1636, as first settlers. He was one of the twelve to whom Roger Williams deeded land in 1638, and also one of the twelve original members of the First Baptist Church formed the following year, and one of the thirty-nine signers of the compact for good government in 1640. He was a man of marked, positive character, and though he became antagonistic to Williams was popular with the people, and was called to fill many important posts of honor and trust. He was commissioner in 1660-62-63; deputy in 1665-66 and 1672-73; assistant 1666-67-68-69-70 and 1673-74-75-76; was a member of the town council from 1670 to 1677, and general solicitor in 1671. He removed to the Pawtuxet purchase, now Warwick, in 1638, and made several trips to England in the effort to settle disputes about land titles. His first voyage was made in 1677, and on the fourth voyage, in 1679, he was taken prisoner by a Barbary corsair, carried to Algiers, and sold as a slave in the market, February 24, 1680. In the following year he was ransomed at a cost of \$1,200, and traveled through France and Spain on his way to England, arriving in London only three days before his death, in 1681, in his seventy-third year. His wife Susanna died in 1682. Their children were: Andrew, mentioned below; Mary, Susanna, Howlong, and Toleration, killed by Indians.

(II) Andrew, eldest child of William and Susanna Harris, was born in 1635, and died May 1, 1686. He had land laid out to him in 1661, and was deputy in 1669-70 and 1676. He married, December 8, 1670, Mary Tew, born August 12, 1647, died in 1688, daughter of Richard and Mary (Clark) Tew, and granddaughter of Henry Tew, a pioneer of Newport, Rhode Island. Children: Mary, born December 17, 1671; Anne, November 22, 1673; An-

drew, February 4, 1677, died unmarried; Hope, December 14, 1679; Patience, June 21, 1682; Toleration, mentioned below.

(III) Toleration, youngest child of Andrew and Mary (Tew) Harris, was born June 10, 1685, in Providence, and resided in that town and Warwick, where he died in 1767. He married Sarah Foster, who died in 1766. Children: Anne, born December 31, 1709; William, July 23, 1711; Joseph, mentioned below; Andrew, November 18, 1715; Mary, December 18, 1718; Sarah, June 9, 1722; John, August 19, 1724, died young; John, September 7, 1726; Phebe, September 7, 1726, married Lenight Dexter Sr.; and Lydia.

(IV) Joseph, second son of Toleration and Sarah (Foster) Harris, was born June 15, 1713, in Warwick, and died in Cranston, August 13, 1786. He married, July 8, 1733, Susanna Bates, daughter of Ebenezer and Catherine (Arnold) Bates, the latter a daughter of Elisha and Sarah (Carpenter) Arnold, a descendant of Roger Arnold, of Monmouthshire, Wales, the first to adopt a surname. This descent is covered elsewhere in this work. Elisha Arnold was born February 18, 1661, son of Stephen (see Arnold II). Sarah Carpenter, wife of Elisha Arnold, was a daughter of Ephraim Carpenter, son of William Carpenter, elsewhere mentioned at length in this work (see Carpenter I). Susanna, wife of Joseph Harris, survived him about two years, dying in 1788.

(V) Elisha Harris, son of Joseph and Susanna (Bates) Harris, was born June 29, 1744, in Cranston, and died there March 16, 1825. He married, January 14, 1768, Freeloze Dyer, born July 5, 1748, daughter of John and Freeloze (Williams) Dyer, died June 27, 1827, surviving her husband more than two years. John Dyer, born in 1719, was a son of Charles and Mary (Lapham) Dyer, of Newport, Rhode Island, the latter a daughter of John Lapham, of Providence and Newport, and Dartmouth, Massachusetts. Freeloze Williams was a daughter of Joseph Williams, born November 10, 1673, son of Joseph, and grandson of Roger Williams, of Providence. Joseph Williams' wife Lydia was a daughter of Benjamin (2) Herndon, and granddaughter of Benjamin (1) Herndon, of Providence. Elisha Harris' children: Susanna, born June 15, 1769; Joseph, mentioned below; Ebenezer Bates, July 5, 1773; and Elisha, January 20, 1777, died August 17, 1790.

(VI) Joseph (2), eldest child of Elisha and Freeloze (Dyer) Harris, was born June 15, 1770, and died in Cranston, December 17, 1853. He married, November 25, 1790, Catherine Greene, daughter of John Coddington

and Sarah (Clark) Greene, of Cranston, descendant of John Greene, of Newport, and Middletown, Rhode Island, and of William Coddington, of Newport (see Greene V). She died November 25, 1855, in Cranston. Children: Elisha, born September 8, 1791; Sarah Ann, mentioned below; Hannah, February 19, 1795; John Clark, November 13, 1797; Joseph Greene, April 4, 1803; Freelove, March 6, 1805; David Sands, and William Sewell, December 24, 1812.

(VII) Sarah Ann, eldest daughter of Joseph (2) and Catherine (Greene) Harris, was born June 25, 1793, and became the wife of Earl Carpenter, of Providence (see Carpenter V).

(The Greene Lines).

Elsewhere in this work appears an extended account of Surgeon John Greene, ancestor of most of that name in this country, with thirteen English generations preceding him. Mention of his sons James and Thomas and descendants follows.

(II) James, fourth son of Surgeon John (q. v.) and Joan (Tattershall) Greene, was baptized June 21, 1626, at St. Thomas Church, Salisbury, England, and was made a freeman of Warwick in 1647. He resided at Potowomut, on the southerly side of Main street, and was town clerk in 1661; was a member of the general assembly as general commissioner under the first charter, and was deputy and assistant under the second charter ten years. He removed to Portsmouth with other inhabitants of Warwick to escape the Indians in King Philip's war, and resided for some years at "Hunting Swamp." In 1684 he purchased lands in Warwick at Potowomut, where he settled, and where his descendant, the distinguished General Nathaniel Greene, of the revolution, was born. He died April 27, 1698. He married (first) about 1658, Deliverance, daughter of Robert and Isabelle Potter, whose farm joined his own, born 1637, died 1664. He married (second) August 3, 1665, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Susanna Anthony, of Portsmouth. Children of first marriage: James, mentioned below; Mary, born September 28, 1660; Elisha, March 17, 1663; Sarah, August 27, 1664. Children of second marriage: Peter, August 25, 1666; Elizabeth, October 17, 1668; John, died young; Jabez, May 17, 1673; David, June 24, 1677; Thomas, November 11, 1682; John, September 30, 1685; Susanna, May 24, 1688.

(III) Captain James (2), eldest child of James (1) and Deliverance (Potter) Greene, was born June 1, 1659, and was made freeman June 26, 1683. In 1696 he was deputy from Warwick, and subsequently accompanied his

uncle, Major John (2) Greene, to England, for which he received from the colony the use of £300 in bills of credit, without interest for four years. He resided at Nassauket, in Warwick, where he built a house in 1687. He married, January 29, 1689, Mary, daughter of Captain John and Margaret Fones, of Newport, Jamestown and Kingstown. Children: Fones, born March 23, 1690; James, April 2, 1692; Mary, March 16, 1694, died young; Daniel, April 7, 1696; Elisha, mentioned below; Deliverance, February 12, 1701; Mary, September 25, 1703; John, February 26, 1706; Jeremiah, December 16, 1708; Samuel, June 8, 1711.

(IV) Elisha, fourth son of James (2) and Mary (Fones) Greene, was born August 5, 1698, in Warwick, and died in Gloucester, Rhode Island, in 1780. He resided in Cranston near the present state farm, and was a blacksmith and iron manufacturer. He was baptized December 5, 1717, and ordained to the Baptist ministry July 30, 1764, after which he was known as Elder Elisha Greene, of Providence. He married (first) September 26, 1723, Martha, daughter of James and Mary (Harris) Brown (great-granddaughter of Chad Brown), born October 12, 1703, died July 29, 1725, and was buried in the North Burial Ground of Providence. He married (second) March 13, 1727, Abigail, widow of Arthur Fenner, daughter of John and Alice (Smith) Dexter, granddaughter of Rev. Gregory Dexter, a noted citizen of Rhode Island; she was born April 26, 1696, and died January 11, 1770. Child of first marriage: James, born September 13, 1724. Children of second marriage: Elisha, mentioned below; Abigail, married Solomon Owens.

(V) Elisha (2), second son of Elisha (1) Greene, and eldest child of his second wife, Abigail Dexter, was born in 1728, in Providence, and died March 13, 1776. He inherited by his father's will seventy acres of land on the Pawtuxet river, and was interested in the iron works at Cranston. He married, in 1750, Hannah, born January 16, 1729, daughter of Edward and Hannah (Mattheson) Gorton, of Warwick (see Gorton IV). Children: Deliverance, mentioned below; Sarah, born November 26, 1752; Hannah, November 16, 1754; Edward, February 3, 1757; Dexter, February 17, 1759; James, October 4, 1761; Arthur, November 10, 1764; Abigail, March 21, 1767; Mary, April 2, 1770.

(VI) Deliverance, eldest child of Elisha (2) and Hannah (Gorton) Greene, was born July 22, 1751, became the wife of Nathaniel Carpenter, of Cranston, and died April 24, 1821 (see Carpenter IV).

(II) Thomas, fifth son of Surgeon John (q. v.) and Joan (Tattershall) Greene, was baptized June 4, 1628, at Salisbury, England, and was five years of age when he came with his parents to America. He had a home lot assigned to him in Warwick soon after the organization of the town, in 1648, and purchased a stone house September 30, 1660, in that town. This was one of the earliest houses built in the town, standing on "the street," nearly opposite the lane which leads to the wharf at Warwick Cove. This was the only stone house on the main land south of Providence, and stood occupied by Thomas Greene's descendants until 1795, when it was removed and a modern frame house erected on the site. When the inhabitants of Warwick fled to Portsmouth to escape the Indians, during King Philip's war, Thomas Greene remained with his family and a few neighbors in this house, which afforded them protection when every other house in Warwick was burned. It was thereafter known as the stone castle. Thomas Greene was a commissioner in 1662, deputy for ten years, and assistant five years, between 1678 and 1685. He died June 5, 1717, and was buried near his house, where five generations succeeding him were also buried. He married, June 30, 1659, Elizabeth, daughter of Rufus and Margaret Barton, of Warwick, born 1637, died August 20, 1693. Rufus Barton was a Quaker, and because of persecutions by the Dutch authorities at New Amsterdam, removed to Portsmouth, Rhode Island, about 1640, and received a grant of land there in 1641. He was a town magistrate in 1648, and died soon after. Children of Thomas Greene: Elizabeth, born July 12, 1660; Thomas, mentioned below; Benjamin, January 10, 1666; Richard, March 5, 1667; Welthyan, January 23, 1670; Rufus, January 6, 1673; Nathaniel, April 10, 1679.

(III) Thomas (2), eldest son of Thomas (1) and Elizabeth (Barton) Greene, was born August 14, 1662, in Warwick, and was drowned in the winter of 1698-99, while going from Newport to Potowomut, where he resided. An inquest was held April 19, 1699, and the town council arranged the division of his estate. He inherited from his father a large farm at Potowomut Neck, which was sold by his grandsons. He married, May 27, 1686, his cousin, Anne, daughter of Major John (2) and Anne (Almy) Greene (see Greene II), born March 19, 1662, and survived her husband fourteen years, dying in 1713. Children: Elizabeth, born May 8, 1687; Anne, June 25, 1689; John, mentioned below; Phebe, May 10, 1693; Philippa, March 8, 1694; Welthyan, October 9, 1696; Deborah, October 25, 1698.

(IV) John, only son of Thomas (2) and Anne (Greene) Greene, was born April 14, 1691, in Warwick, and resided on the eastern part of the paternal homestead, where he died December 8, 1757. He married (first) December 6, 1711, Deborah, daughter of Caleb and Deborah Carr, of Jamestown, Rhode Island, granddaughter of Governor Caleb Carr, and great-granddaughter of Roger Williams. She died May 6, 1729, and he married (second) January 28, 1730, his second cousin, Almy, daughter of Richard and Eleanor (Sayles) Greene. Richard Greene was born October 4, 1698, son of James (2) Greene, and brother of Anne Greene, above mentioned as the wife of Thomas (2) Greene. Children of first marriage: Thomas, born October 29, 1714; Caleb, June 11, 1716; Anne, February 24, 1718; Benjamin, May 2, 1720; Job, March 29, 1721; Almy, January 31, 1723; Richard, mentioned below; Nathaniel, April 10, 1727. Children of second marriage: William, March 1, 1732; Deborah, September 27, 1735; Eleanor, June 2, 1737.

(V) Richard, fifth son of John and Deborah (Carr) Greene, was born October 4, 1725, in Warwick, resided on the farm at Potowomut, and was made freeman of the colony in May, 1759. He served as deputy from Warwick in 1765, was noted for his liberal hospitality, and died June 19, 1779. He married, September 28, 1746, Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Greene) Fry, born December 21, 1727, died April 4, 1775. Mary Greene was a daughter of Samuel Greene, of Appanauug, who was born January 30, 1671, son of John (2) Greene, and brother of Richard and Anne Greene, above mentioned. Samuel Greene married, January 24, 1695, Mary, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Carder) Gorton, and granddaughter of Samuel Gorton, the immigrant (see Gorton). Their eldest daughter, Mary, born August 25, 1698, became the wife of Thomas Fry, and was the mother of Sarah Fry, who married Richard Greene, as above noted. Children: John, born March 22, 1747; Nathaniel, July 31, 1748; Welthyan, November 17, 1749; Thomas, January 10, 1750; Samuel, died nine years old; William, July 9, 1754; Mary, October 4, 1756; Ann, August 17, 1758; Sarah, May 10, 1760; Elizabeth, October 23, 1761; Benjamin, September 28, 1763; Job, November 22, 1765; Caleb, September 18, 1767; Samuel, mentioned below.

(VI) Samuel, youngest child of Richard and Sarah (Fry) Greene, was born December 12, 1769, in Warwick, and died in 1827, at Garrettsville, Ohio. He married, September 30, 1792, Henrietta Daniels, daughter of Peter Daniels, of Newport, who died September 26,

1854. Children: Benjamin, born November 14, 1793; Caleb, February 19, 1795; Job, August 9, 1796; Richard, August 23, 1798; Mary Henrietta, June 21, 1799; Peter Daniels, mentioned below; John Daniels, April 30, 1805.

(VII) Peter Daniels, fifth son of Samuel and Henrietta (Daniels) Greene, was born February 11, 1801, in Providence, and married in Warren, Rhode Island, September 28, 1828, Lydia Kent, born August 13, 1810, daughter of Willson and Susanna (Brayton) Kent, of Barrington, Rhode Island (see Kent V).

(VIII) Adeline Frances, daughter of Peter Daniels and Lydia (Kent) Greene, was born February 16, 1830, and was married, October 2, 1849, to Charles Earl Carpenter, of Providence (see Carpenter VI).

John Greene, not known to be related to Surgeon John Greene, was a resident of Newport, where he purchased land February 20, 1647, was a freeman in 1655 and commissioner in 1655-56-57-58 and 1660. He was deputy in 1673 and 1678-79, lieutenant in 1676, and in that year a member of a court-martial which tried several Indians for participation in King Philip's hostile plans. In association with Benedict Arnold, he purchased, May 22, 1658, from the Indians, three islands for £6 10s. He sold a half share in Canonicut and Dutch Island, in 1661, and was a juryman in 1671. He purchased land in East Greenwich, and was admitted a freeman of that town, March 14, 1658, subsequent to which he received there a grant of one hundred acres. It is not likely that he ever lived there, but one of his sons settled there. He married Mary Jefferay, and both died after 1705. She was born March 20, 1642, daughter of William and Mary (Gould) Jefferay.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) and Mary (Jefferay) Greene, resided in East Greenwich, where he died in 1753. He sold land in Portsmouth, February 20, 1722, for four hundred and sixty pounds sixteen shillings. The inventory of his estate amounted to two thousand one hundred and sixty-six pounds. He was administrator of his father's estate. His first wife bore the name of Sarah, and the second, Mary, survived him, and administered his estate. Children: James, born August 18, 1685; John, mentioned below; Jane, January 30, 1691; Uzal, January 23, 1694; Ebenezer, Robert, William, Enfield, Mary, and Hannah.

(III) John (3), second son of John (2) Greene, was born April 9, 1688, in East Greenwich, and lived in that town, where he married, November 30, 1713, Anne Hill. Children: Ann, born December 1, 1714; Enford,

March 31, 1716; Silas, September 29, 1717; Mary, January 31, 1719; Elizabeth, September 23, 1720; John, mentioned below; Margaret, January 27, 1724; Timothy, June 24, 1725; Samuel, May 29, 1727; Esther, July 17, 1729; Nathan, May 9, 1731.

(IV) John (4), third son of John (3) and Anne (Hill) Greene, was born May 31, 1722, in East Greenwich, and married, in 1744, at Newport, Ann Coddington, born February 19, 1721, in Newport, daughter of Nathaniel (2) and Hope (Brown) Coddington.

(V) John Coddington, son of John (4) and Ann (Coddington) Greene, born about 1746, in Newport, married Sarah Clarke.

(VI) Catherine, daughter of John Coddington and Sarah (Clarke) Greene, born about 1770, became the wife of Joseph Harris, of Providence (see Harris VI).

(The Kent Line).

The origin of this family and the most complete history attainable of the first three generations are covered elsewhere in this work.

(IV) Joshua, youngest child of Josiah (q. v.) and Althea (Bullock) Kent, was born February 28, 1746, and lived in Barrington, Rhode Island, where he married, January 15, 1771, Anna Low. Children: Lydia, born May 16, 1772; Susanna, December 26, 1774; Althea, February 22, 1777; Willson, mentioned below; Desire, February 8, 1781; Elizabeth, January 5, 1783; Joshua, March 2, 1785; Ann, March 25, 1787; William, August 10, 1789; Fanny, April 12, 1792; Ellery, July 7, 1795; Amariah, October 14, 1798.

(V) Willson, eldest son of Joseph and Anna (Low) Kent, was born April 8, 1779, in Barrington, and married, in Warren, Rhode Island, February 26, 1804, Susanna Brayton, born September 23, 1783, daughter of Captain James Wheaton Brayton, of Warren. Children: Ann Genette, born July 8, 1806, died six months old; William, November 13, 1807; Lydia, mentioned below; Rebecca Barton, September 3, 1810, and Adeline.

Captain James Wheaton Brayton, father of Mrs. Kent, was a revolutionary soldier, born in Newport, October 8, 1758, and died at Warren, Rhode Island, September 23, 1833. His wife's name was Robe. His second daughter, Susanna, became the wife of Willson Kent, as above noted.

(VI) Lydia, second daughter of Willson and Susanna (Brayton) Kent, was born August 13, 1810, in Warwick, and married, September 28, 1828, in Warren, Peter Daniels Greene, of Providence (see Greene VII).

John Rice (Risse, Rise; Welsh RICE —Rhys) the progenitor of the Rice family in Rhode Island, was born in England about 1646, and came to this country when fifteen or sixteen years of age. Apparently he directly joined the settlers at Warwick, Rhode Island, and continued to reside there until his death. His name first appears in the records of the colony in a deposition given in the controversy over land titles between William Harris and the town of Warwick. He is there mentioned as among several Warwick men who were clearing timber at Paquabuck (Natick) in May, 1663, (10 R. I. H. S. 69). In 1673 and 1674 he with others purchased tracts of land near Potowomut and Coweset Bay from the Indians, Shawpota and Minaguin. (War. A. 2-171, 234.) By order of the town, May 22, 1674, a home lot of six acres was granted to him at the settlement at Warwick Cove. (War. A. 2-185.) This lot was beside that of Edmund Calverly. At Newport, May 4, 1675, he was admitted as a freeman of the colony. (R. I. Col. Rec. 2-527.) He served as a grand juror at Newport in June, 1687. (R. I. Col. Rec. 3-229.) He was chosen a deputy for the town of Warwick to the general assembly in 1710. (R. I. Col. Rec. 4-87.) At the October session of the general assembly in 1708, John Rice petitioned to be allowed some of the vacant land in East Greenwich. (R. I. Col. Rec. 4-51.) In 1722, in the dispute over the boundary line between Rhode Island and Connecticut before the privy council, he was one of the "ancient inhabitants" whose affidavits were presented in support of the Rhode Island claim. (R. I. Col. Rec. 4-305.) Concerning his death the Warwick records declare: "Mr. John Rice, senior, deceased the 6th day of January 1730-31, in ye 86th year of his age, who was born in Old England and came with Mr. Calverly." (War. 1-38.)

On July 16, 1674, at Warwick, John Rice was married to Elizabeth Holden, by Benjamin Barton, assistant. (War. 1-6.) She was born in August, 1652, and was the daughter of Randall and Frances (Dungan) Holden. Her father was one of the most prominent men in the Rhode Island colony and for over fifty years was almost constantly engaged in various public services, representing the town of Warwick as deputy or assistant, and both the town and colony as commissioner in London. Her mother, Frances Dungan, was the daughter of William and Frances (Latham) Dungan, and the granddaughter of Lewis Latham, falconer to King Charles I. Her mother was also half-sister to Walter Clark, of Newport, for over twenty-five years deputy

governor and governor of the colony. Children: John, born 1675; Randall, born 1677.

(II) Randall Rice (John 1) was born in Warwick, Rhode Island, about 1677, and died there about 1742. On November 15, 1731, he deeded fifty acres of land to his son Randall, and on August 4, 1733, seventy acres to his son Richard. On March 2, 1737, he and his wife Elizabeth sold one hundred and twenty-eight acres of land to his nephew, Nathan Rice, of East Greenwich, for £380. His son Randall was administrator of his estate and rendered an account August 30, 1742, showing that he had made disbursements to the extent of £203. His son John, in his will dated November 26, 1745, mentions his mother Elizabeth as then living. Children: Randall, born about 1701; Richard, born about 1709; Isaac, born about 1715; George, born about 1717; John, born about 1719.

(III) Richard Rice (Randall 2, John 1) was born in Warwick, Rhode Island, about 1709. He was one of the earliest settlers of the western part of Warwick, which was set off in 1741 as the town of Coventry. He made several purchases of large tracts of real estate in Coventry near the Connecticut line, and was the first to establish a saw and grist mill in that section now known as Hopkins Hollow, then designated as Rice's Mills. He was admitted as a freeman of the colony at Warwick, February 4, 1734. (R. I. Col. Rec. 4-492.) In May, 1747, he was chosen by the general assembly as captain of the Coventry company in the Providence county militia, and served in the French and Indian war. (Smith, 120.) In 1762 he deeded to his son Ebenezer 110 acres of land (Cov. 4-38), in 1779 to his son Richard, 100 acres (Cov. 7-221), in 1781, 120 acres more (Cov. 6-48), in 1781, to his son John 138 acres (Cov. 6-217), and in 1782, 163 acres more, including the saw and grist mill. (Cov. 6-218). Richard Rice was married at Warwick, September 21, 1732, by William Greene, justice, to Sarah Kee, daughter of Ebenezer Kee, of Killingly, Connecticut. (War 1-101.) They had ten children all of whom were living at the time of Richard's death about 1789. (Cov. 8-52, 135.) Richard died intestate, possessed of 279 acres. He was survived by his widow, who released all her dower rights to her son John, with whom she lived. (Cov. 7-471.) Children, all born in Coventry: Sarah, April 5, 1733; Ebenezer, October 29, 1735; Richard, May 7, 1737; Susannah, May 24, 1740; Elizabeth, May 11, 1743; George, December 28, 1744; John, December 11, 1746; Ellinor, October 10, 1748; Nathan, October 28, 1751; Daniel, November 5, 1753.

(IV) John Rice (Richard 3, Randall 2, John 1), son of Captain Richard Rice, was born in Coventry, Rhode Island, December 11, 1746. Upon reaching the age of twenty-one in December, 1767, his father in consideration of "good will and affection" deeded him a farm of sixty acres. (Cov. 5-29.) He resided at Rice's Mills, and assisted his father in running the saw and grist mill on Roaring Brook. In 1782 the homestead and the mill property was conveyed to him by his father and the business continued by the son until the time of his death. (Cov. 6-218.) On October 30, 1768, at Richmond, Rhode Island, John Rice was married by Edward Perry, justice, to Ruth Potter, daughter of Thomas 4 (Ichabod 3, Ichabod 2, Nathaniel 1) and Martha (Card) Potter. (Rich. 1-135.) Children, all born in Coventry: Martha, November 2, 1769; Sarah, June 5, 1771; Nathan, February 14, 1773; John, August 10, 1776; Thomas, June 5, 1780; Richard, April 19, 1785.

(V) John Rice (John 4, Richard 3, Randall 2, John 1) was born in Coventry, August 10, 1776. The early part of his life was spent as a farmer in Coventry until after the death of his first wife, when he married again and moved to Smithfield, and settled in that portion of the town which afterwards was incorporated into the town of Lincoln, and later into the city of Central Falls. He died January 6, 1867, at the advanced age of ninety-one. He is buried at Mineral Spring Cemetery, Pawtucket. His first marriage was on October 22, 1801, to Phebe Tribbey, daughter of John Tribbey, of Exeter, Rhode Island. (Cov. 1-240.) She was born September 19, 1784, and died at Coventry, September 16, 1805. Children, born at Coventry: John Tribbey, December 5, 1802; Joshua Potter, January 2, 1804. By the second marriage there were eleven children.

(VI) Joshua Potter Rice (John 5, John 4, Richard 3, Randall 2, John 1) was born in Coventry, Rhode Island, January 2, 1804. Upon the death of his mother the following year and the re-marriage of his father, he was taken by his grandfather, John Rice, and brought up in the latter's family. As a young man he assisted his grandfather in farming and in running the saw and grist mill at Hopkins Hollow, near the present village of Greene, in Coventry. He later settled in Sterling and Plainfield, Connecticut. In 1826 he was married by Samuel Hopkins, justice, to Dorcas Fiske, daughter of Hopkins Fiske, of Scituate, Rhode Island, and later of Plainfield, Connecticut. She was born in Scituate, November 29, 1804, and died at Pawtucket in

1884. She was a woman of strong character and unusual abilities. Joshua Potter Rice died at Plainfield, Connecticut, January 9, 1862. He and his wife are buried in the family cemetery at Hopkins Hollow, Coventry. Children, born in Coventry: Phebe Elizabeth, December 5, 1827; Sarah Ann, May 31, 1829; Ruth Malinda, January 20, 1831; John Tribbey, April 28, 1833; Emily Fiske, August 27, 1835; Randall Hopkins, May 11, 1837; born in Plainfield, Connecticut: Ambrose Potter, May 20, 1839; Dorcas Irene, August 8, 1841; Henry Clay, February 2, 1844; Celia Anna, July 27, 1845; Alfred Valentine, May 25, 1847.

(VII) Randall Hopkins Rice (Joshua P. 6, John 5, John 4, Richard 3, Randall 2, John 1) was born in Coventry, Rhode Island, May 11, 1837. His family soon after moved to Plainfield, Connecticut, where he attended the public schools and graduated from the Plainfield Academy. He began work in Moosup, Connecticut, where he remained two years. In 1857 he went to Pawtucket, Rhode Island, and engaged himself as an apprentice to the machinist trade. He worked at this trade until the breaking out of the civil war.

At the first call for troops, he enlisted April 17, 1861, in the Pawtucket Light Guards, forming Company E, of the First Rhode Island Detached Militia, and was stationed at Camp Sprague, where he was mustered into the service of the United States. He took part in the expedition toward Harper's Ferry under Burnside. He was in the battle of Bull Run, July 21, 1861. He was mustered out of the three months service at Providence, August 2, 1861. He returned to the home of his parents at Plainfield, Connecticut, and became active in recruiting. On October 12, 1861, he enlisted at Hartford in the Eleventh Connecticut Regiment Volunteer Infantry, and remained with this regiment throughout the war. He was appointed first sergeant December 3, 1861; left Hartford December 16, 1861, for Annapolis, where the command was encamped until January 9, 1862, when it sailed for Fortress Monroe and later for Roanoke Island and Newberne, with the Burnside expedition; in reserve at the battle of Roanoke Island; later landed at Slocum's Creek and engaged in the battle of Newberne, March 14, 1862; received bayonet wound in right hand at Newberne; appointed second lieutenant March 28, 1862; in skirmishes around Newberne at Evan's Mills and Batchellor Creek; remained in the vicinity of Newberne until July, 1862, when the regiment returned to the Peninsula and encamped at Newport News. Early in August the command was transferred up the Potomac, disembarking at Acquia Creek

and moved to Fredericksburg, where it did patrol duty about the city until September. The regiment then returned to Acquia Creek, embarked at Washington, and with the Ninth Corps, under Reno, joined in the pursuit of Lee. Engaged at Turner's Gap, September 14; in the battle of South Mountain, September 15; and in the battle of Antietam, September 17, 1862, where the regiment suffered heavily in its charge upon the stone bridge. Appointed first lieutenant, October 27, 1862. In November made forced march from Pleasant Valley, Maryland, to Falmouth, Virginia; was at battle of Fredericksburg, December 13, 1862. Appointed captain December 17, 1862. In February, 1863, returned to Acquia Creek and embarked at Newport News. Engaged in the fortification and siege of Suffolk in April and May, 1863; in the fight upon the Edenton road April 24, 1863, and Providence Church road May 1, 1863. Received bullet wound through the left forearm at Suffolk May 3, 1863; in hospital and on furlough in May and June. In September, 1863, entrenching at Portsmouth and Norfolk, Virginia. Passed the winter of 1863-64 in quarters at Gloucester Point. Veteran furlough in January, 1864. Moved from Gloucester Point to Williamsburg in March, 1864. The command was then under General "Baldy" Smith in the Second Division of the Eighteenth Army Corps. Early in May, 1864, returned to James river and disembarked at City Point, and entrenched along the Appomattox river. Engaged in the battles of Whitehouse Landing; Port Wathal, May 6-8, 1864; Swift Creek, May 9, 1864; Bermuda Hundred, May 16, 1864; Cold Harbor, June 1, 1864; and advance upon Petersburg, June 16-18, 1864. Was wounded through the body in the right abdomen June 18, 1864 in the siege of Petersburg. Was confined to field hospital at Fortress Monroe June, July and August. Appointed major October 25, 1864. Returned to regiment before Richmond in November, 1864. Appointed lieutenant colonel November 30, 1864. Passed the winter of 1864-65 above Bermuda Hundred. Appointed colonel January 31, 1865. Engaged in the battle of Fort Harrison, Chapin's Farm, New Market Road, and the fall of Richmond, entering the city the night of its abandonment. In the occupation of Richmond was acting brigadier-general commanding the First Brigade, Third Division (Devens), of the Twenty-fourth Army Corps. In August, 1865, conducted independent brigade from Richmond to Lynchburg to reinforce General Curtis. Was then detached as provost marshal of seven counties of southwestern Virginia, with headquarters at Christiansburg. He resigned Sep-

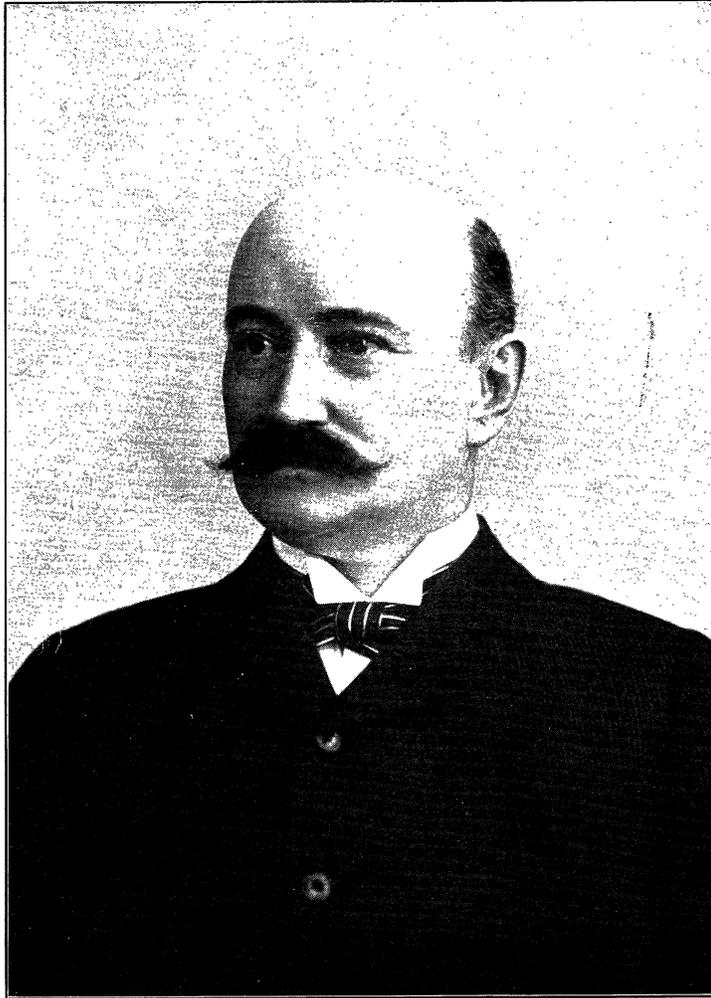
tember 18, 1865, having served throughout the war, enlisting as a private and advancing through every rank to the colonelcy of his regiment. He was a pensioner for many years before his death.

After the war he returned to Pawtucket, Rhode Island, and worked at his trade as a machinist until 1874, when he was appointed chief of police of that town. At that time everything was left in the hands of the chief, and he interested himself in everything that would conduce to the welfare of the town, the council meeting but once a month. He served with distinction until 1882, when he resigned. In 1885 he was re-appointed but he again resigned after a short term. He then became superintendent of the Hope Thread Mill, Pawtucket, and afterward of the Gage Mill, Pawtucket. In 1893 he again joined the police department as captain, and three years later was for the third time appointed chief, a position which he continued to hold until his death. Throughout his career he was known as a man without fear and ever ready to go where duty led him.

Colonel Rice and his wife were communicants of St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Pawtucket, where a memorial window in remembrance of them has been installed. In politics Colonel Rice was a Republican. He was a member of Union Lodge, No. 10, A. F. and A. M.; Pawtucket Royal Arch Chapter, No. 4; Pawtucket Council, R. and S. M., No. 2; Holy Sepulchre Commandery, No. 8, Knights Templars; and Tower Post, No. 17, G. A. R. He was a past commander of the Eleventh Connecticut Veteran Association.

Colonel Rice was married, December 14, 1863, to Margaret Eliza Bates, by Rev. George Taft of St. Paul's Church, Pawtucket. Mrs. Rice was born in Franklin, Massachusetts, November 20, 1842, and was the daughter of Sullivan and Sarah Cleveland (Burton) Bates. She was a descendant in the eighth generation from Clement Bates, who settled at Hingham, Massachusetts, in 1635. She was a woman of a most exemplary character and a devoted member of St. Paul's Church. She died at Pawtucket, March 4, 1906. Colonel Rice and his wife are buried at Swan Point Cemetery. Children born at North Providence, now Pawtucket: Herbert Ambrose, July 25, 1866; Edna Amelia, February 29, 1868. Edna A., was married at St. Paul's Church, Pawtucket, October 23, 1889, to George E. Gale of Amesbury, Massachusetts; their children, born at Amesbury, Massachusetts: Margaret Gale, September 19, 1890; Dorothy Gale, October 17, 1895, and George E. Gale, Jr., July 28, 1899.

(VIII) Herbert Ambrose Rice (Randall H.



William H. Wood

7, Joshua P. 6, John 5, John 4, Richard 3, Randall 2, John 1), son of Colonel Randall H. Rice, was born in North Providence, now a part of Pawtucket, Rhode Island, July 25, 1866. He attended the public schools of his native place, the Church Hill Grammar School, from which he graduated in 1880, and the Pawtucket high school from 1880 to 1882. He then entered the English and Classical School, Providence, to prepare for college, and remained there from 1882 to 1885, graduating the latter year. In the fall of 1885 he entered Brown University. While there he became a member of the Alpha Delta Phi fraternity, an editor of the "Brunonian," a member of the Glee Club, and received a junior election to Phi Beta Kappa. At his graduation in 1889 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts he delivered a commencement address upon the "Representation of Minorities." In 1891, after post-graduate work and upon examination, he received the further degree of Master of Arts from Brown University. From 1889 to 1892 he taught Latin and mathematics at the University Grammar School, a private preparatory school for Brown. He was elected a member of the Pawtucket school committee in 1890 and served two years. In 1892 he entered the Harvard law school, from which he was graduated in 1895 with the degree of Bachelor of Laws *cum laude*. While there he was a member of the board of the "Harvard Law Review."

In 1895 he was admitted to the Rhode Island bar, and at once began the practice of law in Providence, where he has since continued. He has also been admitted to the United States district court and the circuit court of appeals. He was elected as a member of the general assembly from Pawtucket for 1900-1901, and during that session served on the judiciary committee of the house. In 1912 he was appointed by Governor Pothier a member of the Providence county court house commission. In 1911 he was elected attorney-general of Rhode Island for a term of one year, in 1912 reelected for a term of two years, and in 1914 again reelected for a further term of two years. During his last candidacy the "Providence Journal" of October 22, 1914, editorially remarked: "It is particularly necessary to impress upon the public the value to Rhode Island of the services rendered by Mr. Herbert A. Rice in the position of attorney-general. It is many years since that department of the state government has been carried on with such zeal and such regard for the public welfare as under Mr. Rice's administration. It is impossible to speak in terms too complimentary of his record. We need more

men in public life of Mr. Rice's capacity and ideals."

Mr. Rice is a member of Union Lodge, No. 10, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of which he is a past master; Pawtucket Royal Arch Chapter, No. 4; Pawtucket Council, Royal and Select Masters, No. 2; Holy Sepulchre Commandery, No. 8, Knights Templars; and Palestine Temple of the Mystic Shrine. He is an official of the Grand Lodge of Masons of Rhode Island, and has delivered several Masonic addresses, including that at the centennial anniversary of Union Lodge, April 15, 1908, and at the laying of the cornerstone of the Superior Court House at Westerly, April 22, 1912. Mr. Rice is also a member of the American Bar Association, the Rhode Island Bar Association, the Attorney-Generals' Association, the Providence Bar Club, the Rhode Island Historical Society, the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, the Sons of the American Revolution, the Society of Colonial Wars, the University Club, the Rhode Island Country Club, the Wannamoisett Country Club, the Turks Head Club, the To Kalon Club, the Economic Club and other organizations. He is a communicant of St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Pawtucket. His offices are at the Providence county court house, and in the Grosvenor building, Providence. On July 27, 1910, Mr. Rice married Elise D. Coe, of Providence. They have no children. Residence, No. 158 Medway street, Providence.

This name, of English origin, has been identified with the history of New England from its earliest period, and immigrants of the name have been coming to this country down through the generations to very recent times. The family herein described has been less than a century in this country, and was founded by William and Delia (Bundy) Wood, who came from England to reside in Providence, Rhode Island. When the gold excitement began in California, about the middle of the last century, William Wood went to the new El Dorado, and died there within a short time.

William H. Wood, son of William and Delia (Bundy) Wood, was born November 13, 1849, in Providence, and was left fatherless when a small boy. As soon as he was able he was obliged to go to work to assist in support of the family. In consequence of these circumstances his educational privileges were necessarily limited, but he had opportunity for attending the public schools for a time, and by his own efforts became a very well informed man. He was ambitious and industrious, and his resolute efforts attracted the attention of

others, who offered him opportunities for advancement. He began his business career in the office of Jason Stone, a dealer in sewing machines, with whom he continued several years. He was ambitious to become a lawyer, and had natural aptitude for the profession, but circumstances prevented his preparation for that line of endeavor. At the suggestion of the late Daniel Lyman, a well known and wealthy citizen of Providence, he engaged in the real estate business, beginning as agent for the large holdings of Mr. Lyman, and for more than a quarter of a century, until death closed his career, he was accounted among the most active and successful business men of the city. The confidence imposed in him by Mr. Lyman was thoroughly justified by his able and upright handling of the latter's interests. He first opened an office on Westminster street, in a building owned by Mr. Lyman, and later removed to the corner of Exchange and Westminster streets, where he continued business until his death. Many of the largest real estate deals in Providence were entrusted to his care, and the system of fair dealing with all clients, both sellers and purchasers, brought to him an extensive business. Among the valuable properties in his care at the time of his death were those of the Vinton and Barnaby estates, and the Nancy K. Bishop estate. He served as treasurer of the Rhode Island Investment Company and of the Beckwith Land Company, and was appointed by the Lemuel Bishop heirs administrator of the funds received from the French spoliation claims, arising out of the destruction of the brigantine "Nancy" in 1799. His death occurred very suddenly, May 8, 1905, at Wilmington, Delaware, while on his way from Washington to Providence. He was stricken with illness on the train, upon which he passed away while being conveyed to a hospital in Wilmington. His body was brought to Providence and laid to rest in the North burying ground. Mr. Wood was very prominent in the Masonic fraternity, being a member of What Cheer Lodge, and St. John's Commandery of Providence, and had attained the thirty-second degree in Masonry. He was a member of the Hope Club, and the Metacomet Golf Club of Providence, and was respected and esteemed throughout his acquaintance. He possessed those traits of character which win and retain friends, and his integrity was beyond question. In politics Mr. Wood was a staunch Republican, and he participated actively in the conduct of municipal and state affairs. From 1883 to 1885 he served as a member of the city council, and in the autumn of the latter year was sent to the legislature.

As a candidate for reelection he was defeated as a result of what was known in Rhode Island politics as the "May Deal." In consequence of this unfair treatment he retired from the public service, a loss to the state, since the services of men of his undoubted probity are always in demand. Mr. Wood married, October 2, 1872, Adele S. Remington, daughter of William H. and Jane (Smith) Remington, of Providence (see Remington IX). Mrs. Wood was born in Providence and educated in the city schools, finishing her education in a private school. She has traveled extensively, and in 1910 made a trip around the world. She is the mother of two children: 1. William Remington Wood, educated in the Providence high school, and the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. He became a naval architect, and for some years was engaged at the Fore River Works of the Eastern Ship Building Company at Quincy, Massachusetts. He is now conducting a ranch in California. He married Caroline Jonsen, of Boston, and has three children: Remington, Richard, and Elizabeth. 2. Florence Wood, became the wife of George Owen, a naval architect, and resides at Newton, Massachusetts; she has two children: George and Florence.

(The Remington Line).

As evidenced by their business careers and well known characters as citizens the Rhode Island representatives of this name have preserved in remarkable degree those qualities of their New England ancestry which led to the establishment of a mighty nation, from humble beginnings in a forest inhabited by savages and widely remote from any supporting influences. The Remingtons of this section are also descended from some of the best blood of New England through intermarriages.

(1) John Remington came from Yorkshire, England, to Newbury, Massachusetts, in 1637, and was made a freeman there May 22, 1639. Immediately thereafter he removed to Rowley, and about 1662 to Roxbury. In April of that year he calls himself late of Rowley, now of Roxbury. He had a two-acre house lot on Wethersfield street, in Rowley, and in 1647 was a lieutenant of militia under Captain Sebastian Brigham. He died at Roxbury, June 8, 1667. His wife Elizabeth, who came from England with him, died December 24, 1658, and he had a second wife Rhoda. He had at least two sons before the records begin in Rowley, John and Thomas, probably born in England. Children, recorded in Rowley: Jonathan, born February 12, 1640; Daniel, October 2, 1641; Hannah, June 19, 1643; Elizabeth,

April 5, 1645, died 1646; Elizabeth, about 1648; Mary, March 31, 1653, died 1654.

(II) John (2), eldest son of John (1) and Elizabeth Remington, was born about 1628-30, and resided first in Rowley. He was in Andover in 1654-56, and settled in Haverhill as early as 1661. Soon after 1664 he was in Jamestown, Rhode Island, and later settled at Warwick in that colony, where he died in 1709. He had a wife Abigail, and children, recorded in Rowley: John, born March 12, 1651; Abigail, September 14, 1652; Prudence, July 14, 1657. Recorded in Andover: Joseph, November 29, 1654; Thomas, February 4, 1656. Recorded in Haverhill: Daniel, October 18, 1661; Hannah, July 3, 1664. He also had a son Joseph, probably born about 1658, as shown by the Rhode Island records.

(III) Joseph, son of John (2) and Abigail Remington, resided in Jamestown, Rhode Island, where he served on the jury, September 5, 1682. There is no further record concerning him.

(IV) John (3), son of Joseph Remington, was born April 12, 1680, in Jamestown.

(V) John (4), son of John (3) Remington, of Jamestown, resided in that town with his wife Susanna, where the following children are recorded: Benjamin, born September 19, 1733; Peter, July 1, 1737; Penelope, April 15, 1739; Sarah, March 21, 1741; Abigail, May, 1743; John, January 6, 1745. He is also supposed to have been the father of Enoch, next mentioned.

(VI) Enoch Remington, born about 1735, resided with his wife Molly in Warren, Rhode Island, where two children are recorded: Molly, born November 11, 1757; Lydia, July 20, 1765. They were probably also the parents of Enoch Remington, next mentioned.

(VII) Enoch (2), son of Enoch (1) and Molly Remington, of Warren, born about 1768, resided in the adjoining town of Barrington, Rhode Island, where he died January 1, 1795. He married there, August 5, 1790, Ruth Armington, born June 29, 1771, in Rehoboth, daughter of John and Ruth (Kent) Armington, of that town (see Armington III and Kent IV). Children: Samuel Watson, born January 4, 1791; Enoch, mentioned below; Ruth, December 28, 1795; perhaps others.

(VIII) Enoch (3), second son of Enoch (2) and Ruth (Armington) Remington, was born May 3, 1792, in Barrington, where he resided, and died August 6, 1864, in Providence. He married, March 13, 1814, Phebe Short, born April 9, 1797, died July 31, 1870, daughter of John and Betsey (Scott) Short. John Short was born February 14, 1757, in Warren, Rhode Island, third son of John and

Phebe Short. He married in Barrington, September 30, 1779, Elizabeth Scott, of Cumberland. Their fourth daughter, Phebe Short, became the wife of Enoch (3) Remington, as above noted. Children: Samuel Watson, born September 30, 1817; Lucretia S., June 15, 1820; William H., mentioned below; George A., September 26, 1824; Jeremiah S., September 6, 1827; Daniel S., March 3, 1829; Phebe A., March 12, 1831; George A., March 31, 1833.

(IX) William Henry, second son of Enoch (3) and Phebe (Short) Remington, was born March 29, 1822, in Barrington, where he grew up and received his education. Possessing ambition and considerable talent he decided upon a business career and went to Providence as a young man, becoming clerk in a dry goods store. He engaged in business for himself as a fancy dry goods merchant, in association with his brother, Jeremiah S. Remington, with store located in the Arcade. Their business grew and prospered, and in time they conducted four stores, and the senior brother in time became sole proprietor of the store in the Arcade, where he continued until his death, September 9, 1844, at the age of forty-two years. His body was deposited in the North burying ground of Providence. He married Jane Smith, daughter of Colonel Richard and Elizabeth (Phillips) Smith, of Providence (see Smith VIII). She survived her husband almost sixty years, dying at the home of her daughter, Mrs. William H. Wood, in Providence, July 17, 1902, and was buried in the same cemetery with her husband. She was a member of the Baptist church. Children: Florence, died 1860; William R., died 1873; and Adele S. The last-named is the widow of William H. Wood, of Providence (see Wood).

(The Kent Line).

The origin of this name and the founding of the family in America are elsewhere shown in this volume, and need not be repeated here.

(I) Joseph (2), eldest child of Joseph (1) (q. v.) and Susanna (George) Kent, was born in 1665, and resided in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, with his wife Clarissa. No record has been found of his marriage. Their children, born in Rehoboth, were: John, August 9, 1697; Hezekiah, mentioned below; Susanna, March 1, 1702; Mary, March 3, 1704; James, August 20, 1707.

(III) Hezekiah, second son of Joseph (2) and Clarissa Kent, was born February 28, 1699, in Rehoboth, in which town he lived, and where he married, January 4, 1728, Ruth Cooper, born April 29, 1704, daughter of Samuel and Ruth (Wilmarth) Cooper, of Reho-

he saved the town records by throwing them in the mill pond. He was ensign of the military company, November 6, 1654, juryman 1661, deputy 1666 and 1672, and town clerk from 1672 to 1676. He married Sarah Whipple, born 1642, died after 1687, daughter of John and Sarah Whipple. Children: John, died April 20, 1737; Sarah, died October 14, 1725; Alice, born 1665; Mary, died December 13, 1737; Job, died January 13, 1750; Benjamin, born 1672; Isabel, 1683; Daniel, died 1683; Elisha, born 1680; William, mentioned below.

(III) William, son of John (2) and Sarah (Whipple) Smith, was born 1682, and died December 11, 1753, in Smithfield, Rhode Island. He built the county court house, for which he received six hundred and sixty-four pounds nine shillings, and was many years major of the militia. He was deputy to the general court in 1714-16-20-21-24-27-29; assistant 1729-30-31, and moderator of Smithfield in 1733-34-35-40, deputy from Smithfield in 1735 and 1744. The inventory of his estate amounted to £547 6s. He married Mary Sayles, born May 30, 1689, died after 1754, daughter of John and Elizabeth Sayles. Children: Daniel, Richard, Elizabeth, Sarah and Abigail.

(IV) Daniel, eldest child of William and Mary (Sayles) Smith, was born September 28, 1712, in Providence, and resided in Smithfield, where he married, August 3, 1735, Mary Aldrich, daughter of Moses and Hannah (White) Aldrich, born February 15, 1714, in Mendon, Massachusetts. He resided for some time in Burrillville, which was cut off from the ancient town of Smithfield. One child is recorded in that town; no others have been discovered.

(V) Martin, son of Daniel and Mary (Aldrich) Smith, was born October 15, 1747, in Burrillville, and was married, in Smithfield, November 4, 1764, to Mary Mowry, born October 30, 1745, daughter of Uriah and Urania Mowry. Children: Cynthia, born February 9, 1765; Pitts, mentioned below; Phebe, July 21, 1769; Mary, April 25, 1772; Daniel, October 27, 1774; Sarah, June 11, 1778.

(VI) Pitts, eldest son of Martin and Mary (Mowry) Smith, was born October 10, 1766, in Smithfield, and married there, May 31, 1795, Susanna, surname not preserved (possibly Steere), born February 19, 1776. Children: Richard, mentioned below; Daniel, born January 22, 1798; John, February 19, 1802; Lawraun, May 17, 1806; Mary Steere March 28, 1708.

(VII) Richard, eldest child of Pitts and Susanna Smith, was born May 15, 1796, in

Smithfield, and died in Providence, August 28, 1864. In early life he resided in Gloucester, and when a young man, in 1820, removed to Providence, and took possession of the Bull Dog Tavern, which was built in 1798 at Bull Dog Square, now known as Randall Square. He succeeded Calvin Dean in the management of the hotel, and continued until 1840, when it was sold to Mary Ann Madden. During the time when Richard Smith conducted the hotel the large assembly room in it was devoted on Sunday to religious meetings, with steadily increasing congregations, until the attendance was gathered into the Fourth Baptist Church Society. Baptisms were performed in the Moshausick river, which flowed near the tavern. Later Colonel Smith conducted successively the Franklin House, the Eagle House and American Hotel, and was one of the best known hotel men in the state in his day. He was among the "forty-niners" who went to California in search of gold, but soon returned to Providence, and continued to make his home there until his death. He married Elizabeth Phillips, daughter of David Phillips.

(VIII) Jane, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Phillips) Smith, married, April 17, 1850, William H. Remington, of Providence (see Remington IX).

The Watsons of the Narragansett country, whose early home was on the eastern slope of Tower Hill, were among the first and largest purchasers of the fertile district upward of two hundred years ago, and some of those lands have never gone out of the Watson name. A prominent family from the beginning it has allied itself by marriage to some of the most respectable and distinguished families of Rhode Island, among them the Heard's, Robinsons, Perrys and Browns, who at a period before the revolution were the largest landowners in the southern part of the state, and noted for dispensing an elegant and princely hospitality and furnishing a genial and polished society when the city of Providence was yet but a small village. Many of the Narragansett Watsons, too, have filled high and honorable stations in life.

It is the purpose of this article to treat briefly only of the family of Rev. Elisha Freeman Watson, of South Kingstown, and of his lineage, whose only son, Colonel Arthur Hamilton Watson, was during his life active and prominent in the business and social life of Providence. Rev. Elisha Freeman Watson, of South Kingstown, is descended from John Watson, the progenitor of the Narragansett Watsons, from whom his lineage is through

John Watson (2), John (3), Elisha and Freeman Perry Watson. These generations in detail are as follows:

(I) John Watson is of record in North Kingstown, Rhode Island in 1673. He was on the tax list of 1687, and in that year served as constable. Later he was on the grand jury, was conservator of the peace and deputy in 1690. He was twice married, first to Dorcas Gardiner, and second to Rebecca Gardiner, daughter of George and Herodias (Long) Gardiner. His death occurred in 1728. His children were: John, Samuel, William, Frances, Ann and Herodias.

(II) John (2) Watson, born July 22, 1676, died November 8, 1772, in the ninety-seventh year of his age. He was the first child born in Narragansett after the Indian war. He was blest with more than an ordinary amount of good common sense, and was early employed in many offices, being a member of the general assembly, all his duties being performed with strict fidelity and integrity. His health was ever excellent, he never having been confined to his bed until a few days before his death, and he retained his mental faculties unimpaired to the last. He had eight children, fifty-seven grandchildren, forty-five great-grandchildren and three great-great-grandchildren, a large number of whom followed his remains to their last resting place. He was a loving husband and father, a just magistrate, a good neighbor, a mild master and a loyal friend. Mr. Watson was three times wedded. On April 8, 1703, he married Hannah Champlin, daughter of Jeffrey Champlin. She died October 31, 1720. On April 22, 1722, he married Abigail Eldred, widow of Samuel Eldred, and daughter of Stephen and Mary (Thomas) Northrop. She died August 22, 1737. In September, 1738, he married Sarah Mowry, who died March 12, 1764. In a diary kept by his son, Jeffrey Watson, is a copy of the publication of the third marriage, which is a good illustration of the customs of the times.

Kings County, September, A. D. 1738. These are to publish the banns of marriage between John Watson and Sarah Mowry, both of South Kingstown, in the county aforesaid, and if any person or persons can show just cause why these two may not be joined together in matrimony they must make their application as the law directs, and not to pull down or deface this publication at their peril. Given under my hand and seal in South Kingstown, this 10th day of September, A. D. 1738.

Per ISAAC SHELDON, Justice.

Mr. Watson's children were all born to his first and second marriages. They were: Hannah, born March 1, 1705, married (first) William Clarke, who died in 1746, and she married (second) David Greene; Ann, born March

27, 1708, married Benjamin Allen, and died in 1771; John, born March 13, 1709, married Isabel Sherman, and died April 26, 1791; Jeffrey, born April 3, 1712, married Bathsheba Smith, and died May 10, 1787; Elisha, born September 14, 1714, died September 11, 1737; Dorcas, born October 25, 1716, married Ezekiel Gardiner, and died in 1785; Amy, born October 18, 1719, married John Lillibridge; Freelove, born in 1723, married John Champ- lin; and Mary, born in 1725.

In 1708, after his first marriage, John Watson (2) bought of William Gardiner seventy-five acres near Pettaquamscott Rock, and this land, with other land added to it, was in the possession of lineal descendants until a few years ago, when Mr. J. V. B. Watson sold it to Mrs. Carver. This was the first deed given since 1708, as it had been willed from father to eldest son, whose names for generations had been John. In the seventh generation the eldest son, John, having died the second son, Joseph, succeeded to the estate, and it was his son who gave the deed. Five generations of Watsons and eldest sons are buried on the this land. John (2) Watson became a large land-owner, and the greater part of his lands he gave to his sons by gift before he died.

(III) John (3) Watson, was born March 13, 1709, died April 26, 1791. On June 2, 1736, he married Isabella Sherman, daughter of Job and Bridget (Gardiner) Sherman. She died May 22, 1753. He and his wife were members of the Society of Friends, and were censured for allowing a daughter to marry out of the Society. Thomas Hazard preached his funeral sermon from the text, "The grace of God has appeared to all mankind." To John and Isabella Watson were born children as follows: John, born May 23, 1737, married, October 11, 1764, Desire, daughter of Thomas and Mercy (Williams) Wheeler, of Stonington, Connecticut; Hannah, born in September, 1738, died February 14, 1757; Bridget, born December 24, 1741, married Abijah Babcock, and died June 11, 1768; Job, born August 7, 1744, married Sarah Howard; Mercy, born September 3, 1746, married Abijah Babcock; Elisha, born August 5, 1748, married Miriam Babcock and Susannah Perry; Isabella, born May 7, 1753, married Peleg Gardiner, and died in 1785; Walter, born May 7, 1753, married Abigail Hazard.

(IV) Elisha Watson was born August 5, 1748. His first wife, Miriam Babcock, was a daughter of Daniel and Dorcas (Brown) Babcock. In 1784 he married (second) Susannah Perry. By his first wife he had children: Mary, born April 6, 1775, married John, son of John and Desire Watson; Elisha, born October 1, 1776, married Ann Cole; Joseph, born

August 30, 1778, died November 17, 1855; Asa, born May 24, 1780; George, born March 24, 1782; and William, born December 26, 1783, married May Cole. To the second marriage the following children were born: Freeman Perry, born May 16, 1787; Susannah, born March 13, 1789, married George, son of John Watson Jr.; Elizabeth, born June 13, 1790, married Benjamin Brown; Miriam, born October 30, 1793, married Stephen Browning.

(V) Freeman Perry Watson, born May 16, 1787, married, December 13, 1811, Phoebe Watson, daughter of Job and Phoebe (Weeden) Watson, and their children were: Job W., born February 9, 1813, died February 7, 1785; Elisha Freeman, born March 28, 1814; Freeman P., born March 1, 1819, married (first) Mary Watson, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Congdon) Watson, who died June 12, 1890, and (second) Abby Hull, daughter of Benjamin Hull; and Phoebe W., born in 1825, married, January 25, 1849, Stephen H. Tefft.

(VI) Elisha Freeman Watson was born at what is known as Boston Neck, in the town of South Kingstown, Rhode Island, March 28, 1814, and he died at his home "Matunuck Brook Farm," in the same town, January 16, 1900, aged eighty-five years nine months and nineteen days. His early studies were pursued under the instruction of William H. Gaynor, a teacher of high repute in those days. He was prepared for college at Amherst, Massachusetts, at Bristol, Pennsylvania, and he taught school to aid in paying his expenses in college. Entering Brown University at Providence, Rhode Island, in 1837, he was graduated therefrom in 1840, and three years later received the degree of Master of Arts from that institution. His life work having been decided young he began the study of theology at the General Theological Seminary of the Protestant Episcopal Church at New York, and he completed his studies under the Rev. Dr. Francis Vinton, of Newport, Rhode Island. He was ordained to the ministry in August, 1843. For three years following the Rev. Mr. Watson was rector of St. Paul's Church, Tower Hill, and St. Matthew's Church, Jamestown, both charges in his native state. Succeeding this and for upwards of three years he was rector of Christ's Church at Lonsdale, Rhode Island. From 1851 to 1860 he was not in the regular work of the ministry, but was retired to a farm in South Kingstown, where his time was given to agricultural pursuits. In 1860 he again took up his ministerial calling, and was the rector of a church in Otis, Massachusetts, and of one at New Boston, Massachusetts. On the breaking out of the civil war in 1861, the patriotism of the Rev. Mr. Watson was manifested by his acceptance

of the appointment made by Governor Andrew of chaplain of the Eleventh Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, which became a part of the Army of the Potomac, and for three years and more, with an absence from his regiment of but two weeks, he shared the fortunes of war. Subsequently he was a volunteer chaplain in the Seventh Rhode Island Volunteer Infantry, returning home from the front in the fall of 1864.

In the early days the Rev. Mr. Watson affiliated with the Whig party, but when the Republican party was organized he became one of its staunch supporters. During the campaign of 1856 he spoke all over Rhode Island and in Massachusetts in support of Fremont and Dayton. He never was an office-seeker himself, but for some years was superintendent of schools in South Kingstown. The reading of Clarkson's "Abolition of the British Slave Trade," strongly impressed him with the evils of slavery, and he became one of the early ardent Abolitionists. He identified himself with the first temperance movement of the town, becoming a member of the society organized there in 1834, and he had for his motto, "From the cradle to the coffin a temperance man." He interested himself in public questions, and was thoroughly posted. Education had always interested him, and he never ceased to be a student, his declining years being devoted to his linguistic studies.

On January 6, 1843, the Rev. Mr. Watson was united in marriage with Mary Dockray, of South Kingstown, daughter of John B. and Mary (Peckham) Dockray. She died October 5, 1904. This union was blessed with one son, Arthur Hamilton, born September 20, 1849.

(VII) Colonel Arthur Hamilton Watson, born in Lonsdale, Rhode Island, September 20, 1849, attended the public schools of South Kingstown, and prepared for college at a private school in Kingston, subsequently entering Brown University, whence he was graduated in 1870 with the degree of Bachelor of Philosophy. In the year following his graduation he began a business career as clerk in the boot and shoe house of Greene, Anthony & Company of Providence. On January 1, 1873, he became a partner in the firm, and remained the active man in this concern until his death November 16, 1913. By close application to this business, and his peculiar fitness therefor, possessing the requisite qualities for success, he became the head of the largest boot and shoe establishment in Rhode Island. He developed and enlarged it to great proportions, and interested himself in several other enterprises in the management of which he figured somewhat conspicuously. Comparatively early in his career Colonel Watson became interested

in the banking business and numerous other activities. He became identified with the Nicholson File Company, and later was made its vice-president, which office he continued to hold until his death. He also became connected with the Narragansett Electric Lighting Company, and was one of the vice-presidents of that corporation. He served for a number of years as a director of the Globe National Bank, formerly in operation in this city, and was also a director of the American National Bank, for the fifteen years preceding its absorption by the Rhode Island Hospital Trust Company. He was president of the Commercial Bank from its inception until its absorption by the Union Trust Company, when he became a director in the latter corporation, which position he held at the time of his death. A number of years ago Colonel Watson became a director in the Union Railroad Company, and retained the office after the lease of the company to the Rhode Island Company. He was a director in the American Screw Company and president of the Providence, Fall River and Newport Steamboat Company. Colonel Watson served some time as vice-president of the Providence Board of Trade, and was also vice-president of the board of managers of the World's Columbian Exposition from Rhode Island. He became identified with the Rhode Island Insurance Company and at the time of his death was a director in the corporation.

His political career, which covered a period of nearly fifteen years, began in 1883, when he was elected to the common council from the second ward. His reelection followed annually, until he completed ten years service in the lower branch of the city council. The last three years of his membership were spent as president of the council. In the elections of 1892 Colonel Watson was the Republican candidate for mayor, but was defeated by William K. Potter, the Democratic candidate, who was reelected. In 1893 he entered the board of aldermen from his ward, and served three terms there, the last two as president. While in the common council he was chairman of the joint special committee which investigated the municipal court and was also a member of the special committee on the celebration of the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the founding of the town of Providence. He retired from politics in 1896. He was a member of the Hope, Agawam Hunt, Commercial and University clubs, and for three years was aide-de-camp on the staff of Governor Augustus O. Bourn.

On February 20, 1873, Colonel Watson was married to Miss Annie P. Sprague, daughter of Colonel Byron Sprague, of Providence (a

sketch of whom appears elsewhere) and their children were: 1. Harriet Sprague, born January 25, 1874. She married, January 3, 1899, John Bosworth Lewis, and had children: J. Bosworth Jr., born January 29, 1900; Arthur Hamilton Watson, May 18, 1904; Dexter Lapham, December 4, 1907. 2. Byron Sprague, see forward. 3. Mary Dockray, born November 20, 1881. She married, April 26, 1905, Mason Freeman Cocroft, and had children: Frances Freeman, born December 2, 1906; Mason F. Jr., born March 23, 1910; Arthur W., born July 25, 1914. 4. Annie Hamilton, born December 16, 1887. She married, November 3, 1909, Charles Fletcher, and had children: Anita W., April 5, 1911; Mary Hayes, November 13, 1914. Mrs. Watson died February 22, 1904; she was a prominent member of the Daughters of the American Revolution, and was a director in the Society of Colonial Dames.

(VIII) Byron Sprague Watson, son of Colonel Arthur Hamilton and Anna P. (Sprague) Watson, was born May 26, 1876. He prepared for college at the Berkeley School and the University Grammar School, and was graduated from the classical department of Brown University in the class of 1897, the degree of Bachelor of Arts being conferred upon him. In the procession of his commencement day walked his grandfather, Rev. Elisha Freeman Watson, of the class of 1840, and his father, Colonel Arthur Hamilton Watson, of the class of 1870. Mr. Watson commenced his business career with the firm of Greene, Anthony & Company, in the wholesale boot and shoe business, beginning with the lowest rung of the ladder, in order to become thoroughly and practically familiar with the details of every branch of this enterprise. In 1903 he became a member of this well known firm, and is now the sole surviving partner. Mr. Watson served as colonel on the private staff of Governor Charles Dean Kimball. While he is interested in the public welfare of the city and country and is a staunch Republican, Mr. Watson takes no active part in political life. He is a member of the Hope, Agawam Hunt, Rhode Island Country, Commercial, Dedham Polo, and several other clubs, and has won a place for himself in the business world, where his opinions carry weight. He is a director in the Nicholson Fire Company, Narragansett Electric Lighting Company, Union Trust Company, and Rhode Island Insurance Company.

Mr. Watson married, October 31, 1899, Isabel, daughter of Edward A. Loomis, and has had children: Isabel Loomis, born December 9, 1903; Annie Potter Sprague, November 30, 1905; Hope, December 29, 1907.

ADDENDA—ERRATA—INDEX

ADDENDA AND ERRATA

- Ames, p. 1295, 1st col., 26th line, Mrs. Abby Greene Harris Ames died at her late home, 109 Benefit street, following a long illness; she was a member of the Colonial Dames, the Daughters of the American Revolution and the Society of Mayflower Descendants.
- Bassett, p. 2030, 2d col., Edward D. Bassett died July 28, 1914, and everything in his paragraph should read in the past tense.
- Carpenter, p. 852, 1st col., 32d line, date 1908 should be 1898.
- Daley, p. 793, 2d col., 45th line, one hundred and forty members should read one hundred and forty-three members; p. 794, 1st col., 38th line, sentence beginning: This is the English branch, etc., should be eliminated.
- Denny, p. 2101, 1st col., 43rd line, Thomas Denny married M. Louise Jenkins.
- Giles, p. 1062, 2d col., 22d and 23d lines, name Poor should read Pool.
- Goodrich, p. 2037, 2d col., Benjamin to be named among other children of William Goodrich, the emigrant.
- Guernsey, p. 186, 2d col., 57th line, Frank Edward Guernsey was elected to the sixty-fourth Congress in September, 1914.
- Hoadly, p. 1069, 1st col., among the children of Mr. and Mrs. George Hoadly, there is an error as to death of their son George, born March 25, 1895; he is still living.
- Horton, p. 1163, 2d col., 26th line, date 1782 should be 1682.
- Houghton, p. 1222, 2d col., 39th line, Whitingham, Vermont, should be Conway, Massachusetts; p. 1223, 1st col., 6th line, born June 13, 1847, should be June 30, 1847; 8th line, Geneva should be Genevieve; 13th line, 19 should be 23; 14th line, Alice Ball should be Alice Eisenbury Ball; 15th line, Frederick should be Fred Eugene.
- Lance, p. 1649a, 2d col., 34th line, Catherine Bean should be Catherine E., born March 13, 1842, daughter of Asa Bean; 35th line, Luther Clyde, born 1866; 37th line, Josephine May, born 1870; 49th line, two years should be one year; 52d line, after business should read with the firm of Chase & Roys, then became partner, etc.; p. 1649b, 1st col., 1st line, nine years should be six years.
- Littlefield, p. 1243, 2d col., Nathan W. Littlefield is governor of the Rhode Island Society of Mayflower Descendants, governor-general of the Sons and Daughters of the Pilgrims, president of the Society of Descendants of the Founders of Rhode Island, and vice-president of the National Anti-Saloon League.
- McElwain, p. 923, 1st col., 48th line, Grace Chapel should be Grace Church.
- Miner, p. 1204, 2d col., 54th line, Pope should be Bishop; 57th line, Hyman L. Miner should be Ahiman Lewis Miner.
- Noble, p. 689, 2d col., 50th line, the material in parentheses and all that follows pertaining to the Sherman family is erroneous.
- Rumrill, p. 1988, substitute for generations III, IV and V:
- (III) David Rumrill, son of Simon Rumrill, was one of the early settlers of New Ipswich, New Hampshire. His lot was No. 76 originally owned by Eleazer Cummings, later by Ira Smith. He also had Lot No. 138. He was a soldier in the Revolution from New Ipswich in Captain Stephen Parker's company, Colonel Moses Nichols's regiment, General Stark's brigade at the Battle of Stillwater in 1777. In 1790, the census shows that he was living in New Ipswich and had in his family three males over sixteen, three under that age and eight females. The history of New Ipswich tells us that he had fifteen children. Among them was Simon, mentioned below.
- (IV) Simon Rumrill, son of David Rumrill, was born at New Ipswich, July, 1767. He settled at Charlestown, New Hampshire. He married, first, January, 1790, Joanna Kemp and removed from New Ipswich to Charlestown soon afterward. He married, second, January, 1800, Hannah Perry. Children: Stephen, born January 14, 1791, lived at Northfield, Vermont; Abigail, born May 23, 1793; Lois, June, 1795; Isaac, September 15, 1797, settled at Springfield, Vermont; Rachel, died aged two years. Children by second wife: Benjamin, born October 6, 1800; Hannah, June 18, 1802; Levi, September 29, 1804; Joseph, mentioned below.
- (V) Joseph Rumrill, son of Simon Rumrill, was born about 1810 in New Hampshire. He married Cordelia Keys, also a native of New Hampshire. Among their children was Charles, who died at Unity, New Hampshire, July 15, 1898, aged fifty years, seven months, and Edwin Joseph, mentioned in sketch.
- Shaw, p. 369, 1st col., 41st line, Francis Marion Shaw also had a daughter Alice.
- Slocum, p. 2009, 1st col., 24th line, Morrisville should be Morrstown.
- Smith, p. 1791, since this narrative was put in print we have received revised (not narrative, which will be found on pages 163-69. The reader will regard the latter and entirely disregard the Grout narrative on pages 1792-93.
- Stanley, p. 604, 1st col., 31st line, John should be John Currier.
- Thompson, p. 596, Colonel John Edmund Thompson died August 17, 1914, having met with an accident while cranking his automobile.
- Tracy, p. 521, 1st col., Lieutenant Thomas Tracy was one of the first proprietors of Saybrook and Norwich; his son John married Mary Winslow, daughter of Josiah Winslow, who was the brother of Governor Edward Winslow, of Plymouth.
- Warner, p. 1655, 2d col., 5th line, should read Charles Henry, son of Elisha Mann Warner instead of Elisha Mann.

INDEX

NOTE.—An asterisk (*) preceding a name refers to note under heading of Addenda and Errata.

- | | | |
|---|--|--|
| <p>Abbot ancestry, 2236
 Benjamin, 2236
 Charles W., 2237
 George, 2236
 Joel, 2236</p> <p>Adams ancestry, 567, 1389, 1418,
 1584, 1662
 Alvin W., 568
 Amos E., 1419
 Annie L., 455
 Archelaus, 1389
 Benjamin, 1584
 Benjamin D., 1585
 Daniel, 1584
 Edrick, 1584, 1585
 Edward, 1662
 Eleazer, 1662</p> | <p>Eli, 1419
 Frank, 1420
 Friend, 1584
 George, 1584
 Hallett, 568
 Henry, 1418
 Herbert M., 455
 Horace, 1419
 James A., 568
 John, 857, 1389, 1662
 Jonathan, 567
 Justus, 169
 Lowell, 1662
 Lowell P., 1390
 Martin, 568
 Olin D., 568
 Peter, 1389
 Philemon, 1662</p> | <p>Thomas, 1419
 Timothy, 1419, 1584
 Warren, 1390
 William, 168, 1389
 Willie W., 1390
 Zachariah, 1419</p> <p>Adreon ancestry, 1413
 Edward L., 1413
 Stephen W., 1413</p> <p>Akeley, George H., 2221
 George W., 2221</p> <p>Albee ancestry, 124
 Cyrus H., 125
 Elmer G., 125
 George B., 1417
 Henry, 124
 Zinah H., 1418</p> |
|---|--|--|

- Alden ancestry, 5, 372, 389, 846,
1450, 1691
Andrew, 861
David, 390, 861, 1450
Ebenezer, 373
George L., 861
George W., 862
Henry, 1450
Isaac, 847
James C., 847
John, 5, 372, 373, 389, 390,
846, 847, 861, 1450
Joseph, 6, 373, 390, 847
Lincoln S., 848
Philander, 861
Samuel, 6
Seth, 6
- Aldrich ancestry, 521, 2024
Amos, 2025
Augusta G., 2026
Edwin, 2025
Florence A., 2026
George, 521
Isaac, 522
Jacob, 2024
John, 522
Joseph, 522
Joseph C., 2025
Moses, 2024
Robert, 2025
Samuel, 522
Walter J., 538
- Alexander ancestry, 2013
Ernest J., 2014
Harris J., 2014
Hugh, 2014
Randall, 2014
Robert, 2014
- Alger ancestry, 572, 635
Charles S., 573
Ebenezer, 573
Everett M., 573
Israel, 572
Jonathan, 635
Joseph, 573
Sanford, 573
Thomas, 572
- Allan ancestry, 462
Henry D., 463
Horatio G., 463
John, 462
William, 462
- Allbee ancestry, 1415
Benjamin, 1415
Ebenezer, 1416, 1418
George B., 1417
Horace, 1417
John, 1416
Lewis L., 1416
Timothy J., 1416
Zina H., 1418
- Allen ancestry, 700, 1167, 1263,
1822, 2070, 2358
Amos, 1167
Benjamin, 2071
Bishop, 1168
Charles E., 703, 1264
Charles P., 1825
Daniel, 1217, 1218
Ebenezer, 1263
Edward, 1263
Elijah, 1263
Elisha, 1822
Emery, 2358
Fred E., 2358
George, 700
George G., 1264
Hezekiah, 1316
Hiram B., 1168
Howard B., 1168
Isaiah, 1822
Isaiah N., 1822
J. Augustus, 1825
James, 1167
John, 1263, 1315, 1825
John J., 703
Jonathan S., 1263
Joseph, 1316, 2071
Joseph D., 702
Lysander C., 1168
Phineas, 701
Roger, 1167
Samuel, 700, 701, 1167, 1315,
2071
Stephen, 1167
Timothy, 701
Viall, 2071
William, 2071
William G., 1822
William H., 1823
- Allerton ancestry, 1694
- Alley ancestry, 278
Alexander, 279
George O., 279
Hugh, 278
Joshua, 279
Nathaniel C., 279
Samuel, 279
- Allyn ancestry, 1000
Freeman, 1001
Harriet U., 1002
James, 1002
John, 1000
John T., 1002
Lyman, 1001
Nathan, 1001
Robert, 1000
- Ames ancestry, 1238
John, 1239
Samuel, 1238
Samuel, 1291
Samuel, Judge, 1289
- Amsbury ancestry, 2070
Jabez, 2070
Jeremiah, 2070
Mowry, 2070
- Andrews ancestry, 426, 531, 1999
Elhanan W., 2001
Elkanah, 532
Elijah, 2000
Elisha, 2000
George, 532
George M., 2001
Ira, 1999
John, 426, 427, 531, 1999, 2001
Joseph, 532
Samuel, 532
- Angell ancestry, 1838, 1853
Abiah, 1854
Ann F., 1856
Benjamin, 1854
Eben S., 1855
Hope, 1854
James, 1838
John, 1838, 1854
Lemuel, 1854
Louis L., 1855
Thomas, 1838, 1853
- Angevine ancestry, 666
Alice F., 667
Louis, 667
Pierre, 667
William, 667
Zacharie, 666
- Anthony ancestry, 2054, 2064,
2276
Abraham, 2055, 2064, 2277
Albert L., 2065
Andrew J., 2278
Anna E., 2067
Benjamin, 2055, 2064, 2277
David, 2055, 2227
David R., 2228
Ellen, 2056
Francis, 2054, 2064, 2276
Gardner, 2065
Henry F., 2278
Jane L., 2056
John, 2055, 2064, 2277
John B., 2056
Jonathan C., 2065
Mary B., 2056
Newton J., 2279
William, 2055, 2065, 2277
- Armington ancestry, 556, 728
Asa, 729
Asa W., 729
Emma F., 731
Hervey, 730
James H., 729
John, 556
Joseph, 556, 728
- Arnold ancestry, 45, 348, 1011,
1912, 2052, 2147, 2160
Aaron, 1913
Arthur H., 2053
Benjamin, 350
Benedict A., 45
Caleb, 45, 2052, 2149
Caroline F., 2049, 2054
Daniel, 1913
Edward E., 2161
Elisha, 2148
Ernest M., 350
Israel, 2148
James, 2149
James B., 45
Joseph, 45, 2052
Joseph H., 2053
Levi B., 350
- Nathaniel, 2161
Noah, 1913
Oliver, 45
Philip, 349, 2161
Richard, 348, 1912, 1913, 2147,
2160
Roby, 2149
Roger, 2147
Stephen, 349, 2052, 2148, 2161
Thomas, 45, 349, 1912, 2052,
2147, 2148, 2160, 2161
Thomas G., 350
Walter S., 351
William, 45, 349, 1011, 2052,
2148, 2160
- Aseltine ancestry, 779
Alanson M., 779
Azro M., 780
Conrad, 779
John, 780
- Austin ancestry, 911, 1245, 2364
Alanson, 2364
Arthur E., 1246
Chauncey G., 913
Daniel, 912
Elijah S., 912
Ezekiel, 1245
Frank L., 911
Hattie M., 2364
Jeremiah, 1245
John, 911, 1245
Lyman, 911
Mellen A., 2364
Pasco, 912
Robert, 1245
Warren R., 913
Zachary T., 911
- Babbitt ancestry, 1370
Edward, 1370
Frederick H., 1371
George H., 1371, 1372
Joseph H., 1371
Nathan, 1370
- Babcock ancestry, 529, 1425
Daniel, 1425
Daniel C., 1426
Ichabod, 530, 1425
Jabez W., 531
James, 1425
John, 529, 530, 1425
Joseph, 1425
Lodowick S., 530
Margaret S. B., 1426
Mary F., 531
Oliver, 1425
Penelope B., 531
William H., 531
- Backus ancestry, 520
Isaac, 521
Joseph, 520
Nathan, 521
Samuel, 520
William, 520
William S., 520
- Bacon ancestry, 1385
Abner, 1386
Daniel, 1385
Henry, 1385
Henry C., 1386
Justin H., 1386
Michael, 1385
Nehemiah, 1386
Thomas, 1385
Willard H., 1387
William C., 1386
- Bagley ancestry, 74
Francis M., 74
Reuben, 74
- Bailey ancestry, 384, 898, 2041,
2317
Bethuel, 898
Charles W., 2041
George W., 2041
Isaac, 384, 2218
Israel, 890
James, 384
John, 384, 2317
Joseph, 898
Joshua, 2041, 2318
Sarah, 384
William M., 384
- Baker ancestry, 983, 2034, 2187
Abraham, 2187
Charles, 2187
Charles H., 2187
Francis, 2034, 2187
Gorham, 2035
Gorham H., 2187
John, 983

NEW ENGLAND

v

- Joseph W., 2187
Judah, 2035
Lillie C., 2187
Nathaniel, 983
Samuel, 983, 984
William, 2034
- Baldwin ancestry, 1770
Abiel, 1770, 1771
Chauncey C., 1771
Ezra, 1770
Jennie S., 1771
Jonathan, 1770
Joseph, 1770
Reuben C., 1771
William A., 1771
- Ball ancestry, 1354, 1429
Abraham, 1354
Allen D., 1431
Ebenezer, 1354
Eleazer, 1429
Frank P., 1431
Franklin P., 1355
Henry W., 1430
Israel, 1429
Jeremiah, 1354
John, 449, 1429
Nathaniel, 1429
Rufus, 1430
William D., 1430
- Ballard ancestry, 308
Albert, 309
Harry F., 309
William, 308, 309
- Ballou ancestry, 1234, 2284, 2327
Ariel, 538, 539
Ariel, Dr., 539
Ella H., 2286
Ezekiel, 2285, 2328
Fenner, 1235
Henry L., 2329
James, 538, 1234, 2284, 2327
Latimer, 2328
Latimer W., 2330
Levi, 2285, 2328
Levi T., 2285
Maturin, 538, 1234, 2284, 2327
Nathaniel, 1234
Noah, 1235
Obadiah, 2285, 2327
Roland H., 2331
Walter S., 2285
Ziba, 1235
- Bancroft ancestry, 648
David, 649
John, 648
Otis H., 649
Peter M., 649
Raham, 649
Thomas, 648, 649
Timothy, 649
- Bangs ancestry, 743
Edward, 743, 744
Elkanah, 744
Elisha, 744
Elisha D., 744
Jonathan, 743
- Banigan, Joseph, 994
Mary A., 994, 996
- Banks ancestry, 571
Eli, 571
Harry G., 572
Jesse, 571
John, 571
John M., 572
Joseph, 571
William H., 571
- Barber ancestry, 118
Elisha, 119
Elisha D., 119
George, 118
Orlando D., 119
Zachariah, 118, 119
- Barbour ancestry, 363
Elisha, 363
Eliot, 364
George, 363
Oliver, 364
Zachariah, 363
- Barker ancestry, 490, 512, 2137, 2172
Abraham, 513
Benjamin, 513
Cyrus, 490
David, 2138
Edward, 2137, 2172
Eliza H., 513
Gideon, 2138
Henry A., 2176
Henry A. R., 2173
Isaac, 512
James, 2137, 2138, 2172
- John, 2138, 2172
Joseph, 2173
Matthew, 2173
Peter, 2173
Prince, 512
Richard J., 513, 514
Robert, 512
Rodney C., 491
Rowland, 2137, 2172
William, 2173
William C., 2173
- Barnes, Hope N., 2275
John S., 2276
- Barney ancestry, 698, 1295
Charles, 1296
Edward, 698, 1295
Elisha, 1295
Elkanah, 1296
Herbert E., 699
Jacob, 698, 1295
John, 699, 1295
John P., 699
Jonathan, 699
Joseph, 699
Lizzie M., 1297
Martin, 699
Martin F., 1296
William, 1295
- Barrell ancestry, 599
Fred A., 601
George, 599
John, 600
Jonathan, 600
Joshua, 600
William, 600
William D., 600
- Barrows ancestry, 2023
Delmar A., 2024
George, 2023
Hamlet W., 2024
Jesse, 2023
John, 2023
Moses, 2023
Robert, 2023
- Bartlett ancestry, 417, 707, 2113
Abner, 2113
Asel P., 419
Bani, 419
Burrill, 419
Eber, 418
Edwin E., 708
Florence, 419
George W., 708
Jacob, 418, 2113
John, 417, 2113
John R., 2113, 2115
Joseph, 418
Richard, 707, 708
Rufus, 2113
Samuel, 708
Smith, 2113
- Barton ancestry, 2222
Joseph E., 2222
William, 2222
- Bascom ancestry, 1705
Elias, 1706
Elisha, 1706
Ezekiel, 1706
Franklin H., 1707
Ira G., 1707
Thomas, 1705, 1706
- Bass ancestry, 1189
John, 1189
Jonathan, 1189
Samuel, 1189
- Bassett ancestry, 2029, 2035
Bertha M., 2036
Daniel, 2031
*Edward D., 2030
Ferdinand H., 2032
Gerry, 2032
Horatio, 2035
Horatio L., 2035
Isaac, 2030
Isaac H., 2030
Jacob P. H., 2032
Joseph, 2029, 2031
Massa, 2030
Nathaniel, 2031
William, 2029, 2030
Zenias D., 2032
- Bates ancestry, 274, 503, 1080, 1742, 1763
Barnabas, 274
Clement, 274, 503, 1081
Ebenezer, 1742
Edward, 1742
Edward L., 1743
Elijah, 1764
George E., 277
Isaac, 504
- Isaiah, 1742
James, 1763
John, 276, 1763
Jonathan, 1081
Joseph, 503, 1081, 1742
Joshua, 503
Joshua H., 1082
Josiah, 275
Laban, 504
Merrick L., 1082
Nathaniel, 1764
Samuel, 274, 1081, 1763
Solomon, 276
Stephen T., 275
Thomas, 274, 503, 1763
William, 1742
William G., 1764
William H., 275
- Beaman ancestry, 1186
Edmund A., 1188
Edmund S., 1188
Gamaliel, 1186, 1187
John, 1187, 1188
Lemuel, 1187
Phineas, 1187
- Bean ancestry, 337, 908
Charles H., 337
James, 908
Jeremiah, 337
Joel, 909
John, 908, 909
John S., 337
Joseph W., 338
Joshua, 909
Lewis S., 910
Ozias, 910
Philo, 909
- Beckwith ancestry, 71, 104, 2057
Alonzo S., 2057
James, 72
James H., 104
James W., 73, 74
Jane L., 2057
John, 72
John R., 73
John W., 72
Math., 71
Thomas W., 72
William C., 2057
William M., 104
Worden, 72
- Belden ancestry, 889
Cassius M., 891
Hiram, 890
Jesse F., 890
Jonathan, 890
Levi, 890
Richard, 890
Samuel, 890
Stephen, 890
- Bellows ancestry, 1307
Hamlet C., 1308
John, 1307
Joseph, 1307
Sydney H., 1308
Ward, 1308
- Bennett ancestry, 147, 1439
Arthur M., 148
Daniel, 1440
Edward C., 1440
Edward D., 1440
Elisha, 147
Isaac, 1439, 1440
James, 1439
John G., 148
- Benson, John, 1864
- Benton ancestry, 797
Daniel, 797, 798
Daniel W., 798
Ebenezer, 797
Edward, 797
Elias, 798
Guy P., 798
Nathaniel, 798
- Besse ancestry, 270
Anthony, 270
Elisha, 270, 271
Joseph, 270
Nehemiah, 270
- Bickford ancestry, 770
Eli, 771
George H., 772
George H., Rev., 771
John, 770, 771
Thomas, 770
- Bicknell ancestry, 1691
Joshua, 1692
Zachariah, 1692
Zachary, 1691
- Bigelow ancestry, 1502
John, 1502, 1503

- Jonathan, 1503
Jonathan B., 1504
Joshua, 1503
Phineas N., 1504
Walter J., 1504
Binney ancestry, 1767
Barnabas, 1767
Horace, 1768
John, 1767
William, 1769, 1770
Birge ancestry, 1248
Daniel, 1249
Ezekiel, 1249
Jonathan, 1249
Julius C., 1250
Richard, 1249
William, 1249, 1250
Bisbee ancestry, 1889
Abner, 1889
Arthur B., 1890
Elijah W., 1890
Elisha, 1889
John, 1889
Thomas, 1889
Bishop ancestry, 2358
Alfred, 2359
Asa A., 2359
James C., 758
John, 2358
William, 2358
Blackden ancestry, 285
John, 285
Napoleon B., 285
Owen E., 285
Blaisdell ancestry, 480
Charles M., 482
Daniel, 481
Ebenezer, 480, 481
Elijah, 481
Henry, 480
Ira F., 482
Ralph, 480
Blake ancestry, 435, 1282, 1435
Charles M., 1437
Ebenezer, 1437
Edward, 435
Henry, 1435
Humphrey, 1435
Increase, 1283
James, 1282, 1436
John, 1436
Joseph, 1436, 1437
Robert, 1435
Seth, 1437
Seth M., 1437
William, 435, 1282, 1435, 1436.
Blanchard ancestry, 319, 515, 867
Arthur H., 518
Caroline P., 517
Charles P., 371
David, 319, 320
Erastus E., 516
Herbert H., 870
Horace K., 516
Isaac, 871
Jacob, 868
James B., 320
John, 870
John P., 871
John W., 890
Jonathan, 868, 871
Joseph, 870
Nathaniel, 871
Rial, 869
Samuel, 868
Seth, 869
Stephen, 868
Thomas, 516, 868, 871
Watson S., 869
Blanding ancestry, 1180
Christopher, 1181
William, 1181
William B., 1182
William, Col., 1182
William, Dr., 1181
William O., 1182
Blethen ancestry, 264
Alphonso G., 265
Frank, 266
Isaac, 264
James, 264
John, 264
Walter H., 265
William D., 265
Bliss ancestry, 1823, 1871
Daniel, 1825, 1871
George N., 1871
James, 1871
James L., 1872
Jonathan, 1824, 1825
Thomas, 1823, 1824
William C., 1873
Bliven, Edward, 42
Nathan, 42, 43
Elodgett ancestry, 769, 1071
Amos, 769
Andrew J., 770
David, 1072
Ernest H., 770
Ira, 769
Israel P., 1072
Joseph, 1072
Ruel, 769
Samuel, 1071
Thomas, 769, 1071
Wells H., 1072
Blossom ancestry, 767
Benjamin, 768
Orvis G., 768
Peter, 767
Thomas, 767
William R., 768
William R., Dr., 768
Boardman ancestry, 1668
Harold S., 1669
James A., 1668
James M., 1668
Bodine ancestry, 1426
Benjamin, 1427
Francis M., 1427
Jean, 1426, 1427
William, 1427
William H., 1428
Bolles ancestry, 1420
Almon L., 1422
Francis A., 1421
Ithamar, 1421
Jonathan, 1421
Joseph, 1420
Lemuel, 1421
Samuel, 1420
Bolstridge, Ebenezer, 191
James, 191
Boone ancestry, 1626
Richardson, 1626
Samuel, 1626
Sherman W., 1627
Borden ancestry, 415, 2058
John, 415, 2058
Richard, 415, 2058
Thomas, 415, 2058
William, 415
Bosworth ancestry, 2050
Edward, 2050
Ichabod, 2050
Jonathan, 2050
Peleg, 2050
Smith, Col., 2051
Boulier, Amos, 132
Francis, 132
Bourne ancestry, 683, 2129
Andrew, 2130
Eli, 2130
Ezra, 683
Richard, 683
Sarah F. W., 684
Shearjashub, 683
Stephen, 2130
William H., 684
Boutwell ancestry, 1942
Asa, 1942
Harry S., 1943
James, 1942
James M., 1943
John, 1942
Levi, 1942
Bowen ancestry, 1799, 2185
Arnold M., 1800
Benjamin, 2186
Clovis H., 2185, 2186
Elisha, 1800
Jabez, 2186
Joseph, 1800, 2186
Mary Ellen, 2185
Obadiah, 1799
Richard, 1799, 2185
Thomas, 2185
William E., 1800
Boyce ancestry, 1434
Abraham, 1435
Caleb, 1435
David, 1435
Lester E., 1435
Nelson, 1435
Boylston, Dudley, 1846
Thomas, 1846
Boynton ancestry, 2084
Benjamin, 2085
Christopher, 2085
Henry, 2084
James, 2085
John, 2085
Joseph, 2085
Thomas, 2084, 2085
Robert, 2085
Roger, 2085
William, 2085, 2086
Bradford ancestry, 450, 1112, 1265, 2263
Allen T. S., 1268
Elisha, 450
Israel, 450
John, 2263
Joseph, 450
Oliver, 1114
Samuel, 1266, 2264
Sarah, 1268
William, 455, 456, 1265, 2263, 2264
Bradley ancestry, 379, 2011, 2206
Charles, 380, 381
Charles B., 381
Charles S., 380
Eber, 2011
Eli J., 2011
Elisha, 2208
Elizabeth, 2011
George L., 381
George S., 2208
Harmon H., 2011
Helen M., 384
Ichabod L., 2208
Isaac, 379, 2207
John, 380
Jonathan, 380
Joseph, 379
Josiah, 2207
Samuel, 2207
Stephen, 2011
William, 2207
Zebulon, 2207
Bragdon ancestry, 102
Arthur, 102
Harper A., 102
Horace, 102
Bragg ancestry, 1517
Ja M., 1517, 1518
Calvin, 1517
Henry, 1517
Luther, 1517
Marshall F., 1518
Roswell, 1517
Braley ancestry, 1958
John, 1959
Roger, 1958, 1959
Silas, 1959
Branch ancestry, 1557
Christopher, 1557
Daniel, 1558
John, 1558
John B., 1559
Nicholas, 1558
Peter, 1558
Stephen, 1558
William L., 1559
Bridgham ancestry, 604
Henry, 605
Joseph, 605, 611
Joseph, Dr., 605, 606
Samuel W., 608, 610, 611
Samuel W., Gen., 606
William H., 611
Briggs ancestry, 510, 1741, 2301
Alexander B., 2322
Asa S., 2321
Asa S., Dr., 2323
Barnabas W., 1741
Benjamin, 1741
Bowen, 2321
Ebenezer, 2320
James, 510, 1741
John, 510, 2320
Joseph, 510, 1741
Leverett A., 2322
Samuel, 510
Sweet, 2321
Walter, 1741
Brigham ancestry, 1432
Alden, 1434
Asa, 1433, 1434
Charles W., 1434
David, 1433
Frederick L., 1434
Thomas, 1432, 1433
Brinsmade ancestry, 1062
Abraham, 1063
Ali, 1063
Daniel, 1063
Hobart, 1064
John, 1063

- Lewis, 1064
 William, 1063
 Britton ancestry, 1373
 James, 1373
 Wilson, 1373
 Brockway ancestry, 1464
 Thomas, 1465
 William, 1464, 1465
 Wolston, 1464
 Broder, Mary J., 2095
 Thomas, 2095
 Brooks ancestry, 577, 1197
 Cyrus S., 1197
 Daniel, 578
 Frank H., 579
 John, 578, 1197
 Jonas H., 579
 Joshua, 577
 Levi H., 1197
 Samuel, 578, 579, 1197
 Samuel T., 579
 Thomas, 577
 Brouwer ancestry, 213
 Abraham, 214
 Adam, 213
 Clarence A., 215
 Frank, 215
 Fred T., 215
 Jacob, 214, 215
 Jacobus, 214
 Brown ancestry, 7, 48, 76, 125,
 191, 283, 444, 698, 842, 891,
 906, 994, 1365, 1694, 1723,
 1789, 1890, 2103, 2181
 Andrew, 1790, 1891
 Andrew C., 1892
 Benjamin, 191
 Betsey, 1479
 Caleb, 842
 Chad, 7, 698, 1789, 1890, 2103,
 2181
 Charles R., 283
 Cyrus H., 49
 Cyrus W., 48, 49
 Daniel, 1366
 David, 1124
 David F., 842
 David R., 842
 D. Russell, 1723
 Ebenezer, 283
 Edmund, 907
 Edmund T., 908
 Elisha, 698, 1891, 2104
 Elisha, Rev., 1892
 Elizabeth B., 444
 Francis, 906
 George A., 241
 George F., 995
 George W., 995
 Gilbert, 192
 Harry J., 842
 Henry T., 444, 1367
 Herbert W., 192
 Isaac, 2105
 Jacob, 1898
 James, 283, 842, 1016, 1694,
 1789, 1891, 2104, 2181
 James F., 241
 James S., 1015, 1367
 Jedediah, 48
 John, 7, 48, 841, 994, 1014,
 1365, 1694, 1789, 1891, 1898,
 2104, 2181, 2182
 John E., 49
 John T., 892
 Jonathan, 191
 Joseph, 191, 906, 994, 995,
 1014, 1366, 1789
 Joseph G., 1893
 Joseph R., 1124
 Joshua, 891
 Josiah, 841, 907, 994
 Mary E., 49
 Moses, 842
 Nathaniel, 891
 Nathaniel B., 1366
 Nathaniel W., 2106
 Nicholas, 48
 Obadiah, 698
 Peter, 1124
 Philip, 1014
 Richard, 891, 1790
 Roswell, 48
 Rufus E., 892
 Samuel, 77, 1479, 1898, 1899
 Sewell, 191
 Simeon, 891
 Simeon C., 892
 Sophia F., 2106
 Storrs E., 125
 Sylvanus, 1014
 Theodore, 1899
 Thomas, 48, 84, 906, 907, 1366
 William, 76, 1124, 1694, 2216
 Woodford, 77
 Browning, James, 2072
 John, 2072
 Bruce, Harvey, 1398
 Jesse, 1398
 Bugbee ancestry, 722
 Edward, 723
 Edwin H., 724
 Elizabeth D., 723
 Hezekiah, 723
 James, 723
 James H., 724
 John E., 724
 Joseph, 723
 Samuel, 723
 Bulkley ancestry, 1208
 Gershom, 1209, 1210
 John, 1209, 1210
 Joshua R., 1210
 Peter, 1209
 Bullard ancestry, 780
 Bertrand E., 782
 Daniel, 781
 Edward, 781
 Edwin, 781
 Isaac, 781
 Vernon A., 781
 William, 780, 781
 Bullock ancestry, 158, 1567, 2067
 Abby C., 159
 Asa, 2068
 Ebenezer, 2068
 Emma W., 1568
 Jabez, 159
 James W., 2068
 John, 158
 John, Capt., 159
 Jonathan R., 1568
 Nathaniel, 1567
 Richard, 158, 1567, 2067
 Samuel, 1567, 2067, 2068
 Stephen, 2068
 William, 1567
 Burbank ancestry, 998
 Harvey, 998
 Nathaniel, 998
 Burdick ancestry, 747
 Isaiah, 747
 James, 748
 Robert, 747
 Burgess ancestry, 691
 Benajah, 692
 Ebenezer, 692
 Frederick E., 693
 Jabez, 692
 Jacob, 692
 Nairn, 692
 Samuel, 692
 Thomas, 691
 Burke ancestry, 66, 509, 1438, 1668
 Elijah, 1439
 George H., 1439
 Jesse, 1438
 Jonathan, 66, 1438
 Rhoda, 509
 Richard, 66, 1438
 Robert H., 1668
 Robert J., 1668
 Russell, 1439
 Seth, 509
 Solomon, 1099
 Solomon W., 1100
 William, 509, 1426, 1668
 Burlingame ancestry, 35, 458
 Benjamin, 35
 Benjamin F., 459
 David, 459
 Edwin H., 35
 Erastus N., 35
 Eseek, 459
 John, 35, 459
 Jonathan, 35
 Roger, 35, 458
 Samuel, 35
 Sterry, 459
 Thomas, 459
 Burnham ancestry, 198, 1650
 Antoinette, 198
 Ebenezer, 1651
 Elijah, 1651
 George H., 1652
 James, 1651
 Jesse S., 1652
 John, 1650
 Joshua, 1651
 Josiah, 1650
 Walter E., 198
 Walter H., 1654
 Walter W., 1653
 Burns ancestry, 61
 Frank W., 61
 James, 61
 William H., 61
 Burr ancestry, 1382
 Albert I., 1384
 Asahel, 1383
 Henry C., 1384
 Jehue, 1382
 John, 1382
 Jonathan, 1383
 Samuel, 1383
 Burrows ancestry, 2144
 Caleb G., 2146
 John, 2144
 Joseph, 2145
 Nathan, 2144
 Robert, 2144
 Buxton ancestry, 1423
 Anthony, 1423
 Benajah C., 1424
 Daniel, 1424
 George C., 1424
 George D., 1425
 John, 1424
 Joseph, 1424
 Buzzell ancestry, 429
 Benjamin, 430
 Charles F., 431
 Isaac, 429
 John, 429, 430
 Samuel, 429
 Byam ancestry, 1166
 Abraham, 1166
 Ezekiel, 1166
 Ezekiel G., 1167
 George, 1166
 John, 1166
 Cadle, Cornelius, 1441
 Cady ancestry, 1162, 1638, 1967
 Calvin, 1968
 Daniel, 1638
 Eleazer, 1163
 Heber C., 1969
 Henry C., 1969
 Hezekiah, 1638
 James, 1162, 1638
 John, 1162
 John C., 1968
 Jonas, 1638
 Jonathan, 1968
 Joseph, 1968
 Nicholas, 1162, 1967
 Squire, 1163
 Calderwood ancestry, 1533
 Charles A., 1534
 David, 1533
 Robert, 1533
 Cameron ancestry, 1522
 Carl W., 1522
 Frank W., 1522
 John, 1522
 Warren E., 1522
 Campbell ancestry, 935, 1663
 Andrew, 935
 David D., 1664
 Eugene M., 937
 Fred M., 937
 Frederick P., 1663
 George, 939
 George M., 936
 Hannah G., 939
 Horace, 935
 Hugh, 935
 James, 936, 937, 939
 Jeremiah, 1663
 Jeremiah R., 1663
 Matthew M., 1664
 Milton A., 937
 Percy A., 1664
 Peter, 935
 Smith, 1164
 Wallace H., 936
 William, 936
 Capron ancestry, 1449
 Banfield, 1449
 Charles E., 1450
 Curtis W., 1449
 Jonathan, 1449
 Walter, 1449
 Carlisle ancestry, 1452, 1737
 Ara M., 1453
 Daniel, 1452, 1737
 David, 1452
 Edwin M., 1453
 George, 1738

- Harry A., 1738
 John, 1737
 Joseph, 1737
 Lewis M., 1453
 Martha A., 1738
 Theodore, 1738
 Theodore E., 1738
 Carmichael ancestry, 483
 George, 483
 George A., 485
 Welcome S., 485
 Carpenter ancestry, 95, 542, 848,
 1309, 1760
 Abel, 1310
 Amos B., 852
 Benjamin, 543, 1760
 Charles E., 544
 Charles L., 850
 Charles W., 850
 Earl, 543
 Henry A., 1310
 Horace S., 849
 Isaiah, 851
 James, 1309
 Job, 1760
 John, 95, 354, 1308, 1309
 Jonah, 851
 Joseph, 1760
 *Miner B., 852
 Nathaniel, 543
 Noah, 850
 Obadiah, 849
 Peter, 1309
 Richard, 1309
 Samuel, 1310
 Stephen, 1309
 William, 95, 542, 848, 849, 1309
 William, Rev., 849
 Carr ancestry, 488, 1518, 1556, 2058
 Benjamin, 488, 2058
 Bradbury, 1519
 Caleb, 488, 1557, 2058, 2059
 Charles B., 1520
 Frank N., 1520
 George C., 1557
 George W., 2059
 John, 488, 2059
 John P., 1519
 Martin W., 1519
 Nicholas, 488
 Parker, 1519
 Peleg, 488
 Robert, 1557, 2058, 2059
 Samuel, 1557
 Thomas, 488
 Carrington, Edward, 2212
 Mary F., 2212
 Carver ancestry, 2042
 Eleazer, 2042
 Gilbert S., 2043
 Herbert S., 2043
 Jabez, 2042
 Jay W., 2043
 John, 2042
 Jonathan, 2042
 Nathaniel, 2042
 Robert, 2042
 Cary ancestry, 1454, 1525
 Asa C., 1526
 Charles H., 1454
 Emma E., 1454
 George C., 1526
 John, 1524
 Jonathan, 1525
 Luther, 1525
 Recompense, 1525
 Caswell ancestry, 1183
 Ebenezer, 1183
 Edward A., 1186
 Nathan, 1186
 Samuel, 1183, 1184
 Thomas, 1183
 Chace ancestry, 2155
 Anna H., 2157
 Arnold B., 2158
 Harvey, 2156
 Job, 2156
 Jonathan, 2156, 2157
 Oliver, 2156
 Samuel B., 2157
 Chadsey ancestry, 153
 George H. W., 155
 Henry R., 155
 Henry T., 154, 155
 Hester A., 156
 Jabez, 153
 Jeremiah G., 154
 John W., 154
 William, 153
 William N., 155
 Chaffee ancestry, 2133
 Ebenezer, 2135
 John, 2134
 Joseph, 2134
 Samuel, 2135
 Thomas, 2133
 Champlin ancestry, 739
 Benjamin, 740
 George A., 740
 Jeffrey, 739
 John, 739
 Samuel, 740
 Samuel A., 740
 Chandler ancestry, 1451
 Albert H., 1452
 Austin N., 1452
 Henry, 1451
 James M., 2172
 Joel, 1451
 Lowell E., 2172
 Nathan, 1452
 Nehemiah, 1451
 Samuel, 1452
 Thomas, 1451
 William, 1451
 Chapman ancestry, 805, 1141, 2250
 Benjamin, 1142
 Case, 2250, 2251
 Charles H., 2251
 Charles P., 2251
 Daniel, 805
 Eben, 1142
 Edward, 1141
 Frederick, 805
 Hannah H., 1142
 John, 2250
 John N., 1142
 Joseph, 1142
 Mary E. C., 2251
 Samuel, 805, 1141, 1142
 Sumner, 2250
 Chase ancestry, 237, 1012, 1675
 Abner, 1676
 Aquila, 1675
 Benjamin, 1013, 1680
 Benoni, 1675
 Charles, 1013, 1677
 Clark, 1680
 Dudley, 1013
 Ernest W., 1678
 Harry A., 238
 Holder, 1680
 John, 1677
 Jonathan, 1677
 Julian A., 1760
 Martha J., 1760
 Moses, 1675, 1677
 Moses R., 1676
 Nathan, 1680
 Philip B., 1680
 Philip S., 1680
 Rolla M., 1676
 Reuben B., 237
 Sarah A., 238
 Walter, 1013
 William, 1012, 1677, 1679, 1680
 William F., 1678
 Cheney ancestry, 1052, 1107
 Daniel, 1108, 1109
 Duston, 1109
 Frederick P., 1109
 Fred N., 1110
 Giles, 1109
 John, 1108, 1109
 Joseph, 1053
 Josiah, 1053
 Reuben P., 1109
 Thomas, 1109
 William, 1052
 Cherry, Charles G., 459
 Fannie I., 459
 Chesebrough, Albert G., 2179
 Albert S., 2179
 E. Stanton, 2179
 Chesley ancestry, 478
 Nicholas, 479
 Samuel, 479
 Samuel H., 479
 Chester ancestry, 39
 Abraham, 40
 Albert L., 40
 Benjamin F., 40
 Christopher, 40
 Elizabeth R., 41
 Samuel, 39, 40
 Childe ancestry, 1047
 Charles B., 1048
 Daniel, 1047
 David, 1047
 John, 1047
 John B., 1049
 Levi B., 1048
 William, 1047
 Zachariah, 1047
 Childs ancestry, 312
 Asa, 313
 Charles H., 313
 Daniel, 313
 John, 312
 Jonathan, 313
 Josiah, 313
 William, 312
 Christie ancestry, 181
 Jesse, 181
 John T., 182
 Peter, 182
 Walter R., 182
 Church ancestry, 1548, 1906
 Benjamin, 1548
 Caleb, 1906, 1907
 Ebenezer G., 1907
 Ebenezer K., 1907
 Gilbert L., 1907
 Gilbert L. Jr., 1907
 Isaac, 1906
 Joshua, 1907
 Richard, 1548, 1906
 Rufus, 1907
 Churchill ancestry, 149
 Benjamin, 150
 John, 150
 Thomas W., 151
 William, 150
 Clafin ancestry, 216
 Arthur W., 217
 George L., 216
 Lyman, 216
 Mary A., 218
 Rebecca G., 216
 Clapp ancestry, 757
 Ebenezer, 758
 Frederick O., 760
 James O., 759
 Joseph, 758, 759
 Nathaniel, 758
 Nicholas, 758
 Otis F., 759
 Clark ancestry, 206, 261, 302, 391,
 485, 983, 1735, 2005, 2354
 Albert B., 983
 Benjamin, 2005
 Bernal A., 303
 Calvin H., 302
 Charles C., 2355
 David, 392
 Elias, 304
 George E., 262
 George H., 487
 George P., 487
 Heman B., 2005
 Henry C., 1038
 Henry G., 487
 Hugh, 391
 Isaac, 392
 Isaac W., 261
 Jacob, 393
 James, 206, 304
 James G., 1702
 Jessie F., 207
 John, 392, 485
 John D. B., 303
 John I., 305
 Joseph, 392, 485
 Joshua, 486
 Lewis, 2005
 Luther, 2005
 Perry, 486
 Pitt, 393
 Robert, 206, 2354
 Samuel, 983, 1735, 2354
 Simeon P., 486
 Stanford R., 1735
 Stanley R., 303
 Solomon, 392
 Sterry, 1038
 Susan E., 1736
 Thaxter, 261
 Thomas, 485
 Timothy, 1734
 Walter A., 983
 Warren, 983
 William, 485, 486, 1734
 Willis B., 2005
 Clarke ancestry, 231, 1702, 2243
 Charles W., 2245
 Elias, 231
 James G., 1702
 John, 2243
 Joseph, 2243, 2244
 Joshua, 2244

- Mallon, 1702
 Marcie, 1702
 Mary E., 2246
 Samuel C., 232
 Thomas, 2243, 2244
 Thomas M., 2244
 William L., 2245
 Clayton ancestry, 143, 207
 Charles F., 143
 Charles W., 143, 207
 Ira, 208
 Lyman, 143, 207
 Closson ancestry, 1384
 Ichabod, 1384
 Timothy, 1384
 Clough ancestry, 765
 Benoni, 766
 George D., 767
 John, 765
 Nathan, 766
 Reuben, 766
 William, 766
 Coan, Leander S., 194
 Martha J., 194
 Coates ancestry, 1572
 Adelaide L., 1574
 George H., 1572
 Cobb ancestry, 1161
 Crocker, 1161
 Ebenezer, 1161
 Elizabeth C., 1162
 Henry, 1161
 John, 1161
 Nathan, 1161
 Otis T., 1162
 William E., 1162
 Coburn ancestry, 87, 103, 1950
 Alvah, 951
 Christopher C., 88
 Daniel, 950
 Edward, 87, 103
 Ferdinand R., 88
 Henry W., 951
 Jacob, 950
 Jonas, 87
 Merrill, 951
 Phineas, 951
 Ray A., 951
 Silas, 88
 Thomas, 87
 Zachariah, 87
 Cochran ancestry, 248
 Joseph, 248
 Robert, 248
 Sewall, 248
 Cochran ancestry, 247
 James, 247
 James B., 248
 John, 247
 Joseph, 247
 Levi, 247
 Coe ancestry, 2125
 David, 2127
 Eli, 2127
 Henry, 2125
 Henry L., 2127
 John, 2125, 2126
 Joseph, 2127
 Nelson, 2127
 Robert, 2125, 2126
 Thomas, 2125
 Coes ancestry, 1839
 Aury G., 1839
 Daniel, 1839
 Frank L., 1841
 John, 1839
 Loring, 1839, 1841
 Russell R., 1841
 Coffin ancestry, 136, 988
 Artemas W., 137
 Grindall, 137
 James, 988
 Nathaniel, 989
 Nathaniel S., 138
 Nicholas, 136
 Orrin S., 138
 Peter, 136, 988
 Tristram, 136, 137, 988
 Uriah, 989
 Colburn ancestry, 378
 George W., 378
 Mary A., 378
 Cole ancestry, 50, 1253, 1541, 2254
 Abby A., 1542
 Asenath W., 1542
 Benjamin, 50
 Daniel, 1541
 Ebenezer, 50, 1254, 1541
 Ephraim, 1253
 Henry, 1540
 Hugh, 50, 1540
 Isaac, 2254
 Isaiah, 1541
 James, 1253
 John, 1254, 2254
 Joseph, 2254
 Judson H., 1254
 Mary F. T., 2255
 Nathaniel, 1253
 Oliver D., 2255
 Rufus L., 1254
 Samuel, 1541
 Seth, 1541
 Stephen, 1254, 2254
 William, 2254
 Collyer ancestry, 2183
 Isaac, 2183, 2184
 John, 2183
 Samuel, 2183, 2184
 Colt ancestry, 2262
 Benjamin, 2262
 Christopher, 2262, 2263
 John, 2262
 Colton ancestry, 1842
 Aaron, 1842
 Benjamin, 1842
 Elizabeth S., 1843
 George, 1842
 Isaac, 1842
 Reuben, 1842
 Samuel H., 1842, 1843
 Comstock ancestry, 497, 1020
 Andrew C., 499
 Benjamin, 1020
 Clara E., 499
 Frank P., 500
 James, 498
 John, 498, 1021
 Jonathan F., 498
 Richard W., 1022
 Samuel, 497, 1020, 1021
 William, 497, 1020
 William, Capt., 1022
 William P., 497
 Woodbury, 498
 Conant ancestry, 108, 2200
 Daniel, 2200
 Edward L., 113
 Ephraim, 109
 Hervey, 2200
 Hezekiah, 2200
 Isaac, 109, 110
 John, 108, 109, 2200
 Joseph A., 109, 110
 Josiah, 2200
 Lot, 108, 109, 2200
 Mary E., 2202
 Peter, 109
 Richard, 108
 Robert, 109
 Roger, 108, 2200
 Samuel M., 2202
 Stephen R., 112
 Congdon ancestry, 29, 976
 Benjamin, 29, 976
 Daniel, 30
 Gilbert, 977
 Gilbert M., 978
 James, 977
 Johns H., 978
 Jonathan, 977
 Joseph, 977
 Stanton W., 30
 William, 29
 William W., 30
 Cook ancestry, 341, 477, 507, 515,
 533, 2301, 2331
 Ariel, 2331
 Benjamin, 2302
 Daniel, 478
 Ebenezer, 2301
 Francis, 341
 Henry, 533
 Isaac, 533
 Joel, 533
 Lavender, 515
 Levi, 2331
 Lorin M., 515
 Lyman A., 2332
 Mary C., 342
 Maurice H., 515
 Nathaniel, 2331
 Nicholas, 477, 2331
 Samuel, 533, 2301
 Walter, 477, 507, 2301, 2331
 Welcome B., 478
 Willis, 508, 2332
 Zimri, 478
 Cooke ancestry, 1212
 Daniel, 1212
 Henry W., 1214
 Jesse, 1213
 John, 1212
 Joseph J., 1214
 Joseph S., 1213
 Nicholas, 1212
 Cookson ancestry, 286
 Abram, 286
 Daniel, 289
 Daniel N., 289
 Daniel Noyes, 290
 John, 289
 Joseph, 286
 Coombs, George, 1659
 Peter, 1659
 Coon ancestry, 737
 Caleb, 737
 Charles B., 738
 Elias, 737
 Moses B., 738
 Cooper ancestry, 301
 David T., 301
 Joseph A., 302
 Samuel, 301
 Copeland ancestry, 772
 David, 773
 Edmund, 773
 John W., 773
 Lawrence, 772
 William, 772
 Zion, 773
 Corey ancestry, 2286
 Anthony, 2286
 Gideon, 2286
 John, 2286
 John A., 2286
 William, 2286
 Corliss ancestry, 1158, 1594
 Asa, 1594
 George, 1158
 George H., 1159
 Hiram, 1159
 John, 1158
 Jonathan, 1594
 Maria L., 1161
 William, 2154
 Cornell ancestry, 366
 Isaac R., 367
 John, 366, 367
 John, Rev., 367
 Richard, 366
 Thomas, 366
 Whitehead, 367
 William, 366
 Cornier ancestry, 466
 Francois, 467
 Jean B., 466, 467
 Pierre, 466
 Cory ancestry, 228
 Alexander H., 229
 Isaac, 229
 Joseph P., 229
 Philip, 228
 Thomas, 228
 William, 228
 Cote ancestry, 1448
 Alfred F., 1448
 Augustin, 1448
 Henry, 1448
 Joseph D., 1449
 Cottle, Sheppard P., 105
 Coy ancestry, 2251
 George S., 2251
 John, 2251
 Jonathan, 2251
 Samuel, 2251
 Samuel A., 2251
 Susan P., 2252
 Cozzens ancestry, 1275
 Benjamin, 1275
 Benjamin Jr., 1275
 Leonard, 1275
 Crafts ancestry, 1764
 Albert B., 1765
 Frederic A., 1765
 Griffin, 1764
 John S., 1764
 Moses, 1764
 Samuel, 1764, 1765
 Craig ancestry, 79
 Daniel S., 79
 Jacob, 79
 James, 79
 Crandall ancestry, 165, 902, 2256
 Agnes L., 168
 Alonzo, 903
 Asa, 167
 Benjamin, 166

- Fred A., 903
 Giles, 902
 Guy, 167
 Hannah, 2258
 Harry, 168
 James, 167
 Joel, 902, 2257
 John, 165, 2256
 Joseph, 166, 2256, 2258
 Peter, 902
 Samuel, 902, 903
 Walter B., 903
 William, 2257
 William E., 2257
 William H., 2257
- Crane ancestry, 683, 769, 1672
 Barzillai, 1673
 Benjamin, 683
 Charles R., 1674
 Columbus, 769
 Elisha, 1673
 Gershom, 1672
 Harry, 684
 Henry L., 1674
 Hezekiah, 684
 Isaac, 684
 Jackson, 769
 John, 684, 1672
 Joshua E., 1673, 1674
 William B., 685
 William H., 685
- Cranston ancestry, 2188
 Benjamin, 2189
 Caleb, 2189
 James, 2188
 Jeremiah, 2189
 John, 2188
 William, 2188
 William R., 2189
 William S., 2189
- Crehore ancestry, 1740
 Teague, 1740
 Timothy, 1740
 William, 1740
 William B., 41
- Crockett ancestry, 153, 1895
 Aaron H., 153
 Charles W., 1895
 Daniel, 153
 Daniel H., 153
 Ephraim, 1895
 James, 1895
 John, 1895
 Jonathan, 153, 1895
 Morris C., 153
 Thomas, 1895
 Walter H., 1896
- Crosby ancestry, 235, 1311
 Edward, 1312
 Edward C., 1312
 Godfrey, 1311
 Luther, 235
 Luther B., 235
 Marion A., 236
 Nathaniel H., 236
 Simon, 235
- Cross ancestry, 487, 1861, 2079
 Charles H., 1862
 George, 1862
 Grace L., 2080
 John A., 2080
 Joseph, 487
 Lewis B., 1863
 Nathaniel L., 2079
 Peleg, 487, 2079
 Robert, 1861
 Stephen, 1862
 William J., 2079
- Crossman ancestry, 377
 Elisha, 377
 John, 377
 Robert, 377
 Samuel, 377
 Theophilus, 377
- Crouse ancestry, 309
 Elbridge D., 310
 Gould, 309
 Jeremiah, 310
- Crowell ancestry, 1555
 Hiram, 1556
 John, 1555
 Mary C., 1556
 Samuel, 1556
 Thomas, 1555
 William B., 1556
- Cummings ancestry, 1255
 Albert E., 1255
 Harry W., 1255
 Hezekiah, 1255
- Currier ancestry, 75, 1833
 Elijah, 1833
 George O., 1833
 Henry C., 76, 2169
 John D., 1833
 John F., 76
 Moses H., 76
 Richard, 75
 Samuel, 75
- Curtis ancestry, 1874
 Bridgman, 1879
 David, 1875
 Edward, 1878
 George, 1875
 George W., 1876
 Henry, 1874
 John, 1874
 John G., 1880
 James B., 1876
 Joseph, 1874
 Joseph B., 1877
 Samuel B., 1877
- Cushing ancestry, 828
 Adam, 829, 830
 Daniel, 829
 Ezra, 830
 John, 828, 830
 Matthew, 829
 Peter, 828
 Theophilus, 829
 Thomas, 828
 William, 828
- Cushman ancestry, 545
 Gideon, 789
 Henry I., 545
 Lucy D., 545
 Thomas, 1695
- Cutler ancestry, 1994
 David, 1995
 Harry M., 1996
 John, 1994
 Jonathan, 1995
 Marcy M., 1995
 Thomas, 1995
 Timothy B., 1995
- Cutter ancestry, 718, 1157
 Elizabeth, 719, 1157
 John, 720
 Richard, 719, 1157
 Samuel, 1157
 William, 719, 1157
 William R., 719, 720
- Daley ancestry, 791
 David, 792
 Gideon, 793
 James, 792
 John, 791
 Joseph, 792
 Moses, 793
 *Olin W., 793
 Orrin, 793
- Dalton ancestry, 784
 Charles, 784
 Charles F., 784
 William, 784
- Damon ancestry, 173
 Abiah, 173
 Albert H., 174
 Daniel, 173
 Jason F., 174
 John, 173
 Joseph, 173
 Joshua G., 173
 Zachariah, 173
- Dana ancestry, 1143
 Ephraim, 1144
 Jacob, 1143
 Nathaniel, 1143
 Richard, 1143
 Samuel, 1143
- Daniels ancestry, 1154
 Henry C., 1156
 John P., 1155
 Joseph, 1155
 Robert, 1154
 Samuel, 1155
- Danielson ancestry, 394
 Hezekiah L., 395
 James, 394, 395
 John W., 395
 Samuel, 394
 William, 395
- Darling ancestry, 365, 991
 Annie M., 362
 Charles C., 366
 Dennis, 365, 991
 George C., 993
 George H., 992
- John, 365, 991
 John A., 992
 John O., 993
 Levi B., 366
 Samuel, 991
 Ziba, 992
- Dart ancestry, 355, 495
 Abial, 355
 David, 495, 496
 Ebenezer, 495
 Egbert, 356
 George, 355
 John, 495
 Richard, 495
 William B., 496
 William C., 496
 William H., 496
- Davenport ancestry, 1018, 2288
 Horace W., 1018
 John, 2288
 Samuel, 2288
 Sarah J., 1018
 Thomas, 2288
- Davis ancestry, 1410, 1520, 1671, 2218, 2255
 Aaron, 2218
 Benjamin, 2218
 Charles G., 1671
 Daniel H., 1671
 Dolor, 1410
 Edmund, 1461
 Ezekiel, 1411
 Fred C., 1411
 Fred L., 1521
 Gilman H., 1671
 Jacob, 1520
 Jeffrey, 2218
 John, 478, 1410, 2255
 John L., 1521
 Joshua, 2218
 Lucius C., 1411
 Moses, 1520, 1521
 Reuben, 1521
 Simon, 1410
 Thomas, 2255
- Day ancestry, 1105, 1169
 Abraham, 1105
 Addison, 1169
 Addison L., 1169
 Ezra, 1169
 John, 1105
 Plin, 1169
 Robert, 1105
- Dean ancestry, 343
 James, 344
 John M., 344
- De Boer, Joseph A., 1936
- Deland ancestry, 1805
 Benjamin, 1805, 1806
 George, 1805
 Joseph F., 1807
- Deming ancestry, 399, 1194
 Charles, 400, 401
 David, 1195
 David A., 1195
 Henry B., 1196
 Henry O., 1195
 Jacob, 1195
 John, 399, 1194, 1195
 Jonathan, 400
 Richard H., 1195
 Timothy, 1195
- Dennett ancestry, 2223
 Abel, 2223
 Alexander, 2223
 Ebenezer, 2223
 Eli, 2224
 John, 2223
 Samuel, 2223
- Dewey ancestry, 1170, 1530
 Eldad, 1531
 Gardner W., 1172
 Jedediah, 1530, 1531
 Joseph L., 1171
 Josiah, 1170, 1171
 Simson, 1171
 Thomas, 1170, 1530
 William, 1171
- Dewing ancestry, 476
 Andrew, 476
 Ardelia, 477
 Ebenezer, 476
 Elijah, 476
 Henry, 476
 Martin, 476
- De Wolf ancestry, 806, 2258
 Balthasar, 2260
 Charles, 2260, 2261
 Delavan, 806

- Edward, 2260
Francis E., 2262
George, 2261
George B., 2262
James, 2268
John, 806
Mark A., 2260, 2269
Paul C., 806
- Dexter ancestry, 1759, 1928
Anna F., 1759
Anthony H., 1932
Gregory, 1929
John, 1929
Nathaniel B., 1930
Nathaniel G. B., 1930
Nathaniel W., 1931
Samuel F., 1759, 1931
Simon W., 1930
- Dickinson ancestry, 1065
Joel, 1065
Joseph, 1065
Nathaniel, 1065
- Diman ancestry, 385, 1268, 2194
Byron, 386
Harry, 2194
James, 385, 1269
Jeremiah, 386, 1269, 2194
Jeremiah L., 387
John B., 388
Joseph, 1269
Louise, 388
Nathaniel, 386
Thomas, 385, 1268, 1269
- Dimond ancestry, 2093
Francis M., 2094
James, 2093
Jeremiah, 2094
Joseph, 2094
Royal, 2094
Thomas, 2093
- Dole ancestry, 740
Charles S., 742
Eleazer, 742
Joel R. T., 742
Nelson A., 742
Richard, 740, 741
Silas, 741
Stephen, 741
- Doten ancestry, 1398
Edward, 1398, 1399
Isaac, 1399
John, 1398, 1399
- Douglas ancestry, 1631
Earl, 1631
John, 1631
William, 1632
William L., 1632
- Douglass ancestry, 785
Daniel, 786
Ivory, 786
James H., 786
Leicester E., 786
Milo, 786
Richard, 785
William, 785, 786
- Dow ancestry, 736, 1137
George F., 1138
Gilbert A., 737
Gilbert B., 737
Henry, 736, 1137, 1138
John, 79, 1137, 1138
Joseph, 1138
Moses, 736
Richard, 736
Stephen, 736, 1138
Thomas, 736, 1137
- Dowley, Darius L., 1399
George S., 1399
- Drake ancestry, 1093
Enoch, 1094
George S., 1095
George S., Dr., 1095
John, 1094
Nathaniel, 1094, 1095
Silas, 1095
- Draper ancestry, 705
Noah, 705, 706
William H., 706
- Drew ancestry, 1542
Aaron, 1543
Daniel, 1542
Ernest C., 1543
John B., 1543
- Dring ancestry, 1270
Caroline A., 1273
Charles H., 1273
Charles P., 1272
John, 1271
Marie B., 1273
Philip, 1271
Thomas, 1271
- Drowne ancestry, 635
Benjamin, 636
Leonard, 635
Samuel, 636
Solomon, 636
- Drury ancestry, 1713, 2282
Caleb, 1713, 2283
Daniel, 1713
Ebenezer, 1713
Fred L., 2284
Hugh, 1713, 2282
John, 1713, 2283
Josiah, 2283, 2284
Moses, 2283, 2284
Thomas, 1713, 2283
- Dudley ancestry, 1600, 1899
Carlos H., 1901
David P., 1901
Jacob, 1900
James, 1601
John, 1601
Lionel E., 1602
Micajah, 1601
Micajah H., 1601, 1602
Samuel, 1601, 1900
Samuel P., 1900
Stephen, 1601, 1900
Thomas, 77, 1600, 1899
William N., 1901
- Duffy ancestry, 2027
James, 2027
Michael, 2027
Patrick S., 2027
- Dunbar, Fanny, 666
Richard, 666
- Dunnell, 2099
David, 2099
Jacob, 2100
Michael, 2099
Thomas, 2099
- Durfee ancestry, 1273, 2136
Albert G., 2136
Benjamin, 1274
David, 1274
Emily E., 2137
Joseph, 2136
Samuel, 2136
Sanford, 1274
Sarah C., 1275
Thomas, 1273, 2136
William, 1274, 2136
- Durgan ancestry, 80
Fred G., 81
George W., 80
Joseph M., 80
- Durgin ancestry, 887
Albert J., 888
William, 887
William W., 888
- Duston, Thomas, 1110
- Dutton ancestry, 593, 1608, 1731
Albert H., 1733
Alonzo E., 1611
Amasa, 594
Asahel, 1733
Azro, 1733
David, 1733
David H., 594
Elias C., 1733
Elijah, 1732
John, 593, 1610, 1731, 1732
Joseph, 593, 1731
Josiah, 1610, 1611
Nathaniel, 1731
Percy M., 1733
Thomas, 593, 1610, 1731
Walter A., 1611
William, 1610
- Dwinell ancestry, 1932
Albert D., 1933
Archelaus, 1932, 1933
Franklin A., 1933
Israel, 1933
Jonathan, 1932
Melvin R., 1934
Michael, 1932
Thomas, 1932
- Dyer ancestry, 198, 2061
Arthur C., 198
Charles, 2062
Helen, 198
John, 2062
Mary E., 2063
Reuben, 2062
Rodney F., 2062, 2063
William, 2061
- Earle ancestry, 638
Ralph, 638, 639
Robert, 639
- Thomas, 639
William, 638
- Easler, George, 311
James, 310
- Eastman ancestry, 602, 2315
Ichabod, 603
Philip, 602
Roger, 2315
Samuel, 603
- Eaton ancestry, 99, 1402, 2006, 2095, 2204
Alice M. M., 2098
Amasa M., 2097
Asa, 1404
Benjamin, 99, 1404
Ellis M., 1404
Everett H., 1404
Francis, 99, 2006
Frank L., 2007
Jairus, 2007
John, 1403, 2006, 2095, 2096
John E., 2205
John, Rev., 2007
Jonas, 1403, 2095, 2096, 2204
Joseph, 1403
Joshua, 2204
Levi, 2096
Levi C., 2096
Noah, 2096
Oscar G., 2007
Pearson, 1403
- Eddie ancestry, 2044
Alexander, 2044
William, 2044
- Eddy ancestry, 1779
Albert G., 1781
Amasa, 1780
Elisha, 1780
Jesse P., 1781
Samuel, 1780
William, 1779
Zachariah, 1780
- Edgar, Annie, 806
James, 806
- Edgecomb ancestry, 242
James, 242, 243
James A., 243
Nicholas, 242
Robert, 242
Samuel, 243
Thomas, 242
- Edmonds ancestry, 1850
Daniel, 1850
Harriet C., 1850
John, 1850
John G., 1850
- Edson ancestry, 1923
Benjamin, 1925
Charles M., 1925
Dean W., 1927
Eli, 1926
Elijah, 1925
George L., 1925
Ira H., 1926
Jacob, 1926
Jonathan, 1924
Joseph, 1923
Samuel, 1923
Simeon, 1926
Timothy, 1924
- Edwards ancestry, 536, 1850
Azariah, 536, 537
Daniel M., 537
John, 536
Girden, 1851
Greenman, 1851
Laura B., 537
Rice, 536
Thomas, 1850, 1851
- Eldridge ancestry, 94, 195
Ebenezer, 195
Ensign, 195
Jehosaphat, 195
Messenger F., 94
Samuel, 195
Seth, 94
Warren J., 196
William, 195
Wilson E., 195
- Elliott ancestry, 1454, 2203
Bennett, 2203
Harry C., 1455
John, 2203, 2204
John H., 1454
William H., 1455
- Ellis ancestry, 103, 2021
Leonard, 103
Robert, 2021
Thomas B., 2021
Thomas R., 2021
William, 103

- Emerson ancestry, 271, 1052, 1678, 1679
 Daniel, 272
 Enoch, 1679
 James, 1052, 1679
 John, 272, 1679
 Jonathan, 272
 Joseph, 1052, 1678
 Lyman, 1679
 Martin L., 273
 Michael, 272
 Robert, 1052, 1678
 Samuel, 272, 273
 Thomas, 1052, 1678, 1679
- Emery ancestry, 709, 2353
 James, 2354
 James N., 710
 John, 709, 2353
 Jonathan, 709, 2353, 2354
 Joshua, 709, 710
 Samuel, 2354
 Sanford E., 710
 Smith, 710
 Willard, 710
- Esterbrook ancestry, 1400
 James, 1400
 Robert, 1400
 Thomas, 1400
 Warren, 1400
 William H., 1401
- Estey, Endicott, 183
 William B., 183
- Evans ancestry, 344, 1719
 Eli, 344
 Estwick, 1719
 George F., 1719
 Mary E., 345
 Raymond R., 344
 Richard, 1719
- Everett ancestry, 1776, 1939
 Abijah, 1940
 Amherst, 1940
 George D., 1776
 John, 1940
 Martha A., 1776
 Richard, 1939, 1940
 Richmond P., 1940
- Fales ancestry, 612, 1301
 David G., 1302
 James, 1301
 John, 1302
 John R., 1302
 LeRoy, 1303
 Nathaniel, 612
 Peter, 1302
 Warren R., 1303
- Farmer ancestry, 1605
 Alonzo C., 1606
 Benjamin, 1605
 Bradley, 1606
 Daniel, 1605
 Edward, 1605
 Frank E., 1607
 John, 1605
 Uzziah, 1606
- Farnam, Mary C., 1039
- Farnham ancestry, 1934
 Aaron, 1934
 Horace M., 1935
 John, 1934, 1935
 Nathaniel, 1934
 Ralph, 1934
- Farnum ancestry, 500, 1564
 David, 501
 Jerome B., 1564
 Jerome E., 1565
 John, 501, 1564
 Jonathan, 501
 Ralph, 500, 1564
- Farr ancestry, 1100, 1727
 Claude H., 1729
 George B., 1728
 Henry E., 1728
 Joseph, 1728
 Lafayette, 1101
 Merton E., 1102
 Royal D., 1728
 Salmon, 1728
 Stephen, 1101, 1727
 Thomas, 1100
- Farrell, Michael, 260
- Farrington ancestry, 1552, 1709
 Daniel, 1553, 1711
 David, 1553
 Edward, 1709, 1710
 Elijah, 1553
 Franklin, 1712
 Franklin R., 1712
 Frederick H., 1712
- George H., 1553
 Jacob, 1711
 John, 1552, 1710
 Lillia R., 1553
 William R., 1712
- Farwell ancestry, 1471
 George, 1471
 Henry, 1471
 Isaac, 1472
 Joseph, 1471
 Simon, 1471
 William, 1472
- Fayer ancestry, 1468
 Marshall M., 1468
 Thomas, 1468
 Thomas J., 1468
- Fenno ancestry, 1826
 Enoch, 1826
 Isaac, 1826
 Jeremiah, 1827
 John, 1826
- Ferguson ancestry, 1216
 Fred H., 1217
 James, 1216
 John, 1216
 Justin, 1216
 Myron S., 1217
 Samuel, 1216
- Ferrin ancestry, 1866
 Albert W., 1868
 John, 1867
 Jonathan, 1866
 Whitman G., 1867
 Zebulon, 1866, 1867
- Ferris ancestry, 1463, 2317
 Aaron A., 1463
 Aaron G., 1463
 Heman, 1463
 Joseph, 1463
 Zachariah, 1463, 2317
- Ferry ancestry, 1168
 Charles, 1168
 Ebenezer, 1168, 1169
 Solomon, 1168
- Fischer ancestry, 1513
 Daniel, 1513
 Eugene A., 1514
 Louis, 1514
- Fish ancestry, 1073, 1454
 Ezra K., 1075
 George R., 1454
 Hamilton, 1074
 Harold R., 1454
 Jonathan, 1073, 1074
 Mary R., 1454
 Nathan, 1073
 Nicholas, 1074
 Samuel, 1074
 William J., 1454
- Fisher ancestry, 122, 174
 Ansel W., 176
 Anthony, 174, 175
 David, 175
 Eleazer, 175
 Enoch H., 175
 Ida M., 123
 Joseph, 123
 Levi, 176
 Thomas A., 123
 William, 122
- Fiske ancestry, 1442
 Isaac, 1444
 John, 1443, 1444
 Nathan, 1443
 Nathaniel, 1443
 Robert, 1443
 Simon, 1443
 William, 1443
- Flanders ancestry, 1404
 Albert W., 1406
 Christopher, 1405
 Hiram, 1406
 Philip, 1405
 Ralph E., 1406
 Stephen, 1404, 1405
- Flannery, Thomas, 112
- Flemming, Thomas, 138
- Fletcher ancestry, 86, 1455
 Allen M., 1456
 Jesse, 1455
 Joshua, 86
 Robert, 87
 Stoughton A., 1456
 Timothy, 1455
 William, 87
- Flint ancestry, 627
 Alonzo, 628
 Drusilla, 633
 George, 631
 Henry, 628
- John, 628
 Jonathan, 628
 Susan A., 629
 Thomas, 627
 Thomas W., 627
 William W., 631
- Fogg ancestry, 258
 Almon H., 259
 Charles H., 259
 Samuel, 258
- Ford ancestry, 196
 Abner, 196, 197
 Caleb J., 197
 Louis C., 197
 Michael, 196
 William, 196
- Foss ancestry, 684
 David L., 684
 Furn E., 685
 John, 684
 Jonathan, 685
 Joshua, 685
 Loren C., 685
 Mark, 685
 Nathaniel, 685
- Foster ancestry, 1698, 1784, 2001, 2269
 Aaron, 1785
 Card, 2270
 Chauncey, 1786
 Ebenezer J., 2003
 Edward, 1784
 Elizabeth F., 1698
 Ethan, 2270
 Isaac, 2002
 Jacob, 2002
 John, 2269, 2270
 John E., 1698, 2271
 Joseph, 2002, 2270
 Leonard R., 2002
 Merv E., 2272
 Reg., 2002
 Theodore W., 1786
 Timothy, 1784, 1785
 William W., 2271
- Fox ancestry, 1175
 George H., 1176
 Jabez, 1175, 1176
 John, 1176
 Thomas, 1175, 1176
 William, 1176
- Freeman ancestry, 853
 Augustus W., 854
 Edmund, 853
 Edmund A., 855
 Fred D., 855
 John, 853, 854
- French ancestry, 843, 1104, 1458
 Alexander, 845
 Asa, 845, 1459
 Charles L., 844
 Edward S., 846
 George B., 844
 George N., 1459
 Harold F., 844
 Isaac, 843
 Jabez, 845
 Jacob, 843
 James M., 845
 John, 969, 1104, 1458
 Lyman, 1459
 Mark, 844
 Marvin M., 845
 Nathaniel, 1459
 Nicholas, 843
 Samuel, 845
 William, 969, 1458, 1459
- Frenier ancestry, 1989
 Antoine D., 1989
 Cassimir, 1990
 Charles, 1990
 Henry, 1990
 Henry T., 1990
 Jean, 1989
 Joseph, 1990
- Frothingham ancestry, 22, 2107
 Ebenezer, 2108
 Nathaniel, 22, 23, 2107, 2108
 Samuel, 23
 Theodore, 23
 William, 22, 2107
- Fuller ancestry, 327, 398, 1457, 2291
 Ambrose, 327
 Amos, 1457
 Arthur H., 1458
 Benjamin, 1457, 1458
 Byron S., 1457
 Enoch, 1457
 Francis P., 1457

- George A., 2291
 Jabez, 327
 John, 399
 Joseph, 1457
 Lafayette D., 328
 Moses, 399
 Olive D., 2291
 Robert, 399
 Rufus, 2291
 Thomas, 399, 1457
- Gage ancestry, 574
 Asa, 575
 Benjamin, 574
 Elbert E., 575
 Franklin B., 575
 John, 574
 Royal, 575
 William, 575
- Gallagher ancestry, 145
 James W., 146
 John, 145
 Norman I., 146
- Gallup ancestry, 838, 1559
 Benadam, 839, 1559
 Elihu, 1561
 Isaac, 839, 1561
 John, 838, 839, 1559
 Julius C., 1561
 Thomas, 1559
- Gamage ancestry, 1013
- Gammell ancestry, 1551
 John, 1551
 William, 1551
 William Prof., 1552
- Gardiner ancestry, 616
 George, 616
 Henry, 739
 Nicholas, 616, 617
 Nicholas R., 617
 Peleg W., 617
- Gardiner ancestry, 1827
 Dallas, 1828
 Ermin M., 1828
 George M. D., 1828
 Jacob J., 1827
 John S., 1827
 Samuel, 1827
 Samuel S., 1827
- Gardner ancestry, 28, 642, 1504
 Abbie P., 29
 Alfred B., 1505
 Brayton, 643
 Ezekiel, 28, 29
 George, 28, 29
 George H., 29
 Henry W., 643
 James, 1504
 Nicholas, 28
 Rathbone, 643
 Samuel, 642, 1504
 William, 643, 1504
- Gartland, Patrick, 1585
 Thomas F., 1585
- Gates ancestry, 717, 858, 1787, 1846
 Amos, 1787
 Benjamin F., 859
 Charles S., 719
 Coleman, 718
 Daniel, 1846
 Isaac, 1787
 Lemuel, 1415
 Luther, 718
 Nathan P., 718
 Pearly, 1847
 Samuel P., 1847
 Silas, 1846
 Simon, 858, 1787
 Stephen, 718, 858, 1414, 1787, 1846
 Zelotes, 858
- Gay ancestry, 2287
 David, 2287
 John, 2287
 Lemuel, 2287
 Mace, 2287
 Samuel, 2287
 Timothy, 2287
- Gellerson ancestry, 123
 Benjamin F., 124
 Josiah, 123
- George ancestry, 496
 Charles H., 497
 Richard, 496
 Thomas, 496, 497
 Thomas M., 497
- Getchell ancestry, 239, 296
 Daniel, 240
 Dennis, 239, 296
 Dennis F., 242
- Samuel, 239
 Stephen, 296
 Wallace I., 240
- Gibson ancestry, 1218, 1390, 1604
 Abraham, 1391
 Alexander, 1605
 Cyrus D., 1220
 Isaac, 1219
 James, 1605
 John, 1218, 1309, 1605
 Lucy J., 1220
- Gilchrist ancestry, 1465
 Alexander, 1466
 Clarence D., 1466
 William, 1466
- Giles ancestry, 1060
 Delphina, 1062
 Edward, 1060
 Eleazer, 1060
 *Jason, 1062
 Samuel, 1061
 Thomas, 1061
- Gillette ancestry, 569, 1460
 Azro, 570
 Billa, 570
 Ebenezer, 570
 Enos S., 571
 Henry O., 1461
 John, 570
 Jonathan, 569, 1460
 Joseph, 569
 Josiah, 1460
 Leon H., 1461
 Timothy, 1460
 Waters, 1461
- Gilpatric ancestry, 321
 Caleb, 321
 George H., 322
 George W., 321
- Gladding ancestry, 989
 George W., 989
 Henry B., 990
 John, 989
 Jonathan, 989
 Royal H., 990
 Royal P., 991
 Timothy, 989, 990
- Gleason ancestry, 801
 George, 802
 James, 801
 John, 801
 Joseph, 802
 Joseph T., 802
 Thomas, 801
- Glidden ancestry, 179
 Haven, 179
 Henry C., 179
 Oren A., 180
- Goble ancestry, 1469
 Augustine, 1469
 John J., 1469
 Philip H., 1469
- Goddard ancestry, 1534, 1834
 Alice C., 1537
 Ebenezer, 1834
 Giles, 1835
 Henry E., 1537
 John, 1535, 1834
 Joseph, 1535
 Robert H. I., 1836
 Warren, 1536
 William, 1835
 William G., 1835
- Godfrey ancestry, 1224
 Bradford, 1225
 Frederick, 1226
 George, 1225
 John, 1225
 Richard, 1225
- Goff ancestry, 2292
 Almira W., 2299
 Darius, 2293
 Darius L., 2296
 Joseph, 2292
 Lyman B., 2298
 Richard, 2292
- Gooch ancestry, 796
 James, 796
 John, 796
 Robert, 796
- Goodhue ancestry, 63
 Harold V., 64
 Herbert N., 64
 Isaac W., 64
 Joseph, 63
 Nathaniel, 64
 Samuel, 63
 Stephen B., 64
 William, 63
- Goodiell, Solomon, 2222
- Goodman ancestry, 1200
 Moses, 1200
 Richard, 1200
 Timothy, 1200
 William, 1200
 William A., 1200
- Goodrich ancestry, 1576, 2037
 David, 1576, 1577, 2037
 Eleazer, 2038
 Elijah H., 1577
 John E., 1577
 Josiah, 1577, 2037, 2038
 Samuel, 2038
 Sylvanus O., 2038
 *Vernon C., 2038
 William, 2037
- Goodwin ancestry, 1508, 2265
 Benjamin, 2265
 Christopher, 2265
 Henry, 2265
 John, 1508, 2265
 John J., 1509
 Nathaniel, 2265
- Gorham ancestry, 931, 1506
 David, 1507
 Freeman, 1507
 George H., 1508
 Isaac, 932
 Jabez, 932
 James, 1506, 1507
 John, 931, 1506, 1507
 Matthias, 1507
 Ralph, 1506
- Gorton ancestry, 523, 2146
 Benjamin, 524
 Edward, 2147
 John, 2146
 Samuel, 523, 2146, 2147
- Goss ancestry, 565
 Charles H., 566
 David, 566
 Horace C., 566
 Philip, 565, 566
- Gould ancestry, 204, 300, 859
 Dudley F., 859
 Edward, 204
 Fred D., 300
 George H., 1792
 Henry, 859
 Henry H., 205
 Isaac, 300
 Jarvis, 204
 John, 204
 Joseph, 204
 Nathaniel S., 860
 Oliver, 205
 Rebecca J., 205
 Samuel, 204, 300, 859
- Gowdey ancestry, 1936
 Edwin M., 1937
 George, 1937
 James, 1937
 John H., 1938
 John M., 1937
 Levi, 1937
- Graham ancestry, 1467
 John, 1468
 Warner A., 1468
 William, 1468
- Granger ancestry, 1006
 Chester, 1007
 Launcelot, 1006
 Samuel, 1006
 Simeon, 1006
 Thomas, 1006
 William S., 1007
- Grant ancestry, 482, 2192
 Benjamin, 2192, 2193
 Christopher, 2192
 Hartley, 482
 Henry T., 2194
 Samuel, 482
 Thomas C., 2193
- Gray ancestry, 807, 2325
 Charles A., 807
 Charles C., 2327
 Edward, 2325
 George M., 807
 Joseph B., 2326
 Levi, 807
 Samuel, 2326
 Thomas, 2326
- Greene ancestry, 223, 523, 547, 867, 931, 1117, 1702, 1883, 2138, 2318
 Asahel W., 1883
 Benjamin, 931, 2318
 Caroline C., 527
 Charles, 1704
 Christopher, 524

- Elisha, 226, 547
Francis W., 527
Gardner, 867
Gideon, 1118
Henry, 2319
Henry L., 525
Jabez, 1118
James, 547, 1118
James A., 2140
Job, 523, 524, 2319
John, 548, 549, 931, 1117, 1118,
2138, 2139, 2318
John C., 549
John, Dr., 225
John, Maj., 225
Joseph W., 2139, 2140
Lauriston H., 227
Lester H., 1884
Lloyd, 1118
Lorenzo M., 1704
Milton G., 1704
Nahum, 1703
Nathan, 867
Olin D., 1705
Otto V., 1705
Peter, 226, 2139
Peter D., 549
Phillip, 523
Richard, 548, 1117
Robert, 1117
Rufus L., 1884
Samuel, 548, 931
Simon H., 524
Stephen, 226
Thomas, 548, 1702
Uziah, 1703
William, 226, 931, 1702, 1703,
2139
William C., 227
Greenlaw, Samuel, 2165
Greenough ancestry, 962, 1761
Beulah, 1763
David, 962
Frank M., 962
Henry W., 1762
James C., 1762
John, 1761
Joseph, 962
Thomas, 1761
William, 1761
William B., 1762
Gridley ancestry, 583
Abel, 584
George, 584
George O., 584
Joel, 584
Joseph, 583
Samuel, 583
Silas, 584
Thomas, 583
Griffin ancestry, 169
Albert S., 170
Samuel R., 169
Thomas, 169
Grindle ancestry, 277
Arthur M., 278
Wade L., 278
William, 277
Griswold ancestry, 1066
Huldah, 1066
Isaac, 1066
William D., 1066
Grosvenor ancestry, 645
Charles W., 646
Clarence W., 648
Cora E., 648
Daniel, 646
Ebenezer, 645
Evelyn V., 648
John, 645
Jonathan P., 646, 647
Grout ancestry, 1669, 1868, 1962
Braman, 1670
Don, 1963
Don D., 1964
John, 1669, 1670, 1868, 1962,
1963
Jonathan, 1670, 1868, 1869,
1963
Lory, 1670
Luman M., 1963
Solomon, 1963
Thomas, 1670
Guernsey ancestry, 185
Benjamin, 185
Edward H., 186
*Frank E., 186
John, 185
Josephine F. L., 187
Oliver, 185
Samuel, 185
Guild ancestry, 362
Ebenezer, 363
John, 362
Joseph, 363
Guiteras, Elizabeth M., 655
Gertrude E., 655
Ramon, 655
Hacker ancestry, 59
George, 59
Isaac, 59, 60
Jeremiah, 60
Jerrie F., 60
Tom E., 60
William, 59
Hadley ancestry, 142, 859
Abel, 142
Ephraim, 142
George, 859
George L., 859
Samuel, 859
Wells, 859
Wells G., 859
William W., 142
Haines ancestry, 346, 2167
Albert L., 2168
Daniel, 2168
Henry A., 346
John, 2168
Joseph W., 2168
Mary L., 2169
Matthias, 2167
Samuel, 2167, 2168
William A., 346
Hale ancestry, 1639
John, 1639
Jonathan, 1639
Thomas, 1639
William, 1639
Haley, William, 85
Hall ancestry, 371, 472, 504, 2137
Benjamin, 505
Christopher, 2137
Clara N., 1473
George, 371
George W., 2137
James S., 472
John, 2137
Jonathan, 372
Joshua, 2137
Samuel, 372
Seth, 372, 504, 505
William, 504
William H., 472
Zuriel, 504
Hallett ancestry, 2032
Andrew, 3032, 2033
Bertha M., 2036
Ebenezer, 2033, 2034
Emma I., 2034
George W., 2034
Jonathan, 2033
Lot, 2034
Hamblin ancestry, 1562
Benjamin, 1563
Elkanah, 1563
James, 1562
Reuben, 1563
Hamilton ancestry, 1480
David, 1480
Fremont, 1482
Gabriel, 1481
Henry W., 1481
Jonathan, 1481
Hamlin ancestry, 1622
Ebenezer, 1623
George H., 1624
James, 1622
Lewis, 1623
Nathaniel, 1623
Perez, 1624
Wellington, 1624
William, 1624
Hammond ancestry, 156, 409, 1807
Daniel S., 157
Edward, 409
James, 409
Jeremiah, 410
Jonathan, 1808
Joseph, 156
Joseph W., 1808
Pardon T., 157
Ruth H., 157
Thomas, 1808
William, 156, 409, 1807
William F., 410
William J., 156
William P., 157
Hapgood ancestry, 1412
Joseph, 1413
Josiah, 1413
Shadrach, 1412
Thomas, 1412
Hardison ancestry, 268
George W., 269
Ivory, 268
Jerry, 268
Joseph, 268
Martin, 269
Oliver A., 268
Stephen, 268
Harlow ancestry, 808
Eleazer, 808
Elias, 808
Eliphas, 809
Frank E., 809
John M., 809
Levi, 809
Samuel, 808
William, 808
Harmon ancestry, 106
Archie B., 107
Benjamin, 107
John, 106, 107
Nathaniel, 106
Samuel, 107
Samuel H., 107
Stephen, 107
Harriman ancestry, 1515
Fred S., 1516
John, 1515
Jonathan, 1515, 1516
Joshua, 1516
Leonard, 1515
Sprague E., 1516
Harris ancestry, 317, 545, 1044,
1291
Amaziah, 1044
Andrew, 546
Caleb, 1293
Cyrus, 1293
Cyrus, Hon., 1294
Elisha, 546
Esek, 1044
George, 1045
Henry, 1293
Jonathan, 319
Joseph, 546, 1044
Richard, 319, 1044
Robert, 319
Thomas, 318, 1044, 1292, 1293
Toleration, 546
William, 546, 1292
Harrison ancestry, 2088, 2363
Benjamin, 2088, 2089
Joel, 2363
Samuel F., 2363
Samuel W., 2363
Hart ancestry, 877
Henry, 878
John, 877
Samuel, 878
Stephen, 879
Thomas, 877
William, 878
Hartness ancestry, 1406
James, 1407
John, 1406
John W., 1407
Thomas, 1406
Hartshorn ancestry, 403, 1375
Charles, 1375
Charles P., 1375
Jacob, 1375
John, 403
Joseph, 403, 1375
Joseph C., 403
Samuel W., 1375
Stella J., 1376
Thomas, 403, 1375
Hartwell ancestry, 401
Ephraim, 401
Frederick W., 402
Mary L., 403
Samuel, 401, 402
Samuel E., 402
William, 401
Harvey ancestry, 1491
David, 1491
George H., 1491
Henry C., 1491
James G., 1492
William, 1491
Harwood ancestry, 1257
Andrew, 1257, 1258
George H., 1258
George L., 1259
James, 1257
James F., 1258
John, 1258
Haskell ancestry, 441
Abner, 442

- James, 188
John, 188
Thomas, 188
Lyman ancestry, 1830, 2089, 2108
Cyrenius, 1831, 1832
Daniel, 2090, 2110
Elias, 1831, 1832
Epsilon, 2109
Henry, 2109
John, 1831, 2109
Richard, 1830, 2090, 2109
Thomas, 2090, 2108, 2109, 2110
Lynch, Edward R., 1280
John, 1279
- McClain ancestry, 438
Alexander, 440
Dayton E., 439
George W., 440
James, 438
Levin L., 439
McCullough, Alexander, 1226
John G., 1226
McCune, Charles H., 1984
William, 1983, 1984
McDonnell, Mary S., 2141
Patrick, 2141
Thomas F. G., 2141
McElroy, William B., 996
Mary A., 996
McElwain ancestry, 922
*Henry B., 923
James, 922
Jonathan, 923
Timothy, 922
McGlauffin ancestry, 171, 293
Ernest T., 172
Ezra, 172
James, 171, 294
James F. A., 294
John, 171, 293
McGregor, Cassius, 725
William, 725
McGuinness, Bernard, 1210
Edwin D., 1210
Ellen T., 1212
Felix, 1210
McKenney, George, 471
Patrick, 471
McKewen, Frederick, 587
Samuel H., 587
McLaughlin ancestry, 200
Clyde D., 201
Daniel, 200
Daniel W., 201
Nelson, 200
Robert, 200
McLeod, Angus H., 580
Charles F. M., 580
McNally, James, 307
Michael, 307
McQuarrie, Alexander, 144
MacLaughlan, Alexander, 437
George S., 437
Mack ancestry, 1907
Edward R., 1909
Elisha, 1908
Henry R., 1908
John, 1907, 1908
Nehemiah, 1908
Resolved, 1908
Warren W., 1909
Mackenzie ancestry, 586
Frank S., 587
John, 586
Joseph, 586
Justin F., 586
Macomber ancestry, 1602
David, 1603
Jacob, 1603
James H., 1604
John, 1603
William, 1602, 1603
Maddox, Joshua, 135
Nathan, 135
Main, Martin L., 204
Martin V. B., 204
Manchester ancestry, 340
Emma L., 341
Isaac, 340
Jacob, 340
John, 340
Mary S., 340
Thomas, 340
Walter H., 341
Willard M., 341
William, 340
Mann ancestry, 1501
Arnold, 1502
Charles A., 1502
John, 1501
- Thomas, 1501, 1502
Thomas, Judge, 1502
Marsh ancestry, 2365
John, 2365
Joseph, 2365
Moses, 2365
Samuel, 2365
Thomas, 2365
Marshall ancestry, 431, 1057
Alfred, 431
Charles E., 1058
Daniel, 431
James C., 1058
Joseph H., 1057
Leslie K., 1058
Levi W., 431
William, 1057
William, 1059
William A., 1058
William S., 1057
Marston ancestry, 860
Elijah, 861
Isaac, 860
Nathaniel, 861
Thomas, 860, 861
William, 860
Martin ancestry, 633, 1851
Aaron, 1852
Anderson, 634
Blanche V., 1439
Ebenezer, 634
Frank J., 1853
George, 1851, 1852
Gurdon M., 1852
Horace A., 634
John, 634
Kimball P., 1852
Nathaniel, 634
Nora F., 634
Richard, 634
Robert, 633
Walter L., 1439
Mason ancestry, 873, 984
Edward L., 874
Isaac, 873, 984
Isalah, 874
Leonard, 874
Marshall, 874
Nathan, 984
Nathaniel, 874
Sampson, 873, 984
Thomas, 2095
Mather, Cotton, 1
Matson ancestry, 1499
Alexander H., 1500
David, 1501
Francis, 1500
Samuel, 1500
William, 1499, 1500
William W., 1500
Matteson ancestry, 920, 1751
Andrew R., 1753
Archibald C., 922
Asahel, 921
Charles, 921
Corey, 1751
David, 1751
Frank W., 1752
George, 921
George A., 922
George W., 1752
Henry, 920
Hezekiah, 921
Joseph, 1751
Josiah, 1751
Paul, 922
Reuben, 921
Robert, 1751
Matthewson ancestry, 2061
Bradford N., 2061
David A., 2061
Josiah, 2061
Russell, 2061
Mayo ancestry, 1625
Ebenezer, 1625
Gideon, 1625
John, 1625
Jonathan, 1625
Nathaniel, 1625
Samuel, 1625
Mead ancestry, 1954
Gabriel, 1954
Israel, 1954
Nathaniel, 1955
Oliver, 1954
Samuel, 1954
Merrill ancestry, 252, 933
Abel, 253
Arthur R., 934
Daniel, 934
David L., 934
- Enoch, 934
Israel, 254
James, 253
John, 934
Levi, 254
Nathaniel, 253, 933
William, 254
William G., 255
William J., 255
Merriman ancestry, 1745
Amasa, 1746
Caleb, 1745
Charles, 1746
Charles H., 1746, 1748
Edward B., 1749
Elisaph, 1746
Harold T., 1748
Isaac B., 1749
Nathaniel, 1745
Theophilus, 1745
William P., 1746
Merritt ancestry, 180
Ezekiel, 180
George F., 180
Metcalf ancestry, 1031, 2195
Brian, 2195
Burgess, 2196
Chandler, 2196
Charles H., 2196
Ebenezer, 1032
Humphrey, 2195
John, 2196
Jonathan, 1031
Joseph, 1032
Leonard, 2195
Michael, 1031, 2195, 2196
Nathaniel, 1031, 1032
Roger, 2195
Willis C., 2197
Millar ancestry, 2045
Clinton F., 2046
Collinwood C., 2045
John J., 2045
Miller ancestry, 411, 466, 2020, 2056
Annie, 412
Daniel, 412
Ephraim, 412
Frederick A., 466
Frederick F., 466
Horace, 412
Horace G., 413
John, 412
Josiah, 412
Josiah W., 412
Lewis L., 2057
Mary, 412
Nathaniel, 2057, 2058
Nathaniel, Dr., 2057
Philip, 2057
Robert, 412
Samuel R., 2020
Millerd ancestry, 982
John, 982
Joseph, 982
Nathaniel, 982
Robert, 982
Mills ancestry, 1946
Benjamin, 1946
Jonas, 1946
Joseph, 1946
Moses, 1946
Samuel, 1946
Samuel C., 1947
Samuel H., 1947
Zachariah, 1946
Miner ancestry, 1611, 2215
Albert L., 1613
Bradley, 2216
Charles, 1615
Christopher, 1615
Clement, 1611, 2215
Clement S., 1612
Cyrus, 1615
Cyrus C., 1615
Ephraim, 1615, 2215, 2216
Francis W., 2217
George H., 1615
Henry, 2215
*Hyman L., 1204
James, 1615
Lodowick, 2215
Ross H., 1616
Saxton, 2216
Stephen, 2216
Susan F., 2218
Susan S., 1204
Thomas, 1614, 2215
William, 2215
Moles ancestry, 374
Charles P., 374, 376

- Eunice Edna, 377
 John, 375
 Thomas, 375
 Thomas C., 376
 Monroe ancestry, 414
 George, 415
 John, 414
 Thomas, 414
 Moody ancestry, 1248, 1379, 1864, 2220
 Angie B., 1865
 Ebenezer, 2220
 Elmina A., 1864
 George, 1248, 2220
 Gideon W., 1379
 Gilman S., 1864
 Isaiah, 1248
 Isaiah M., 1248
 John, 1248, 2220
 Lewis C., 1864
 Samuel, 1248, 2220
 Seymour W., 1380
 Simeon, 1248
 William G., 1380
 William S., 1380
 Zimri, 2220
 Mooers, George H., 2171
 Moon ancestry, 2158
 James, 2158, 2159
 Moses, 2159
 Roger, 2159
 Moore ancestry, 218, 726, 1376
 Alanson S., 727
 Alfred K., 728
 Annie R. P., 220
 Daniel, 218
 David C., 219
 Edmund, 218
 Elmer E., 219
 Ephraim, 1377
 George M., 1378
 Henry M., 728
 James, 726
 James S., 219
 John, 1376
 John A., 727
 Jonathan, 218, 1376
 Joseph, 218, 1376, 1377
 Joshua, 219
 Levi B., 1377
 Milton G., 1377
 Nathaniel, 727
 Robert, 727
 Samuel A., 727
 Tilly, 1377
 Morgan ancestry, 24
 John P., 26
 Joseph, 25, 26
 Junius S., 26
 Miles, 24
 Nathaniel, 25
 Morrill ancestry, 1036
 Abraham, 1036
 Albert H., 1038
 Henry A., 1037
 Isaac, 1037
 Jacob, 1037
 Paul, 1037
 Samuel, 1037
 Morris ancestry, 74, 244
 Calvin L., 74
 Isaac, 74, 244
 William P., 244
 Morse ancestry, 302, 541, 1079
 David, 542
 Ephraim, 542
 George, 302
 James, 1080
 John, 302
 Jonathan, 542
 Joseph, 1079
 Joseph, Capt., 1080
 Samuel, 1079
 Thomas, 1080
 William, 541
 Morton ancestry, 1586
 Arthur O., 1588
 Eleazer, 1587
 Ephraim, 1587
 George, 1586
 Henry G., 1588
 Ichabod, 1587
 James L., 1587
 Nathaniel, 1587
 Mosher, Albert B., 1665
 William A., 1665
 Moses ancestry, 2205
 Caleb, 2205
 John, 2205
 Luther, 2205
 Luther M., 2206
 Michael, 2205
 Moss ancestry, 343
 Charles H., 343
 Hamlet, 343
 Thomas, 343
 William E., 343
 Moulton ancestry, 918, 2303
 Benjamin P., 2307
 Chase, 919
 David C., 2303
 David P., 2307
 Edward S., 920
 Jacob, 2304
 Jacob S., 2306
 James B., 920
 John, 2303, 2304
 Jonathan, 2304
 Samuel S., 2303
 Stephen, 919
 Stephen C., 920
 William, 918, 919
 Mower ancestry, 1604
 Curtis, 1604
 Emory C., 1604
 Jonathan, 1604
 Marshall, 1604
 Samuel, 1604
 Mowry ancestry, 2110, 2300, 2355
 Daniel, 2111, 2356
 Elisha, 2111
 Elisha C., 2112
 Harris J., 2112
 Henry, 2301
 Ida R., 2113
 Joseph, 2111, 2356
 Nathaniel, 2110, 2301, 2355
 Roger, 2301
 Stephen, 2301
 Uriah, 2301
 William, 2111
 Mudge ancestry, 2265
 Enoch, 2266
 Enoch R., 2267
 Henry H., 2268
 John, 2265, 2266
 Thomas, 2265
 Munro ancestry, 415
 Bennett, 416
 Edward, 416
 John B., 416
 Wilfred H., 417
 William, 416
 Munroe ancestry, 918, 1545, 2194
 Addison P., 1546
 Barden, 918, 1546
 Bennett, 2194
 Edward, 2194
 John, 1546
 Philip A., 1546
 Stephen, 1546
 Thomas, 1546
 William, 1545, 2194
 Murdock ancestry, 1323
 Benjamin, 1324
 Edgar W., 1325
 Elisha, 1324
 Fuller, 1324
 Herbert T., 1324
 John, 1324
 Lewis H., 1324
 Moses T., 1324
 Robert, 1323
 Murray ancestry, 1331
 George G., 1331
 James, 1331
 James M., 1331
 Nedeau ancestry, 458
 Alexis, 458
 Cleophas, 458
 Nevers, John G., 241
 Samuel, 242
 Newcomb ancestry, 61, 1133, 2013
 Andrew, 61, 62
 Benjamin, 2012
 Ebenezer, 2012
 Eliakim A., 2013
 Elymas S., 2013
 Francis, 2012
 Hezekiah, 1133
 Jonathan, 2012
 Leo A., 2013
 Peter, 2012
 Simon, 62
 Solomon, 2012
 Newton ancestry, 1729, 2323
 David, 1730
 Henry, 2325
 Isaac, 2323
 John, 1730
 John C., 2324
 Louis S., 1731
 Roger, 1730
 Samuel, 1729, 1730
 Sheldon, 1730
 William K., 2324
 Nichols ancestry, 981
 Israel, 982
 Richard, 981, 982
 Samuel, 982
 Nicholson ancestry, 2121
 George, 2125
 Paul C., 2125
 Samuel M., 2124
 Stephen, 2123
 Stephen B., 2123
 Thomas, 2121
 William, 2121
 Nickerson ancestry, 1122
 Edward L., 1123
 Israel, 1123
 John, 1123
 Lyra B., 1124
 Mulford, 1123
 Nicholas, 1123
 Sparrow H., 1123
 William, 1122
 Nightingale ancestry, 135, 491, 928
 George C., 929
 Horatio R., 492
 Jeremiah, 135
 Joseph, 491
 Joseph, 928, 929
 Josiah, 135
 Samuel, 491, 929
 Simeon, 135
 William, 491, 928
 Niles ancestry, 777, 2009
 Albert A., 2010
 Barnabas, 2010
 Charles A., 779
 Charles C., 779
 Chester S., 778
 George H., 778
 Increase, 778
 John, 777, 778, 2009
 Nathan, 778
 Peter, 778
 Salmon, 2010
 Samuel, 2009
 Thomas, 2009
 Noble ancestry, 686
 Asahel, 687
 David, 687
 Eli, 690
 Elisha, 688
 Guy C., 691
 Harmon, 689
 *Henry H., 689
 John, 687, 690
 Mark, 690
 Ransom, 628
 Robert, 690, 691
 Sylvester C., 691
 Thomas, 686
 Norris ancestry, 1032, 2091
 Ezra, 1034
 Henry M., 1036
 John, 2091
 John H., 1035
 Jonathan, 1033
 Maria D., 2093
 Moses, 1033
 Nicholas, 1032
 Oliver, 2091
 Samuel, 2091, 2092, 2093
 Thomas, 2091
 Norton ancestry, 16, 789
 Benjamin, 17
 Daniel, 17
 Elijah A., 790
 Elisha, 789
 Joseph, 17, 789
 Nathan, 789
 Nathan A., 790
 Nathan J., 790
 Nicholas, 16
 Solomon, 17
 Thomas, 789
 William E., 18
 Nowland ancestry, 470
 James, 470
 Martin, 470
 Mary P., 471
 Noyes ancestry, 129, 2015
 Breed, 2016
 Charles E., 130
 Cutting, 130
 Edward L., 2016

- James, 2015, 2016
John, 2016
Joseph, 130
Josiah, 130
Josiah M., 130
Lucius H., 2016
Moses, 130
Nicholas, 129
Oliver, 2016
William, 129, 2015
- O'Brien, Thomas, 1330
Thomas E., 1331
- O'Dell, Hiram, 1969
Hiram W., 1969
Hiram M., 1970
- Olney ancestry, 315, 1134
Alfred, 317
Cyrus, 925
Elam, 1134
Ezra, 925
Frank F., 1134
Ira, 925
Joseph, 316
Mary E., 317
Stephen, 317, 1134
Thomas, 315, 316, 925, 1133, 1134
- Ordway ancestry, 1660
Charles D., 1660
George W., 1660
James, 1660
John, 1660
- Ormsby ancestry, 2187
Jeremiah, 2188
John, 2188
Jonathan, 2188
Joseph H., 2188
Richard, 2187
- Orvis ancestry, 1509, 1511
Edward C., 1511
Franklin H., 1510
George, 1509
George A., 1511
Levi C., 1510
Paul W., 1511
Samuel, 1509
Waitstill, 1509
William, 1509
William F., 1511
- O'Sullivan ancestry, 1869
Daniel, 1870
John, 1870
Rev. William J., 1871
- Otis ancestry, 2212
David, 2213
John, 2212, 2213
Joseph, 2213
Nathaniel, 2213
Orin F., 2214
Samuel A., 2214
- Orr ancestry, 2272
Adelbert F., 2273
Adelbert L., 2273
William, 2273
- Packard ancestry, 764
Sheppard, 764
Washington, 764
- Page ancestry, 287
Daniel, 287
Samuel T., 287
Sherman D., 287
- Paine ancestry, 256, 501, 612
Arnold, 502
Benjamin, 502
Daniel U., 257
Joshua, 257
John, 502, 503
John J., 503
Leon G., 258
Nathaniel, 612
Samuel, 257
Stephen, 501, 502, 612
Thomas, 256
Uriah, 257
- Palmer ancestry, 284, 419, 2086
Bezaleel, 2087
Gideon, 422
John, 420, 2086, 2087
Jonathan, 284
Moses, 420
Offin B., 284
Richard, 422
Richard P., 420
William, 419, 420
- Park ancestry, 1336
Anna C., 1338
Edward, 1336, 1337
Luther, 1338
- Nathan, 1337
Richard, 1337
Thomas, 1337
William, 1337
- Parker ancestry, 621, 1543, 1616, 1927, 2016
Aaron, 622
Abel, 1544
Arthur H., 624
Benjamin, 2017
Charles, 2017, 2019
Earl E., 2070
Edmund, 1617
Edmund L., 1618
Ernest L., 1618
Gideon, 1544
Harry H. E., 2018
Henry, 622
Henry B., 624
James, 1544
James F., 1545
John, 1544, 1617, 2016
John G., 1544
John L., 1618
Jonas, 1617
Josiah, 1544
Lemuel, 1927
Levi, 1928, 2017
Nathaniel, 621, 1617
Phineas, 1617
Reuben, 2017
Richard F., 1928
Samuel, 1927
Silas, 2017
Solomon, 1927
Thomas, 621, 1616, 2016
Timothy, 621, 622
Willis M., 1928
- Parkhurst ancestry, 2352
Elisha, 2352
Elisha E., 2352
George, 2352
John, 2352
- Partridge ancestry, 1396
Edward M., 1397
Herbert E., 1397
John, 1396
Reuben, 1397
Samuel, 1397
- Patch ancestry, 714
Edith M., 716
James, 714
John, 714
Joseph, 715
Nathan, 715
Salome, 717
William W., 715, 716
- Pattee ancestry, 1592, 1935
Asa C., 1935
David R., 1935
Frederick B., 1594
Fred O., 1594
George H., 1593
James P., 1594
Jed L., 1593
Laban L., 1593
Laommi, 1593
Peter, 1592
Richard, 1593
Weston A., 1935
- Patterson ancestry, 1280
Ansel, 1280
Charles E., 1281
James H., 1280
- Paul ancestry, 1739
Ebenezer, 1739
Luther, 1739, 1740
Luther G., 1740
Richard, 1739
Samuel, 1739
- Payne ancestry, 632
Aldrich, 633
Benjamin, 632
Gilbert H., 633
Noah, 632
Stephen, 632
- Peaks ancestry, 2021
Archibald G., 2022
Israel, 2022
Josiah F., 2022
Justin H., 2022
William, 2021, 2022
- Pearce ancestry, 926, 997
Benjamin, 997
Benoni, 927
Daniel, 927
Earl D., 997
Edward, 927
Edward D., 997
Henry, 927, 928
- John, 926
Nathaniel, 927
- Pearse ancestry, 220
Nathaniel, 221
Richard, 220, 221
Robert, 221
Robert M., 221
Robert R., 221
- Pease ancestry, 325
Daniel, 326
Hermon L., 327
Isaac, 326
Israel, 326
John, 326
Leroy, 327
Levi, 327
Robert, 326
- Peck ancestry, 31, 423, 1261, 1298, 1693, 1761
Allen, 1261
Allen O., 1262
Asa, 32
Benjamin, 1261
Elizabeth A., 1213
Ellen O., 1263
Ellis, 32
Frederick S., 34
Jathniel, 1761
John, 424, 1298
John M., 1299
Jonathan, 425
Joseph, 31, 424, 1693, 1761
Leander R., 33
Maria S., 1262
Mary T., 1262
Nathaniel, 31, 32
Nicholas, 425, 1693
Robert, 1693
Samuel, 1261
Solomon, 32
- Peckham ancestry, 1856, 2252
Caleb, 2252
Daniel, 1856
John, 1856, 2252
Philip, 2252
Samuel, 1856
Thomas, 1856, 2252
Thomas C., 1857
- Peirce ancestry, 352, 972
Barnard, 1330
Charles M., 972
Edward, 355
Edward M., 355
Giles, 353, 354, 355
John, 353
John B., 353
John P., 354
Richard, 352
Thomas J., 354
Thomas J. H., 972
William C., 972
- Pelletier ancestry, 244
Cyril, 244
Ludger I., 245
Thomas H., 244
- Pelton ancestry, 670
Ephraim, 671
Henry, 671
John, 670
Lyman E., 671
Rollin M., 672
Samuel, 670
- Perkins ancestry, 745, 824, 1304
Abraham, 746, 824, 1304
Asa, 1305
David, 1304
Frederick T., 747
George H., 747
Jacob, 745
James, 825
John, 745, 1305
John B., 746
Jonathan, 746
Luke, 824
Matthew, 746
Merritt G., 1305
- Perrine, George H., 848
Rosetta L., 848
- Perry ancestry, 139, 207, 896, 1696, 1701
Arthur, 1699
Arthur L., 1699
Benjamin, 895
Chadbourne W., 140
Chancy S., 1701
Charles, 1696, 1698
David, 139
Edward, 1695
Ezra, 895
Harvey C., 1699

- Henry O., 139
Henry W., 141
James, 896
James, Dr., 896
John, 1699, 1700
Jonathan P., 896
Joseph, 1700
Joseph T., 207
Lewis F., 896
Nathaniel, 895
Samuel, 1695, 1696
Simeon, 1696
Simeon F., 1698
Thatcher, 1701
Thomas, 1696, 1698, 1699
William, 207, 1700
- Phelps ancestry, 1378
Edward, 1378
John, 1378
Levi W., 1379
Peter, 1379
- Phetteplace ancestry, 425
Asel, 426
Eliakim, 426
Jonathan, 426
Philip, 425
Walter, 426
- Phillips ancestry, 311, 509, 982,
1466, 2239
Charles, 1466
David, 2240
David G., 2240
Eugene E., 982, 2240
Eugene R., 2241
George R., 509
Gilman, 311
Jeremiah, 2240
Jeremy, 2240
John, 508
Joseph, 2240
Josephine J., 982
Lucy T., 509
Metaphor, 311
Michael, 2239
Winfield S., 1466
- Pickard ancestry, 1446
Amos, 1446
Enoch E., 1446
Jeremiah, 1446
John, 1446
Joseph, 1446
Samuel, 1446
Warren D., 1447
- Pierce ancestry, 38, 359, 1329, 1363,
1526, 1548, 1809, 2214
Abel, 1527
Abel A., 1527
Anthony, 1364
Azrikim, 39, 360
Barnard, 1330
Benjamin, 2215
Calvin, 39
Charles W., 1811
Daniel, 1364, 1527
David, 2214
Duane C., 1365
Edwin, 1365
Eli, 1365
Ephraim, 39, 360, 1330, 1364,
1549, 1810
Frank W., 1812
Freeman A., 1527
Galen, 1330
Isaac, 1549, 1810
James L., 2215
Jeremiah, 1330
John, 1363, 1527
Joseph, 39, 360
Joshua, 1330
Josiah, 1527
Levi, 1811
Levi L., 1811
Lewis W., 361
Mial, 1330, 1549, 1810
Michael, 38, 360, 1329, 1548,
1809
Nathan, 361, 1549, 1810, 2214
Nathan G., 361
Nathaniel, 360
Peter, 38
Richard, 38
Samuel, 2214
Stephen, 39
Thomas, 1526
Waterman, 1549
- Pierson ancestry, 1207
Henry, 1207
Job, 1207, 1208
Lemuel, 1207
Phillip T. H., 1208
- Samuel, 1207
Theodore, 1207
- Pike ancestry, 1919
David, 1920
James, 1919, 1920
Jonas, 1920
Onesiphorus, 1920
William, 1920
William C., 1920
- Pindell, John R., 2164
Lyman J., 2164
- Pingree ancestry, 939
Aaron, 940, 941
Daniel, 940
David A., 941
Job, 940
John, 940
Lydia M., 943
Moses, 939
Parker P., 940
Samuel E., 942
Stephen, 941, 942
William, 941
William S., 944
- Plummer ancestry, 1772
Daniel, 1772
David, 1772
Francis, 1772
Joseph, 1772
Micajah, 1773
Moses, 1773
Osgood, 1773
- Pollard ancestry, 1367
Don C., 1369
James A., 1369
Joseph, 1368
Moses, 1368
Roland P., 1368
Thomas, 1368
William, 1367
William S., 1370
- Pomeroy ancestry, 881
Caleb, 881, 882
Elijah, 882
Eltweed, 881
Enoch, 882
Henry C., 882
Jesse, 882
Samuel, 881
- Pomroy ancestry, 883
Charles C., 884
Cyrus, 883
- Pond ancestry, 364
Daniel, 364
Ephraim, 364
- Pool ancestry, 833, 1723
Harrison, 833, 1723
Horace M., 833, 1723
John, 833, 1723
- Poole ancestry, 822, 1880
Alva P., 823
Benjamin F., 826
Charles, 1881
Edward, 822, 823
Franklin, 826
Harriet E., 827
Horace A., 823
John, 826, 1880, 1881
Jonathan, 1881
Joseph, 822, 825
Micah, 826
Nahum A., 823
Samuel, 822, 823
Samuel P., 823
Thomas, 1881
William E., 1881
- Porter ancestry, 339, 1335
Daniel, 339
David, 1335
Epaphras, 1336
Hezekiah, 1335
John, 1335
John L., 339
Samuel, 1335
Thomas, 1881
William E., 1881
- Post ancestry, 679
Abraham, 679, 680
Curtis M., 680
Major, 680
Nathan N., 681
Stephen, 679
William, 680
- Potter ancestry, 56, 209, 952, 1312,
1628, 1904, 2063, 2308
Abel, 1904, 2308
Albert E., 1629
Albert T., 1628
Amelia, 58
Anthony, 209
Benjamin, 2308
Dexter B., 1314
- Edwin C., 953
Fenner, 2064
George, 56, 57, 1904, 2308
George E., 210
Ichabod, 2063
James, 210
James A., 1905
Jeremiah, 1313
John, 1313, 1904, 2063
John G., 210
Joseph, 57
Joseph H., 57
Nathaniel, 2063
Nicholas, 952
Robert, 952, 1313
Robert T., 57
Samuel, 209
Samuel J., 2064
Solomon, 209
Thaddeus, 952
Theophilus, 952
Thomas, 56, 1904
Zuriel, 1906, 2308
- Powel ancestry, 463, 1770
John H., 463, 464
Pemberton H., 465
Samuel, 1770
- Powers ancestry, 1538, 1591
Daniel, 1591
Dennis O., 1592
Edgar J., 1592
Ezekiel, 1538, 1539
Joel, 1591
Josiah, 1538
Mark, 1539
Morton H., 1592
Norman C., 1539
Peter, 1591
Samson, 1591
Smiley S., 1592
Walter, 1538
- Pratt ancestry, 840
Charles A., 841
David, 840
George G., 841
John, 841
Solomon, 840
- Prescott ancestry, 117
John, 117
Jonas, 117, 118
Timothy, 118
- Preston ancestry, 2190
Elizabeth L., 2194
James H., 2192
John, 2191
Julius H., 2192
Roger, 2191
Samuel, 2191
Silas, 2191
- Prevost ancestry, 1818
Charles A., 1819
Francis, 1819
Julius, 1819
Melasipe, 1819
- Punshon, John W., 1130
Thomas B., 1130
- Putnam ancestry, 7, 1075
Benjamin, 10
Benjamin W., 1078
Caleb, 1078
Caleb S., 1079
Daniel, 10
Ebenezer, 1077
George H., 12
George P., 11
Henry, 10
Herbert, 13
Jacob, 1078
John, 1076
Leander, 1078
Nathaniel, 9
Seth, 1077, 1078
Sydney C., 1079
Thomas, 1076, 1077
- Putney ancestry, 1648
John, 1648
- Rackliffe ancestry, 298, 304
Alanson, 298
Benjamin, 298
Bertrand R., 299
Elbridge H., 304
Henry B., 304
J. Henry, 304
- Rafford, Charles, 2226
John, 2226
- Randall ancestry, 96
Charles, 96
George W., 96
William H., 96

- Randolph ancestry, 2087
 Peyton, 2088
 Richard K., 2088
 William, 2087, 2088
- Ransom ancestry, 2209, 2238
 Amasa, 2210, 2238
 George, 2210
 George M., 2239
 George P., 2210
 Jared, 2238
 Joseph, 2209
 Joshua, 2238
 Matthew, 2209
 Matthew J., 2210
 Robert, 2209, 2210, 2238
 Samuel, 2210
 Warren G., 2238
- Rawson ancestry, 68, 405, 1053
 Abner, 1054
 David, 68, 405
 Edmund, 1054
 Edward, 68, 405
 Grindal, 406, 407, 1053
 Harriet E., 410
 Henry G., 408
 Henry M., 407
 Joseph, 407
 Wilson, 406
- Ray ancestry, 1444
 Abel, 1445
 Amos, 1445
 John C., 1445
 Jonathan, 1445
 Joshua, 1444
 Myron H., 1445
 Samuel, 1445
- Razee ancestry, 1030
 Alice A., 1031
 Arion M., 1031
 Anthony, 1030
 Benjamin, 1030
 Joseph, 1030
 Stafford W., 1030
 Whipple, 1030
- Read ancestry, 1588
 Benjamin, 1588
 Benjamin C., 1589
 George, 1588
 George E., 1589
 Solomon, 1588
- Reed ancestry, 932, 1565, 2080
 Amos N., 2082
 Amos S., 2081
 Asa, 932
 Daniel, 2081
 Ezekiel S., 1566
 Francis, 1567
 George, 1565
 Levi, 932
 Samuel, 1566
 Thomas, 2081
 William, 1565, 1566, 2080
 Woodbury A., 933
- Remington ancestry, 554
 Enoch, 555
 John, 554, 555
 Joseph, 555
 William H., 555
- Reynolds ancestry, 58, 697, 1127, 2219
 Abraham, 1898
 Albert, 697
 Charles W., 1129
 Edwin H., 53
 Eldred, 58
 Henry, 53
 Henry R., 58
 Isaac, 1898
 James, 52, 697
 John, 53, 58, 1898
 Joseph, 53, 1127
 Lucian B., 58
 Lucy W., 54
 Luke, 1128
 Luther C., 1128
 Nathaniel, 1127, 2200
 Oral M., 59
 Orrin A., 1128
 Orrin L., 1129
 Robert, 53, 2200
 Thomas, 1127
 Walter S., 697
 William, 52
- Rhodes ancestry, 510, 821, 1008
 Charles, 1009
 Edward S., 821
 Elisha H., 1009
 Elisha H., Gen., 1010
 Holden, 511
 John, 511
- Nehemiah, 821
 Peter, 1009
 William, 821
 William N., 821
 Zachariah, 510, 1008
- Rice ancestry, 550, 1571, 1729, 1738
 Abel, 1571
 Albert M., 1729
 Alfred, 1729
 Benedict, 1571
 Bezaleel, 1739
 David, 1739
 Edmund, 1738
 Elisha, 1739
 Henry, 1738
 Herbert A., 552
 John, 550, 1739
 Joshua P., 551
 Josiah, 1739
 Marcus M., 1572
 Micah, 1729
 Randall, 550
 Randall H., 551
 Richard, 550
 Robert, 1571
 Ruez H., 1729
 Samuel, 1571
 Silas, 1572
 Titus, 1572
- Rich ancestry, 1328
 Davis W., 1329
 Richard, 1328
 Stephen J., 1329
 Stephen S., 1329
 Thomas, 1329
- Richards ancestry, 19, 896
 Abiathar, 897
 Edward, 896
 Isaac, 19
 Isaac S., 20
 John, 896, 897
 Joseph, 19
 Joseph T., 20
 Nathaniel, 19
 Silvanus, 897
 Thomas, 19, 20
- Richardson ancestry, 133, 299, 1299, 1392, 1978
 Alton E., 1659
 Amos, 1978, 1979
 Chester G., 300
 Frances S., 1659
 Frederick A., 1301
 Ira, 1979
 Isaiah, 1300
 James, 133
 John, 1299, 1300
 Joseph, 1393
 Lemuel, 1979
 Lewis S., 1394
 Nahum, 134
 Nahum A., 134
 Nathan, 1300, 1393
 Nathaniel, 1393
 Orville H., 1979
 Ralph, 1393
 Robert W., 299
 Samuel, 1300
 Serrel A., 1393
 Stephen, 1978
 Thomas, 1392
 William F., 1301
- Richmond ancestry, 55, 1721, 1743, 1749, 1753, 2219
 Alfred W., 834
 Apollos, 1721
 Charles F., 1722
 Edward, 56, 903, 1743
 George M., 1751
 Henry, 833, 1721
 Henry P., 1744, 1745
 Horace, 1722
 Howard, 1751
 Job, 1721
 John, 55, 2219
 John R., 1744
 Joseph, 1753
 Josiah, 56, 833, 1753
 Lucian A., 834
 Lucius, 1722
 Peleg, 1744
 Perez, 1744
 Peter B., 1753
 Philo W., 1721
 Russell W., 1745
 Samuel N., 1750
 Silvester, 1743
 Sylvester, 1749, 1750
 Walker, 833
 William H., 1744
- Ricker ancestry, 563
 Joseph, 563
 Joshua, 563
 Maturin, 563
 Nathan, 564
 Orson, 563
 William, 564
 William A., 564
 William G., 564
- Rideout ancestry, 80, 295
 Abraham, 80
 Elijah S., 296
 Ezekiel, 296
 Jacob, 80
 Jephtha, 295
- Ripley ancestry, 1018
 Benjamin W., 1018
 James M., 1019
 William, 1018
- Roberts ancestry, 1203
 Christopher, 1204
 John, 1203
 John P., 1204
 Peter, 1203
 Susan S., 1204
- Robertson ancestry, 1401
 Charles E., 1402
 George, 1401
 John, 1402
 Louis J., 1402
 William, 1401
- Robie ancestry, 803
 George A., 804
 Henry, 803, 804
 Ichabod, 803, 804
 Jeremiah S., 804
 John, 803
 Louis S., 804
 Thomas, 803
- Robinson ancestry, 423, 433, 914, 1214, 1516
 Amos, 914
 Arthur W., 1517
 Edward H., 1215
 Elijah, 434
 James, 1215
 John, 434
 Rowland, 423, 1214
 Stephen, 914
 Sylvester, 1215
 Thomas T., 1516
 Warren, 914
 William, 423, 434, 1215, 1516
 William A., 1215
- Rockwood ancestry, 1643
 Edward O., 1645
 Elisha, 1643, 1644
 George I., 1645
 Nathaniel, 1643
 Nicholas, 1643
 Otis, 1644
 Richard, 1643
- Rodman ancestry, 694
 Albert, 696
 Charles, 696
 Clarke, 695
 Franklin, 696
 John, 694
 Robert, 695
 Robert F., 696
 Samuel, 695
 Thomas, 694
 Walter, 696
- Rogers ancestry, 264
 Justin N., 264
 Noah, 264
 Walter D., 264
- Root ancestry, 335
 Joshua, 335
 Solomon, 335
 William B., 335
- Rose ancestry, 1499
 Edward, 1499
 Timothy, 1499
- Ross ancestry, 619, 774
 George, 774
 Henry H., 775
 James, 619, 774
 Jonathan, 620
 Jonathan, Hon., 620
 Roger, 620
 Royal, 620
 Thomas, 619, 620
- Royce ancestry, 590
 David, 590
 Gershom, 591
 Philip, 591
- Rublee ancestry, 800
 Charles C., 800
 Chauncey M., 800
 George C., 801

- Luman, 800
William, 800
- Rugg ancestry, 775
Daniel, 775
John, 775
Levi, 775
- Rumrill ancestry, 1988
*Clinton J., 1989
Edwin J., 1989
Joseph, 1988, 1989
Simon, 1988
- Rush ancestry, 2169
Charles J., 2170
John, 2170
John D., 2169
- Russell ancestry, 953, 1943
Albert P., 954
Charles S., 1945
George A., 955
James, 953, 1945
John, 1944
Nathan, 954
Philip, 953, 1944
Rufus, 1945
Samuel, 954
Stephen, 1945
Thomas, 1945
William, 953, 954
William R., 1945
- Ryan, James, 567
John H., 567
- Ryder ancestry, 1353
Daniel A., 1353
Eleazer, 1353
Herbert D., 1353
Jotham, 1353
William, 1353
- Sackett ancestry, 1688
Adnah, 1688
Frederic M., 1688
John, 1688
- Safford ancestry, 1523
Jesse, 1524
John, 1524
Noah, 1524
Noah B., 1524
Philip, 1523, 1524
Thomas, 1523, 1524
- Salisbury ancestry, 493
Charles M., 495
Edgar W., 495
Jonathan, 494
Levi, 495
Oliver, 494
William, 494
- Sanderson ancestry, 1596
Corbin L., 1598
George H., 1598
Hiram, 1597
John, 1597
Joseph, 1597
Leroy Y., 1598
Robert, 1596
Truman S., 1598
William, 1597
- Sanford ancestry, 288
Peleg, 288
William, 288
- Sargent ancestry, 956
Amasa, 958
Frederick W., 959
Isaac F., 957
Jonathan, 956
Mark J., 957
Philip, 956
Robert, 958
Stephen, 958
Thomas, 958
William, 956, 957
William B., 957
William M., 958
- Saunders ancestry, 1574
Benjamin, 1574
Daniel, 1575
Harry L., 1575
John P., 1575
Julia W., 487
Nathan, 1575
Tobias, 1574
- Sayles ancestry, 1913
Ahab, 1914
Clark, 1915
Frederic C., 1915, 1917
Israel, 1914
John, 1913, 1914
Richard, 1914
Robert W., 1917
William F., 2210
- Schaer. Arnold, 1957
- Schermerhorn ancestry, 612
Arnout, 613
John, 613
Peter, 613
Symon, 613
William C., 613
- Schofield ancestry, 308
Daniel, 308
John L., 308
- Scofield ancestry, 1569
Columbus S., 1569
Edwin, 1569
Eleazer, 1569
Frank L., 1571
Jeremiah, 1571
John, 1569, 1570
John B., 1570
Lorenzo D., 1570
Sewell, 1569
- Scribner ancestry, 202
Caleb W., 203
Daniel, 202, 203
John, 202
Margaret E., 203
Thomas, 202
- Seal, Mary E., 706
Thomas J., 706
- Searles ancestry, 1497
Almon, 1498
Charles A., 1498
John, 1498
John E., 1498
John R., 1499
Robert, 1497, 1498
Salter, 1498
- Sessions ancestry, 1023
Alexander, 1023
Anna M., 1025
Darius, 1024
Nathaniel, 1023
Thomas, 1024
- Sewall ancestry, 427
David, 428
Fred S., 429
Henry, 427
John, 427
Levi, 428
Samuel, 427, 428
William, 427
William W., 428
- Shapleigh ancestry, 1120
Alexander, 1120
Alfred L., 1122
Augustus F., 1121
Elisha, 1120
John, 1120
Nicholas, 1120
Richard W., 1121
- Sharpe ancestry, 2131
Caleb, 2132
Henry D., 2133
Isaac, 2132
John, 2131
Lucian, 2132
Robert, 2131
Wilkes, 2132
William, 2132
- Shaw ancestry, 345, 357, 368, 1847
Abraham, 368
Benjamin, 368
Edward, 357
George E., 357, 358
George S., 1847
George W., 358
James, 345, 357
John, 368
John P., 346
Joseph, 369
Joseph A., 370
Linus H., 369
Mary E., 1847
Robert, 371
*Robert K., 371
Samuel, 369
- Shedd ancestry, 964
Charles E., 967
Daniel, 964
Edward W., 967
Jacob, 965
Joel, 965
Joel H., 966
Nathan, 964, 965
- Sheldon ancestry, 468, 1781
Benjamin, 1782
Charles M., 1782
Harriet S., 1782
Isaac, 1782
Jeremiah, 468
John, 468
Nicholas, 468, 469
- Rebecca O., 469
William, 1781
William H., 1782
- Shepard ancestry, 519, 1235
Asa, 519
Eben, 519
Isaac, 519
Josiah, 519
Otis, 1236, 1238
Ralph, 519, 1235, 1236
Samuel, 519, 1236
Thomas, 1235
- Shepardson ancestry, 874
Ansel, 875
Daniel, 874, 875
David A., 876
Francis W., 876
Frederick H., 876
Joel, 876
John, 875
Nathaniel, 875
- Shepley ancestry, 749
George L., 749
John, 749
- Sherman ancestry, 59, 198, 230, 1782, 2060
Alfred, 231
Alfred E., 231
Benajah, 230
Benjamin, 230
Caleb, 198
Charles W., 199
Daniel, 1783
Eber, 59
Emma G., 59
Henry, 59, 1782
John P., 1783
John S., 2060
Jonathan, 230
Nathaniel, 59
Peleg, 1783, 2060
Peleg B., 230
Philip, 230, 1783
Ring, 198
Samuel, 198, 1783, 2060
Silas, 2060
Thomas, 1783
Walter N., 59
William, 198
William C., 59
- Sherry ancestry, 351
James, 352
John W., 352
Samuel, 352
- Shorey ancestry, 1607
Abel, 1607
Alanson, 1608
Erton E., 1608
George, 1608
John, 1607
Miles, 1607
- Shufelt ancestry, 866
Howard H., 867
Joseph P., 867
Peter, 867
- Simmons ancestry, 422, 1453, 1554
Comfort, 1453
Edward, 422, 1554
George W., 1453
John, 422, 1554
Jonathan, 423, 1554
Joseph, 1554
Moses, 422, 1554
Nathan, 1554
Smith B., 1453
Thomas, 1453
William, 422, 1554
- Simmonds ancestry, 1201
David, 1202
David K., 1203
Elijah, 1202
John, 1201
Samuel, 1201
William, 1202
- Sisson ancestry, 506, 2313
Asa, 506, 507
Charles, 507
David, 2314
Frank H., 2315
George, 2314
Henry T., 2314
James, 506, 2314
Joseph, 506, 2314
Richard, 506, 2313
- Skiff ancestry, 1125
Henry G., 1126
James, 1125, 1126
Nathan, 1126
Stephen, 1126

- George A., 1647
George S., 1193
Henry A., 1193
Isaac, 413, 414, 711, 1191
Isaiah, 712
Jason C., 1647
John, 414, 948, 1192
Jonas, 949
Jonas B., 949
Joseph T., 950
Josiah, 948
Lyman, 949
Nathaniel, 712
Riley B., 949
Samuel, 414, 711, 712, 948, 1646
Shubael, 1646
Timothy, 1646, 1647
Timothy L., 1647
Stebbins ancestry, 673, 1059, 1637
Ebenezer, 673
Edward, 1637
Elisha, 673
George E., 674
John, 673, 1638
Joseph, 1059, 1060
Lemuel, 1638
Ralph, 673
Ralph S., 674
Rowland, 1059
Rowland, 1637
Thomas, 1059, 1637
Stedman ancestry, 1334
Charles J., 1335
George T., 1334
James, 1334
Thomas, 1334
Steele ancestry, 452, 944
Allyn, 454
George, 944
James, 944
John, 452, 453
Samuel, 453
Sanford, 945
Stephen, 944
Thomas, 453, 454
Thomas S., 454
Timothy C., 452
Zadoc, 945
Stephens ancestry, 291, 569
Alexander, 569
Charles, 291
Charles W., 292
David, 291
George, 569
Stevens ancestry, 945, 1779, 2015, 2357
Amos, 2015
Arthur L., 948
Charles, 2015
Charles H., 948
Cyprian, 947
Ezra, 2015
Genery, 946
George C., 2357
Jacob, 945
James, 2015
James E., 947
John, 1779, 2357
John M., 2015
Joseph, 947
Leverett, 947
Leverett C., 2357
Oliver W., 947
Paul, 2358
Rufus, 2013
Samuel, 945, 1779
Samuel M., 946
Simon, 947
Thomas, 945, 2357
Willard, 947
William, 1779, 2357
Stewart ancestry, 1401, 1657
Alexander, 1401
Daniel, 1401
James, 1657
Robert, 1657
William D., 1657
Stimson ancestry, 391
George, 391
Jeremy, 391
John J., 391
Stiness ancestry, 2227
Edward C., 2229
George A., 2230
Henry W., 2231
John R., 2230
Philip B., 2227, 2230
Samuel, 2227
Samuel G., 2228
Walter R., 2228
Stinson ancestry, 799
Galen H., 800
Henry A., 799
Samuel, 799
Stoddard ancestry, 1428
Increase B., 1429
Ira L., 1429
John, 1428
Robert, 1428
Stone ancestry, 731, 761, 2189
Abel, 762
Alma H., 1079
Amos, 2190
Bingham H., 733
Charles, 2190
Charles B., 763
David, 731, 762
David T., 733
Enos, 763
Henry R., 1079
Hiram T., 733
Hugh, 2189
Isaac C., 733
John, 732, 762
Micah, 732
Micah H., 732
Peter, 2190
Robert G., 732
Simon, 762
Symond, 761
Stratton ancestry, 1857
George O., 1859
Nathaniel H., 1859
Samuel, 1858, 1859
Strong ancestry, 978
Daniel, 979
David, 979
Ebenezer, 979
John, 978, 979
Nathan M., 979
Stuart, Elizabeth A., 313
Studley ancestry, 636
Benjamin, 636, 637
Eliab, 637
John, 636
John E., 638
John M., 637
Zenas, 637
Sturges ancestry, 232
Howard, 233
Howard O., 232
Rush, 232
Thomas, 232
Walter K., 232
Sumner ancestry, 886
George, 886
Joseph, 886
Roger, 886
Samuel, 886
William, 886
Sutton, Arthur B., 1658
Charles E., 1658
Sweet ancestry, 43, 1713, 1902
Abijah B., 1903
Angell, 1903
Augustus, 1903
Benoni, 43, 1714
Byron W., 1903
Daniel C., 44
George M., 1715
Harriet M., 44
Harry C., 1715
James, 43, 1714
Jeremiah, 1714
Job, 43
John, 43, 1713, 1902
Jonathan, 1714
Matthew, 1903
Rufus, 43, 44, 1715
William, 1715
Sylvester ancestry, 78
David W., 78
Guy A., 79
Joseph, 78
Wilbert A., 78
Taft ancestry, 1049, 1993
Aaron, 1050
Alphonso, 1050
Charles C., 1994
Charles P., 1051
Gideon, 1994
John, 1993
Joseph, 1050
Peter, 1050
Peter R., 1050
Peter R., 1049, 1993
Peter S., 1994
Taylor ancestry, 987, 1539
Cathleen, 988
Elijah, 1540
John, 1539
Jude, 987
Jude Jr., 988
Moses, 1539
Noah, 1540
Reuben, 1540
Teel ancestry, 1788
Benjamin G., 1788
Caleb, 1788
Mary A., 1789
Nathan, 1788
William, 1788
Temple ancestry, 128
Abraham, 128
Joseph, 128, 129
Levi, 129
Noah, 129
Richard, 128
Templeton ancestry, 1882
Adam, 1882
Hiram E., 1883
James, 1882
James, Rev., 1883
John, 1883
Percy L., 1883
Tenney ancestry, 675
Ira, 676
John, 675, 676
Joseph, 676
Reuben, 676
Samuel, 676
Thomas, 675
Terry ancestry, 1634
Benjamin, 1634
Burgess P., 1635
Isaac, 1634
Moses, 1635
Seth, 1634
Thomas, 1634
Tewksbury ancestry, 1960
Amos B., 1962
Amos W., 1961
David, 1960, 1961
Edward W., 1962
Henry, 1960, 1961
Thalheimer ancestry, 1099
John, Rev., 1099
William B., 1099
Thayer ancestry, 313, 331
Alexander, 315
Allen, 333
Ebenezer, 332, 333
Ferdinando, 314, 332
Henry J., 333
Isaac, 332
Johannes, 331
Richard, 332
Samuel, 333
Thomas, 314, 332
William, 315
Thibault ancestry, 2039
John B., 2039
Moses L., 2039
Nelson, 2039
Thomas ancestry, 1865
Andrew, 1865
David, 1865
Fred B., 1866
Gardner, 1865
Henry A., 1865
Israel, 1865
Thompson ancestry, 187, 238, 596, 1350, 1950, 1981
Alexander, 1950, 1951
Ambrose, 1981
Charles, 1982
Charles F., 1982
Charles H., 1983
Daniel, 1951
George H., 1352
Horace, 1352
James, 187, 188, 596, 1350, 1351, 1950, 1981
John, 238, 1981, 1982
*John E., 596
John S., 596
Joseph, 1982
Joshua, 187
Robert, 187
Samuel, 1352
Simon, 187, 1351
Solomon P., 238
William, 1351
William P., 1351
Zaccheus, 1352
Thornton ancestry, 2300
Jesus S., 2300

- Stephen D., 1126
Vinal, 1126
Skinner ancestry, 1286, 1771
Amos, 1287
Clark J., 1287
Ezra, 1771
Henry A., 1772
Henry H., 1772
Hewitt, 1771
Josiah, 1287
John, 1771
John C., 1288
Samuel, 1287
Thomas, 1286, 1287
Slade ancestry, 905, 1550
John, 905
Lloyd, 1550
Obadiah, 1550
Samuel, 906
William, 905
William L., 1550
Slater ancestry, 1845
George B., 1845
Samuel, 1845
William, 1845
Slayton ancestry, 2208
Leland, 2209
Samuel, 2209
Thomas, 2208
Slocum ancestry, 2007, 2241
Abel, 2243
Anthony, 2241
Appelles, 2008
*Charles H., 2009
Ebenezer, 2242
Giles, 2242
Nelson, 2008
Orson, 2009
Samuel, 2242
Simon, 2007
Smalley ancestry, 1408
Benjamin, 1408
David, 1408
Edward, 1408
Erastus, 1408
Francis, 1408
Fred O., 1409
James, 1408
Orren E., 1409
Smith ancestry, 91, 444, 556, 588,
834, 862, 892, 901, 1096, 1790,
2056, 2303
Alfred H., 894
Andrew, 863
Arca, 445
Benjamin, 444, 589
Charles, 836
Chileab, 1790
Clarence L., 864
Daniel, 557
Daniel W., 461
David F., 864
Ebenezer, 893
Edwin A., 92
Edwin J., 2206
Elisha, 2303
Ellen M., 1869
Eva A., 2320
Everett K., 901
Ezekiel, 893, 894
George S., 2320
George W., 894
George W., 901
Harry C., 2206
Harry L., 462
Henry, 588
Hosea, 91
Huntington, 1064
Isaac G., 838
Isaiah D., 91
James, 93, 862
James H., 1073
Jesse, 2303
John, 461, 556, 836, 892, 2056,
2303
Jonathan, 1791
Joseph, 589, 893, 901
Julia E., 838
Leonard S., 1073
Martin, 557
Moses, 1790
Nathaniel J., 94
Nehemiah, 834, 835
Newell D., 93
Orlando, 837
Orlando, 837
1064
557
- Robert E., 902
Robert S., 461
Rufus, 444
Samuel, 93, 588, 1096, 1790
Samuel W., 1096
Shubel, 836
Simon, 1096
Thomas, 892
William, 557, 2056
William S., 1791
Willis, 864
Smyth ancestry, 588
Royal, 589
Wayland R., 590
William E., 590
Snow ancestry, 1373
Amos W., 1374
Benjamin, 1374
James, 1374
Joseph, 1374
Sarah J., 1375
William, 1373
Soule ancestry, 163
Barnabas, 164
Benjamin, 164, 165
Benjamin F., 165
George, 163
John, 164
Moses, 164
Southard ancestry, 639
Benjamin, 640
Constant, 639, 640
Edward, 639, 640
Herbert E., 641
John, 640
Silas, 641
Thomas, 640
Sparks ancestry, 1284
Charles E., 1284
Ebenezer, 1284
Herbert C., 1285
Thomas, 1284
William K., 1285
Sparrow ancestry, 1082, 1417
Jackson W., 1082
James, 1417
Richard, 1417
William, 1417
Spaulding ancestry, 658, 911
Albert C., 662
Andrew, 660, 661
Bezaleel B., 660
Cyrus M., 662
Dexter, 663
Edward, 658
Edward M., 660
Eleazer, 662
Frank D., 662
Henry, 911
Hosea, 661
James, 661
Jason L., 663
John, 659, 662
Jonathan, 661
Leonard, 663
Leonard D., 663
Levi, 912
Lewis H., 663
Reuben, 659
Richard M., 658
Samuel, 659
Thomas, 912
Uriah, 659
Spear ancestry, 88, 856
Ebenezer, 89
Edmund, 89
Ernest A., 858
Forest L., 90
Fred F., 90
George, 88, 856, 857
George W., 858
Gideon, 89
John, 89, 856
Joseph, 89, 856
Joseph E., 89
Richard, 856
Richard A., 857
Spearin ancestry, 130
Charles H., 131
David, 131
John, 130
Samuel G., 131
Spencer ancestry, 1332
Horatio N., 1332
Horatio N., Dr., 1333
Isaac, 1332
Isaac S., 1332
Israel, 1332
Jared, 1332
Samuel, 1332
- Spofford ancestry, 1431
Alvah M., 1432
Artemas, 1432
John, 1431, 1432
Jonathan, 1432
Samuel, 1432
Spooner ancestry, 1793, 1970
Charles H., 1971
Daniel, 1793
Elizabeth, 1970
John, 1970
John A., 1971
Nathan, 1970
Samuel, 1793
Shearjashib, 1793
Stephen A., 1971
William, 1793
Sprague ancestry, 813, 2165, 2232
Amasa, 816, 817, 2234
Amasa, Col., 816
Andrew, 2165, 2166
Benoni, 819
Byron, 818
Daniel, 820
Daniel H., 820
Edward, 814, 2232
Ernest L., 821
Harriet B., 819
James L., 820
James W., 820
John, 820
Joshua, 2165
Peter, 814, 2233
Ralph, 819
Samuel, 819, 820, 2165
William, 814, 815, 816, 819,
2165, 2232, 2233, 2234
William, Gov., 817, 818, 2234,
2235
Stanard ancestry, 1177
Edwin O., 1178
Joseph, 1177
Obed, 1178
William, 1177
William K., 1179
Stanchfield ancestry, 301
Ivory N., 301
Solomon, 301
Standish ancestry, 1921
Alexander, 1921
Ebenezer, 1922
Moses, 1922
Myles, 1921
Otis, 1922
Richard H., 1922
William O., 1922
William W., 1922
Stanley ancestry, 601, 2006
Charles A., 604
Chauncey, 602
Eugene A., 2006
*John, 601, 604
John C., 2006
Jonathan, 601
Jonathan F., 602
Joseph, 603
Lyman, 604
Mark P., 602
Mathew, 601, 604
Samuel, 601
Saul, 601
Sla. W., 602
William J. L., 602
Stanton ancestry, 1260, 1262, 2253,
2255
Daniel, 2144, 2253
George F., 1263
Joseph, 2143, 2253, 2254
Margaret D., 1268
Samuel, 2144
Thomas, 2142, 2253, 2255, 2256
William, 2255, 2256
Staples ancestry, 505
Abraham, 505
Jacob, 506
John, 505
Nathan, 506
Stark ancestry, 1766
Aaron, 1766
Daniel, 1766
James R., 1766
Jonathan, 1766
Stearns ancestry, 413, 711, 948,
1191, 1646
Abner, 1192
Charles, 1646
Daniel, 712
Edward, 1194
Ezra S., 713

- George H., 669
John, 1089
John H., 1090
John S., 1090
Joseph, 1089
Levi, 1090
Loren S., 670
Robert, 1088
Stephen, 1088
Sylvester, 1090
William, 1089
- Holt ancestry, 1485, 2333
Abel, 2334
Charles T., 1486
Ebenezer, 1485
Edward E., 1486
Erastus, 2334
Erastus E., Dr., 2334
Nathan, 1486
Nicholas, 1485, 2333
Reuben, 1485
Samuel, 1485
Sidney L., 1486
Timothy, 1486
- Holt ancestry, 1247, 1469
Elihu D., 1470
Erastus, 1247
Henry D., 1470
Joel, 1469
John, 1247
Lewis C., 1248
Lucius M., 1247
Ora, 1247
William, 1247
Zoeth, 1470
- Holyoke ancestry, 1579
Edward, 1579
Elizur, 1579, 1580
Jacob, 1580
John R., 1580
Richard, 1580
Silas G., 1580
- Hone ancestry, 149
David A., 149
James, 149
Thomas, 149
- Hooker ancestry, 1495
Amos, 1495
Franklin, 1497
George W., 1497
Henry, 1495
John P., 1496
Liberty H., 1496
Orman V. B., 1496
Parker, 1496
- Hopkins ancestry, 280, 474, 1046, 2003
Amos, 474
Charles S., 2005
Daniel, 281, 2005
Eben S., 282
Ebenezer, 2004
George G., 1046
Harry D., 2005
Henry, 2004
James R., 282
John, 2003
Lewis G., 1047
Milton W., 1046
Robert, 281
Solomon, 280, 281
Stephen, 475, 2004
Thomas, 474
Uriah, 475
Wait, 2005
William, 280, 474
William L., 475
- Horn ancestry, 2362
George W., 2362
Percy A., 2363
William, 2362
- Horton ancestry, 541, 983, 1163, 1896
Barnabas, 541
Comfort, 983
Daniel, 1896
David, 541, 1163
*David K., 1164
Enoch, 1163
Frances A., 1897
Fred B., 1897
John, 983
Jonathan, 983
Nathan B., 1897
Royal, 1896
Solomon, 1896
Stephen, 1163, 1164
Thomas, 541, 1163
William H., 1164
Horton ancestry, 694, 1221, 1773, 2166
- Charles E., 694
Cora A., 2167
*Emory, 1222
Emmons W., 2167
Frederick L., 1779
John, 1221
Jonas, 693
Jonathan, 693, 694
Joshua, 1222
Josiah, 693
Luke, 2166
Philemon, 1222
Robert, 1222
Solomon, 1222
Thomas, 2166
William, 2166
- Howard ancestry, 217, 1447, 1813, 2319
Albert C., 218, 1814
Benjamin, 217
Charles E., 1448
Frederick H., 2330
Henry W., 2320
James, 2319
Jesse, 217, 1814
John, 1447
Luther G., 1447
Nathaniel, 1447
Peter, 217, 1814
Robert, 1447
Samuel, 1447, 2319
Solomon, 217, 1813
Thomas, 217, 1813
Timothy, 1447
- Howe ancestry, 255, 1844, 2073
Abraham, 1844
Amasa, 255
Arthur W., 2075
Caleb, 2074
Ebenezer, 2074
Ephraim, 1844
Fannie S., 2075
George, 1844
James H., 1845
John, 1844, 2073, 2074
Josiah, 1844
Leon S., 256
Moses, 2074
Nehemiah, 2073
Samuel, 2073
William, 255, 1844
- Howes, George A., 1284
Susannah, 1284
- Howland ancestry, 35, 470, 1619, 1941, 2078
Alice S., 1621
Daniel, 1619, 1620, 1621
Henry, 1619
Humphrey, 2078
Jabez, 1941, 2078, 2272
James, 470
John, 35, 1694, 1941, 2078
Joseph, 1941
Martin, 470
Mary P., 471
Richard G., 1621
Samuel, 2079
Zoeth, 1619
- Hoyle ancestry, 2059
James, 2060
John, 2059
Joseph, 2060
- Hoyt ancestry, 347
Levi, 347
Thomas H., 347
- Hubbard ancestry, 1083, 2316
Abner, 1084
George, 1083, 2316
Joseph, 1083, 1084
- Hudson ancestry, 1665
Albert A., 1667
Arthur J. B., 1668
Daniel, 1665
Marinus W., 1666, 1667
Samuel, 1666
Samuel E., 1667
Thomas, 1666
- Huling ancestry, 693, 1475
Alexander, 693, 1475
Daniel, 693, 1475, 1476
Edward B., 1476
Edward C., 1476
James, 1475
Milo C., 693
- Humphrey ancestry, 614, 1110, 2071
Charles B., 1111
Ede, 1111
Eva D., 1112
George, 615
George W., 615
- James, 1110
James L., 1112
John, 615
Jonas, 614, 2071, 2072
Josiah, 2072
Samuel, 615, 2072
William, 615
- Hunt ancestry, 810, 827, 1228, 1918, 2087
Annie M., 2087
Archibald J., 813
Bartholomew, 1228
Claramon, 1919
Daniel A., 811
Daniel I., 811
Enoch, 810, 827
Ephraim, 810, 827
George W., 1918, 2087
Harry D., 1919
Hiram F., 2087
Irving O., 811
John, 810, 812, 1918
Joseph, 1228
Joshua, 1228
Josiah A., 1228
Josiah D., 1229
Peter, 810, 811
Reuben, 828
Simeon, 812
Stephen F., 812
Thomas, 827
Washington, 1918
William D., 812
William W., 813
- Huntington ancestry, 1336
James, 1336
John A., 1336
Simon, 1336
- Hurlburt ancestry, 1381
Asher, 1381
Charles O., 1382
Gideon, 1381
Nathan, 1381
Nathaniel, 1381
Otis C., 1382
Thomas, 1381
- Hutchins ancestry, 1085
George F., 1085
Harry W., 1086
Hezekiah, 1085
- Hyde ancestry, 1996, 1997
Asaph H., 1997
Edward D., 1997
Elihu, 1997
John, 1996
Richard, 1996
Richard W., 1997
Samuel, 1996
William, 1996
- Ide, Nicholas, 2128
Jacob, 2129
- Ingalls ancestry, 938, 2198
Ebenezer, 939
Edmund, 938, 2198
Eldad, 2199
Henry, 2199
John, 938, 2199
Joseph, 2199
Robert, 2198
Samuel, 2199
- Ingraham ancestry, 1285
Ira, 1286
John, 1285
Jonathan, 1286
Nathaniel, 1286
Richard, 1285
- Inman ancestry, 625
Albert H., 626
Francis H., 625
William H., 626
- Insley, James K., 440
- Irish ancestry, 1278
Alonzo, 1278
Calvin A., 1279
Jesse, 1278
John, 1278
Jonathan, 1278
Peter, 1278
Wesley M., 1279
- Ives ancestry, 1837
Benjamin, 1837, 1838
Robert H., 1838
Thomas, 1837
Thomas P., 1838
- Jackson ancestry, 787, 1129
Edward, 1129
Fred K., 788
Horatio N., 788
James, 787

- Ellen M., 444
 Jacob, 442
 Ruth A., 444
 Roger, 441
 Samuel, 442
 William, 442
 William H., 443
 William T., 442
 Hassett ancestry, 351
 John C., 351
 John E., 351
 Thomas, 351
 William, 351
 Hatch ancestry, 447, 448
 Harry P., 448
 James, 447
 Jeremiah, 447
 Nathaniel, 448
 William, 447
 Havens ancestry, 1488
 Carrie O., 925
 George H., 925
 John, 1488
 Sanford W., 1488
 Silas N., 1488
 Walter L., 1488
 Hawes ancestry, 1727
 Edward, 1727
 John H., 1727
 Hawley ancestry, 83, 1394
 Eli J., 1395
 Ephraim, 1394
 Jabez, 1394
 Joseph, 83
 Major, 1394
 Nathan, 1394
 Samuel, 1394
 Hayden ancestry, 81
 Benjamin, 82
 Charles, 82
 Charles H., 82
 Henry, 82
 John, 82
 Josiah, 82
 Nehemiah, 82
 Hays ancestry, 1598, 1822
 Aaron, 1599
 Datus L., 1599
 George, 1598
 Lindsay M., 1599
 Thomas E., 1822
 William, 1599, 1822
 Hayward ancestry, 825, 1306
 Jonathan, 825
 Joseph, 825
 Linus E., 825
 Martin, 825
 Nathaniel, 1306
 Peter, 825
 Thomas, 825, 1306
 Timothy, 1307
 Hazard ancestry, 1684, 2149
 Frederick R., 2153
 Jeffrey, 1685, 1687
 Jeremiah, 1684
 John, 1685
 John G., 1685
 Lauriston H., 1688
 Robert, 1684, 2149, 2150
 Rowland, 2151
 Rowland G., 2150, 2153
 Thomas, 1684, 2149, 2150
 Hazelton ancestry, 1489
 Daniel, 1490
 Daniel W., 1490
 John, 1489
 Samuel, 1489
 Stephen, 1489, 1490
 William F., 1490
 Hazen ancestry, 595, 1731
 Daniel, 596
 Edward, 595, 746
 Israel, 796
 Jacob, 796, 797
 Jasper, 596
 Joseph, 1731
 Louis, 797
 Thomas, 596
 Heaton ancestry, 1964
 Charles H., 1966
 Clifton M., 1967
 Gershon, 1965
 Homer W., 1965
 James, 1965
 Nathaniel, 1964, 1965
 Henderson ancestry, 1589
 David, 1590
 Moses C., 1590
 Ola H., 1590
 Henry ancestry, 1482
 Hugh, 1482, 1483
 Hugh H., 1484
 Hugh, Hon., 1484
 John, 1482
 Robert, 1482
 William, 1483
 Henshaw ancestry, 930
 Benjamin, 931
 Daniel, 931
 John P. K., 931
 Joshua, 930, 931
 Thomas, 930
 William, 930
 Herreshoff ancestry, 2176
 Charles F., 2176, 2177, 2179
 James B., 2177
 John B., 2179, 2180
 Julian L., 2181
 Karl F., 2176
 Lewis, 2177
 Nathaniel G., 2178, 2179
 Herrick ancestry, 1578
 Ephraim, 1578
 Harley S., 1579
 Henry, 1578
 James, 1579
 Leander, 1579
 Newton, 1579
 Samuel, 1578
 Stephen, 1578, 1579
 Hersey ancestry, 489
 Hiram B., 490
 Jacob F., 490
 James, 489
 John B., 490
 Samuel, 489
 William, 489
 Hicks ancestry, 1043, 1912
 Daniel, 1043
 Ephraim, 1043
 Hezekiah, 1912
 John, 1043
 Jotham, 1912
 Nathan, 1043
 Ransom, 1912
 Robert, 1912
 Hidden ancestry, 969
 Andrew, 970
 Charles H., 971
 Ebenezer, 970
 Edward, 970
 Henry A., 971
 James, 970
 James C., 970
 Walter, 971
 Wilkins U., 971
 Higgins ancestry, 181, 184, 1172, 1817, 2309
 Aldus C., 2313
 Andrew J., 184
 Benjamin, 1172, 2309
 Dyer, 1817
 Eleazer, 1172
 Enoch, 1172
 Ephraim, 181, 1172
 Freeman, 2309
 George W., 1818
 Henry M., 1173
 Isaiah, 181
 John K., 1173
 John W., 2313
 Katherine E., 2312
 Lewis, 2310
 Milton P., 2310
 Moses, 1817
 Percy E., 184
 Peryntha D., 1173
 Prince, 2309
 Richard, 1172, 2309
 Timothy, 2309
 William H. H., 1817
 Hill ancestry, 519, 677, 879, 973, 1918
 Aymer S. C., 880
 Arthur H., 679
 Benjamin, 974
 Beriah, 879
 Caleb, 677
 Calvin, 678
 Cromwell, 974
 Daniel, 519
 David, 974
 Deborah W., 1918
 Ebenezer, 879
 Edward E., 519
 Fred B., 1918
 Henry C., 679
 Israel, 879
 John, 879
 Jonathan, 677
 Joseph, 973
 Samuel, 974
 Seth C., 880
 Thomas J., 975
 Warren, 880
 William, 677
 Hinds ancestry, 650
 Benjamin, 650
 Corliss, 652
 Cornelius, 652
 Ellen M., 653
 Elisha, 651
 Hiram D., 652
 Jacob, 650
 James, 650
 John, 650, 652
 Oscar L., 651
 William H., 652
 William L., 651
 Hinsdale ancestry, 1086
 Barnabas, 1087
 Daniel, 1087
 Robert, 1086
 Hiscock ancestry, 236
 Gustavus B., 237
 Samuel, 236
 Hoadly ancestry, 1066
 *George, 1067, 1069
 George, Hon., 1068
 Samuel, 1067
 Timothy, 1067
 William, 1066
 Hoar ancestry, 1732
 Benjamin, 1732
 Charles, 1732
 Daniel, 1732
 John, 1732
 Samuel, 1732
 Hodgman, William L., 2243
 Hoit ancestry, 755
 Benjamin, 756
 Charles E., 756
 John, 755
 John L., 756
 Jonathan, 756
 Joseph, 755, 756
 Thomas, 755
 Holbrook ancestry, 108, 1514, 1682
 Abel, 1514
 Asa W., 1683
 Charles A., 1514
 David, 1683
 Henry E., 1683
 Ichabod, 1682
 John, 1514, 1682
 Nathaniel, 1514
 Nehemiah, 1682
 Thomas, 108
 Timothy, 1514
 Walter J., 1514
 William H., 1683
 Holcombe ancestry, 681
 Amos, 682
 Carmi, 682
 Cyrus, 682
 Luman C., 682
 Nathaniel, 681, 682
 Samuel, 682
 Thomas, 681
 Holden ancestry, 1205, 1259
 Benjamin, 1206
 Clarence L., 1260
 Clark, 2101
 Cyrus A., 1206
 Daniel, 1259
 Edward H., 1207
 George B., 1206
 James, 1205
 John, 1206
 John S., 1260
 Josiah, 1206
 Justinian, 1205
 Lewis, 1260
 Nathan, 1259
 Richard, 1205
 Hollister ancestry, 1472
 Alvah, 1473
 Elijah S., 1473
 George B., 1474
 Gurdon, 1473
 Howard C., 1474
 John, 1472
 Joseph, 1473
 Thomas, 1473
 Hollywood ancestry, 1561
 Joseph M., 1562
 Peter, 1561
 Peter F., 1561
 Holmes ancestry, 669, 1088
 Abbie W., 669
 Duncan, 670
 Ephraim, 1090
 George C., 670

NEW ENGLAND

- Kitchen, Henry, 183
 William, 183
- Knight ancestry, 141, 233, 1528,
 1595, 2202
 Alfred, 1529
 Benjamin, 1528, 1595
 Benjamin B., 234, 2243
 David, 1528
 Ebenezer, 1596
 Elbridge, 141
 Enos, 1595
 Eugene W., 1596
 Hermon, 141
 Ira, 1595
 Jonathan, 233
 Joseph, 1528
 Philip, 1595
 Richard, 1528, 2202
 Robert, 233
 Samuel, 2202
 Samuel P., 2202
 Stephen, 234
 Thomas, 1529
 William, 1529
 William H., 1529
- Knowles ancestry, 641, 1938
 Daniel, 1938
 Edward, 1938
 Henry, 1938
 John P., 1938, 1939
 Jonathan, 1938
 Mary E., 1939
 Nathaniel, 641
 William, 1938
- Kramer, George, 467
 Martha, 468
 Philip, 467
- Lance ancestry, 1649a
 Joseph, 1649a
 *Joseph T., 1649
 Robert, 1649a
 Theron H., 1649a
- Lane ancestry, 448
 Anna B., 450
 Asa H., 450
 Benjamin, 449
 James, 448
 John, 448
 Zenas, 449
- Lang ancestry, 295
 George E., 295
 James, 295
 Thomas, 295
- Landon ancestry, 1130
 John, 1131
 Oliver, 1131
 Paul, 1130
 Philip, 1130
- Lanworthy ancestry, 58
 Andrew, 58
 Robert, 58
 Samuel, 58
- Lanphear ancestry, 663
 Edwin T., 664
 Elisha, 664
 George, 663
 John, 664
 Louisa C., 665
 Nathan, 664
 Robert, 665
 Thomas P., 664
- Larrabee ancestry, 66, 1442, 1901
 Elmer E., 1902
 George H., 66
 Harold D., 1902
 James R., 1902
 John, 1902
 Lena, 66
 Robert, 1902
 Samuel, 1442, 1902
 Sarah E., 66
 Stephen, 1442, 1901
 William, 1442
- Lawless ancestry, 665
 James, 665
 John, 665
 William, 665
- Lawrence ancestry, 1344, 1630,
 1998
 Archibald I., 1631
 Artemas, 1348
 Benjamin, 1346
 Charles C., 1999
 Ebenezer, 1998
 Ed., 1345
 Henry, 1346
 Isaac, 1999, 1346
 James E., 1630
 Jay H., 1347
- John, 1345, 1630
 John P., 1347
 Jonathan, 1998
 Leonard P., 1999
 Marshall W., 1348
 Martin K., 1347
 Merrill L., 1348
 Nathaniel, 1345, 1630
 Pele, 1998
 Peter, 1999
 Rufus, 1346
 William, 1630
- Lawton ancestry, 514
 George, 514
 Harriet F. A., 2130
 Moses T., 514
 Robert, 514
- Lear ancestry, 151
 John, 151, 152
 John E., 152
 Joseph, 152
 Thomas, 152
 William W., 152
- Learnard ancestry, 764
 Benjamin, 765
 Heman, 764
- Leavitt ancestry, 162
 Amos, 162
 Artemas, 163
 John, 162
 Lewis R., 163
 Moses, 162, 163
 Nehemiah, 162
- Lee ancestry, 1251
 Christopher M., 1251
 Samuel, 1250
 Thomas J., 1251
- Leland ancestry, 1319
 Caleb, 1320
 Ebenezer, 1320
 Fred A., 1321
 Henry, 1319
 Hopestill, 1319
 James, 1320
 Joseph W., 1321
 Otis, 1320
 Phineas, 1320
- Lemmon, John G., 1775
 Sarah A., 1775
- Lente ancestry, 250
 Abraham, 250
 Allen R., 252
 Cornelius R., 252
 Daniel, 251, 252
 Harry H., 252
 Jacobus, 251
- Leonard ancestry, 388, 522, 1341
 Claude G., 1343
 Daniel, 1343
 Daniel G., 1343
 David, 1343
 Eugene S., 1342
 Gamaliel, 522
 Jacob, 1341
 James, 389, 522, 1341, 1342
 John, 388, 1341, 1342
 Nathaniel, 1341
 Philip, 1343
 Samson, 388
 Shepard, 1342
 Spencer H., 1342
 Stephen, 389
 Thomas, 522, 1342
 Uriah, 1341
 Zephaniah, 389
- Leslie ancestry, 1649
 George, 1649
 James, 1649
 John P., 1650
 Samuel C., 1650
 William, 1649
- Leviston, Daniel, 969
 John, 968
- Lewis ancestry, 330, 1045, 2183
 Augustus J., 1045
 Amos, 1045
 Arnold, 331
 George, 2183
 Isaiah, 2183
 James, 2183
 John, 330, 2183
 Jonathan, 331
 Joseph W., 2183
 Samuel, 330
 Stephen, 331
 Winslow, 2183
- Lillie ancestry, 1955
 Dean K., 1956
 George, 1955
 Joseph, 1956
- Obadiah, 1956
 Robert B., 1956
 Samuel, 1955
- Lippitt ancestry, 528, 534
 Charles, 535
 Christopher, 535
 Jeremiah, 528
 John, 528, 534
 Moses, 528, 534
 Warren, 535
- Littlefield ancestry, 1238
 Daniel, 1240
 Edmund, 1238, 1239
 Francis, 1239
 *Nathan W., 1242
 Rufus A., 1241
 Seth, 1240
- Livermore ancestry, 1138, 1803
 Abijah, 1138
 Elisha, 1138
 John, 1138, 1803
 Jonathan, 1803, 1804
 Samuel, 1138, 1803
 Solomon K., 1804
 Thomas, 1138
 Thomas A., 1804
- Locke ancestry, 1349
 Ebenezer, 1350
 Joshua, 1350
 Oren, 1350
 William, 1349
- Lockwood ancestry, 396
 Abraham, 396
 Amos, 396
 Amos De F., 397
 Benoni, 397
 Gershom, 396
 Robert, 396
- Longley, Charles E., 432
 Henrietta S., 433
- Loomis ancestry, 984
 Anita Y., 986
 Edward A., 986
 John, 985
 Joseph, 985
 Joshua, 985
 Joshua A., 986
 Samuel, 985
 Thomas, 985
 William, 985
- Lord ancestry, 1886
 John, 1887
 Nathan, 1886, 1887
 Nathan, Rev., 1887
 Samuel, 1887
 William A., 1888
 William H., 1888
- Loud ancestry, 2082
 Esau, 2084
 Francis, 2082
 Jacob, 2084
 Samuel, 2084
- Lovell ancestry, 580
 Alexander, 580
 Christopher, 581
 Leverett T., 582
 Lewis C., 581, 582
 Michael, 581
 Nathaniel, 581
 Wilson S., 582
- Lowe ancestry, 333, 1952
 Daniel, 334
 David, 1952, 1953
 Ephraim, 334
 Frank E., 1953
 Henry R., 335
 James K., 335
 Job, 334
 John, 334, 1953
 Joseph, 1953
 Thomas, 333, 334, 1952
- Ludington ancestry, 1005, 1102
 Corbet L., 1103
 Elliot K., 1103
 Francis H., 1103
 Isaac, 1006
 John, 1005, 1006, 1103
 Jude, 1006, 1103
 William, 1005, 1102, 1103
- Lundy, Thomas A., 91
 William, 91
- Luther ancestry, 49, 1629
 Ebenezer, 630
 Samuel, 629
 Theophilus, 49
 William H., 49
- Lyford ancestry, 188
 Biley, 188
 Elisha H., 188
 Francis, 188

NEW ENGLAND

- John, 787
 John H., 788
 Samuel, 1130
 Sebas, 1129, 1130
 Jaquith ancestry, 1613
 Abraham, 1613
 Ebenezer, 1613
 Enoch, 1614
 Henry A., 1614
 Ralph, 1614
 Thomas, 1614
 Jenckes ancestry, 2075, 2116
 Charles, 2076
 Jeremiah, 2076, 2116
 John C., 2077
 John J., 2077
 Jonathan, 2116
 Joseph, 2075, 2076, 2116
 Nathaniel, 2116
 Obadiah, 2076
 Thomas A., 2116
 Thomas B., 2116
 Jenks, Boomer, 717
 Lyman, 717
 Jennison ancestry, 884
 Israel, 885
 Joseph S., 885
 Peter, 885
 Robert, 885
 Samuel, 885
 Samuel W., 886
 Theodore C., 886
 William, 885
 Jewett ancestry, 438, 1719
 Daniel, 438
 Ebenezer, 1721
 Edward, 1719
 Eliphalet, 1719
 Ezekiel, 1720
 Farnum, 1721
 Henry O., 438
 John, 438
 Maximilian, 1719
 Stephen, 1720
 Thomas, 438
 Jillson ancestry, 1091
 Allen E., 1092
 Francello G., 1092
 James, 1091
 Nathaniel, 1091
 Olys A., 1093
 Uriah, 1091
 Johnson ancestry, 704, 915, 1316, 1661, 1984, 2045
 Alfred S., 917
 Andreas, 2045
 Arthur F., 917
 Asa, 705
 Benjamin, 705
 Charles W., 1317
 Chauncey N., 1663
 Cyrus U., 1661
 David W., 1663
 Edgar M., 918
 Elisha, 1316, 1661
 George N., 1986
 Henry T., 1985
 Howard H., 1663
 Humphrey, 915
 Isaac, 1985
 James, 916
 Job, 916
 John, 704, 705, 915, 916
 John G., 2045
 Joseph, 1661, 1985
 Josiah, 1663
 Nathaniel, 915
 Perrin, 1661
 Peter O., 2045
 Pliny, 916
 Pliny F., 916
 Rawson T., 1316
 Robert, 1984
 Samuel, 1984, 1985
 Timothy, 704
 William, 1984
 William S., 1984
 William S., Hon., 1985
 Johnston ancestry, 342
 John G., 342
 Neil, 342
 Johnstone ancestry, 2021
 Robert, 2021
 Robert F., 2021
 William, 2021
 William M., 2021
 Jones ancestry, 393, 589, 721, 1532
 Abraham, 1532
 Barnett W., 721
 Edward, 393, 721
 George, 721
 George C., 721
 Homer M., 599
 Isaac, 393
 John, 393, 394, 1532
 Samuel, 598
 Solomon, 1533
 Thomas, 1532
 William, 598
 Jordan ancestry, 126
 Amos B., 126
 Cyrus J., 126
 Edward M., 126
 Jedediah, 126
 Robert, 126
 Jose ancestry, 2028
 Benjamin B., 2028
 Christopher, 2028
 Edwin H., 2028
 Ernest P., 2029
 James, 2028
 Nathaniel, 2028
 Richard, 2028
 William, 2028
 Judson ancestry, 1069
 Frederick J., 1070
 Frederick N., 1070
 Jeremiah, 1069
 Joshua, 1069
 Pixlee, 1070
 Samuel, 1069
 William, 1069
 Kellogg ancestry, 262, 1492
 Benjamin, 1494
 Benjamin P., 1494
 Ezekiel, 1493, 1494
 Gardiner, 262, 263
 Joseph, 1492
 Martin, 1492
 Mary F., 263
 Nathaniel, 262, 1493
 Phillippe, 1492
 Walter E., 1494
 Kelley ancestry, 2289
 Arthur L., 2290, 2291
 David, 2290
 Edward B., 2291
 John, 2289, 2290
 Joseph H., 2290
 Micaiah, 2290
 Kelly ancestry, 347
 James, 348
 John, 347
 Leo J., 348
 Kelton ancestry, 1042
 George, 1043
 John, 1042, 1043
 Nathaniel, 1042
 Thomas, 1042
 Kendall ancestry, 1231
 Benjamin F., 1231
 Hiram, 1231
 Lydia K., 1232
 Paul, 1231
 Kent ancestry, 221, 549, 555, 635, 1754, 1947, 2131
 Abdiel, 1949
 Dorman B. E., 1950
 Elijah, 1755, 2131
 Ezekiel, 1948
 Hezekiah, 555
 Isaac B., 222
 John, 1755, 1947, 1948, 2131
 Joseph, 222, 555, 635, 1754, 1755, 1947, 1948, 2131
 Joshua, 549
 Josiah, 222, 635
 Murray A., 1949
 Remember, 1755, 1948
 Samuel, 222, 635
 Willington, 1755
 Willson, 549
 Kenyon ancestry, 329, 2140
 Elijah, 329, 330
 James, 2140
 James N., 2140
 James S., 2141
 John, 329, 2140
 Jonathan, 329, 2140
 Lewis, 329
 Mary A., 330
 Nathan, 2140
 Samuel, 329
 Keyes ancestry, 249
 George L., 249
 John, 249
 Orman L., 250
 William, 249
 Kidder ancestry, 592, 960, 592
 Abiah, 595
 Benjamin, 961
 Charles H., 593
 Enoch, 961
 Ephraim, 594
 Fred T., 595
 James, 592, 960
 John, 592, 961
 John F., 962
 Joseph, 595
 Moses, 593
 Nehemiah, 595
 Reuben, 593
 Thomas, 592, 593
 William, 961
 William D., 961
 Kilburn ancestry, 1232
 Elijah, 1234
 George, 1234
 John, 1232, 1233
 Thomas, 1232
 Kilton ancestry, 1189, 1575
 George B., 1575
 John J., 1190, 1191
 Robert, 1189
 Thomas, 1575, 1189, 1190
 Walter A., 1191
 Winfield S., 1576
 Kimball ancestry, 864, 959, 1114, 1648, 1909
 Amherst, 1910
 Asa, 1910
 Benjamin, 959
 Charles D., 1116
 David, 1167
 Dean, 1115
 Edith P., 1911
 Elbert B., 866
 Emery S., 1115
 Frank H., 960
 Fred E., 866
 George H., 865
 Horace, 1910
 Horace A., 1910
 Horace E., 1911
 Jacob, 960
 Jarvis, 1115
 John, 865, 1114, 1909
 John H., 865
 Joseph, 1115, 1909
 Moses, 960
 Philemon, 1909
 Richard, 864, 959, 1114, 1648, 1909
 Stephen, 960
 William N., 960
 King ancestry, 1104
 Frederick, 1104
 George W., 1104
 Richard, 1104
 Kingman ancestry, 760
 Eliphalet, 760
 Henry, 760
 John, 760
 Matthew, 760
 Kingsbury ancestry, 1819
 Annette R., 1821
 Benjamin, 1820
 Joseph, 1819
 Lyman E., 1821
 Nathaniel, 1820
 Kinlock ancestry, 1828
 Alexander, 1828, 1829
 Alexander G., 1829
 Everett S., 1829
 Francis, 1828
 Kinney ancestry, 1131
 Harry W., 1133
 Henry, 1131
 Jonathan, 1132
 Joseph, 1131, 1132
 Joseph N., 1132
 Thomas, 1131
 Kinnicut ancestry, 635
 Daniel, 635
 John, 635
 George R., 635
 Roger, 635
 Kinson ancestry, 1338
 Amos, 1339
 William, 1338
 William R., 1339
 Kirkland ancestry, 1339
 Daniel, 1340
 Edward, 1340
 Edward, 1339
 Nathaniel, 1340

- Henry, 655
 Hezekiah, 656
 Hezekiah C., 658
 Isabella M., 656
 Samuel, 656
 Samuel D., 656
 Sophia L., 356
 William, 653, 654
 William T. C., 657
 Uzal, 654
- Warfield ancestry, 2162
 Arthur V., 2163
 Elihu, 2162
 Lewis, 2162
 Samuel, 2162
 Samuel V., 2163
- Warland ancestry, 1016
 Charles A., 1017
 John, 1017
 Mary D., 1018
 Owen, 1016
 William, 1016
- Warner ancestry, 1654
 *Charles H., 1655
 Elisha M., 1655
 John, 1654
 Nathan, 1655
 Samuel, 1655
- Warren ancestry, 1960, 1974, 2117
 Amos, 1977
 Carrie M., 1960
 Charles C., 1977
 Charles W., 1977
 Daniel, 1976
 Ebenezer, 1976
 Elijah, 1977
 Frank M., 1960
 John, 1975, 1976
 Lewis L., 1960
 Mary L., 2118
 Pliny, 2117
 Wilmot L., 2117
- Washburn ancestry, 338, 1971, 1997
 Alexander N., 1974
 Asa, 1974
 Elijah, 338
 Gamaliel, 1998
 George C., 1998
 George F., 339
 James, 1974, 1997
 John, 1973
 Joseph, 338, 1974
 Joseph F., 338
 Miles, 1997
 Moses, 1997
 Samuel, 1974
 Samuel F., 1974
 Seth, 1974
- Waterman ancestry, 751, 2046
 Franklin A., 753
 George, 751
 John, 751, 2047, 2049
 John C., 752, 2047
 John Olney, 2048
 Lewis A., 754
 Resolved, 751, 2046, 2047
 Richard, 751, 2046
- Watkins ancestry, 674
 Eustace V., 674
 Harris R., 675
 Miner, 674
 Vine, 674
- Watson ancestry, 83, 259, 292, 557, 998
 Abraham, 999
 Arthur H., 559
 Byron S., 560
 Charles F., 293
 Ebenezer, 84
 Edward, 292
 Alphalet, 84
 Elisha, 558
 Elisha F., 559
 Enoch J. N., 259
 Freeman P., 559
 George, 999
 George E., 260
 George H., 999, 1000
 Isaac, 999
 Jacob, 999
 James, 259
 John, 83, 84, 998, 999
 Nathan, 999
 William, 292
- Watt ancestry, 1859
 James, 1859
 Martha W., 1860
 Peter M., 1860
- Weare ancestry, 1583
 Daniel, 1583, 1584
 John, 1584
 Joseph T., 1584
 Nathaniel, 1583
- Weaver ancestry, 96, 1681
 Andrew, 96
 Benjamin, 1681, 1682
 Charles B., 97
 Clement, 1681
 Isaac, 97
 Joseph B., 1682
 Perry, 1682
- Webster ancestry, 133, 1179
 Hosea, 133
 John, 1179, 1180
 John, Col., 1180
 Nathan, 1180
 Samuel, 1180
 William H., 133
- Weeden ancestry, 2060
 Benjamin D., 2061
 George, 2060, 2061
 James, 2060
 Samuel, 2060
 Thomas, 2060
 William, 2060
- Weekes ancestry, 1138
 Ammiel, 1139
 George, 1138, 1139, 1140
 Isaac, 1140
 Reuben, 1140
 Reuben D. M., 1140
 Silas B., 1140
- Weeks ancestry, 345, 1325, 1707
 Amos, 345
 Ebenezer, 1325
 Ebenezer H., 1326
 Edward H., 1707
 Eliakim, 1326
 Frank, 345
 Holland, 1325
 Howard T., 1707
 John E., 1327
 John T. C., 1707
 Joseph, 1325
 Leverett F., 345
 Philip, 1707
 William H., 1707
- Welch ancestry, 872
 Allen B., 872
 James, 872
 Moses, 872
 Philip, 872
 Rodman E., 872
 Simeon, 872
- Welles ancestry, 1084
 John, 1085
 Joseph, 1085
 Robert, 1085
 Thomas, 1084
- Wells ancestry, 1801
 Ebenezer, 1801
 Harriet E., 1803
 Hugh, 1801
 John, 1801, 1802
 John W., 1802
 Noah, 1802
 Samuel, 1801
 Thomas, 1801
- Wentworth ancestry, 110
 Enoch, 112
 John, 112
 Shubael, 112
 Sion, 112
 William, 111
- West ancestry, 761, 855, 2036
 Caleb, 761, 855
 Charles, 855
 Charles H., 761
 Darius, 761, 855
 Francis, 855, 2036
 George C., 761
 Israel, 105, 106
 Nathan, 2036
 Samuel, 2036, 2037
 Samuel F., 2037
- Westcott ancestry, 1649b
 Charles W., 1649b
 James W., 1649b
 Stephen O., 1649b
 Stukeley, 1649b
- Wetherell ancestry, 373
 George, 374
 John, 374
 Parmelia A., 377
 William, 374
 Zelotes, 374
- Whalen ancestry, 245
 Carl W., 246
- Dennis, 245
 Patrick W., 245
- Wheaton ancestry, 1756
 Andrew, 1757
 Ephraim, 1756
 James, 1757
 James L., 1757
 James L., Dr., 1760
 Lucas, 1757
 Robert, 1756
- Wheeler ancestry, 1358
 George, 1358
 George B., 1359
 Hezekiah, 1358
 John, 1358
 Jonathan, 1358
 Jonathan F., 1359
 Peter, 1358
 William, 1358
- Wheelock ancestry, 322, 1276
 Benjamin, 323
 Dexter, 1277
 Eugene A., 324
 Gershom, 1276
 Henry M., 1277
 Jerry, 323
 John, 1277
 Joseph, 1276, 1277
 Martin, 1277
 Ralph, 322, 1276
 Silas, 323
 Silas M., 324
 Simeon, 323
- Whidden ancestry, 2360
 Benjamin, 2360
 George, 2360
 George F., 2361
- Whitcomb ancestry, 1317, 1359, 1893
 Arthur A., 1895
 *Asa, 1359, 1360, 1361
 Asa W., 1361
 Charles W., 1361
 Cummings P., 1319
 Henry M., 1894
 Hiram M., 1894
 Israel, 1813
 John, 1317, 1359, 1893, 1894
 Jonathan, 1359, 1893
 Joseph, 1894
 Lot, 1318
 Myron C., 1319
 Perez, 1318
 Robert, 1318
 Samuel, 1894
 Thomas, 1360
 Willard P., 1894
- White ancestry, 201, 305, 667, 1040, 1361, 1613, 1635, 1639
 Alfred, 1636
 Alfred H., 1636
 Amos L., 1040
 Benjamin, 1640
 Charles, 305
 Daniel, 400, 1613, 1635
 David, 1613
 Ebenezer, 1639
 Edward, 667
 Elijah, 668
 Elliott G., 1363
 George F., 201
 George W., 1363
 Hunter C., 1042
 Hunter C., Gen., 1041
 Isaac, 1701
 James, 668
 John, 201, 1040, 1363, 1635
 Joseph, 667
 Joshua, 1640
 Joshua E., 1641
 Joshua S., 1640
 Luther, 1636
 Mark, 1362
 Nathaniel, 1635
 Nicholas, 667
 Peregrine, 1362
 Preserved, 1635, 1636
 Samuel, 1363
 Stillman, 668
 Thomas, 1613, 1639
 William, 305, 1361, 1613
 Zebulon, 1640
 Zophar, 1613
- Whitehouse ancestry, 85
 Benjamin, 86
 Enoch, 85
 Fred M., 86
 Nathaniel, 85
 Pomfret, 85
 Thomas, 85

- Mancy, 2300
 Richard, 2299
 Simon, 2299
 Thurber ancestry, 404, 925
 Dexter, 404
 James, 925
 John, 98, 925
 Samuel, 926
 Thurlough ancestry, 127
 Flora T., 128
 Frederick, 127
 James, 127
 Reuben F., 128
 Richard, 127
 Thurston, Mary F., 2255
 Tiffany ancestry, 511
 Benjamin, 512
 Humphrey, 511
 James, 511
 Thomas, 512
 Tilley ancestry, 99, 899
 George, 899
 Harold L., 101
 Henry, 100
 Hiram H., 900
 James, 100
 John, 100, 899
 Louis K., 101
 Russell, 899
 Samuel, 100
 Silas H., 899
 Walter, 899
 William, 100
 William T., 900
 Tillinghast ancestry, 157, 562
 Pardon, 157, 562
 Philip, 157, 562
 William, 562
 Tillotson ancestry, 1641
 Isaac, 1642
 John, 1641, 1642
 Lee S., 1642
 Stephen O., 1642
 William, 1641
 Timothy, Daniel, 2157
 Elkanah, 2157
 Tinkham ancestry, 734, 1025
 Amos, 734
 Charles C., 735
 Ellison, 1028
 Ephraim, 734
 Ernest W., 1027
 Henry C., 735
 Herbert L., 735
 Hezekiah, 1025
 John, 734, 735
 Josiah, 735
 Levi, 735
 Mary L., 1029
 Nehemiah, 1025
 Peter, 734
 Samuel S., 734
 Seth, 734
 William, 1025
 Titcomb ancestry, 617
 Daniel, 618
 George A., 618
 John, 618
 John W., 619
 William, 618, 619
 Todd ancestry, 297
 Alfred, 297
 Arthur W., 298
 Lorenzo D., 298
 Tompkins ancestry, 1911
 Micah, 1911
 Nathaniel, 1911, 1912
 Samuel, 1911
 Towne ancestry, 50
 Aaron, 51
 Jacob, 50
 John, 50
 Jonathan, 51
 Josiah, 51
 William, 50
 Trafton ancestry, 176, 432, 480
 Charles, 432
 Herbert W., 177
 John B., 177
 John F., 480
 Mabel L., 480
 Mark, 176
 Wellington, 432
 Trainor, John R., 1586
 Patrick, 1586
 Treadwell ancestry, 1003
 Edward, 1003
 George B., 1004
 Hezekiah, 1003, 1004
 John, 1003
 Minor, 1004
 Samuel, 1003
 Sanford L., 1005
 Truman ancestry, 561
 Jonathan, 561
 Joseph, 561
 Nathan, 561
 Nathan H., 562
 Thomas, 561
 Tupper ancestry, 1655
 Frederick S., 1656
 Israel, 1656
 Jackson, 1656
 Samuel, 1656
 Thomas, 1655, 1656
 Turner ancestry, 445
 Haile T., 445
 Thomas, 445
 William, 445
 Tuttle ancestry, 1355, 1387, 2225
 Allison E., 1388
 Burton B., 1357
 Caleb, 1356
 Chandler, 1357
 Frank J., 2226
 Hanson, 1388
 John, 1387, 1388, 2225
 John F., 2225
 Jonah B., 1357
 Solomon, 1356
 Thaddeus, 2225
 Thomas, 1356, 1388
 William, 1355
 Twitchell ancestry, 794
 Asa H., 795
 Benjamin, 794
 Ebenezer, 794, 795
 Isaac J., 795
 Joshua, 794
 Tyler ancestry, 1486, 2302
 Ebenezer, 2302
 Job, 1486, 1487, 2302
 Moses, 1487
 Parker, 1487
 Phila B., 2303
 Samuel, 2302
 William, 2303
 Tyzzer ancestry, 1198
 George R., 1198
 Josiah, 1198
 Walter G., 1199
 Updike ancestry, 54
 Daniel, 54
 Gilbert, 54
 Ludowick, 54
 Upham ancestry, 456
 George C., 457
 Jabez, 457
 John, 456
 Joshua, 457
 Joshua C., 457
 Phineas, 456, 457
 Roscoe C., 458
 Utter ancestry, 45
 Abraham, 46
 George B., 46, 48
 George H., 47
 Henry E., 48
 John, 46
 Nicholas, 45
 Thomas, 46
 William, 46
 Van Heusen ancestry, 266
 Garrett A., 267
 Harmen, 267
 Jan, 267
 Johannes, 267
 Volkert, 267
 Vaughan ancestry, 1173
 Asa, 1174
 Benjamin, 1174
 George, 1174
 Herman W., 1174
 John, 1173
 Julius C., 1174
 Leonard, 1174
 Robert, 1174
 Whitman, 1174
 Viall ancestry, 1689
 Anson, 1690
 Benjamin, 1690
 John, 1689
 Nathaniel, 1690
 Richmond, 1690
 William A., 1691
 Viles ancestry, 2039
 Jesse, 2040
 Jesse S., 2040
 Jesse Sumner, 2041
 John, 2039, 2040
 Vincent ancestry, 1707
 Ezra, 1709
 Nicholas, 1708
 Walter B., 1709
 William, 1708, 1709
 William, Dr., 1708
 Vose ancestry, 67, 2118
 Edward F., 67
 Eliza S., 67
 Henry, 67, 2119
 Jeremiah, 2119
 Joseph, 2119
 Joshua, 67
 Lemuel, 67
 Mary L., 68
 Robert, 2118, 2119
 Seth M., 2120
 Thomas, 2119
 Waite ancestry, 2019
 Horace, 2019
 Nathaniel, 2019
 Smith, 2019
 Smith B., 2019
 Wakefield ancestry, 776, 2366
 Aaron, 2366
 Albert E., 777
 Frederick W., 777
 George F., 777
 James, 776
 John, 776
 John W., 777
 Waldron ancestry, 170
 Edward, 170
 George, 170
 John, 170
 Richard, 171
 Silas H., 171
 William, 170
 Wales ancestry, 830
 Joseph, 831
 Nathaniel, 830
 William, 831
 Walker ancestry, 976, 1106, 1395,
 1554, 2274
 Alfred, 2275
 Benjamin, 1106
 David, 1554, 1555
 Edward W., 1107
 George W., 2274
 Gilbert, 1555
 Horatio, 1396
 James, 1554
 John, 2274
 Nathaniel, 976
 Peter, 1395
 Philip, 976
 Richard, 1105
 Robert, 1396
 Samuel, 1106, 2274
 Timothy, 1106
 Widow, 976
 William H., 2275, 2276
 William R., 2275, 2276
 Zachariah, 1395
 Zacharias, 1395
 Wallace ancestry, 1523, 2026
 Andrew J., 1523
 Everett J., 1523
 George, 2027
 James, 2026, 2027
 Moses, 1523
 Robert C., 2027
 William, 1523
 Waller ancestry, 963
 Chester, 963
 Chester C., 964
 Halley T., 964
 Henry C., 963
 Israel, 963
 Joseph, 963
 Walton ancestry, 211
 John, 211
 Mary W., 213
 William A., 211
 William H., 213
 Ward ancestry, 144, 1422
 Daniel, 1422
 Frank E., 1423
 Henry, 1423
 Henry S., 1423
 John M., 144
 Josiah, 144
 Obadiah, 1422
 Richard, 1422
 William, 1422
 Wardwell ancestry, 653
 Benjamin, 654, 655

- Turner, 85
 William, 85
 Whitney ancestry, 306, 1461, 2043
 Bela B., 2044
 Eleazer, 2043, 2044
 Fred N., 2044
 John, 21, 1461, 1462
 John E., 306
 Joshua, 2044
 Moses, 1462
 Nathaniel, 1462
 Samuel, 1462
 Silas, 2044
 Thomas, 2043
 William P., 306
 Whiton ancestry, 1725
 David, 1726
 Ezra, 1726
 Ezra J., 1726
 James, 1725
 Matthew, 1726
 Whittemore ancestry, 1156
 Samuel, 1157
 Thomas, 1156, 1157
 William, 1157
 Wickes, John, 523
 Wiggin ancestry, 69
 Edward, 70
 Fred S., 71
 Phineas, 70
 Samuel, 70
 Thomas, 69
 Wightman ancestry, 36
 Daniel, 36
 Edward, 36
 George, 36, 37
 Henry H., 37
 Holmes, 37
 John, 36, 37
 John A. C., 37
 Wilber ancestry, 527
 Daniel, 527
 Oliver C., 528
 Peleg, 528
 Thomas, 527
 Wilbour ancestry, 1860
 George, 1861
 Hezekiah, 1861
 Samuel, 1860
 William, 1860, 1861
 Wilbur ancestry, 460, 2272
 Charles P., 461
 Jesse, 461
 John, 2272
 Nathaniel S., 461
 Samuel, 460, 461, 2272
 Thomas, 2272
 William, 460, 461, 2272
 Wilcox ancestry, 1223
 Amos, 1223
 Samuel, 1223
 Silas, 1224
 Silas R., 1224
 William, 1223
 Wilder ancestry, 763, 1980
 Aholiab, 1981
 Benjamin F., 764
 Daniel W., 1981
 Edward, 763
 Jabez, 763
 John, 1980
 Levi, 1981
 Nathaniel, 1980
 Nicholas, 1980
 Orcas C., 1981
 Robert, 763
 Robert W., 764
 Theophilus, 763
 Thomas, 1980
 William H., 764
 Wilkins ancestry, 193, 451
 Bray, 193
 Charles H., 451
 George E., 451
 Isaac, 193
 Isaac E., 193
 James, 193
 Timothy, 193
 Wilkinson ancestry, 1144
 Ahab, 1145
 Henry W., 1147
 John, 1145
 Laurance, 1144
 Simeon, 1146
 Washington A., 1146
 Willard ancestry, 1321, 1580
 Benjamin, 1322
 Harley R., 1583
 Henry, 1581
 Hezekiah, 1582
 John E., 1582
 Joseph, 1322, 1323
 Reuben, 1582
 Richard, 1321, 1580, 1582
 Simon, 1321, 1581
 Thomas, 1582
 Willcox ancestry, 1776
 Abner, 1778
 Edwin D., 1778
 Giles, 1777
 James, 1777
 Joseph, 1777
 Julius A., 1778
 Samuel, 1777
 William, 1777
 Willey, Isaac, 145
 Williams ancestry, 980, 1116, 2102
 Alonzo, 980
 Alonzo R., 981
 Daniel, 1116
 Howell, 2102
 John, 2102
 Marie S., 980
 Morgan, 2102
 Nathaniel, 2103
 Peleg, 1117
 Richard, 2102, 2103
 Roger, 1012
 Samuel, 2103
 Seth, 2103
 Silas, 1117
 Thomas, 2102
 William, 2102
 Willis ancestry, 13
 Charles, 13
 George, 13
 Grinnell, 16
 Nathaniel, 13, 14
 Nathaniel P., 15
 Willoughby ancestry, 1256
 Francis, 1256
 John, 1256
 Jonas, 1256
 Nehemiah, 1256
 William, 1256, 1257
 Willson ancestry, 1586
 Jeremiah, 1586
 John B., 1586
 Leo F., 1586
 Samuel W., 1586
 Wilson ancestry, 408, 575, 1150,
 1297
 Benjamin, 1151, 1153
 Benjamin C., 1298
 Charles E., 1298
 Clarence E., 1154
 Edward J., 1298
 George B., 1298
 George F., 1152
 Henry P., 577
 Homer E., 577
 James, 576
 Jesse, 576
 Jessie, 1154
 John, 408, 1151
 Jonathan, 1297
 Joseph, 576, 1297
 William, 408, 575
 Zadok P., 576
 Wing ancestry, 1884
 Daniel, 1885
 George W., 1886
 Godfriedus, 1884
 John, 1884, 1885
 Joseph A., 1885
 Josiah, 1885
 Matthew, 1884
 Samuel, 1885
 Wingate ancestry, 445
 Edmund, 446
 John, 445, 446
 Joshua, 446
 Mack P., 447
 Stephen, 446
 William, 447
 Woodbury H., 447
 Winslow ancestry, 51, 178, 189,
 1096
 Augustus S., 1098
 Benjamin, 178
 Edward, 51, 189
 Eli K., 178
 Frances E., 190
 James, 189
 Job, 1096, 1097
 John F., 1098
 Jonathan, 190
 Joseph, 1097
 Kenelm, 51, 52, 189
 Nathan, 190
 Richard, 1097
 Samuel, 178
 Samuel A., 178
 William, 51, 189
 Witham, Allen C., 141
 John, 140
 Witherell ancestry, 1173
 John, 1173
 Philander S., 1173
 Whitefield, 1173
 William, 1173
 Wolcott ancestry, 1084
 Elisha, 1084
 Henry, 1084
 Horatio G., 1084
 Samuel, 1084
 Wolfe ancestry, 603
 John C. S., 603
 Wood ancestry, 162, 297, 903, 1715,
 1794
 Abial W., 1795, 1798
 Abiel, 904
 Abraham, 1715, 1716
 Adelaide R., 162
 Albert, 1716
 Albert B., 1717
 Edwin T., 904
 Ernest H., 162
 Francis C., 297
 Georgie F. C., 1718
 Henry, 903
 Hiram, 904
 Jennie Isabel, 1717
 Joshua, 904
 Judson L., 1798
 Michael, 1715
 Pliny W., 1795, 1797
 Samuel, 1716
 Simeon, 1794, 1795
 Solomon, 1794
 Thomas, 904, 1794
 Thomas P., 904
 William, 553, 1715
 William H., 553
 Woodcock, John, 1816
 Woodbury ancestry, 685
 James, 686
 James M., 686
 John, 685
 Peter, 684
 Woodbridge ancestry, 1164
 Benjamin, 1164, 1165
 John, 1164
 Samuel, 1165
 Woods ancestry, 897, 1348, 1511,
 2246
 Abel, 2246
 Alva, 2247
 Charles D., 898
 Ephraim, 1349
 Henry J., 897
 Isaac, 1349
 John C. B., 2249
 Joseph, 897
 Leonard, 1512
 Marshall, 2248
 Moses W., 897
 Nathaniel, 1349
 Samuel, 1348, 1511, 1513, 2246
 Samuel H., 1513
 Woodward ancestry, 722, 1054
 Charles S., 1056
 Henry, 1054
 Henry L., 1056
 Henry Linde, Dr., 1056
 Israel, 1055
 John, 1054, 1055
 Samuel, 1055
 Samuel B., 1055
 Solomon, 722
 Stimpson H., 722
 Thomas, 1054
 Woolworth ancestry, 410
 Chester, 411
 James G., 411
 Joseph, 411
 Richard, 410, 411
 Worden ancestry, 1310
 Asa, 1311
 John, 1311
 Peter, 1310, 1311
 Samuel, 1311
 Worthen ancestry, 790, 2315
 David, 790
 Edward D., 791
 Ezekiel, 2316
 Horace W., 791

Jesse, 791
 John, 2315
 Thomas, 790
 Wright ancestry, 114, 307, 1986,
 1992, 2279
 Chester, 1987
 David, 1992
 Edith A., 120
 Ephraim, 114
 Ezekiel C., 117
 George F., 114
 George M., 115
 Henry, 116, 2279
 Herbert N., 116
 James, 307, 1987
 James E., 1988
 Jehiel, 1992

John, 1986, 1991
 Jonathan E., 1987
 Josiah, 1992
 Morris S., 2280
 Nathaniel, 1987
 Octavius A., 2279
 Robert, 307
 Samuel, 1986, 1987, 1991
 Stephen, 116
 Thomas, 1991
 William J., 1992
 Winfred H., 1993
 Wyman ancestry, 159
 Abel, 160
 Francis, 159
 Horace, 160
 Horace W., 161

John, 159
 Jonathan, 160
 Yeomans ancestry, 666
 Edward, 666
 John, 666
 Samuel, 666
 York ancestry, 41
 Benjamin, 42
 James, 41, 42
 William, 42
 Young ancestry, 97
 George A., 99
 Jacob, 97
 John, 97
 John C., 98
 Ziegler, Philip, 468

